GENEALOGY COLLECTION

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY
3 1833 01723 8533

GENEALOGY
974
N42NA
1894

THE NEW-ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER

1894

VOLUME XLVIII

N. E. HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY

IN MEMORIAM MAJORUM

BOSTON
PUBLISHED BY THE SOCIETY
1894

X 696860

Editor.

JOHN WARD DEAN, A.M.,
18 *Somerset Street, Boston.*

Publishing Committee.

ALBERT HARRISON HOYT, A.M., JOHN WARD DEAN, A.M.,
FRANK ELIOT BRADISH, A.B., GEORGE BROWN KNAPP, A.M.,
WILLARD SPENCER ALLEN, A.M.

Editor.

JOHN WARD DEAN.

CONTENTS—JANUARY, 1894.

*** *Illustrations:*

1. Powers's Bust of LEVI WOODBURY (*to face page* 9).
2. Noyes Inscription at Wequetequoc Cove (*to face page* 18).
3. Noyes Arms (*page* 19).
4. Autograph of JOHN BRIANT (*page* 46).
5. Plan of the Ancient Line Feilde of Charlestown (*page* 56).

I. MEMOIR OF HON. LEVI WOODBURY. By Hon. *Charles Levi Woodbury*, . . . 9
II. INSCRIPTIONS AT NORFOLK, VA. Communicated by *Edward W. James*, Esq. . 17
III. NOYES INSCRIPTION AND MEMORANDA. By *James Atkins Noyes*, Ph.B. . . 18
IV. EXCISE ON BREAD IN BOSTON IN 1734. Communicated by the late *Jeremiah Colburn*, A.M. 20
V. THE SWORDS OF WASHINGTON. By *Col. Thornton A. Washington* 21
VI. DEATHS AT STRATHAM, N. H. (*Continued.*) Communicated by *Charles C. Hardy*, Esq. 27
VII. LETTERS OF COL. THOMAS WESTBROOK AND OTHERS. (*Continued.*) Communicated by *William B. Trask*, A.M. 31
VIII. BRITISH OFFICERS SERVING IN AMERICA. Communicated by *Worthington C. Ford*, Esq. 36
IX. DESCENDANTS OF JOHN BRIANT, SEN. By *Dr. Percy Bryant* 46
X. INSCRIPTIONS AT ST. AUGUSTINE, FLORIDA. (*Continued.*) Communicated by *B. Frank Leeds*, Esq. 53
XI. ANCIENT LINE FEILDE OF CHARLESTOWN. By *Geo. A. Gordon*, A.M. . . . 57
XII. KELLOGG FAMILIES OF COLCHESTER. By *James H. Perrin*, Esq. 59
XIII. A FRESH NOTE ON THE NEW-ENGLAND PRIMER. By Rev. *B. F. DeCosta*, D.D. 64
XIV. KIRTLAND OR KIRKLAND FAMILY. By *V. C. Sanborn*, Esq. 66
XV. SNOW GENEALOGY. (*Continued.*) By *Mrs. Charles L. Alden* 71
XVI. NOTES AND QUERIES:

Notes.—Christmas at the Isles of Shoals, 73; Hibbins and Bellingham; André's Execution, 74.
Queries.—Sherman, Soule, Bennet and Braley, 74; Ingersoll, Low, Gannett and Wadleigh, 75; Medical Graduates of Bowdoin College; Smith: Paine, 76; Williams, Longbottom and Olds; John Read; Settlement of the Welsh Tract; Phillips and Pruden; Coffin, 77; Spencer; Day, Dickinson and Kellogg; Kellogg, Miller and Dewey; Cook, 78.
Replies.—Soldiers in Philip's War, Stiff, 78; Rolfe; Esther Hanford; Peyton; Richard Jaques, 79; Kellogg and Foote, 81.
Historical Intelligence.—Dr. Marshall's Genealogist's Guide, Third Edition, 79; Discovery of the Birthplace of the Apostle Eliot; Lincoln County Probate Records; Denison Souvenir Spoon; Dudley Family Relics; Genealogies in Preparation, 80 73–81

XVII. SOCIETIES AND THEIR PROCEEDINGS:

New-England Historic Genealogical Society, 81; Old Colony Historical Society; Maine Historical Society, 82; Rhode Island Historical Society; New Haven Colony Historical Society, 83 81–83

XVIII. NECROLOGY OF THE NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY:

Rev. Andrew P. Peabody, D.D.; Francis Parkman, LL.D., 84; Hon. Leopold Morse, 85; Hon. Asa Millet, M.D.; George Whitfield Avery, 86; Abraham Avery, 87; Rev. Charles Morris Blake; John Farwell Anderson, Esq.; Hon. Samuel T. Armstrong; Hon. Frederick Billings; Jeremiah Colburn, A.M.; Samuel P. Fowler, Esq.; Hon. John P. Healy, 88; Rev. Thomas R. Lambert; William H. Montague, Esq.; Rev. Elias Nason; Ira B. Peck, Esq.; Samuel B. Rindge, Esq.; Nathaniel F. Safford, Esq.; Rev. Increase N. Tarbox; William F. Weld, Esq.; Henry A. Whitney, A.M.; Cyrus Woodman, A.M., 89 83–89

XIX. BOOK NOTICES 89–100
XX. RECENT PUBLICATIONS 101–103
XXI. DEATHS 103–104
XXII. GENEALOGICAL GLEANINGS IN ENGLAND. (*Continued.*) By *Henry F. Waters*, A.M. 105–144

Committee on Publication.

ALBERT H. HOYT, WILLARD S. ALLEN,
FRANK E. BRADISH, GEORGE B. KNAPP,
JOHN WARD DEAN.

Editor.
JOHN WARD DEAN.

CONTENTS—APRIL, 1894.

*** *Illustrations:*

1. Portrait of DAVID CLAPP (*to face page* 145).
2. Autographs of NICHOLAS CLAPP, NATHANIEL CLAP and DAVID CLAP (*page* 145).
3. Autograph of DAVID CLAPP, Senior (*page* 146).
4. PYNCHON ARMS (*page* 255).

I. MEMOIR OF DAVID CLAPP, ESQ. By *William B. Trask*, A.M. 145
II. BRITISH OFFICERS SERVING IN AMERICA. (*Continued.*) Communicated by *Worthington C. Ford*, Esq. 157
III. GOV. SIMON BRADSTREET'S ANCESTRY. By *Isaac J. Greenwood*, A.M. . . . 168
IV. REV. STEPHEN PEABODY AND WIFE. By *William C. Todd*, A.M. 171
V. MEMORANDA BY ROBERT FOSTER OF KINGSTON, MASS. Communicated by *Charles E. Briggs*, M.D. 182
VI. LETTERS OF COL. THOMAS WESTBROOK AND OTHERS. (*Continued.*) Communicated by *William B. Trask*, A.M. 184
VII. SNOW GENEALOGY. (*Continued.*) By *Mrs. Charles L. Alden* 188
VIII. REV. WILLIAM ADAMS OF NEW YORK, WITH ADAMS AND BRADFORD DESCENT. By *Miss Emily Wilder Leavitt* 190
IX. CONNECTION OF THE FAMILY OF EDISON, THE INVENTOR, WITH DIGBY, N. S. By Judge *A. W. Savary* 199
X. MARTIN'S OR MARTHA'S VINEYARD? By *Charles E. Banks*, M.D. 201
XI. SOME DESCENDANTS OF REV. JOHN ROBINSON OF LEYDEN. By Hon. *Ariel S. Thurston* 204
XII. THE MAVERICK FAMILY. By *Isaac John Greenwood*, A.M. 207
XIII. NOTES AND QUERIES:
Notes.—Weems, Towson, Wallace, Payne, of Virginia, 210; Family Records, 211; Rev. Thomas Davies; Crane Epitaphs; King, 212; Gorham, Graham, 213.
Queries.—The Parentage of Dr. John Bishop; Thomas Hubbard, 213; King, Hyde, Stowell, Sawyer, 214; Bott, May, Neale, Smith and Wiley; Ball; Family Record of Capt. John R. Russell, 215; Hallett; Fones; Mary Valentine; Owen and Gilmore, 216; Births, exact dates wanted: Constantine Phipps; Samuel Sharpe; Asa Adams; Morton, 217; Fuller; Fiske Family; Thomas Broad; Hazard; Curow or Curoe; Dr. Daniel Gilbert, 218; Joanna Brown; Clarke; Brackett; Mason; Wall; Mary Kingsley; Abijah Adams, 219.
Historical Intelligence.—Heraldry; List of British Officers serving in America, 219; Suffolk Manorial Families; Collections of the Connecticut Historical Society; Sparhawk; Remich; Genealogies in Preparation, 220 . . . 210–220
XIV. SOCIETIES AND THEIR PROCEEDINGS:
New-England Historic Genealogical Society, 221; Old Colony Historical Society; Rhode Island Historical Society, 222; Connecticut Historical Society; Maine Genealogical Society, 223; Maine Historical Society; Wyoming Historical Society, 224 221–224
XV. NECROLOGY OF THE NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY:
Hon. Charles Henry Bell, LL.D.; Hon. John James Bell; Gyles Merrill, 225; Henry Wheatland, M.D., 226; Augustus Russ, 228 224–228
XVI. BOOK NOTICES 229–238
XVII. RECENT PUBLICATIONS 238–240
XVIII. GENEALOGICAL GLEANINGS IN ENGLAND. (*Continued.*) By *Henry F. Waters*, A.M. 241–276

The New-England Historical and Genealogical Register,

Designed to gather up and place in a permanent form the scattered and decaying records of the domestic, civil, literary, religious and political life of the people of the United States, and particularly of New England, is published quarterly by the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, Boston, in January, April, July and October. Each number contains not less than 96 octavo pages, with a portrait, usually on steel. Terms $3.00 a year in advance.

Subscriptions should be sent to BENJAMIN B. TORREY, *Treasurer*,
18 Somerset Street, Boston, Massachusetts.

☞ Entered at the Post-Office in Boston, Massachusetts, as second-class mail-matter.

Committee on Publication.

ALBERT H. HOYT, WILLARD S. ALLEN,
FRANK E. BRADISH, GEORGE B. KNAPP,
JOHN WARD DEAN.

Editor.
JOHN WARD DEAN.

CONTENTS—APRIL, 1894.

⁎ *Illustrations:*

1. Portrait of DAVID CLAPP (*to face page* 145).
2. Autographs of NICHOLAS CLAPP, NATHANIEL CLAP and DAVID CLAP (*page* 145).
3. Autograph of DAVID CLAPP, Senior (*page* 146).
4. PYNCHON ARMS (*page* 255).

I. MEMOIR OF DAVID CLAPP, ESQ. By *William B. Trask*, A.M. 145
II. BRITISH OFFICERS SERVING IN AMERICA. (*Continued.*) Communicated by *Worthington C. Ford*, Esq. 157
III. GOV. SIMON BRADSTREET'S ANCESTRY. By *Isaac J. Greenwood*, A.M. . . . 168
IV. REV. STEPHEN PEABODY AND WIFE. By *William C. Todd*, A.M. 171
V. MEMORANDA BY ROBERT FOSTER OF KINGSTON, MASS. Communicated by *Charles E. Briggs*, M.D. 182
VI. LETTERS OF COL. THOMAS WESTBROOK AND OTHERS. (*Continued.*) Communicated by *William B. Trask*, A.M. 184
VII. SNOW GENEALOGY. (*Continued.*) By *Mrs. Charles L. Alden* 188
VIII. REV. WILLIAM ADAMS OF NEW YORK, WITH ADAMS AND BRADFORD DESCENT. By *Miss Emily Wilder Leavitt* 190
IX. CONNECTION OF THE FAMILY OF EDISON, THE INVENTOR, WITH DIGBY, N. S. By Judge *A. W. Savary* 199
X. MARTIN'S OR MARTHA'S VINEYARD? By *Charles E. Banks*, M.D. 201
XI. SOME DESCENDANTS OF REV. JOHN ROBINSON OF LEYDEN. By Hon. *Ariel S. Thurston* 204
XII. THE MAVERICK FAMILY. By *Isaac John Greenwood*, A.M. 207
XIII. NOTES AND QUERIES:
Notes.—Weems, Towson, Wallace, Payne, of Virginia, 210; Family Records, 211; Rev. Thomas Davies; Crane Epitaphs; King, 212; Gorham, Graham, 213.
Queries.—The Parentage of Dr. John Bishop; Thomas Hubbard, 213; King, Hyde, Stowell, Sawyer, 214; Bott, May, Neale, Smith and Wiley; Ball; Family Record of Capt. John R. Russell, 215; Hallett; Fones; Mary Valentine; Owen and Gilmore, 216; Births, exact dates wanted; Constantine Phipps; Samuel Sharpe; Asa Adams; Morton, 217; Fuller; Fiske Family; Thomas Broad; Hazard; Curow or Curoe; Dr. Daniel Gilbert, 218; Joanna Brown; Clarke; Brackett; Mason; Wall; Mary Kingsley; Abijah Adams, 219.
Historical Intelligence.—Heraldry; List of British Officers serving in America, 219; Suffolk Manorial Families; Collections of the Connecticut Historical Society; Sparhawk; Remich; Genealogies in Preparation, 220 . . . 210-220
XIV. SOCIETIES AND THEIR PROCEEDINGS:
New-England Historic Genealogical Society, 221; Old Colony Historical Society; Rhode Island Historical Society, 222; Connecticut Historical Society; Maine Genealogical Society, 223; Maine Historical Society; Wyoming Historical Society, 224 221-224
XV. NECROLOGY OF THE NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY:
Hon. Charles Henry Bell, LL.D.; Hon. John James Bell; Gyles Merrill, 225; Henry Wheatland, M.D., 226; Augustus Russ, 228 224-228
XVI. BOOK NOTICES 229-238
XVII. RECENT PUBLICATIONS 238-240
XVIII. GENEALOGICAL GLEANINGS IN ENGLAND. (*Continued.*) By *Henry F. Waters*, A.M. 241-276

The New-England Historical and Genealogical Register,

Designed to gather up and place in a permanent form the scattered and decaying records of the domestic, civil, literary, religious and political life of the people of the United States, and particularly of New England, is published quarterly by the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, Boston, in January, April, July and October. Each number contains not less than 96 octavo pages, with a portrait, usually on steel. Terms $3.00 a year in advance.

Subscriptions should be sent to BENJAMIN B. TORREY, *Treasurer*,
18 Somerset Street, Boston, Massachusetts.

☞ Entered at the Post-Office in Boston, Massachusetts, as second-class mail-matter.

Committee on Publication.

ALBERT H. HOYT, WILLARD S. ALLEN,
FRANK E. BRADISH, GEORGE B. KNAPP,
JOHN WARD DEAN.

Editor.
JOHN WARD DEAN.

CONTENTS—JULY, 1894.

*** *Illustrations:*
1. Portrait of GEORGE CHEYNE SHATTUCK (*to face page* 277).

I. MEMOIR OF GEORGE CHEYNE SHATTUCK, M.D. By *Rev. Caleb Davis Bradlee*, D.D. . . . 277
II. LETTERS OF COL. THOMAS WESTBROOK AND OTHERS. (*Continued.*) Communicated by *William B. Trask*. A.M. . . . 280
III. THE BENT FAMILY. By *Allen H. Bent*, Esq. . . . 288
IV. PROBATE FORMS OF MASSACHUSETTS . . . 296
V. BRITISH OFFICERS SERVING IN AMERICA. (*Continued.*) Communicated by *Worthington C. Ford*, Esq. . . . 299
VI. LETTER OF JONATHAN ALDEN OF MARSHFIELD, 1722. Communicated by *Mrs. Charles L. Alden*. . . . 310
VII. FAMILY OF JOHN SAVAGE OF MIDDLETOWN, CONN. By *James Francis Savage*, A.B. . . . 311
VIII. THREE LETTERS WRITTEN IN CIPHER BY GOV. JOHN LEVERETT—NEWLY BROUGHT TO LIGHT. Deciphered by *William P. Upham*, Esq., and communicated by Hon. *George Sheldon* . . . 316
IX. AGED RESIDENTS OF STONINGTON, CT., IN 1893. Compiled by *Mrs. Harriet A. Stanton* . . . 322
X. ABSTRACTS OF THE EARLY WILLS OF SUFFOLK COUNTY, MASS. (*Continued.*) Prepared by *Walter K. Watkins*, Esq. . . . 323
XI. PRESIDENT LINCOLN'S ANCESTRY. By Hon. *Joseph H. Barrett*, A.M. . . . 327
XII. MORTON'S NEW ENGLISH CANAAN. By *Rev. B. F. DeCosta*, D.D. . . . 329
XIII. MATTHEW FIELD OF LONDON: HIS FAMILY AND ARMS. By *Osgood Field*, F.S.A. 331
XIV. INSCRIPTIONS AT NORFOLK, VA. (*Concluded.*) Communicated by *Edward W. James*, Esq. . . . 336
XV. DEATHS AT STRATHAM, N. H. (*Concluded.*) Communicated by *Charles C. Hardy*, Esq. . . . 337
XVI. NOTES AND QUERIES:
Notes.—Virginia Genealogies, 343: Fuller; Francis Family Record, 345; Shaw; A Reminiscence of Shays's Rebellion; Revolutionary Service, 346; Lady Mowlson and Radcliffe College, 405.
Queries.—Alden Queries; Markham, 347; Shaw and Beal; Baxter and Taylor; Jackson; Wood-Elderkin; Ellis and Abrams, 348.
Historical Intelligence.—Williamson's Bibliography of the State of Maine; Centenary of Fort Defiance, 348; Butler; Provincial Flag of Pennsylvania; Town Histories in Preparation; Genealogies in Preparation, 349 . . . 343–350
XVII. SOCIETIES AND THEIR PROCEEDINGS:
New-England Historic Genealogical Society, 350; Rhode Island Historical Society; Old Colony Historical Society, 351 . . . 350–351
XVIII. NECROLOGY OF THE NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY:
Hon. William Gaston, LL.D., 351; Francis G. Pratt, Jr.; Samuel Kidder, 353; Linus P. Brockett, M.D.; Edwin F. Waters; Henry T. Beckwith, 354; Hon. Horatio G. Jones, D.C.L., 355; Francis O. French, 356; Charles F. Crehore, M.D., 357; Hon. Alvah A. Burrage; Nathaniel G. Chapin, Esq., 358; Randall G. Burrell, Esq., 360 . . . 351–360
XIX. BOOK NOTICES . . . 360–370
XX. RECENT PUBLICATIONS . . . 371
XXI. DEATHS . . . 372
XXII. GENEALOGICAL GLEANINGS IN ENGLAND. (*Continued.*) By *Henry F. Waters*, A.M. . . . 373–403

Committee on Publication.
ALBERT H. HOYT, WILLARD S. ALLEN,
FRANK E. BRADISH, GEORGE B. KNAPP,
JOHN WARD DEAN.

Editor,
JOHN WARD DEAN.

CONTENTS—OCTOBER, 1894.

*** *Illustrations:*
1. Portrait of JOHN CODMAN (*to face page* 409).

I. Sketch of the Life of Rev. John Codman, D.D. 409
II. Descendants of Daniel Morrison of Newbury, Mass. By Hon. *Leonard A. Morrison* 413
III. Marriages in Gloucester, Mass., 1729 420
IV. Dorothy Stanton. By *Edward D. Harris*, Esq. 421
V. British Officers Serving in America. (*Continued.*) Communicated by *Worthington C. Ford*, Esq. 424
VI. Letters of Col. Thomas Westbrook and others. (*Continued.*) Communicated by *William B. Trask*, A.M. 436
VII. Burials at Warren and Barrington, R. I. 442
VIII. The Lakin Family. By Hon. *Samuel A. Green*, M.D. 444
IX. Diary of Rev. William Homes of Chilmark. Communicated by *Charles E. Banks*, M.D. 446
X. William Hack and his Descendants. By *Christopher A. Hack*, Esq. . 453
XI. Letter of William Stevens, 1795 456
XII. Abstracts of the Early Wills of Suffolk County, Mass. (*Continued.*) Prepared by *Walter K. Watkins*, Esq. 457
XIII. Letter of Paul Jones, 1777 461
XIV. Inscriptions at St. Augustine, Florida. (*Continued.*) Communicated by *B. Frank Leeds*, Esq. 461
XV. Notes and Queries:

Notes.—Proposal of Marriage by Daniel Hubbard, 465; Holmes; Dwight, 466.
Queries.—Carwithin, 466; The Massachusetts Medical Society; Argall and Percival; Ebenezer Lamb, 467; Richard Wattles; Walker-Odell; Mrs. Clark and her escape from the Indians; Fuller, 468.
Replies.—Martin's or Martha's Vineyard, 468; Inscriptions at Norfolk, Va.; Vincent's London, 469.
Historical Intelligence.—The Campbells of Craignish in Scotland, 469 . . 465–469

XVI. Societies and their Proceedings:

Rhode Island Historical Society; Maine Historical Society 470

XVII. Necrology of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society:

Rev. James H. Means, D.D., 470; Hon. Benjamin F. Nourse, 471; Hon. Stephen M. Allen, A.M., 472; Rev. John Cordner, LL.D.; Bvt. Col. Edward B. Blasland, 473; Hon. Franklin Haven, 474; Charles W. Parsons, M.D., 475 470–475

XVIII. Book Notices 476–480
XIX. Recent Publications 480
XX. Genealogical Gleanings in England. (*Continued.*) By *Henry F. Waters*, A.M. 481–516

☞ For advertisement of Memorial Biographies, Vol. V., see page 4 of the cover. For other advertisements see pages 3 and 4.

The New-England Historical and Genealogical Register,

Designed to gather up and place in a permanent form the scattered and decaying records of the domestic, civil, literary, religious and political life of the people of the United States, and particularly of New England, is published quarterly by the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, Boston, in January, April, July and October. Each number contains not less than 96 octavo pages, with a portrait, usually on steel. Terms $3.00 a year in advance.

Subscriptions should be sent to Benjamin B. Torrey, *Treasurer*,
18 Somerset Street, Boston, Massachusetts.

☞ Entered at the Post-Office in Boston, Massachusetts, as second-class mail-matter.

Committee on Publication.
ALBERT H. HOYT, WILLARD S. ALLEN,
FRANK E. BRADISH, GEORGE B. KNAPP,
JOHN WARD DEAN.

INDEX OF SUBJECTS.

Vol. 48 1894

- Abrams, Query, 348
- Abstracts of Early Wills in Suffolk Co., Mass., 323, 457
- Adams, Abijah, Query, 219
- Adams, Asa, Query, 217
- Adams, Rev. William, of Madison Square Church, N. Y. City, 100
- Aged Residents of Stonington, Conn., 22
- Allen, Queries, 347
- Ancient Line Feilde of Charlestown, 57
- André's Execution, Note, 74
- Argall & Percivall, Query, 467
- Autographs, see Illustrations.

- Ball, Query, 215
- Barrett, Query, 77
- Barrington, R. I., Burials at, 442
- Baxter, Query, 343
- Beal, Query, 348
- Bellingham, Note, 74
- Bennett, Query, 74
- Bent Family, 288
- Biographical Sketches (see also Necrology)—
    - Lapham, William Berry, 372
    - Virgin, William Wirt, 104
    - Winters, William, 103
    - Young, Elizabeth C., 104
- Births, Dates wanted, 217
- Bishop, John, Query, 213
- Book Notices—
    - Ancestry and Kindred of Children of Edward Thompkins, 235
    - Appleton's Early Wills Illustrating Ancestry of Harriot Coffin, 234
    - Armorial Général de France de D'Hozier, 234
    - Arnold's Vital Records of Rhode Island, 362
    - Banta's Banta Genealogy, 234
    - Barber-Eno Genealogy, 235
    - Bates and Fletcher Genealogical Register, 367
    - Bent's Bent Family, 479
    - Bertin's Joseph Bonaparte en Amérique, 233
    - Betts's American Colonial History, 232
    - Biddle's Sketch of Owen Biddle, 235
    - Boardman's Agricultural Bibliography of Maine, 364
    - Bradlee's Sermons for the Church, 360
    - Burhans's Burhans Genealogy, 367
    - Burnham's Burt Genealogy, 367
    - Chapman's Chapman Genealogy, 234
    - Chessman's Chessman Genealogy, 479
    - Christ Church, Cambridge, 99
    - Claflin's Brampton Sketches, 99
    - Claflin's Personal Recollections of John G. Whittier, 100
    - Clark's Oliver Cromwell, 476
    - Clutterbuck's Clutterbuck Family, 479
    - Cowles Family Tree, 235
    - Cowley's Memoir of Hon. Josiah Gardner Abbott, 232
    - Crane's Descendants of Henry Crane of Milton, 235
    - Dean's Freeman's Oath, 478
    - DeCosta's Story of Mt. Benedict, 100
    - Descendants of John Bedell, 368
    - Dexter's Social Distinctions at Harvard and Yale, 477
- Book Notices—
    - Dodge's Dodge Genealogy, 367
    - Doggett's History of the Doggett-Daggett Family, 234
    - Drake's Our Colonial Homes, 97
    - Dudley Family, 235
    - Earle's Customs and Fashions in Old New England, 97
    - Eaton's Olivestob Hamiltons, 235
    - Ellis's Descendants of Rowland Ellis and Sallie Abrams, 368
    - First General Court of Society of Colonial Wars, 478
    - Foster's Oxford Men, 229
    - French's Notes on Surnames of Francus, &c., 231
    - Fuller's Descendants of Thomas Fuller of Dedham, 235
    - Gallup's Gallup Genealogy, 234
    - Granger's Launcelot Granger, 234
    - Green's Historical Sketch of Groton, Mass., 363
    - Greenwood's Maverick Family and Ancestry of Gov. Simon Bradstreet, 368
    - Guild and Putnam's Ancestral Charts, 364
    - Hammond's Hammond Genealogy, 234
    - Heywood's History of Westminster, Mass., 98
    - Historical Manuscripts and Reprints, No. 3, 478
    - Hooker's Hooker Notes, 368
    - Huntington's Warren-Clarke Genealogy, 234
    - Keith's Ancestry of Benjamin Harrison, 234
    - Kendall's Memorial of Josiah Kendall, 234
    - Kimber's Descendants of Richard Kimber, 479
    - King's Handbook of New York City, 98
    - Leach's Ancestry of Hon. Levi P. Morton, 367
    - Leavens's Leavens Name, 368
    - Leavitt's Rev. William Adams of Madison Square Church, New York City, 368
    - Letter from A. J. Turner relating to Turner Genealogy, 235
    - Magazine of Daughters of the Revolution, 361
    - Mass. Society of Sons of American Revolution, 99
    - Mayo's King Family, 235
    - Metcalf's Barnabas Metcalf and his Descendants, 479
    - More's History of the More Family, 234
    - Morris's Felt Genealogy, 234
    - Morris's Morris Genealogy, 479
    - Morrison's Allison Family, 234
    - Muskett's Suffolk Manorial Families, 353
    - Neurse's History of Harvard, Mass., 365
    - Noyes's Noyes Inscription and Memoranda, 235
    - Ogdens of South Jersey, 367
    - Orcutt's Good Old Dorchester, 96
    - Parker's Ainsworth Genealogy, 367
    - Parker's Family Records, Parker-Pond-Peck, 235
    - Patterson's Lincoln County Probate Records, 366
    - Pedigree of Robert Barclay-Allardice, 235

Book Notices—
Perkins's History of Handel and Haydn Society, 95
Phillimore's Pedigree Forms, 364
Phillimore's Stiff Family, 367
Phillimore's Trotman Family, 235
Phillimore's Watts Family, 367
Piper's Genealogy of Elisha Piper, 479
Plumb's The Plumbs, 234
Poole's Descendants of Edward Poole of Weymouth, 235
Poor-Poore Family Gathering, 99
Raymond's Souvenir of Sherburne Centennial Celebration, 98
Raymond's Washington at Tarrytown, 98
Records and Papers of New London County Historical Society, 365
Records of Reformed Dutch Churches of Hackensack and Schraalenburgh, N. J., 100
Register of Society of Colonial Wars, 366
Rich's Rich Genealogy, 367
Ripley's Ingersolls of Hampshire, 235
Rowland's Life of George Mason, 92
Runyan's Osborn Family, 368
Runyan's Runyan Family, 368
Salisbury's Family-Histories and Genealogies, 89
Sanborn's Kirkland or Kirtland Family, 235
Sanford's Sanford Genealogy, 367
Savary's Savary Genealogy, 234
Sharpes, The, 235
Sharp's Ufton Court and Perkins Family, 234
Sketch of Life of Caleb Davis Bradlee, 99
Smith's Index Library, 362
Start's Start Family, 479
Stearns's Mesheck Weare, 364
Stearns's Stearns Family Record, 357
Stockbridge's Memorials of the Mauran Family, 234
Stuart's Duncan Stuart Family, 367
Talcott's Talcott Papers, 94
Treat's Treat Family, 234
Trowbridge's Hoadley Genealogy, 367
Twichell's Some Old Puritan Love-Letters, 100
Upton's Upton Family Records, 367
Waite's Wait Genealogy, 235
Walker's Diary of Rev. Daniel Wadsworth, 478
Weston Records, 233
Whitcomb's Whitcomb Memorial, 367
Wills of English Pynchons, 479
Wilson's Wilson Genealogy, 367
Bott, Query, 215
Bowdoin College, Medical Graduates, Query, 76
Brackett, Query, 219
Bradstreet, Ancestry of Gov. Simon, 168
Braley, Query, 75
Bryant, Descendants of John Briant, of Scituate, Mass., 46
British Officers Serving in America, 1754–1774, 36, 157, 219, 299, 424
Broad, Thomas, Query, 218
Brown, Joanna, Query, 219
Burials at Warren and Barrington, R. I., 442
Butler, Query, 349

Campbells of Craignish, 469
Carwithen, Query, 466
Christmas at the Isles of Shoals, Note, 73
Clark, Mrs., Escape from Indians, Query, 468
Clark, Query, 219
Codman, Rev. John, D. D., 469
Coffin, Query, 77
Connecticut Historical Society Collections, 220
Contributors and contributions to Volume XLVIII.—
Alden, Mrs. Charles L.
Letter of Jonathan Alden of Marshfield (1722), 310
Snow Genealogy, 71, 188
Contributors and contributions—
Banks, Charles Edward.
Diary of Rev. William Homes of Chilmark, 446
Martin's or Martha's Vineyard? 201
Barrett, Joseph H.
President Lincoln's Ancestry, 327
Bent, Allen H.
The Bent Family, 288
Bradlee, Caleb Davis.
George Cheyne Shattuck, M.D., 277
Briggs, Charles E.
Memoranda by Robert Foster of Kingston, Mass., 182
Bryant, Percy.
Descendants of John Briant of Scituate, Mass., 46
Byington, Ezra Hoyt.
Necrology of New-England Historic Genealogical Society, 83, 224, 351, 470
Colburn, Jeremiah.
Excise on Bread in Boston in 1734, 20
DeCosta, B. F.
A Fresh Note on the New-England Primer, 64
Morton's New-English Canaan, 329
Field, Osgood.
Matthew Field of London, Mercer, 331
Ford, Worthington Chauncey.
British Officers Serving in America (1754–1774), 36, 157, 299, 424
Gordon, George Augustus.
Ancient Line Feilde of Charlestown, 57
Green, Samuel A.
Lakin Family, 444
Greenwood, Isaac J.
Gov. Simon Bradstreet's Ancestry, 168
Maverick Family, 207
Hack, Christopher A.
William Hack and his Descendants, 453
Hardy, Charles C.
Deaths in Stratham, N. H., 27, 337
Harris, Edward Doubleday.
Dorothy Stanton, [illegible]
James, Edward W.
Inscriptions at Norfolk, Va., 17, 336
Letter of William Stevens, 1795, a Seaman Impressed by the British, 456
Leavitt, Emily Wilder.
Rev. William Adams of Madison Square Church, New York City, 190
Leeds, B. Frank.
Inscriptions in the Old Protestant Graveyard at St. Augustine, Fla., 53, 461
Morrison, Leonard Allison.
Descendants of Daniel Morrison of Newbury, Mass., 413
Noyes, James Atkins.
Noyes Inscription and Memoranda, 18
Perrin, James H.
Kellogg Families of Colchester, Conn., 59
Sanborn, Victor C.
The Kirtland or Kirkland Family, 66
Savage, James Francis.
Family of John Savage of Middletown, Conn., 311
Savary, Alfred W.
Family of Edison, the Inventor, 199
Sheldon, George.
Three Letters written by Gov. Leverett in 1675, 316
Stanton, Harriet A.
Aged Residents of Stonington, Conn., 322
Thurston, Ariel Standish.
Some Descendants of Rev. John Robinson of Leyden, Holland, 204
Todd, William C.
Rev. Stephen Peabody and Wife, of Atkinson, N. H., 171
Trask, William Blake.
Letters of Col. Thomas Westbrook and Others, 31, 144, 280, 436
Memoir of David Clapp, 145

Contributors and contributions—
Washington, Col. Thornton A.
The Swords of Washington, 21
Waters, Henry F.
Genealogical Gleanings in England, 105, 241, 373, 481
Watkins, Walter K.
Abstracts of Early Wills in Suffolk Co., Mass., 323, 457
Woodbury, Charles Levi.
Memoir of Hon. Levi Woodbury, LL.D., 9
Cook, Query, 78
Crane, Epitaphs, Note, 212
Curow or Curoe, Query, 218

Davies, Thomas, Note, 212
Day, Query, 78
Deaths in Stratham, N. H., 27, 337
Denison Family, Souvenir Spoon of, 80
Descendants of Daniel Morrison of Newbury, 413
Descendants of John Briant of Scituate, Mass., 46
Descendants of Rev. John Robinson of Leyden, Holland, 204
Dewey, Query, 78
Diary of Rev. William Holmes of Chilmark, 446
Dickinson, Query, 78
Dorothy Stanton, 421
Dudley Family Relics, 80
Dwight, Note, 466

Edison, the Inventor, Connection of Family with Digby, N. S., 199
Eliot, Apostle, Discovery of Birthplace of, 80
Ellis, Query, 348
Errata, 104, 240, 372, 460, 480
Excise on Bread in Boston in 1734, 20

Family of John Savage of Middletown, Conn., 311
Family Records, Note, 211
Field, Matthew of London, Mercer, 331
Fiske Family, Query, 218
Foote, Correction, 81
Fort Defiance, Centenary of, 348
Foster, Memoranda by Robert, of Kingston, Mass., 182
Francis Family Record, Note, 345
Fuller, Note, 345
Fuller, Query, 218, 468

Gannett, Query, 75
Genealogical Gleanings in England, 105, 241, 373, 481
Genealogies—
Adams, 190
Bent, 288
Bradford, 196
Briant, 46
Hack, 453
Kellogg, 59
Kirtland or Kirkland, 66
Morrison, 413
Savage, 311
Snow, 71, 188
Genealogies in preparation—
Balch, 81
Boardman, 220
Buzzell, 220
Cowles, 220
Dodge, 220
Fairweather, 81
Hamblen, 81
Harriman, 81
Hitchcock, 81
Hubbard, 350
Lamborn, 220
Lanman, 220
Gilbert, Daniel, Query, 218
Gilmore, Query, 216
Gloucester, Marriages in (1729), 420
Gorham, Note, 213

Hack, William and his Descendants, 453
Hallett-Fones, Query, 216
Hanford, Esther, Reply, 79
Hazard, Query, 218
Heraldry, 219
Hibbins, Note, 74
Historical Intelligence, 79, 219, 348, 469
Historical Societies, Proceedings of—
Connecticut, 223
Maine, 82, 224, 470
Maine Genealogical, 223
New-England Historic Genealogical, 81, 221, 350
New Haven Colony, 83
Old Colony, 82, 222, 351
Rhode Island, 83, 222, 351, 470
Wyoming Historical and Genealogical, 224
Holmes, Note, 466
Hubbard, Thomas, Query, 213
Hyde, Query, 214

Illustrations—
Noyes Arms, 19
Noyes Inscription, 18
Plat of the Ancient Line Feilde of Charlestown, 56
Power's Bust of Levi Woodbury, 9
Pynchon Arms, 255
Autographs:
Briant, John, 46
Clap, David, 145
Clap, Nathaniel, 145
Clapp, David, 145, 146
Clapp, Nicholas, 145
Shattuck, Geo. C., 277
Portraits:
Clapp, David, 145
Codman, John, 409
Shattuck, George Cheyne, 277
Tabular Pedigrees:
Bott, 215
Browne, 259
May, 215
Meredith, 332
Mowlson, 465
Pinchon, 260
Stephen, 257
Indian Affairs in Maine, 31, 184, 280, 436
Ingersell, Query, 75
Inscriptions at Norfolk, Va., 17, 336, 469
Inscriptions in Old Protestant Graveyard at St. Augustine, Fla., 53, 461

Jackson, Query, 348
Jaques, Richard, Reply, 79

Kellogg, Correction, 81
Kellogg, Query, 78
Kellogg Families of Colchester, Conn., 59
King, Note, 212
King, Query, 214
Kingsley, Mary, Query, 219
Kirtland or Kirkland Family, 66

Lakin Family, 444
Lamb, Query, 467
Letter of William Stevens, 1795, a Seaman Impressed by the British, 456
Letters—
Alden, Jonathan, 310
Bohn, John H., 331
Browning, Charles H., 344
Canedy, William, 186
Dummer, William, 35, 184, 186
Hubbard, Daniel, 435
Jones, Paul, 461
Leverett, John, 319–321
Minot, John, 31
Mountfort, Edmund, 185
Pynchon, John, 317
Sanders, Thomas, 185
Stacey, Samuel, 35
Stevens, William, 456
Tucker, H. W., 329

- Letters—
  - Upham, William P., 318
  - Washington, J. B., 25
  - Washington, Samuel T., 23
  - Wenungenit, 280
  - Westbrook, Thomas, 35, 185
  - Willard, J., 34
- Letters of Col. Thomas Westbrook and Others, 31, 184, 280, 436
- Letters written by Gov. Leverett in 1675, 316
- Lincoln, Ancestry of President, 327
- Lincoln County Probate Records, 80
- Longbottom, Query, 77
- Low, Query, 75

- Maine, Bibliography of, 348
- Maine, Indian Affairs in, 31, 184, 280, 436
- Markham, Queries, 347
- Marriages in Gloucester, Mass., (1729), 420
- Marshall's Genealogist's Guide, 79
- Martin's or Martha's Vineyard? 201, 468
- Mason, Query, 219
- Mass. Medical Society, Query, 467
- Maverick Family, 207
- May, Query, 215
- Memoirs—
  - Clapp, David, 145
  - Codman, John, 409
  - Shattuck, George Cheyne, 277
  - Woodbury, Levi, 9
- Memoranda by Robert Foster of Kingston, Mass., 182
- Miller, Query, 78
- Morton, Query, 217
- Morton's New English Canaan, 329
- Muster Rolls, 280–288, 436–441

- Neal, Query, 215
- Necrology of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society—
  - Allen, Stephen Merrill, 472
  - Anderson, John Farwell, 88
  - Armstrong, Samuel Turell, 88
  - Avery, Abraham, 87
  - Avery, George Whitfield, 86
  - Beckwith, Henry Truman, 354
  - Bell, Charles Henry, 225
  - Bell, John James, 225
  - Billings, Frederick, 88
  - Blake, Charles Morris, 88
  - Blasland, Edward B., 473
  - Brockett, Linus Pierpont, 354
  - Burrage, Alvah Augustus, 358
  - Burrell, Randall Gardner, 360
  - Chapin, Nathaniel Gates, 358
  - Colburn, Jeremiah, 88
  - Cordner, John, 473
  - Crehore, Charles Frederic, 357
  - Fowler, Samuel Page, 88
  - French, Francis Ormond, 356
  - Gaston, William, 351
  - Haven, Franklin, 474
  - Healy, John Plumer, 88
  - Jones, Horatio Gates, 355
  - Kidder, Samuel, 353
  - Lambert, Thomas Ricker, 89
  - Means, James Howard, 470
  - Merrill, Gyles, 225
  - Millet, Asa, 86
  - Montague, William Henry, 89
  - Morse, Leopold, 85
  - Nason, Elias, 89
  - Nourse, Benjamin Franklin, 471
  - Parkman, Francis, 81
  - Parsons, Charles William, 475
  - Peabody, Andrew Preston, 84
  - Peck, Ira Ballou, 89
  - Pratt, Francis Greenleaf, 353
  - Rindge, Samuel Baker, 89
  - Russ, Augustus, 228
  - Safford, Nathaniel Foster, 89
  - Tarbox, Increase Niles, 89
  - Waters, Edwin Forbes, 354
  - Weld, William Fletcher, 89
- Necrology—
  - Wheatland, Henry, 226
  - Whitney, Henry Austin, 89
  - Woodman, Cyrus, 89
- New-England Primer, A Fresh Note on, 64
- Norfolk, Va., Inscriptions at, 17, 336, 469
- Notes and Queries, 73, 210, 343, 465
- Noyes Inscription and Memoranda, 18

- Obituary Notices, see Necrology and Biographical Sketches.
- Olds, Query, 77
- Owen, Query, 216

- Paine, Query, 76
- Payne, Note, 210
- Peabody, Rev. Stephen and Wife, of Atkinson, N. H., 171
- Peyton, Reply, 79
- Phillips, Query, 77
- Phipps, Constantine, Query, 217
- Portraits, see Illustrations.
- Probate Forms of Massachusetts, 296
- Proposal of Marriage by Daniel Hubbard, Note, 465
- Provincial Flag of Pennsylvania, Query, 349
- Pruden, Query, 77

- Queries, 74, 213, 347, 466

- Read, John, Query, 77
- Recent Publications, 101, 238, 371, 480
- Remick, Note, 220
- Replies, 78, 468
- Revolutionary Service, Note, 346
- Robinson, Some Descendants of Rev. John, of Leyden, Holland, 204
- Rolfe, Reply, 79
- Russell, Family Record of John R., Query, 215

- St. Augustine, Fla., Inscriptions in Old Protestant Graveyard, 53
- Sawyer, Query, 214
- Sharpe, Samuel, Query, 217
- Shaw, Note, 346
- Shaw, Query, 348
- Shays's Rebellion, Reminiscence of, Note, 346
- Sherman, Query, 74
- Smith, Query, 76, 215
- Snow Genealogy, 71, 188
- Soldiers in Philip's War, Reply, 78
- Soule, Query, 74
- Sparhawk, Note, 220
- Spencer, Query, 78
- Stanton, Dorothy, 421
- Stiff, Elias, Reply, 78
- Stonington, Conn., Aged Residents of, 322
- Stowell, Query, 214
- Stratham, N. H., Deaths in, 27, 337
- Suffolk Manorial Families, 220
- Suffolk Wills, abstracts of, 325, 457
- Swords of Washington, 21

- Tabular Pedigrees, see Illustrations.
- Taylor, Query, 348
- Town History in preparation, Deerfield, Mass., 349
- Towson, Note, 210

- Valentine, Mary, Query, 216
- Vincent's London, Reply, 469
- Virginia Genealogies and Charles H. Browning, Note, 343

- Wadleigh, Query, 75
- Walker-Odell, Query, 468
- Wall, Query, 219
- Wallace, Note, 210
- Warren, R. I., Burials at, 442
- Waters's Genealogical Gleanings in England, 105, 241, 373, 481—
  - Abbott, John (1693), 275
  - Argall, Samuel (1625), 483
  - Arnold, Richard (1644), 374

Waters's Genealogical Gleanings in England—
Ashfield, Patience (1708), 406
Aylett, Nicholas (1618), 396
Ball, Anne (1654), 273
Barnardiston, Nathaniel (1653), 379
Barrett, Elizabeth (1594), 515
Beamis, John (1664), 495
Bell, Edward (1576), 247
Bendish, Mary (1693), 275
Bennett, Richard (1676), 114
Benson, George (1632), 129
Berrisford, Richard (1644), 374
Bland, Elizabeth (1593), 111
John (1680), 113
Thomas (1618), 111
(1674), 113
(1700), 114
Blande, John (1632), 112
William (1596), 111
Boylson, Thomas (1648), 105
Boylston, Edward (1675), 107
Thomas (1668), 106
(1669), 107
Breare, Jane (1665), 106
Breedon, Jane (1632), 128
Thomas (1689), 127
Zacheus (1686), 127
Brett, Thomas (1616), 251
Browne, John (1596), 482
Brownell, Johane (1590), 108
Brumpstead, Ann (1658), 127
Brumpsted, Thomas (1690), 127
Bullocke, Edward (1621), 129
Burnell, Hester (1664), 273
Campe, John (1630), 399
Carter, John (1650), 133
Charleton, Phillippa (1677), 378
Colman, John (1505), 513
Conyers, John (1604), 393
Corham, John (1586), 133
Dalyber, Robert (1653), 128
Davey, Margaret (1614), 138
Davie, Isabell (1657), 140
John (1576), 137
John (1678), 141
(1728), 141
Lawrence (1601), 138
William (1707), 141
Davies, Dorothie (1634), 253
Davy, John (1693), 141
Robert (1570), 137
Davye, Gilbert (1585), 138
John (1655), 139
Doughtie, Francis (1634), 119
Dyre, William (1690), 143
Eliot, Edward (1596), 390
James (1623), 398
Eliote, John (1612), 395
Eliott, John (1606), 394
Elliot, Roger (1608), 395
Elliott, Austin (1605), 394
Bennett (1622), 396
Nicholas (1618), 396
Phillep (1591), 403
Ellyot, George (1554), 386
Ellyott, Thomas (1557), 389
Elyot, George, (1611), 395
Thomas (1554), 387
Elyott, John (1557), 390
Evered, Raife (1589), 248
Eylleot, Hewgh (1613), 396
Fawne, Dorothy (1666), 264
Luke (1666), 263
Fryer, Richard (1687), 263
Fulalove, Margaret (1629), 121
Goodwyn, Peter (1661), 385
Grave, Elizabeth (1587), 499
Grene, Thomas (1537), 385
Gurdon, Robert (1579), 516
Hacker, John (1654), 274
Hall, John (1644), 373
(1646), 374
William (1596), 108
Hamilton, Andrew (1741), 496

Waters's Genealogical Gleanings in England—
Hampton, Lawrence (1627), 272
Harman, William (1592), 108
Hart, Thomas (1704), 406
Haynes, George (1584), 389
John (1551), 388
Herdson, Anne (1668), 136
Hewett, Thomas (1576), 126
Hext, Edward (1742), 498
Highlord, Katherine (1648), 132
Ingram, Mary (1644), 131
Randolph (1644), 131
Kaye, Matthew (1612), 503
Lancaster, Robert (1685), 500
Lane, Edmond (1604), 481
Lucas, Bridget (1657), 276
Maior, Jerman (1661), 383
Moretoft, Valentine (1641), 382
Morgan, Elizabeth (1633), 267
John (1621), 267
Morley, Robert (1602), 391
Morris, Judith (1645), 118
Mary (1653), 276
Myllett, John (1604), 392
Newell, Jane (1657), 134
Newport, Christofer (1618), 271
Christopher (1618), 270
Northcote, Katherine (1685), 495
Oldfield, John (1657), 265
Owfeild, Katherine (1664), 265
Samuel (1641), 265
Parker, John (1627), 508
Robert (1625), 507
Thomas (1525), 508
Parkins, Elizabeth (1653), 511
Pettus, John (1614), 504
Thomas (1618), 505
Piggott, John (1639), 384
Pinchion, Henry (1630), 253
Pinchon, Edward (1627), 252
John (1573), 246
(1610), 250
Mary (1651), 254
Rose (1599), 249
William (1612), 251
Pole, Anne (1713), 493
Carolus (1731), 493
Dorothy (1651), 491
Jane (1754), 492
John (1708), 492
William (1636), 490
(1742), 494
Poole, William (1587), 489
Pordage, Joshua (1691), 384
Power, Anne (1658), 110
Anthony (1633), 109
Stephen (16 5), 110
Pratt, John (1731), 500
Priaulx, Peter (1686), 274
Pynchon, John (1654), 254
Nichas (1533), 241
William (1662), 255
Pynchyn, Wyllyam (1552), 242
Radcliffe, Anthony (1628), 266
Randell, Margaret (1646), 110
Randolph, Barnard (1583), 481
(1628), 484
Edmond (1654), 486
Edward (1703), 487
John (1628), 485
Thomas (1661), 487
William (1647), 485
Randolphe, Harbert (1604), 483
Isabell (1585), 482
Read, William (1656), 381
Reede, Thomas (1657), 382
Rich, Nathaniel (1636), 267
Rous, Anthony (1555), 515
St. Nicholas, Timothy (1606), 119
Salter, George (1654), 128
Saltonstall, Barnard (1632), 510
Dorothy (1658), 511
Jane (1619), 506
John (1590), 509

Waters's Genealogical Gleanings in England—
Saltonstall—
Mary (1748), 513
Peter (1659), 511
Richard (1601), 501
(1619), 505
(1667), 511
(1688), 512
Samuel (1617), 504
Susan (1612), 502
Scott, John (1692), 379
Scrogges, Edward (1622), 124
Francis (1585), 122
John (1593), 123
Thomas (1589), 123
Scroggs, Ann (1641), 124
Seabright, William (1620), 116
Sewall, William (1624), 109
Sidey, William (1713), 270
Simpson, Anthony (1635), 376
Martin, (1693), 378
Percivall (1616), 375
Simson, Martin (1665), 377
Smith, Elizabeth (1694), 513
Southcot, Humfry (1647), 139
Southcott, Thomas (1621), 139
Spencer, Alice (1543), 242
Daniel (1668), 405
Stanley, Thomas (1607), 124
Tatton, William (1665), 275
Taylor, John (1742), 499
Thorne, William (1650), 496
Tuttie, John (1657), 143
Tutty, William (1640), 142
Ward, Bennett (1742), 496
Webb, Benett (1604), 392
Weston, Jerome (1604), 250
Whetcombe, John (1598), 408
Whitcombe, Symon (1637), 403
White, Edmund (1632), 135
(1674), 136
Wilkinson, Henry (1646), 117
Wilson, Jane (1587), 248
Mary (1662), 135
Robert (1639), 129
Rowland (1649), 133
(1654), 133
Thomas (1582), 248
Wraxhall, Abraham (1657), 374

Wattles, Richard, Query, 468
Weems, Note, 210
Welsh Tract, Settlement of, Query, 77
Wiley, Query, 215
Williams, Query, 77
Wills, Administrations and Abstracts—
See also Waters's Gleanings.
Ballantyne, William (1667), 326
Bragg, Jonathan (1669), 324
Bran, George (1669), 325
Brown, Hugh (1670), 325
Chivers, Abraham (1669), 325
Copp, William (1662), 459
Craze, Richard (1670), 460
Crocum, Francis (1669), 324
Davenport, John (1670), 458
Doble, Tobias (1669), 325
Dunckle, Elnathan (1670), 459
Fisher, Anthony (1670), 459
Frairy, John (1670), 459
French, Jacob (1669), 323
Gay, Hezekiah (1669), 324
Grose, Edmund (1670), 459
Gross, Clement (1669), 326
Hawkins, James (1670), 460
Holdsworth, Joseph (1670), 458
Jonson, Mary (1669), 326
Kirtland, John (1616), 67
Matthews, John (1670), 459
May, John (1670), 460
Miles, Richard (1670), 325
Millard, Thomas (1670), 326
Minot, John (1669), 325
Moor, Joseph (1670), 458
Pepper, John (1670), 458
Phillips, Nicholas (1670), 460
Savel, William (1669), 323
Wardell, William (1670), 458
Willis, Michael (1669), 324
Wood, Nicholas (1670), 457
Woodward, William (1669), 323
Woody, John and Isaac (1670), 327
Wood-Elderkin, Query, 345

THE
NEW-ENGLAND
HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL
REGISTER.

VOL. XLVIII.—JANUARY, 1894.

WHOLE NUMBER, 189.

BOSTON:
PUBLISHED BY THE
NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.
1894.

NEW-ENGLAND
HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL
REGISTER.

JANUARY, 1894.

MEMOIR OF HON. LEVI WOODBURY, LL.D.

By Hon. Charles Levi Woodbury, of Boston.

It was observed by your Committee on Publication that although a memoir of Gov. Woodbury of New Hampshire had been published in the first volume of their Memorial Biographies, yet that the volumes of the Register contained no adequate notice, and the writer was requested to supply a brief capitulation of this gentleman's career. Besides the memoir above referred to, three volumes of the writings, speeches, lectures and judicial opinions of Levi Woodbury were published immediately after his death. The congressional debates in which he participated, the Reports of the United States Supreme Court, Woodbury and Minot's Reports of the Circuit Court, and the documents submitted by the Treasury Department to Congress, will supply much not included in these volumes. His correspondence has not been edited.

Levi Woodbury was born in Francestown, New Hampshire, Dec. 2, 1789. His father, the Hon. Peter Woodbury, in youth had settled there, where he became a successful merchant and farmer. For thirty years he was an active magistrate, justice of the peace and quorum for the county, which he also several times represented in the senate. The family were descendants of John Woodbury, who settled at Cape Ann, 1623–4, and was one of "the Old Planters" who settled Salem, 1626–7, before the Bay Charter was granted. Under the charter government Woodbury was elected a freeman of the Corporation, and several times a deputy of the General Court. He also held many other public employments until his death in 1641. He was one of the five Old Planters to whom 1000 acres was granted in that part of Salem afterwards incorporated as Beverly, where he and his brother William planted and their descendants multiplied.

The descent of Mr. Woodbury in the male line is briefly: John[1] Woodbury; his youngest son Peter,[2] bapt. 19. 2. 1640; his son

Josiah,[3] born June 15, 1682; his son Josiah,[4] born Feb. 16, 1708; his son Peter,[5] born March 28, 1738; his son Peter,[6] born Jan. 17, 1767, who married Mary Woodbury. These last were the parents of Levi.[7] Mary, his mother, was descended from Peter,[2] through his son Peter,[3] born in 1664, whose son Peter,[4] born 1705, was father of James,[5] born 1738, who was father of Mary. James Woodbury, grandfather of Levi, had served in the French war at Lake George, and was also one of the provincial rangers who were with Wolfe the next year at the capture of Quebec. Each grandfather was born in Beverly, and James settled in Narraganset No. 4 (Amherst), in 1765 or '6, on land given him by his father in the part now Mt. Vernon.

As Peter signed a petition in 1770 relative to town affairs in Amherst, he was already living there. He was an ardent rebel, and was a member of Capt. Taylor's company that marched from Amherst in Dec. 1775, to Winter Hill. His name is fifth on the list of those in Amherst who in April, 1776, pledged to resist with arms and fortune the encroachments of the British parliament on American liberty. He was of the legislature who formed the first Constitution of New Hampshire in the name of the people, and was frequently on the Committee of Public Safety. Two of his sons, Levi and Jessie, served in the army and afloat under the flag, and the youngest, Peter, enlisted at the age of thirteen years, but his father stopped it.

James Woodbury was a signer in 1776 of the pledge to resist with arms, also was on committees and other public service during the revolution. The blood of other families of the settlers of Essex County before 1641, through the wives of his ancestors, flowed in his veins; such as Richard and William Dodge, Conant, William Woodbury, Herrick, Batchelders, Osmond Trask, Goodells, &c., also the Ipswich families of Perkins, Rogers, Wade and Burnham. Many also of respected individuals in Massachusetts, Maine and New Hampshire were allied through their descent from females of the Woodbury stock. These facts show that Mr. Woodbury was thoroughly of that early New England stock whose memory the REGISTER seeks to preserve.

The subject of this notice was the second of ten children born to his parents, and was named after his uncle Levi, who had been captured in the privateer *Essex*, and died in Dartmoor prison in England near the close of the revolutionary war. He entered Dartmouth College, was graduated with distinction in 1809, and entered on the study of law, which he pursued under Judge Gould at Litchfield, Conn., Hon. Samuel Dana at Boston, and Hon. Jeremiah Smith at Exeter, N. H. Whilst a student he had acquired considerable local celebrity by speeches and resolutions at war meetings in his native county, and September, 1812, he commenced the practice of law at Francestown with industry and met with success.

Joseph, born June 17, 1691; [illegible] 1708; his son Henry, born [illegible]; his son [illegible] 1767, [illegible] of Sarah. [illegible] Vernon.

At [illegible] 1710 [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

In 1817 he was elected clerk of the Senate, and became one of the trustees under the new act as to Dartmouth College. In course of the same year he was appointed one of the associate justices of the Supreme Court of New Hampshire. In conjunction with Chief Justice Richardson he prepared the first three volumes of the Report of that state.

In 1819 he married Miss Elizabeth W. Clapp, the daughter of the Hon. Asa Clapp of Portland, Maine, and removed his residence to Portsmouth, the old provincial capital of the state. In 1822 he was nominated for governor, and elected,—the vote in the town of his residence being Levi Woodbury 900, all others 34. In June he was inaugurated as governor. In his inaugural he says, "Among the most sacred of those principles my education and political faith have always led me to rank the general diffusion of knowledge, equality of rights, liberty of conscience, and a strict accountability of all public servants." These objects he pursued through his whole public career. In 1823 the New Hampshire Historical Society was formed with Gov. Plumer as president and Mr. Woodbury vice president. Next year he became its president, and always took a great interest in its objects. In 1824 he was defeated for governor, and returned to his profession. In 1825 he was elected from Portsmouth to the legislature, which elected him speaker, and before the close of its session he was elected to the United States Senate. His industry and capacity shown in committees and in debate soon placed him among the most vigorous of the Democratic cohort. On his inauguration Gen. Jackson tendered him the mission to Spain, which he declined. He declined being a candidate for re-election, but a few days after the close of his term he was elected to the state senate. Gen. Jackson re-organized his cabinet in May, 1831, and invited Mr. Woodbury to take the portfolio of the navy department, which he accepted, and entered on its duties. Having served some years on the naval committee, Mr. Woodbury was not unprepared for the duties of the office. He despatched a frigate to chastise the Malays at Quallah Buttoo who had plundered a Salem ship; made a valuable report on the live oak supply of the country, introduced the commuting of the spirit ration of the sailors for money, re-organized the method of alloting service among the officers, revised the Navy regulations, and restrained the power of subordinate officers to inflict punishment on sailors. He visited personally all the navy yards of the United States, and despatched a sloop-of-war to carry Mr. Roberts, the agent, to conclude commercial treaties with Siam and Muscat. He also sent a fleet to Charleston to sustain the custom authorities against the nullifying threats of resistance by some sugar importers, and provided a ship-of-the-line to support our minister, Mr. Nelson, in the Bay of Naples in enforcing demands for indemnity on the Neapolitan government. His plans for the gradual improvement of the navy and for better administration of its affairs were much commended.

The petition of the United States Bank for a re-charter, and the withdrawal of the treasury deposits, raised an intense political excitement. The nomination of Mr. Taney as Secretary of the Treasury was rejected by the Senate. Mr. Woodbury then was nominated for that post, and confirmed without objection; he held the position during the remainder of Gen. Jackson's term, and having been re-appointed by Mr. Van Buren, held it during his administration. During all this time political controversy focused on the fiscal policy of the United States, and the Secretary was consequently the objective point of attack from the opponents of the administration. Any history of the controversy is too long for this article, but it ended with a final divorce of the government from dependence on the banks for keeping its revenues, and the enactment of the sub-treasury system. Before the end of Gen. Jackson's term Mr. Woodbury had the satisfaction of seeing the national debt paid in full. The "specie circular" and "the gold bill" show his efforts to strengthen the specie basis of the country. The distribution of the surplus revenue among the states contrary to his remonstrance, brought on the suspension of the banks in 1837. Deprived of the revenue in their hands, and forbidden by law to use the depreciated paper of the banks, the public credit was in danger, but under his guidance the treasury weathered the storm. "The public credit was maintained without the aid, almost in defiance of the moneyed classes" (R. Rantoul, Jr.). The struggle between fallacies and truth had logically led to the first sub-treasury law, whereby the government kept in its own possession the revenues it collected, and disbursed from its own treasury. It was re-enacted in 1846 as the Independent Treasury, and is still the basis of the treasury system. The use of banks by the treasury, authorized in the war of secession, is practically, but not exclusively, relegated to negotiations concerning loans and war debt. Mr. Woodbury, by remarkable industry and excellent methods of business, was able to give due attention to the numerous miscellaneous subjects in charge of his department, many of which may be seen in some dozen or two volumes of treasury documents emanating during his term. Among these I will refer to a report on the rise and progress of cotton industry in the United States, and to another on the losses sustained from banks and bank paper.

In 1838 he was offered and declined the chief justiceship of New Hampshire. In 1840 Mr. Van Buren was defeated for re-election, and in the winter after New Hampshire elected Mr. Woodbury to the United States Senate. So on his retirement from the cabinet he began his term March 4, 1841, as senator. A question was informally submitted to him whether he had not lost his residence in New Hampshire by his absence on public business and thus become ineligible. He prepared and showed senators a brief on the point, which they considered conclusive, and no motion was made in the

[illegible]

[illegible]

senate, nor has the point again been mooted. An extra session of Congress was called, when Mr. Woodbury at once took ground against the charges made on the late administration, and the new policy projected in the finances with such thorough information and logical force as materially aided to renew the confidence of the defeated democracy. The plans to re-charter a United States bank were vetoed by President Tyler, and the democrats appealed to the people to repeal what else the Whigs had enacted. The campaign of 1844 opened on the old issues, and on the annexation of Texas, which he had supported in the senate and advocated before the people. The democrats were successful, and President Polk tendered the mission to the Court of St. James to Mr. Woodbury, which for family reasons he declined. On leaving the cabinet Mr. Woodbury had resumed the practice of law, travelling the circuit in the vacations of Congress, as was the habit of the leading lawyers of New Hampshire.

In August, 1845, Mr. Justice Story resigned from the bench of the supreme court, and Mr. Woodbury was appointed to succeed that distinguished jurist. He accepted, and held all the courts of the Fall circuit. He was confirmed by the senate on its assembling. His remarkable industry and great powers of tracing a legal principle through many precedents and analogies now found a new and fertile field. His decisions in the circuit court can be found in the three volumes of Woodbury and Minot's Reports. In the supreme court his opinions are reported in from four to eleven Howard's reports. His contributions to constitutional law, to questions of admiralty jurisdiction, conflicts of state and federal jurisdiction, and the limits of executive power, were important, but in every branch of law his opinions show judicious discrimination of the true principle involved in the issue before him.

Mr. Woodbury's labors told on his iron frame, and though ill he completed the Spring circuit of 1851, and after delivering before Trinity College, Hartford, an address July 31, he returned home hoping that mental rest and exercise on his farm would bring back his usual health; but in vain, and the absent members of his family were summoned to his side. He died Sept. 4, 1851.

Demonstrations of regret at his loss came from his fellow citizens and from the bar of his native state, from the circuit court he had presided over, from the circuit court of New York, and that of Pennsylvania and many others, and from the supreme court at Washington. The judges of the supreme court and the leaders of the bar bore witness to his courteous patience on the bench, to his ability, integrity and professional learning. It would exceed the limits of this article to repeat all that was eloquently said by distinguished leaders of all parties in commendation of the deceased, but I may be pardoned for referring to some special characteristics they commemorated without repeating the universal testimony they bear to his industry, ability, learning and integrity.

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

In the Supreme Court at Washington, Hon. J. J. Crittenden, attorney general, in offering the resolutions of the bar, said:

> Judge Woodbury was a man who for a long series of years occupied a most conspicuous position. The continued confidence reposed in him by his country, and the numerous honors which he shared, all testify to his greatness, and will be his noblest monument. * * * Judge Woodbury was a man who wore his honors, great as they were, meekly, and it was his distinguishing merit that he thought much less of them than of the duties they entailed.

Chief Justice Taney replied:

> His life had been passed mainly in the public service before he became a member of this court. And in the various and important offices, judicial and political, to which he had been appointed, he was always found equal to the duties imposed upon him, and never failed to distinguish himself by the extent and accuracy of his information upon every subject connected with his official duties, or upon which he was at any time called upon to act. * * * We all feel we have lost an able, upright and learned associate, and most truly and sincerely deplore his death.

In the New York Circuit Court Mr. J. Prescot Hall moved, and the Hon. Benjamin F. Butler, United States attorney general under Presidents Jackson and Van Buren, seconded the resolutions of the bar. Mr. Justice Nelson replied:

> He was truly an able and painstaking judge. Patient if possible to a fault in listening to the arguments and authorities of counsel; and what is of equal if not higher merit, indefatigable in weighing the arguments and searching out the authorities referred to, so that counsel might be sure the client could have the benefit of them in the investigations and judgment of the court. * * * The private virtues and worth of the deceased were as exalted as his public character. Remarkable for the kindness of his disposition and amiability of temper, his intercourse with his brethren of the bench and bar was most agreeable and pleasant, ever ready to extend courtesy and respect where it was due, and especially guarded at all times against uttering an offensive word that might wound the feelings of an associate.

Mr. J. Prescott Hall, Mr. Butler, late attorney general of the United States, and Judge Betts of the District Court also were among the speakers.

In Pennsylvania Mr. George M. Dallas, seconding the resolutions presented by Mr. Ashmead, said:

> He had uniformly exhibited talents of the most solid and brilliant character, accompanied with unvarying purity of moral purpose, and adorned by an unfading glow of true patriotism; such a citizen as Levi Woodbury was invaluable to any country, and he felt pride and pleasure in being permitted even briefly to bear his testimony to his merit.

Mr. Justice Grier, with whom was Judge Kane, replied:

> The country has lost a most able and learned judge, a pattern of assiduity

in the performance of his public duties, and the members of this court have to lament the loss of a beloved companion and brother.

Chief Justice Shaw presided over the bar meeting in Massachusetts. The resolutions, after expressing their opinion on his character and ability, proceed:

> That in recalling the prominent traits of Judge Woodbury's public and private character we cannot forget the unvarying kindness which distinguished his intercourse with the members of this bar, nor the exact and ready attention to the slightest call of official or personal duty, which enabled him in the passage of every day to contribute something to the service of his fellow men.

At the proceedings in Belknap County, N. H., the Hon. Lyman B. Walker moved, and Gen. Franklin Pierce seconded the resolves. Hon. John J. Gilchrist, the Chief Justice, said:

> The patient industry, the self-devotion, the determination to do his duty which he brought to the discharge of his various official responsibilities, are known to us all. The vigor in debate, the powerful reasoning which he brought to bear upon the important subjects that came before him both as an advocate and a senator, his consistent and unvarying fidelity to his political principles, and his dignified bearing, will long be remembered, not only in his own state but by the American people.

An appreciative, sympathetic and eloquent tribute to his memory was the eulogy of Hon. Robert Rantoul, Jr., delivered at Portsmouth at the request of the city government, where all is so well said it is difficult to select an extract, but Mr. Rantoul was a cherished friend and understood him. I cite the closing paragraph:

> He believed the world to be upon the whole a good world, and worthy of its Maker; but he would not have so believed if he had not recognized in it what is its best quality, its capacity for improvement; this, which is sometimes the only consolation for the philanthropist grieving over the vice and misery around him, was the inspiring fact ever present in his thoughts, and impelling him in his exertions to assist the improvement and promote the progress in whose indefinite development the hopes of all good men centre. Without indulging in sanguine visions of the sudden transformation of man and society which the nature of man makes impossible to be realized, and which the wisdom of experience repudiates, he believed in what experience demonstrates—progress. He rejoiced in past progress; he felt and realized a present continuing progress. He trusted and confided in a future and indefinite progress. For this he struggled and toiled; to this he sacrificed ease and pleasure and health, and at last life itself, in the protracted martyrdom of overtasked powers, strained till the strings of life were broken in the service of his fellow men. In this as in all things, he lived quite up to the doctrine which it is so much easier to preach than to practise, the doctrine of the illustrious school to which he belonged, in which Jefferson, Madison, Langdon and Jackson were exemplars, that a statesman owes all his powers to his country.

Mr. Woodbury's taste for science had early led him to form col-

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

lections of the botany and mineralogy of his native state; to these he afterwards added conchology. He delivered many public lectures before the National Institute and various college and historical societies, in which his earnest desire to promote progress, self-knowledge and independence of opinion among his countrymen, is manifest. His eulogy on Gen. Jackson in 1845 showed a high appreciation of that remarkable man, formed through years of confidential intercourse.

In his eulogy Mr. Rantoul referred to the confidence of the democratic party in Mr. Woodbury, although he was withdrawn from politics, and continued:

> It is only a very few months since his native state of New Hampshire in full convention of the prevailing party here, again unanimously presented Mr. Woodbury's name for the presidency, and it is no disparagement to other eminent men who may have been thought to deserve the honors and to be competent to discharge the duties of that high station, to say that no event was more probable than his election to succeed the present incumbent in that office.

A summary of his speeches and views would not be appropriate here. I will say that the Compromises of 1850 received his warm support, as tending to preserve the Union he loved from perils he clearly foresaw. In the matter of religious liberty and toleration, won in New Hampshire in 1819 after twenty years of conflict, by repealing the power of towns to settle ministers and tax the minority for their support, when governor he avowed his adhesion to the new liberty. Again in 1848 he invoked in a letter the same principles in behalf of a charter for the College of the Holy Cross at Worcester, and again in 1850 in the New Hampshire Constitutional Convention he sought to remove constitutional disabilities from Catholics, which at a later day was accomplished.

Mr. Woodbury had a pleasing and flexible voice, and was a ready and impressive speaker at the bar, in the senate, before the people, and on the bench, placing less reliance on the flowers of oratory than on the logical array of the facts he wished to impress. "He was courteous in debate," remarks Mr. Rantoul. "He never allowed political prejudices to poison the sanctity of private intercourse."

The domestic life of Mr. Woodbury was singularly happy. At home he loved to have his family about him even when at work. Mrs. Woodbury always made her parlors attractive, and he joined in their social life more than would be expected. His wife and children survived him. The children were: Charles Levi; Mary Elizabeth, who married Judge Montgomery Blair, subsequently postmaster general under President Lincoln; Frances A., who married A. H. Lowery, Esq., of New York; Virginia L., who married Hon. G. V. Fox, assistant secretary of the navy under President Lincoln, and Ellen C. de Q., unmarried.

The engraving which illustrates this article is taken from a bust of

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

Mr. Woodbury made when he was Secretary of the Treasury. The bust was modeled by a young Vermont man, a self-taught genius, then at the threshold of art, seeking some recognition among the public men at Washington, but who soon became the celebrated sculptor, Hiram Powers.

INSCRIPTIONS AT NORFOLK, VA.

Communicated by **Edward W. James**, Esq., of Norfolk, Va.

The following inscriptions taken from Cedar Grove Cemetery, Norfolk, Va., may prove of interest to New Englanders and persons of New England descent.

In memory of Cap^t Life Holden, a native of Shrewsbury, Mass., and for more than thirty years a resident of this City, who departed this life Feb. 25th, 1844, aged 60. It is sown in corruption, it is raised in incorruption.

Sacred to the Memory of Julia Ann Bryant, who was Born at Providence, R. I. June 17th 1803; And Died in Norfolk Va June 9th 1845, Aged 42 years.
Jesus said unto her, I am the resurrection and the life: he that believeth in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live. John xi. Chap. 25 ver

In Memory of John Padelford, Born in Taunton, Mass. Dec. 6, 1796: Died Aug. 25, 1826. Amiable and bland in his manners, generous and just in his dealings, he won the affectionate regard of all who knew him.

Memory of Porteous Deming, a native of West Milton Vermont, who departed this life, Novr 12th, 1833, in the 29th year of his age.
Not youthful bloom, nor manly strength. could shield him from thy sting O! Death, nor love's most fond endearing ties, restrain his spirit from the skies.

Erected by his only surviving Son, To the memory of Stephen Harris, a native of Boston Mass, but for the last 36 years previous to his death a citizen of this Borough, where he died on the 26th day of October, 1836.

Charles L. Brockwell, Born in Lyme Connecticut, Dec: 31st 1802, Died Feb. 12th 1848.

Raised to the memory of Martha P. Fobes, consort of Alpheus Fobes, Jun. She was born at Taunton Mass, and died in this Borough, June 6, 1833, aged 33 years & 4 months. She lived a christian and died in triumph. Blessed are the dead who die in the Lord.

Our Mother Mrs Mary Clarke. Born in Portsmouth, N. H., June 9, 1792; Died in Norfolk, Va., May 28, 1868.
Christ in me, the hope of glory.

Mrs Ellen M. McMath, Born in Portsmouth N. H. Mar 29th, 1824 Died in Norfolk, Va., June 7, 1852.

Sacred to the memory of Warren Ketchum, who departed this life Sept. 3rd 1844 Aged 43 years. A native of Vermont but for the last eight years a resident of this City How sweet O Lord is death to me Since death will bring my soul to thee.

[illegible]

INSCRIPTIONS AT NORFOLK, VA.

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

Sacred to the memory of Sylvanus Crockett son of Jonathan & Catharine Crockett, of Thomaston Maine, who died at Norfolk Va, on board schooner *Corro*, Oct. 7, 1844.

NOYES INSCRIPTION AND MEMORANDA.

By James Atkins Noyes, A.B., Ph.B., of Cambridge, Mass.

A photograph of the light-brown stone tablet which covers the remains of Rev. James Noyes in the ancient Palmer burying ground upon a sloping hill on the east side of Wequetequoc Cove, midway between Stonington, Connecticut, and Westerly, Rhode Island, is reproduced in fac-simile on the opposite page.

Rev. James Noyes was a son of Rev. James Noyes of Newbury, Mass., and grandson of Rev. William Noyes, rector of Cholderton, Co. Wilts., England. He was born in Newbury, Mass., 11 March, 1639–40; was graduated at Harvard College, 1659; ordained 10 Sept. 1674, as the first minister of Stonington, Conn.; married 11 Sept. 1674, Dorothy, daughter of Thomas and Anna (Lord) Stanton. Rev. James Noyes was one of the founders of Yale College.

The photograph was taken in 1889 under the direction of Judge Richard A. Wheeler of Stonington, Conn. The tablet was recut before the photograph was taken.* George W. Marshall, LL.D., Rouge Croix, Heralds' College, London, says that the only Noy–Noye–Noyes arms recorded are those of William Noy of Buryan, Co. Cornwall, England, who died 1593, and whose grandson was William Noy, Attorney General to Charles I. These arms were granted by Robert Cooke, Clarencieux, and the blazon is as follows:†

Coat—Azure 3 crosses botony in bend Argent.

Crest—On a chapeau Azure turned up Ermine a dove Argent in the beak an olive branch Vert.

The epitaph was written by Rev. Eliphalet Adams, Harvard College 1694, who died 1753; pastor in 1720 of the First Congregational Church, New London, Conn. The original draft was in 1889 in the Sunday School Library Room of the First Congregational Church, Stonington, Conn.‡

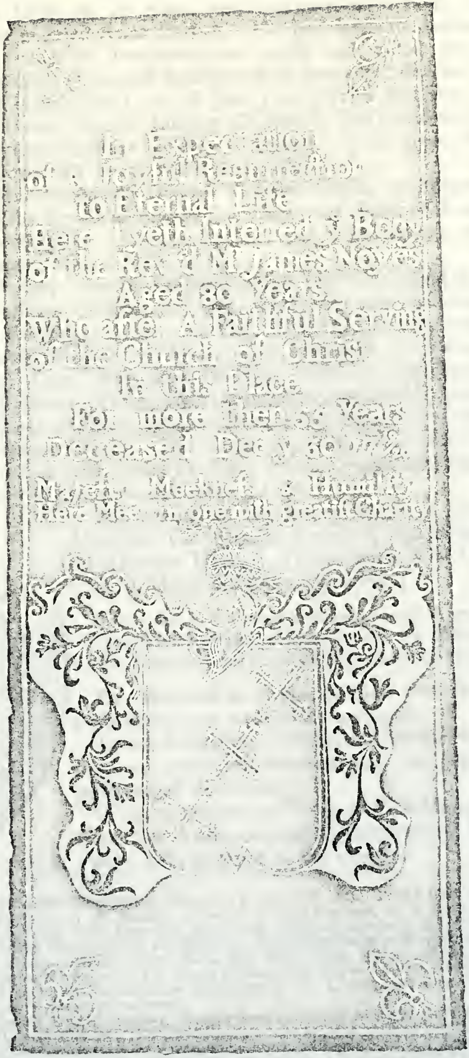
Rev. William Noyes, rector of Cholderton, Co. Wilts., Eng. (a town 11 miles from Salisbury), matriculated at University College,

---

* These arms appear to be wrongfully assumed by this branch of the family. Also the bend here is reversed, probably a mistake of the stone cutter.

† This blazoning differs from that in Vivian's Visitation of Cornwall and Burke's General Armory; but is that on record in the Heralds' College, London.

‡ *References.*—Heraldic Journal, Boston, 1866. Vol. II., p. 84. New-England Historical and Genealogical Register, Vol. XIII., pp. 26–189. Caulkins's History of New London, Conn., p. 285. Wheeler's Hist. First Church, Stonington, Conn., p. 294. Ed. E. Salisbury's Family Hist. and Gen., Vol. I., Pt. 1, pp. xvii., 262, 265, 316, 339; Vol. III., supplement, Pedigree Charts, *Lord*, V., VI. Sibley's Harvard Graduates, Vol. II., p. 45.

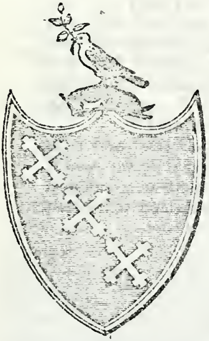


In Expectation
of a Joyful Resurrection
to Eternal Life
Here Lyeth Interred ye Body
of the Revd Mr James Noyes
Aged 80 Years
who after A Faithful Serving
of the Church of Christ
In this Place
For more then 55 Years
Deceased Decr ye 30 1719.
Mercy Meekness & Humility
Here Met in one with Heavenly Charity

Oxford, 15 Nov. 1588, æ. 20 years, and was graduated B.A. 31 May, 1592. He married Anne Parker. He died intestate before 30 April, 1622, when an Inventory was made and widow app. adm. 28 May, 1622. (Court of Archdeacon of Sarum). She bur. at Cholderton, 7 March, 1657, æ. 82 yrs. (per Parish Register). Her will is at Somerset House, London (Wootton, 130), and mentions sons James and Nicholas in New England. Will made 18 March, 1655, proved 21 April, 1658, at London.

Their sons, Rev. James and Deacon Nicholas Noyes, in March, 1633, embarked for New England in the *Mary and John* of London, with their cousin Rev. Thomas Parker, and were among the settlers of Newbury, Mass., May, 1635.

Rev. James Noyes, born in England about 1608; matriculated at Brasenose College, Oxford, 22 Aug. 1627, but was not graduated; died at Newbury, Mass., 22 Oct. 1656, æ. 48; married 1633, Sara, eldest daughter of Mr. Joseph Brown of Southampton, Co. Hants, Eng. She died 13 Sept. 1691, at Newbury, Mass. His will made 17 Oct. 1656, proved 26 Nov. 1656, mentions wife Sara and children, brother Deacon Nicholas Noyes and cousin Rev. Thomas Parker. Inventory of estate amounting to £657 11s. 4d. Her will made 11 Nov. 1681, proved 29 Sept. 1691. Inventory of estate amounted to £1108.[*]



The branch of the Noyes family of East Mascalls, Co. Sussex, England, represented by Thomas Herbert Noyes, B.A. Ch. Ch. Oxford, claim the following arms :[†]

Coat—Azure 3 crosses crosslet in bend Argent.
Crest—On a chapeau Gules turned up Ermine a dove Argent in the beak an olive branch Vert.

Dr. Marshall is of the opinion that these arms have been wrongfully assumed.

In the Visitation of Berks at Heralds' College, *no arms are entered* with the partial pedigree of this family.

A cut of the arms of Noyes of East Mascalls from the Archæological Collections of Co. Sussex, 1857, vol. ix., page 340, is given in the margin.

---

[*] *References.*—Registrum Universitatis, Oxon, II., p. 166; III., 171. P. 565 Hist. Newbury, Co. Berks., England, by W. Money. Founders of New England, by S. G. Drake, p. 68. Old New Eng. Traits, by G. Lunt, App. II. and III. Mather's Magnalia, Ed. 1853-5, Vol. I., p. 484. Coffin's Newbury, 15, 23, 312, 356. Reminiscences of a Nonagenarian, by S. A. Emery, p. 114. Savage's Gen. Dict., Vol. III., p. 296, Noyes. Reg., xli., 64, Will of Widow Anne Noyes; xlii., 403, Burial of Mrs. Anne Noyes. Parish Notes, by Rev. E. P. Barrow, rector of Cholderton in 1889, page 8. N. Y. Gen. and Biog. Rec., xx., p. 66, 139.—Foster's Alumni Oxonienses.

[†] *References.*—Burke's General Armory, Burke's Landed Gentry of Great Britain and Ireland, Walford's County Families, Fairbairn's Crests of the families of Great Britain and Ireland, Lower's Patronymica Britannica, Archæological Collections of Co. Sussex, England, Notes and Queries, London.—2d series, Vol. ii., 169–478; 2d series, Vol. vii., 35; 4th series, Vol. i., 390–566; 4th series, Vol. ii., 13–587. The Genealogist, Vol. vi., 1852, p. 67.

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

EXCISE ON BREAD IN BOSTON IN 1734.

Communicated by the late JEREMIAH COLBURN, A.M., of Brookline, Mass.

THE following petition of the Bakers of Boston, October, 1734,[*] the original of which is presented by me to the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, will, I think, interest the readers of the REGISTER.

SUFFOLK ss. To the Selectmen of the Town of Boston.

The Petition of us the Subscribers Bakers
of Loaf bread within the said Town.

Humbly Sheweth—

That your petitioners for Maney years past have Laboured under great discouragement with respect to the Assize on bread, and have lately laid a true State of our Case before you, Since which on the last day of January last, you were pleased to Agree on a New Assize of bread, whereby we apprehend we have not Suitable Encouragement, especially when we Consider that Faggotts, Labour, Yeast &c^{a}. is Considerable dearer than formerly.

That your petitioners humbly apprehend if the Assize of Bread was to be Sett here in Boston, as it is in England, it would be upon the most just footting, which method of regulating such Assize is demonstrated, in a Book Entitled, "An Exact Abridgement of all the Statutes in force and use, from Magna Charta 9. H. 3^{d}. to the beginning of the Reign of King George. Vol 1. page 120.

Wherefore your petitioners humbly pray you would take the affair into your Consideration, and make an allowance for the difference of Wheat, which is one fifth part. it being most Certain that the Wheat in England is as much above Sixty pounds ⅌ Bushell, as our Wheat here is above fifty pounds ⅌ Bushell.

And your petitioners as in duty bound Shall
Ever pray &c^{a}.

JOHN HARROD
W^{m} SPEAKMAN
GRAFTON FEVERYEAR.
In behalf of y^{e} Rest.

P.S. We have Seen y^{e} Book above Mentiond and there it expresly Says Averdupoys weight in the Table.

Of the signers of this petition, William Speakman was one of the first wardens of Trinity Church; and land for that church was purchased of him.[†]

---

[*] Bakers were ordered to stamp their loaves "with the first and last letters of their names." The weight of bread was prescribed as follows: "The penny white loaf, 3 oz. 5 dw.; wheaten, 4 oz. 15 dw.; household, 6 oz. 10 dw.; sixpenny wheaten loaf, 1 lb. 13 oz. 13 dw."—*Drake's Hist. of Boston*, p. 599.

[†] "April 25, 1728. Land was at this time purchased of William Speakman at the corner of Summer-Street and Bishop's-alley, now Hawley Street."—*Drake*, p. 583.

THE SWORDS OF WASHINGTON.

By Col. Thornton A. Washington, of Washington, D. C.

In an appropriate receptacle, in the library of the Department of State, may be seen the veritable "Battle Sword" worn by General Washington, first as a colonel in the Continental service of Virginia, and afterwards as Commander in Chief of the Army during the entire period of our Revolutionary struggle.

A manuscript history of the sword lies upon it, from which the following extract was transcribed by the writer:

> To each of my nephews, William Augustine Washington, George Lewis, George Steptoe Washington, Bushrod Washington and Samuel Washington, I give one of the swords or cutteaux of which I may die possessed, and they are to chuse in the order they are named. These swords are accompanied with an injunction not to unsheath them for the purpose of shedding blood, except it be for self defence or in the defense of their Country and its rights, and in the latter case, to keep them unsheathed and prefer falling with them in their hands to the relinquishment thereof.
>
> This sword was received under the foregoing provision of General Washington's will, by Samuel Washington, and was presented to the United States by his son Samuel T. Washington, Feb. 7, 1843, through the Honorable George W. Summers, member of Congress from Virginia.

The sword whose history is referred to in the above extract, is a handsome, well preserved blade, and is what is known in military parlance as a straight sabre, showing but a slight deviation from a right line. It has a fine hilt, unprotected by a guard, unless a slight "S" shaped piece of metal between the hilt and blade may be so regarded. The hilt is wrapped alternately with bright steel ribbon, and some green material, probably a species of shagreen.

The writer has taken the pains to make a careful examination of the proceedings of Congress in connection with this matter as reported in the Congressional Globe, Vol. 12, 1842–3, Library House of Representatives, and is happy in being able to assert that the record appears to bear indisputable evidence that in the matter of the presentation and gift, both parties were actuated by motives purely patriotic and disinterested.

House of Representatives.
Tuesday, Feb. 8, 1843.

* * * * * * *

Mr. G. W. Summers now rose and addressed the House, viz:

"Mr. Speaker, Samuel T. Washington, a citizen of Kanawha County in the Commonwealth of Virginia, and one of my constituents, has honored me with the commission of presenting, in his name, and on his behalf, to

the Congress of the United States, and through that body to the people of the United States * * * * the sword worn by George Washington, first as Colonel in the Colonial Service of Virginia, in Forbes' campaign against the French and Indians, and afterwards during the whole period of the war of Independence, as Commander in Chief of the American Army.

It is a plain cutteaux, or hanger, with a green hilt and silver guard. On the upper ward of the scabbard is engraven 'J. Bailey, Fishkill.' It is accompanied by the buckskin belt and clasp, whereon are engraven the letters 'G. W.' and the figures '1757.' These are all of the plainest workmanship, but substantial and in keeping with the man and the times to which they belonged.

The history of this sword is perfectly authentic, and leaves no shadow of doubt as to its identity." * * * *

Here the speaker quoted the item already given, of General Washington's will bequeathing the swords, and resumed:

"In the disposition of the swords among the 5 nephews therein enumerated, the one now presented fell to the lot of *Samuel Washington*, the devisee last named in the clause of the will which I have read.

This gentleman, who died a few years since, in the county of Kanawha, and who was the father of Samuel T. Washington, the donor, I knew well. I have often seen this sword in his possession and received from him the following account of the manner in which it became his property in the division made among the devisees.

He says he knew it to have been the side arms of General Washington during the Revolutionary War, not that used on occasions of parade and reviews; but the constant *service sword* of the great Chief; that he had himself seen General Washington wear this identical sword (he presumed for the last time), when in 1794 he reviewed the Virginia and Maryland forces, then concentrated at Cumberland, under command of General Lee, and destined to coöperate with the Pennsylvania and New Jersey troops, then assembled at Bedford, in suppressing what has been called 'the Whiskey insurrection.'

General Washington was at that time President of the United States, and as such, Commander in Chief of the U. S. Army. It was known that it was his intention to lead the army in person on that occasion had he found it necessary, and he went to Bedford and Cumberland prepared for that event. * * * *

Samuel Washington held the position of Captain at that time himself and served in the campaign, many of the incidents of which he has related to me.

He was anxious to obtain this particular sword and preferred it to all the others, among which was the ornamented and costly present of the great Frederick.

At the time of the division among the nephews, without intimating what his preference was, he jocosely remarked, 'that inasmuch as he was the only one of them who had participated in military service, they ought to permit him to take choice.' This suggestion was met in the same spirit in which it was made, and the choice being awarded him, he chose this, the plainest and intrinsically the least valuable of any, simply because it was the 'battle sword.'

I am also in possession of the most satisfactory evidence, furnished by Colonel George C. Washington, of Georgetown, the nearest male relative of General Washington now living, as to the identity of this sword. His

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

information was derived from his father, William Augustine Washington, the devisee first named in the clause of the will I have just read, from his uncle the late Judge Bushrod Washington, of the Supreme Court, and Major Lawrence Lewis, the acting executor of General Washington's will, all of whom concur in the sentiment that the true *service sword* was that selected by Captain Samuel Washington.

It remained in this gentleman's possession, until his death, esteemed by him the most precious memento of his illustrious kinsman. It then became the property of his son, who, animated by that patriotism which so characterised 'the father of his country,' has consented that such a relic ought not to be appropriated by an individual citizen, and instructed me, his representative, to offer it to the Nation, to be preserved in its public depositories as the common property of all."

* * * * * * * *

Mr. Adams then rose to submit a resolution and made an eloquent speech thereon, viz:

"Mr. Speaker, I submit the following joint resolution:

Resolved by the Senate and House of Representatives in Congress assembled, that the thanks of Congress be presented to Samuel T. Washington of Kanawha County, Virginia, for the present of the sword, used by his illustrious relation, George Washington, in the military career of his early youth, in the seven years war, and throughout the war of our national independence. * * * *

That these precious relics are hereby accepted in the name of the Nation; that they be deposited for safe keeping in the Department of State of the United States, and that a copy of this resolution, signed by the President of the Senate and the Speaker of the House of Representatives, be transmitted to the said Samuel T. Washington.

Received, unanimously adopted and returned to the House of Representatives where it was also unanimously adopted."

An eloquent speech was also made in the Senate on the occasion by Senator Archer of Virginia.

It was resolved also by the House that 20,000 copies of the entire proceedings on the occasion be printed for distribution.

Mr. Briggs, House of Representatives, begged permission to amend the journal before that resolution was agreed to. He begged to move an amendment to the journal by the addition of the following letter of Mr. Samuel T. Washington to Mr. Summers, accompanying the sword and cane which was yesterday presented to Congress:

Coals Mouth, Kenawha Co., Va..
Jan. 9, 1843.

My dear Sir:

With this you will receive the war sword of my grand-uncle, General George Washington, and the gold-headed cane bequeathed to him by Doctor Benjamin Franklin.

These interesting relics I wish to be presented through you, my dear Sir, to the Congress of the United States on behalf of the Nation.

Congress shall dispose of them as may seem appropriate, and best calculated to keep in memory the character and services of those two illustrious founders of our Republic.

I am, Sir, with esteem, yours,
SAMUEL T. WASHINGTON.

To Hon. George W. Summers,
House of Representatives.

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

My dear sir:

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

The motion to amend was agreed to, and the resolution of the gentleman from Virginia was agreed to.

The relics referred to in this joint resolution were the sword of Washington and the gold-headed cane left to him by Doctor Franklin, which was also presented to Congress on the same occasion by Samuel T. Washington, but that portion of Mr. Summers's speech relating to the cane was not quoted, as this article was intended to be confined to the swords.

Concerning the final disposition of the four remaining swords, the authentic records are as follows:

The sword left by General Washington to his nephew, William Augustine Washington, son of his half brother Augustine, and who by the terms of the will had the first choice, was left by him to his son, the Honorable George Corbin Washington, of Georgetown, D. C., and by him to his son Col. Lewis William Washington of "Belleview," near Halltown, Jefferson County, W. Va., and the same who was captured by John Brown's men at the time of his notorious raid upon Harper's Ferry in 1859.

The sword which was left by General Washington to his nephew Judge Bushrod Corbin Washington, and who had the fourth choice, also passed into the possession of the above-named Col. Lewis William Washington. See extracts from the will of the Hon. George Corbin Washington, deceased, of which the original is of record in the office of Register of Wills, at Rockville, Montgomery County, Maryland.

* * * * * * * *

"I give and bequeathe to my said son, Lewis William Washington, the sword of General George Washington, devised to me by my father (Col. William Augustine Washington), and also the sword and pistol (one of them being lost) of the said General George Washington, devised to me by my uncle Bushrod Washington."

Will proven July 24, 1854, at Rockville, Montgomery County, Maryland.

Extract from Judge Bushrod Corbin Washington's will:

"14th Item. The sword left to me by General George Washington, I give to the aforesaid George C. Washington, under the same injunction that it was left to me."

In order to make the history of the last two above-mentioned swords complete, the writer addressed Major James Barroll Washington, son of the late Col. Lewis William Washington, now associated with the Baltimore & Ohio R. R. Co., at Pittsburg, and received a prompt reply. As his letter fully covers the question in point, it is here submitted entire, in so far as it relates to the history of the swords:

The mention of [illegible] from Virginia to Maryland.

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] the office of Register of Wills, at Rockville, Montgomery County, Maryland.

* * * * * * * *

"I give and bequeath to my [illegible] Washington [illegible]

Will proved [illegible] Montgomery County, Maryland.

Extract from John Dashiel Curtis Washington's Will.

"[illegible] Washington [illegible] that it [illegible]

In order to make this history of the [illegible] Washington [illegible] of the records:

Pittsburg, Jan. 3, 1893.

My dear Cousin:

I am in receipt of your letter of the 31st ultimo, * * * * *

The swords of General Washington, of which you write, as having been inherited by my father, came into his possession in 1854, as bequests from his father.

One was the sword sent by Frederick the Great of Prussia, to General Washington, with the complimentary address, "From the oldest General in Europe to the greatest in the world."

My great-grand-father, William Augustine Washington, being given by the General's will the first choice of the swords, selected this one.

This sword was taken by a raiding party of John Brown's men from my father's house near Harper's Ferry in 1859, and delivered to John Brown, who wore it until his capture by the U. S. Marines, when my father recovered it. In 1871 it was sold with other Washington relics to the State of New York, and was placed in the State Library at Albany, where, I believe, it now is.

The other sword, inherited through Judge Bushrod Washington, was the one known as the General's mourning sword and was worn by him upon funeral occasions. All its mountings are black, while the hilt of the other one is of cut and polished steel, giving the appearance of having been studded with diamonds.

The mourning sword, after my father's death in 1871, was given by his widow to her son, my half-brother, and I think is still in his possession * * * and I have no doubt he will gladly give you any further information about it.

* * * * * * * *

Far from having any objection to your using my name in connection with these matters, I think it would add to the authenticity of their history to give the source from which the information was obtained.

* * * * * * * *

Very sincerely, your friend and relation,
J. B. Washington.

A letter of later date than the above, from Mrs. Ella B. Washington, widow of the late Col. Lewis William Washington, fully corroborates, if such a thing were considered necessary, the above facts as related by Major James Barroll Washington. The "mourning sword" is still in the possession of her son, Mr. William de Hurtbern Washington, now (1893) residing in New York City.

General Washington's nephew, George Lewis, son of his only sister, Betty (Washington) Lewis, who married Col. Fielding Lewis, of Fredericksburg, Va., was the second name mentioned in that clause of General Washington's will devising the swords.

The writer is fortunate in having before him an article which appeared in the Baltimore American newspaper of April 23, 1889, giving an account of an interview had with the Honorable James T. Bristoe of Maryland, formerly Secretary of State, which has every appearance of truthfulness, and in which is related quite a number of historical facts in relation to this sword. From it the following extract is made:

"The children of Colonel Fielding Lewis and his wife, Betty, the only sister of General Washington, were Fielding. George, Elizabeth, Lawrence, Robert and Howell. To his nephew George Lewis, General Washington, in his will, bequeathed one of his swords. The bequest was in these words: [Here appears in full that item of the will relating to the swords.] Major Lewis died in 1821. During his life time he gave the sword bequeathed to him to his eldest son, Samuel. This Samuel Lewis had 4 sons and 2 daughters and he bequeathed the sword to his eldest son George W. Lewis, a prominent lawyer of Westmoreland County, Virginia. In his early life, his youngest brother Henry Howell Lewis, now of Baltimore City, Maryland, being then in the United States Navy, and the only military member of the family, having expressed an earnest desire to possess the sword of Washington, in a spirit of generosity he gave it to him, and afterwards by his last will and testament confirmed the gift."

It would appear that Mr. Henry Howell Lewis, who died in Baltimore, Maryland, March 17, 1893, must have given this sword to his daughter, Miss Virginia Tayloe Lewis, several years prior to his death, as the following copy of a bill introduced into the Senate by Mr. Evarts of New York, March 31, 1888, would indicate:

A Bill

Authorizing and directing the Secretary of War to purchase from Miss Virginia Tayloe Lewis a sword of Washington.

Whereas, General George Washington, by the provisions of his will, bequeathed to certain of his relatives the several swords of which he died possessed; and

Whereas, among these is the sword which is of exceeding historic value, as that worn by him upon the occasion of resigning his commission at Annapolis, and at his public receptions while President: *Therefore,*

Be it Enacted by the Senate and House of Representatives of the United States of America in Congress Assembled, that the Secretary of War be and is hereby authorized and directed to purchase from Miss Virginia Tayloe Lewis, a direct descendant of George Lewis, the devisee under the said will, she being the present owner, the said sword, for the sum of twenty thousand dollars; and that such sum be paid out of any money in the Treasury not otherwise appropriated, and when so purchased, the same to be deposited in the State Department.

As final action was not taken by Congress upon this bill introduced by Senator Evarts, it is presumed that the sword is still (1893) in Miss Lewis's possession.

George Steptoe Washington of Harewood, Virginia, now in Jefferson County, W. Va., second child of Col. Samuel Washington, oldest full brother of General Washington by his fourth wife Ann (Steptoe) Washington, by the terms of the will had the third choice of the five swords. After his decease the sword selected by him passed into the possession of his son William Temple Washington, who owned a handsome and valuable estate adjoining "Harewood," called "Meg Willie."

A few years prior to the late civil war, Mr. William T. Washington removed with his family from Jefferson County, Virginia, to [illegible] General Washington [illegible]

[illegible] Mr. [illegible] Washington [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] Washington [illegible]

[illegible] Washington [illegible]

[illegible] General Washington [illegible]

[illegible] Washington, of [illegible], Virginia, [illegible] General Washington [illegible] Washington [illegible]

[illegible] Mr. William [illegible] Washington [illegible] County, Virginia, [illegible] the vicinity of Falmouth, nearly opposite to the town of Fredericksburg, on the Rappahannock River.

After the beginning of hostilities and the occupancy of the Federal armies of the country in that vicinity, Mr. Washington's residence and plantation fell within the Federal lines, and so remained during the greater portion of the four years struggle.

In consequence, it is thought, of pecuniary embarrassments, due doubtless largely to the vicissitudes of war, Mr. Washington parted with this sword to Mr. George W. Riggs, at that time a member of the widely-known banking house of Riggs & Company, Washington, D. C.

This, the George Steptoe Washington sword, was deposited at Mt. Vernon in 1892, by the heirs of the late George W. Riggs, of Washington D. C., where it may now be seen.

DEATHS IN STRATHAM, N. H., COMMENCING 1741.

Transcribed from a Record kept by Dea. *Samuel Lane*, and communicated by CHARLES C. HARDY, Esq.

[Continued from vol. 47, page 480.]

1753.
Dec. 21. Samuel Wiggins Daughter Died.
Dec. 21. the Same Day Sma^{ll} Wiggin another Dau^{r} Died.
Dec. 22. Satchel Clarks wife Died.
Dec. 26. widow Phebe Wiggings child Died.
in the year past have Died in this Town 57 Persons.
1754.
Jan. 1. [or 3] Thomas Moores Son John Died.
Jan. 6. John Hunifords wife Died.
Jan. 7. Joseph Youngs child Died.
Jan. 11. John Barkers child Died.
Jan. 19. Benj^{n} Leavits child Died.
Jan. 24. Benj^{n} Rickor Died at Jona^{n} Jones^{s}.
Jan. 27. Benj^{n} Potters child Died.
Febr. 12. Jonathan Jones Died.
Feb. 3. Benjamin Leavits little Dau^{r} Died.
Feb. 4. Bradstreet Wiggins child Died.
Feb. 9. James Leavit Died.
Feb. 12. Moses Kennisons child Died.
Feb. 13. Mrs. Coker Died.
Febr. Tilton Larrance child Died.
Feb. 14. John Wiggin child Died.
Feb. 16. W^{m} Ash^{s} child Died.
Feb. 19. Moses Leavit Esq^{r} Died.
Mar. 22. George Veasey Jun^{r} child Died.
Mar. 23. old m^{r} Mathew Thompson Died.

Apr. 5. Thomas Cottons child Died.
Apr. Tho^{s} Odel had a child Dead-born.
May 4. old Rebecca Morgin Died.
May 28. Daniel Merrils wife Died.
June 5. Richard Palmers wife Died.
June 9. Dn. Edward Taylers child Died.
June 17. Benj Barkers child Died.
Aug. 23. Samuel Wiggins child Died.
Sept. 4. Eliphalet Wiggins child Died at his fathers.
Sept. 5. Abraham Tiltons child Died.
Sept. 9. Sachel Clarks child Died.
Sept. 17. And^{r} Wiggin Jun^{r} wives Dau^{r} Dolly Swett Died.
Sept. 20. Tuftin Wiggins little Dau^{r} Died.
Sept. 27. Tuftin Wiggins child Died.
Oct. 2. Tuftin Wiggins child Died.
Oct. 12. Dn. Robinsons Granddaughter Lidia Meril Died.
Oct. 12. Daniel Masons child Died.
Oct. 29. John Thirstons wife Died.
Dec. 24. widow Barkers Negro child Died.
in the year past have Died in this Town 38 Persons.

1755

Jan. Joseph Hoits young child Died.
Jan. 15. John Thirstons child Died.
Febr. 4. widow Sarah Leavit Jun^{r} Died.
Febr. 5. L^{t} William Moores child Died.
March. 7. Eben^{r} Barkers child Died.
Mar. 7. W^{m} Moore Jun^{r} wife Died.
Mar. 11. old Mrs Shaw Died.
Apr. 2. Richard Calleys child Died.
Apr. 4. a child Died that lived at John Hoags.
Apr. 22. Ezra Barkers Wife Died.
May 26. old Mrs. Hill y^{e} mother of Joshua Hill Died at Daniel Allens.
May 31. Josiah Allens child Died.
June 28. Enoch Merrils wife Died.
Sept. 21. Theophilus Rundlets wives Mother Died.
Oct. 12. Morris Flings child Died.
in the year past have Died in this Town 15 persons.

1756.

Jan. 15. Sam^{l} Wiggins child Died.
Jan. 23. Col. And^{r} Wiggin Died. aged about 86.
March 17. the widow Joanna Chase Died.
Mar. 26. Volintine Clarks child Died.
May 4. Iccabod Clarks child Died.
May 15. Iccabod Clark another child Died.
May 29. Miles Leavits child Died.
June 4. Iccabod Clarks child Died.
June 8. Iccabod Clark another child Died.
Oct. 12. Moses Thirston Died.
Nov. 10. Thomas Briers wife Died.
Miles Leavit Died at Albany this year.
Dec. 21. Lieut. Thomas Rollings Died.
Dec. 29. David Jewels wife Died.
in the year past have Died 14 persons.

1757.
Jan. 7. old m^{r} Rich^{d} Crocket Died.
Jan. 15. Thomas Chase Shot to Death by his son.
Jan. 31. Dol. Jewets child.
Mar. 2. George Veazey Jun^{r} young child Died.
Mar. 18. Moses Chases wife Died.
Mar. 29. Jude Allens young child Died.
Apr. 15. Rev^{d} M^{r} Adams young child Died.
Apr. 18. Sam^{l} Marvels child Died.
May 22. Tilton Larrance young child Died.
June 22. Enoch Merrils young child Died.
June 25. Eben^{r} Barkers child Died.
June 26. Ezra Barkers child Died.
July 2. widow Lydia Leavits child Died.
July 6. Enoch Merrils 2nd wife Died.
July 8. John Leavits Son Drown^{d}.
July 27. the widow Folsom (Tho^{s} Odels Mother) Died.
July 31. Rebecca Sceaveys child Died.
Aug. 11. Lieut Simon Wiggin Died.
Aug. 11. Ephraim Leavit Died.
Aug. Tho^{s} Chase son of y^{e} wid Lydia Chase Died coming from Halifax.
Sept. 2. Simon Pottle Died.
Sept. 5. William Calleys Son Died.
Sept. 16. Cotton Dockums child Died.
Sept. 17. Samuel Boynton Died.
Sept. 27. M^{r} Pottles Dau^{r} Judith Died.
Sept. 28. Anna Pottle Died at m^{r} Pottles.
Oct. 2. Joseph Wiggins Son Jonathan Died.
Oct. 8. Bradstret Wiggin Died.
Oct. 16. Richard Palmers child Died.
Oct. 19. Ephr^{m} Greens child Died.
Oct. 22. the widow Mary Mason Died.
Nov. 15. Sam^{l} Clark Died.
Nov. 27. Jn^{o} Stockbridges child Died.
Nov. 29. Abner Thirstons child Died.
Dec. 18. Sam^{l} Cates child Died.
Dec. 19. Walter Wiggin Jun^{r} child Died.
in the year past have Died 36 Persons.

1758.
Jan. 15. Jona^{n} Pipers young child Died.
Sam^{l} Goodhue a young child Died.
Apr. 27. Sam^{l} Pevys child Died.
Apr. 29. Joseph Hoits child Died.
May 17. George Veazey Jun^{r} wife Died.
June 24. Mary Thirston Died at Enoch Merrils.
July 3. John Wiggins Grandson Drowned.
July 7. Abraham Morgan Died.
July 16. the widow Mary Wiggins child Died.
Aug. 3. W^{m} Hash child Died.
Aug. 4. the wid. Palmer (Tuftin Wiggins Mother) Died.
Aug. 22. Sam^{l} Marbles child Died.
Sept. 6. Tuftin Wiggins wife Died.

Sept. 22. Benj^a Barkers Infant child Died.
Oct. 27. Benja^n Cottons child Died.
Nov. 10. Joseph Merrils child Died.
Nov. 10. Elisha Leavits child Died.
Nov. 22. James Merrils child Died.
Nov. 26. Elisha Leavit Died.
Nov. 29. Andrew Wiggin Esq^r child Died.
Nov. 30. David Jewels child Died.
Dec. 1. Sam^l Hardy Died.
Dec. 4. And^r Wiggin Esq. child Died.
Dec. 7. Moses Chases child Dead born.
Dec. 21. Sam^l Cates child Died.
Dec. 24. John Leavits Jun^r child Died.
Dec. 25. John Clarks child Died.
Dec. 27. Joshua Kenisons wife Died.
Dec. 29. Daniel Masons Son Nicolus Died.
Dec. 29. Daniel Masons little Daughter Died.
in the year past have Died 30 persons.

1759.

Jan. 4. Daniel Masons son Ward Died.
Jan. 5. Moses Boyntons little Dau^r Died.
Jan. 10. John Rundlets child Died.
Jan. 11. John Rundlet another child Died.
Jan. 12. Sam^l Neals child Died.
Jan. 12. Benj^a Barkers child Died.
Jan. 14. Moses Chases wife Died.
Jan. 31. wid. Elizabeth Leavits child Died.
Jan. 31. Cotton Dockums child Died.
Feb^r. 8. Daniel Merrils child Died.
Feby. 14. Daniel Merril another child Died.
Sometime in Jan^{ry} Jude Allens young child Died.
Feb. 19. Mr. John Wiggin Died.
March 5. John Thirstons first Twin Died.
March 18. John Thirstons other Twin Died.
March 18. Simon Wiggins child Died.
March 27. John Thirstons child Died.
March 31. widow Annis Lary Died at Moses Kennisons.
Apr. 20. Ste^n Bordmans child Died.
Apr. 24. Abr^m Kennison Died.
Apr. 27. L^t W^m Moores wife Died.
May 13. Joseph Mason Jun^r wife Died.
May 25. Tho^s Odels Dau^r Lydia Died.
May 26. John Hiltons child Died.
May 28. Joseph Hoits wife Died.
June 4. Jona^n Jones^s young child Died.
June 23. John Speeds child Died.
June 24. Joseph Clarks child Died.
Aug. 3. Nath^l Averys child Died.
Aug. 5. Tho^s Runnels child Died.
Aug. 10. Satchel Clarks child Died.
Aug. Satchel Clarks young twin Died.
Aug. 6. John Barkers child Died at Hampton Buried here.
Sept. 4. widow Mary Wiggins child Died.

Sept. 6. Samuel Allens Dau^{r} Died.
Sept. 21. Sam^{l} Pottles child Died.
Oct. 7. wid. Lydia Leavits child Died.
Oct. 25. Stephen Thirstons child Died.
Nov. 15. Ephr^{m} Greens child Died.
Nov. [18 ?] Eph^{m} Greens other child Died.
Nov. 30. Jacob Loe^{s} [perhaps Lee^{s}] child Died.
Dec. 7. Richard Scammins child Died.
Dec. 21. Rich^{d} Scammin another child Died.
Dec. 22. James Merrils child Died.
Dec. Nath^{l} Watsons child Died.
David Jewels child Died.
in the year past have Died 46 persons.

1760.
Jan. Margaret Grace child Died at Scammins.
Feb^{r} 9. Joseph Robinsons child Died.
Feb. John Taylers child Died.
March 14. John Jewets child Died.
March 23. George Veazey Jun^{r} child Died.
March 29. John Robinsons child Died.
Apr. 20. George Veazey Jun^{r} child Died.
Apr. 21. Dorothy Jewets child Died.
April 28. m^{r} Joshua Neal Died.
May 4. Benj^{a} Leavits child Died.
June Josiah Chases Child Died.
July 9. Moses Boyntons child Died.
Joshua Kennison Died in the army.
Aug. 29. Mitte Palmer Died.
Oct. 11. Mary Runnels Died.
Oct. 24. Martha Doller Died at Jn^{o} Leavits.
Oct. 25. Cotton Dockums wife Died.
Nov. 12. Joseph Hoag Died.
David Stevens Son Died in y^{e} army.
Nov. Joshua Rolings Son Elisha Died coming from y^{e} Army.
Dec. 17. —Wentworth Died wth y^{e} Small Pox at Murrays.
In the past year have Died 21 Persons.

[To be continued.]

LETTERS OF COL. THOMAS WESTBROOK AND OTHERS,

RELATIVE TO INDIAN AFFAIRS IN MAINE.

Communicated by WILLIAM BLAKE TRASK, A.M., of Dorchester, Mass.

[Continued from Vol. xlvii., page 453.]

Marblehead, Oct^{o}: 4, 1725.

Hon^{d} S^{r}

Our not hearing of any very late damages done by the Indians, and Cap^{t} Smith's being still detain'd by them after the limited time, gives me some hopes that we shall, in a little time, be so happy as to have peace in

our borders, that we may again improve and injoy our Eastern Plantations. And that which I most build my hopes on is, that I think that the eyes of the Governm^t seem to be more open now than they have bin formerly, and are more inclin'd to taike those measures which may secure the honour and Interest of the province, & the Indians have justice done them, the latter of which, without we have a Tender regard to, we may not Expeckt a lasting peace.

I shall now give you my thoughts on some heads, which I think, very nessesary to Establish our Intirest with them Tribes. And the first thing I shall speake to, is the Affaire of the lands they claime, which, I believe, will be the only dificult point, that the Goverm^t will have to Treat with them on. I am very sensible it was the greatest handle the Jesuites made use of, whereby they mov'd them to make Warr, by telling them it was our intent to take away all their Countrey, not only that we bought of them, but what we had not bought, and to make them & their Children, in time, miserable. It's my Oppinion, if there were some measures tacken to Assure them that some Considerable part of that Country should allwayes remaine to them & their Children, to plant and Improve, and that no man should be able to bye it, and if they did, it should not be valide, while they or any of their Children were alive, As it is at Natick, and some other parts of our Province, where we have justly made reserves for them. If we put It to our selves & Examine by y^e golden rule of doing as we would be done by, I think, we should chearfully come into it. And, as I remember, at the last treaty, they had no Assurance that their planting feilds at Nerigwalk, and other Planting grounds, should be allwayes injoyed by them. Many of them often tould me, that they Expeckted the English would, in a little time, endeavour to tacke them away, as they had done by the Western Indians. We should Consider, they have a Native right to all the lands they have not sould. I have often admired at the Weakness of many People, when they have said, if We should Confirme any land to them they would, emediately sell it to the french, and they would settle it; but no man that is acquainted with that part of the Countrey can think so, when there might be so many reasons given why they would not. Besides, there might be Exceptions made against it. No frenchman, that is a man of any Consideration, who is not under our Governm^t would venture to lay out his substance near so great a Province when they allwayes lye lyable to be Destroyed & We have an instance to Confirme this in the settlement the french made at S^t Johns River, where the Indians gave them Liberty to plant & Improve, who, after they were Destroy'd by Capt Southarick, never made any more atempt. Notwithstanding we have had so long a peace with France It must be Confest, the Indians are barbarous & Cruell to us in time of Warr, and God makes use of them as a rod in his hand, and its to be fear'd he uses it with more severity on us because we have not dealt justly by them in many things. I can think of nothing that would sooner macke them easy in this Affaire of y^r Lands then by letting them know what great caire the Governm^t has taiken to Confirme the lands to the Naticks & other Indians in our Province, and It would not be amiss that some of our Indians, that would maike the best Appearance, be at the Treaty, & there Assure them of the great proffit & advantage that they reap by it, whereby they are inabled to raise Corne, sheep and Cattle, & that many of them, that are industrious, live very well.

If the Governm^t should ereckt Traiding houses (which I think very nessesary to keep them in our Interest) It's my Oppinion that it would give

more satisfacktion not to Confine the traide to them houses only, for they are a jealous people, and love freedome, & if they bought cheaper there then others could afford, and they had not liberty to trye, they would not, so apparently, see their Obligation & Dependance on y^e^ Publick. As to letting them have rum, I think it best, it be not wholly restrain'd from them, for there are many amongst them, that maike a Temperate, moderate, use of it, and never Disguise themselves at all, & many of them will not drinke any, believe it best that matter be left to the [pr]udence of them that are interested with the stores, and that they be Exceeding cautious before they are well acquainted with the Indian that they don't let any of them have more than a dram at a time, but, I need not say any thing more on this head, the temptation of selling them any for proffit being wholly tacken of from them that have the caire of the stores. If they be men of any princi-palls of Honour & justice and have the good of their countrey at heart, and I think few or none will sell them rum only for ye Proffit they get on it, the Indians giving them so much trouble after they are made drunck which made the most sober, considerate, indians tell me, that nothing would more supress that base Custome than by ereckting Publick stores, for it was the temptation of getting proffit on other goods that caus'd many people to let them have rum, and many of our quarrells with them arose from their drunken revills. I think it would be best, also, in my Oppinion, that those Truckmasters should have orders not to trust any Indian, for it might be a Temptation to them, as it was in South Carolina, in the last Warr they had. After they are a great deale in debt to make Warr and then all is paid, besides its an Incouragm^t^ to Idleness, and I Observ'd many quarrells with them arose from our demanding what was due from them. And yet there are some of the most Considerate influencing men amongst them which I have Observ'd after they have bin hunting a great while have met with little or no success, and therby their familyes brought to be very nes-sesitous, now if it were left to those that are intrusted with the stores, at such times to give them a small matter of Corne or other nessesaryes that they stand in need of, the prudent timeing of those gifts would greatly in-gage them. As to bringing them over to our Religion, I hope by Gods Blessing, in time, it might be Effeckted. And I hope the publick will be so happy in their Choice to have those men whose Conversation will be Ex-emplary and inofensive, for the indians will be most with them. I Observ'd the Jesuits allways gain'd more on them by their blamless, watchful car-rage to them then by any other of their artfull methods. Example is be-fore preceipt w^th^ them, their Religion being all superficiall, & they having but little internal sence of their duty when at their Devotions. If the Governm^t^ would give those that have the caire of those houses some rules and methods to use with them, which they in their wisdome think propper to gaine them over to the protestant Faith, I have great reason to think, by Gods Blessing, in time may have a good Effeckt, but at present, they are so biggotted to the Romish faith that it will require great patience & strength of Resolution in those endeavours. There might be many things conserted which at present does not Ocur to my minde, which I hope the publick will not be wanting in if they should come into any termes with them. I'me sure if we look into Govern^r^ Burnet's last speach, whereby he is laying downe the great and happy Consiquence of their keeping in good termes with those Tribes of Indians bordering on him, And the french on the other side of us Assidously & Artfully plotting and Contriving to keep them in their intirest, it highly conserns this Province to taike some methods to get

them into our Interest who have suffered so much & which now groans under the burden of this unhappy Warr.

S^r if you think my thoughts on these things may be of service desire they may be Communicated.

To Coll. Stephen Minot
Merch^t
In Boston.

Yo^r Obed^t son
JOHN MINOT.

Mass. Arch. 52: 294, 295, 296.

Sir, His Hon^r the L^t Gov. (who is very ill of the Gout) bids me tell you, That you must dispatch the enclosed to Cpt. Smith without a Minutes Delay It being of great Consequence that he sh^d soon receive it.

His Hon^r Having promised the Indians enlisted by Cpt. Bourn (being all those of the County of Barnstable) to dismiss them in the Fall that so they attend their Whale Fishing, directs you as soon as you have Opportunity to send them up to Boston in Order to their Return Home & let none of them be detain'd on any Pretence whatsoever. The thirty Indians of Bristol County must be Continued till further Order. Take special Care that the Garrisons be strengthen'd & protected & that Scouts be sent out as often as the Number of the Men will allow. His Hon^r has sent Orders to Cpt. Grant to march to Norridgewock with his Comp^a of voluntiers. You must take Care that the Design be conceal'd, And give him what Assistance is necessary. In your last List you sent no acc^t of the Soldiers that were dead, deserted, kill'd or Dismiss'd, W^ch Honour expects as soon as may be.

[Hand writing of
Secretary Willard.]

To Col. Westbrook. [No date.]

Mass. Arch. 52: 297.

[Gov. Dummer seems concerned at the Indians delay of Coming in, but directs Capt Thomas Smith to remain at St Georges till further order. The Indians having signified their doubts of being ready in forty days the Governor expresses his readiness to lengthen out the time so far as necessary, without a limitation of fourteen days, "there not being the least Foundation for it in the Transactions of the Governm^t with the Indians." And when these Penobscot Indians come in, Capt. Smith is desired to forward them to Boston without delay.]

[No date.]

Mass. Arch. 52: 297.

[The Lieut. Governor directs Secretary Willard to inform Col. Pepperrell that his letter of the 29th was received, and that according to the Colonel's desire, he sends a commission for an Ensign, which is enclosed. "As to Breddeanes Debt to you, you have not said that it was contracted before he entered into the Service, W^ch is the only Case wherein the Law provides for the Dismission of soldiers. However, his Hon^r hopes he shall soon have Occasion to dismiss him with many others in the service, And in the Mean Time Advises you to secure yourself out of the Man's Wages."]

Mass. Arch. 52: 298.

[Captains Grant and Bragdon are instructed to march to Norridgewock

after the enemy, "Taking effectual Care that no Hostility be acted by you any where to the Eastw^d of the Kennebeck River, but at Norridgewock, And that Nothing be done on that side the River contrary to the Cessation agreed on with the Penobscot Tribe. You must be very exact in your Journal in Noting down every Thing that is worthy of your Observation, & send an Acc^t of your Proceedings."]

Mass. Arch. 52: 298.

X 696880

May it Please your Hon^r

I rec^d your Hon^{rs} Orders from Secretary Willard Esq^r Dated the 4th Curr^t at Portsmouth where I had been a day or two. I immediately sent forward Capt Smith and the next morning came to Berwick to forward Capt Grant in his Orders pursuant to your Hon^{rs} Directions, but he march'd out four or five days before. I sent Orders to the respective Officers to deliver the Indians Arms and Ammunition to M^r Mountfort and then send them to Boston by the first Conveyance. M^r Secretary did not inform me that the Cessation of arms was out, but by your Hon^{rs} Orders to Cap^t Grant it seems to me it is over, however, not being certain, I shall not give any Orders to y^e Eastward of Kennebec River till I have your Hon^{rs} particular Directions. The Officers in general are very urgent to go to Boston to make up their Rolls, particularly Cap^t Canady whom I have assur'd I wou'd ask your Hon^r for leave. I am Your Hon^{rs} most

Dutifull serv^t

Tho^s Westbrook.

Berwick Octob^r 7th, 1725.

P.S. I am not Certain where Cap^t Grant is marching, but by what I understand from y^e People here, he is onely ranging on y^e heads of y^e Towns, & will be in again in four or five days I am ut Supra. T. W.

Mass. Arch. 52: 299.

Sir, Since my last to you I have no other Advice from the Penobscot Indians but that they have sent to Canada to call in their People that are there to our Treaty at Boston, And that those of them that come in to S^t Georges make strong Professions of their Disposition to Peace, & say they wait only for the Return of the Messengers from Canada.

If the War should continue after all these Overtures I shall endeavour by the Help of God to push it on the next Winter with more vigour than ever, And as the Penobscot Indians retire in that Season to a Place near Menis & other Parts of Nova Scotia where they are entertain'd & subsisted by the French, I am thinking to send a Force there to dislodge them. But shall do Nothing in this Affair without your Privity & Approbation. As you have his Maj^{tes} Commission for y^e Governm^t of that Countrey. And I must pray you would take this Proposal into your Consideration & give me your Answer to it as soon as possible. [William Dummer.]

[To L^t Gov^r Armstrong, no date.]

Mass. Arch. 52: 302.

May it please your Honour,

Being inform'd of y^e Arrival of y^e Heads or Representatives of y^e

several Tribes of ye Indians in Order for a Peace, I humbly take Leave to acquaint Your Honrs That they have one of my Schooners in their Hands, wch they took from me some Time ye Summer before last.

The last Time ye Indians were at Boston I came up, hoping to have redeem'd my vessel, & accordingly when your Honr met wth ye Counsel to have an Interview wth them I prefer'd a Petition, Praying Liberty to purchase herof ye Indian who had her in his Keeping who was then at Boston, but it was answer'd yt it was not consistent wth ye Honour of ye Governmt to buy yt of ye Indians wch they had unjustly taken away, especially when they were suing for a Peace wth us, And that it was hoped yt I & every Body else yt had anything in their hands wch they had taken from us should have it frankly restored to us, without buying it of them, when they came to a Treaty wth us. And therefore I would humbly entreat yt when ye Affair comes in Agitation I may not be forgot.

My Neighbour John Chapman has ye like Request, who has a vessel & servant wth them. I am your Honrs most

Marblhd Nov. 15th 1725. Obedient & humble Servt

[To Lt. Gov. Dummer.] Saml Stacey.

Mass. Arch. 52: 308.

[To be continued.]

BRITISH OFFICERS SERVING IN AMERICA, 1754–1774.

Contributed by Worthington Chauncey Ford, Esq., of Washington, D. C.

Having occasion to consult the "Army List" of the English army for the period of the French and Indian war, and experiencing no little difficulty in determining the particular officer I wished to locate, it occurred to me that a complete list of such officers and regiments as served on the American continent before the Revolution, would be useful to others. I was fortunate enough to find a complete set of these annual "Army Lists" in the Astor Library, New York, and from these "official" registers the following names have been taken. The arrangement in the "Lists" is by regiments; but I have made it alphabetical, not only for greater convenience for reference, but also as better showing the rise of an officer in rank, and his change from regiment to regiment. The list is intended to be full, and I have taken no risks in confusing names, however similar, or however probable the identity might appear. Whatever error lies in the list, is due to too great fulness; and doubtless it could be compressed in some fifty or sixty instances; yet in the absence of positive evidence, I prefer to enter a name twice, to running the danger of combining the names of what might prove to be of different officers.

This insertion of more than one rank under a name is made comparatively safe by the custom of giving the date of a commission

conferring rank in the army as well as in the regiment. For example, at a wide interval the following entries were found:

Graydon, Alexander, Ens^{n} in 60th 23 August, 1758.
Lieut 60th 14 September, 1760.
Graydon, Alexander, Lieut. 44th 10 March, 1764.
Army 14 Septem. 1760.

This may be read: Graydon was promoted to a lieutenancy in the 60th regiment on 14 September, 1760, and received a commission in the 44th regiment, of the same grade or rank, on 10 March, 1764. For general promotion, however, his lieutenant's commission dated from 14 September, 1760. In such cases the identity of the two entries is fully established. Nor can there be any reasonable doubt in the instances of regimental promotion, where in the same regiment a name gradually rises from ensign upwards. It is only where a transfer is made from one regiment to another, in different ranks, that doubt can occur; or where a promotion occurs in a regiment not serving in America.

In 1754 the only American regiments noted were the four Independent companies of New York, and three Independent companies of South Carolina. In 1755, Braddock's command was added, noted in this list as *Br.* In 1756 the first numbered regiment appeared on the returns,—the 62d, or Royal American. Beginning with 1758 other regiments were added, and the 62d became the 60th—still known as the Royal American, and remained in service in America till 1773—a longer service than any other regiment. The American life of each regiment, and the names of the respective colonels, will form a useful introduction to the list of officers.

First regiment, second battalion, 1758–1764.
1758–1763, James Sinclair.
1764, Sir Henry Erskine, Bt.
Eighth (or the King's) regiment of Foot, 1769–1773.
1769–1772, Daniel Webb.
1773, Bigoe Armstrong.
Ninth regiment of Foot. 1764–1765, in Florida; 1766–1769, in America; 1770, in Ireland.
1764–1769, William Whitmore.
Tenth regiment of Foot, 1768–1773.
1768–1773, Edward Sandford.
Fourteenth regiment of Foot, 1768–1773.
1768–1773, Hon. William Keppel.
Fifteenth regiment of Foot, 1758–1767.
1758–1767, Jeffery Amherst.
Sixteenth regiment of Foot, 1768–1773.
1768–1773, James Gisborne.
Seventeenth regiment of Foot, 1758–1767.
1758–1759, John Forbes.
1760–1767, Robert Monckton.

Eighteenth (or Royal Irish) regiment of Foot, 1768–1773.
1768–1773, Sir John Sebright.
Twenty-first (or Royal North British Fuzileers), 1766–1773.
1766–1770, William, Earl of Panmure.
1771–1773, Hon. Alexander Mackay.
Twenty-second regiment of Foot, 1758–1765.*
1758–1762, Edward Whitmore.
1763–1765, Hon. Thomas Gage.
Twenty-sixth regiment of Foot, 1768–1773.
1768–1773, John Scott.
Twenty-seventh (or Inniskilling) regiment of Foot, 1758–1767.
1758–1761, William, Lord Blakeney.
1762–1767, Hugh Warburton.
Twenty-eighth regiment of Foot, 1758–1767.
1758–1759, Philip Bragg.
1760–1767, Hon. George Townshend.
Twenty-ninth regiment of Foot, 1766–1773.
1766–1769, George, Earl of Granard.
1770–1773, William Evelyn.
Thirty-first regiment of Foot, 1766–1773, with the exception of 1769, when it was in Minorca.
1766–1773, James Adolphus Oughton.
Thirty-fourth regiment of Foot, 1764–1769.†
1764–1769, Lord Frederick Cavendish.
Thirty-fifth regiment of Foot, 1758–1764.‡
1758–1764, Charles Otway.
Fortieth regiment of Foot, 1758–1765.
1758, Perigrine Thomas Hopson.
1759, John Barrington.
1760, Vacant.
1761–1765, Robert Armiger.
Forty-second regiment of Foot, 1758–1767.
1758–1767, Lord John Murray.
Forty-third regiment of Foot, 1758–1763.§
1758–1761, James Kennedy.
1761–1762, Sharington Talbot.
1763, Hon. Bennet Noel.
Forty-fourth regiment of Foot, 1758–1765.
1758–1765, James Abercrombie.
Forty-fifth regiment of Foot, 1758–1765.
1758–1761, Hugh Warburton.
1762, Andrew Robinson.
1763–1765, Hon. John Boscawen.
Forty-sixth regiment of Foot, 1758–1767.
1758–1764, Thomas Murray.
1765–1767, Hon. William Howe.
Forty-seventh regiment of Foot, 1758–1763.
1758–1763, Peregrine Lascelles.

---

* In 1764 and 1765 this regiment was in Louisiana.
† In Louisiana in 1764 and 1765.
‡ In Florida in 1764.
§ In Jamaica in 1764.

Forty-eighth regiment of Foot, 1758–1763.
1758–1763, Daniel Webb.
Fifty-second regiment of Foot, 1766–1773.
1766–1773, John Clavering.
Fifty-fifth regiment of Foot, 1758–1763.
1758, George Augustus, Viscount Howe.
1759, John Prideaux.
1760–1762, James Adolphus Oughton.
1763, William Gansell.
Fifty-eighth regiment of Foot, 1758–1763.
1758–1763, Robert Anstruther.
Fifty-ninth regiment of Foot, 1766–1773.
1766–1773, John Owen.
Sixtieth (late 62d) regiment of Foot, 1758–1773.*
1758, James Abercrombie.
1759–1773, Jeffery Amherst.
Sixty-second regiment of Foot, 1756–1757.
1756–1757, John, Earl of Loudoun.
Sixty-fourth regiment of Foot, 1769–1773.
1769–1773, John Pomeroy.
Sixty-fifth regiment of Foot, 1769–1773.
1769–1770, Hon. Alexander Mackay.
1771–1773, Edward Urmston.
Sixty-ninth regiment of Foot, 1768–1769.
1768–1769, Hon. Charles Colville.
Seventy-seventh regiment of Foot, 1758–1763.†
1758–1763, Archibald Montgomery.‡
Seventy-eighth regiment of Foot, 1758–1763.
1758–1763, Simon Fraser.§
Eightieth regiment of Foot, 1758–1763.†
1758–1762, Thomas Gage.
1763, Montague Wilmot.
Ninety-fourth (or Royal Welsh Volunteers), 1762–1763.†
1762–1763, Hon. John Vaughan.
Ninety-fifth regiment of Foot, 1762–1763.†
1762–1763, Ralph Burton.
Corps of Rangers, 1762–1763.†
1762–1763, Joseph Goreham.§

The construction of the table will speak for itself. Where no number of a regiment is given, the date is that of the rank in the army. This will assist in tracing the service of the officer elsewhere than in America. The quartermasters and adjutants were, as a rule, taken from the lieutenants or ensigns of the regiment. In one or two of the regiments the ranks of first and second lieutenants occur, but they correspond with the more usual ranks of lieutenants and ensigns. In some instances the rank of lieutenant was given, but the officer served as an ensign. This was so unusual, hardly

---

* In 1773 this regiment was in two battalions: one in Jamaica, and one in Antiqua.
† Disbanded in 1764.
‡ Lieutenant-Colonel commandant.
§ Major commandant.

twenty cases coming to my attention, that no special note is made of it, and the rank of ensign given.

Name.	Rank.	Regiment.	Date of Commission.
Abercrombie, James	Maj^{r} Gen.		31 January, 1756.
	Colonel	44	13 March, 1756.
	Colonel	60	27 December, 1757.
	Lt. Gen.		31 March, 1759.
Abercrombie, James	Capt.	42	16 February, 1756.
Abercrombie, John	Capt.	1	7 May, 1757.
Abercrombie, William	Lieut.	62	6 February, 1756.
Abercromby, James	Lieut.	35	26 March, 1758.
Abercromby, James	Ensign	44	21 July, 1758.
Abercromby, James	Major	78	25 July, 1760.
Abercromby, James	Capt.	42	5 May, 1762.
Abercromby, Robert	Lieut.	44	19 April, 1759.
	Capt.	44	12 December, 1761.
Abercromby, William	Capt.	44	16 November, 1764.
Achmuty, Thomas	Lieut.	27	10 March, 1753.
	Capt. Lt.	27	21 July, 1758.
	Capt.	27	7 March, 1762.
Ackland, Dudley	Lt. Col.	8	23 November, 1768.
Adair, John	Surgeon	Br.	
Adderley, Francis	Ensign	52	10 March, 1760.
	Q^{r} M^{r}	52	6 September, 1765.
	Lieut.	52	6 September, 1767.
Addison, Nicholas	Capt.	52	22 April, 1762.
Addison, Richard	Ensign	52	26 December, 1770.
Addison, Thomas	Capt.	28	24 June, 1744.
Addison, Thomas	Major	35	19 May, 1760.
Adlam, John	Adj't.	40	7 February, 1757.
Adlam, John	Capt. Lt.	40	19 March, 1758.
	Capt.	40	7 April, 1761.
Adlam, John	Ensign	40	30 September, 1761.
Adlam, William	Ensign	40	28 September, 1762.
Agnew, James	Major	58	17 December, 1757.
Agnew, James	Colonel		3 January, 1762.
		44	12 December, 1764.
Aikman, Joseph	Adj't.	21	21 September, 1757.
	1st Lieut.	21	8 May, 1758.
	Capt. Lt.	21	18 November, 1768.
	Capt.	21	6 October, 1769.
Airey, Joseph	Lieut.	N. Y.	4 March, 1762.
Alcock, William	Capt.	52	3 May, 1765.
Aldridge, Christopher	1st Lieut.	40	26 November, 1755.
	Major	40	18 March, 1758.
	Q^{r} M^{r}	40	18 July, 1764.
Allan	Surgeon	95	4 March, 1761.
Allaz, James	Lieut.	62	17 January, 1756.
	Capt. Lt.	60	6 May, 1761.
	Capt.	60	2 October, 1761.
Allen, James	Lieut.	44	9 November, 1755.

Allen, James	Ensign	62	25 December, 1755.
	Adj't.	60	18 August, 1756.
	Lieut.	60	1 December, 1756.
Allen, Richard	Lieut.	35	16 February, 1756.
	Capt.	35	5 October, 1760.
Alleyne, David	Capt. Lt.	43	21 March, 1758.
	Capt.	1	25 December, 1758.
Alt, Henry	Lieut.		21 September, 1754.
		22	8 March, 1757.
	Capt.	60	12 September, 1760.
		44	19 September, 1761.
Amherst, Jeffery	Col.	15	22 May, 1756.
		60	30 September, 1758.
	Maj. Gen.		25 June, 1759.
	Lt. Gen.		19 January, 1761.
Amherst, Jeffery	Ensign	60	3 June, 1771.
Amiel, John	Ensign	60	26 June, 1760.
Ancram, William	Lieut.		23 June, 1762.
		34	30 May, 1764.
Anderson, Ephraim	Ensign	44	8 August, 1758.
Anderson, Robert	Ensign	55	25 March, 1761.
Anderson, William	2^{d} Lieut.	21	6 October, 1769.
Angus, William	Ensign	42	25 June, 1759.
Annersley, William	Surgeon	34	20 January, 1762.
Anstruther, James	Ensign	58	27 August, 1756.
	Lieut.	58	12 December, 1759.
Anstruther, Robert	Maj. Gen.		25 June, 1759.
	Col.	58	28 December, 1755.
Anstruther, William	Capt.	26	1 January, 1766.
Appreece, John	Ensign		25 December, 1761.
		8	18 April, 1766.
Arbuthnot, Alexander	Ensign		3 October, 1757.
		15	11 January, 1758.
	Lieut.	15	8 July, 1760.
Arbuthnot, Robert	Capt.	42	19 July, 1758.
Arbuthnot, ———	Ensign	46	31 October, 1762.
Archbold, George	Ensign	62	1 January, 1756.
	Lieut.	60	8 December, 1756.
Archbold, John	2^{d} Lieut.	40	3 July, 1755.
	Lieut.	40	9 October, 1761.
Archbold, Thomas	Lieut.	47	22 June, 1755.
	Capt.	47	23 May, 1759.
Armiger, Robert	Maj. Gen.		25 June, 1759.
	Colonel	40	10 December, 1760.
Armstrong, Bigoe	Maj. Gen.		10 July, 1762.
	Col. Com^{t}	60	16 December, 1767.
	Lt. Gen.		25 May, 1772.
	Colonel	8	20 October, 1772.
Armstrong, Thomas	Ensign	35	9 April, 1756.
	Lieut.		1 April, 1762.
		64	4 December, 1767.
	Capt.	64	2 February, 1770.
Armstrong, ———	Ensign	48	

Arnold, John	Chaplain	9	5 April, 1759.
Arnot, Hugh	Capt.	80	28 December, 1757.
		46	16 August, 1760.
Arthur, Thomas	Ensign	43	22 November. 1756.
	Lieut.	43	14 August, 1762.
Ashe, Dudley	Lieut.	1	22 November, 1756.
Ashe, John	Lieut.	28	27 April, 1756.
Astle, Daniel	Ensign		22 October, 1762.
		42	13 December, 1765.
Atkinson, William	Ensign	15	14 September, 1760.
Aubrey, Thomas	Ensign	9	26 October, 1762.
Aylmer, Richard	Ensign	17	6 August, 1759.
	Lieut.	17	16 September, 1762.
Aylward, Peter	Capt.	9	24 July, 1762.
Babbidge, James	Q^{r} M^{r}	15	21 December, 1758.
	Ensign	15	10 September, 1762.
Babbington, Charles	Ensign	55	16 September, 1758.
	Lieut.	55	6 October, 1761.
Bacon, William	Ensign	28	22 November, 1756.
	Capt. Lieut.	40	11 June, 1762.
Baggs, John	Ensign	1	2 February, 1757.
Baggs, Philip	Capt.	69	28 October. 1762.
Baggs, Stephen	Chaplain	69	28 February, 1766.
Baillie, Alexander	Ensign	60	9 December, 1756.
	Lieut.	60	27 July, 1758.
		21	29 November, 1771.
Baillie, Alexander	Lieut.	1	2 February, 1757.
	Capt.	1	30 November, 1761.
Baillie, Charles	Capt.	78	10 January, 1757.
Baillie, David	Lieut.	78	26 July, 1757.
Baillie, Henry	Capt.	94	12 January, 1760.
Baillie, Richard	Capt.	44	6 June, 1757.
Baillie, Richard	Capt. Lieut.	35	24 June, 1758.
	Capt.	35	14 April, 1759.
Baillie, William	Lieut.	62	19 January, 1756.
	Q^{r} M^{r}	60	14 April, 1759.
	Capt.	60	4 October, 1760.
Baillie, William	Lieut.	42	31 January, 1756.
Bain, James	Ensign	77	7 January, 1758.
Baines, William	Surgeon	95	7 April, 1762.
Baker, Thomas	Ensign	28	27 March. 1765.
Baldwin, Thomas	Ensign	47	19 May, 1761.
Balfour, David	Ensign	77	2 June, 1762.
	Ensign	1	14 January, 1763.
Balfour, Henry	Lieut.	1	15 March, 1755.
	Adj^{t}	1	25 February, 1757.
	Captain	80	13 September, 1760.
	Captain	1	8 October, 1761.
Balfour, Lewis	Ensign	1	31 December, 1762.
Ball, Edward	Lieut.	59	28 January, 1763.
Ball, George	Lieut.	59	14 December, 1759.

Ball, Robert*	Chaplain	64	5 August, 1758.
Balneavis, Patrick	Ensign	42	28 January, 1756.
	Lieut.	42	1 April, 1758.
	Capt. Lieut.	42	23 August, 1763.
Bamford, William	Lieut.	35	16 February, 1756.
	Capt. Lieut.	35	25 December, 1762.
Banks, John	Ensign	46	25 July, 1758.
Barber, John	Lieut.	95	7 March, 1760.
Barbut, Theodore	Capt. Lieut.	48	21 November, 1757.
Barbutt, Hor. Pearse	Ensign	15	9 June, 1758.
	Lieut.	15	26 September, 1760.
Barbutt, James	Capt.	15	11 October, ——
Barclay, David	Lieut.	42	25 July, 1757.
Bard, William	Ensign	80	8 September, 1761.
Barker, Samuel	Ensign	15	22 May, 1759.
Barker, William	Lieut.	16	17 June, 1761.
Barker, ——	Ensign	34	7 September, 1762.
Barnsley, Thomas	Ensign	62	26 December, 1755.
	Adjutant	60	18 August, 1756.
	Lieut.	60	2 December, 1756.
	Capt.	60	30 May, 1759.
Barnstedt, ——	Lieut.	62	10 January, 1756.
Barré, Isaac	Capt.	28	27 February, 1760.
	Lieut. Col.		29 January, 1761.
Barrington, John	Colonel	40	9 June, 1759.
Barron, Edward	Adj't.	60	1 May, 1760.
	Ensign	60	
Barron, George	Lieut.	60	16 April, 1762.
Barrow, Thomas	Ensign	16	13 April, 1772.
Barry, Henry	Ensign	52	11 March, 1768.
	2d Lieut.		22 February, 1763.
	Lieut.	52	23 September, 1772.
Barry, Samuel	Ensign	16	21 March, 1765.
	Lieut.	16	26 December, 1770.
Bartman, George	Capt.	44	25 December, 1756.
Bass, Robert	Apoth. Mate	Br.	1755.
Basset, Charles	Lieut.	47	24 November, 1755.
Basset, Henry	Major	10	11 September, 1765.
Bassett, James	Lieut.	29	7 December, 1764.
Bassett, Richard	Ensign		28 June, 1771.
			7 December, 1764.
Basset, Thomas	Lieut.	62	14 February, 1756.
Bastide, George	2d Lieut.	40	18 March, 1758.
Batt, Thomas	Lieut.	18	16 December, 1767.
	Capt.	18	3 June, 1771.
Battersby, James	Ensign	29	2 February, 1770.
Batut, John	Lieut.	14	26 December, 1770.
			17 March, 1761.
Baudin, Harrington	Lieut.		3 July, 1755.
	Lieut.	58	27 December, 1755.
	Capt. Lieut.	58	18 October, 1760.
	Capt.	58	

---

* Also spelled Bell.

Baugh, Thomas	Lieut.		4 October, 1745.
	Lieut.	55	26 December, 1755.
	Captain	55	24 July, 1758.
Baugh, William	Lieut.	34	8 February, 1762.
Bay, John	Ensign	60	
Bayard, Robert	Lieut.	80	26 December, 1757.
	Lieut.	60	16 July, 1758.
	Capt.	60	18 April, 1759.
	Major	60	4 October, 1765.
Baylie, John	Ensign	65	16 August, 1768.
Bayne, Duncan	Lieut.	77	10 January, 1757.
Bayntun, Harry	Ensign	46	5 August, 1759.
Beall, Levin	Ensign	28	17 October, 1759.
Bean, James	1st Lieut.	Rangers	25 September, 1761.
Beard, Arthur	Lieut.	9	28 August, 1756.
Beatson, James	Ensign	64	15 July, 1767.
Beaumont, Hammond	Surgeon	26	18 March, 1761.
Beaumont, John	Ensign	29	14 November, 1770.
Beaver, Samuel	Lieut. Col.	46	2 February, 1757.
Becher, John Gainsford	Ensign		23 December, 1767.
	Ensign	16	10 December, 1771.
Beckers, Henry	Lieut.	80	2 January, 1758.
Beckwith, John	Capt.		11 June, 1748.
	Capt.	44	2 March, 1750–1.
	Major	44	18 July, 1758.
Belcher, Fred. John	Lieut.		27 April, 1756.
Bell, John	Ensign	62	13 January, 1756.
	Lieut.	60	12 May, 1757.
Bell, Thomas	Surgeon	27	7 April, 1762.
Bell, Thomas	Ensign	55	16 June, 1762.
Bellew, Patrick	Lieut.	1	15 August, 1762.
Bellew, William	Capt.	35	16 February, 1756.
Bennet, Thomas	Ensign	8	16 November, 1764.
	Lieut.	8	1 August, 1770.
Bentham, Edward William	Ensign	16	17 April, 1769.
Bentinck, Rodolphus	Lieut.	62	18 February, 1756.
	Capt.	1	14 May, 1761.
Benzell, Adolphus	Lieut.		24 November, 1755.
	Lieut.	1	2 January, 1757.
Berkenhout, John	Capt.		26 August, 1756.
	Capt.	94	7 August, 1760.
Bertrand, John	Ensign	29	7 December, 1764.
	Lieut.	29	13 September, 1769.
Berwick, Nicholas	Qr Mr	22	8 December, 1762.
Bethuen, James	1st Lieut.		13 February, 1762.
	1st Lieut.	21	6 December, 1765.
	Capt. Lieut.	21	21 February, 1772.
	Capt.		25 May, 1772.
Bevan, John	Lieut.	45	28 June, 1755.
Beven, Morgan	2d Lieut.	94	10 January, 1760.
	1st Lieut.	94	29 September, 1761.
Bewes, George	Ensign	18	10 April, 1769.
	Lieut.	18	27 February, 1772.

Billings, John	Lieut.		21 December, 1754.
	Lieut.	60	8 March, 1757.
Bird, Henry	Lieut.		3 October, 1764.
	Lieut.	8	22 February, 1768.
Bird, Thomas Taylor	Ensign	16	22 July, 1769.
Bird, William	Ensign	17	14 April, 1763.
	Ensign*	17	25 December, 1765.
Birniere, Henry	Ensign		22 August, 1770.
	Ensign	10	14 September, 1779.
Birniere, John de	Ensign	55	22 November, 1755.
	Lieut.	44	9 August, 1760.
	Lieut.	18	4 February, 1769.
Bishop, John	Lieut.	45	15 March, 1760.
Bishop, Robert	Surgeon	64	18 April, 1766.
Blacker, Henry	Ensign	65	15 May, 1771.
Blacker, William Latham	Ensign	65	16 May, 1766.
Blackett, William	Capt.	14	29 May, 1761.
Blachmore, Robert	Lieut.	10	11 September, 1765.
Blackwood, William	Ensign	18	4 March, 1767.
	Lieut.	18	26 December, 1770.
Blair, Alexander	Lieut.	69	24 June, 1761.
Blair, Simon	Lieut.	42	20 July, 1757.
Blake, W. Todd	Ensign	27	17 August, 1763.
Blakeley, John	Surgeon	47	1 April, 1760.
Blakeney, John	Lieut.	27	10 December, 1755.
	Q^r M^r	27	13 February, 1757.
	Capt. Lieut.	27	7 March, 1762.
	Capt.		25 August, 1762.
	Capt.	27	25 December, 1765.
Blakeney, Robert	Lieut.	27	27 April, 1756.
Blakeney, Theophilus	Lieut.	35	13 April, 1756.
	Capt.	35	30 August, 1761.
Blakeney, William, Lord	Col.	27	27 June, 1737.
	L^t. Gen.		11 September, 1747.
Blane, Archibald	Ensign	60	4 December, 1756.
Blennerhassett, John	Ensign	10	6 February, 1772.
Blizard, Conway	Capt. Lieut.	15	30 October, 1762.
Blood, Thomas	Ensign	64	12 January, 1770.
Bogges, John	Ensign	So. Ca.	5 May, 1756.
Bolton, Francis	Lieut.	15	1 October, 1757.
Bolton, Mason	Q^r M^r	9	11 February, 1756.
	Capt. Lieut.	9	31 July, 1762.
	Capt.	9	23 March, 1764.
Bomford, Thomas	Ensign	64	1 January, 1766.
	Lieut.	64	12 July, 1770.
Bonniville, Hiacinthe de	Capt.	60	31 December, 1755.
Borough, William Blakeney	Lieut.		25 December, 1762.
	Lieut.	26	1 April, 1767.
Borry, David	Ensign	60	15 September, 1760.
Bosomworth, Abraham	Capt.	62	20 January, 1755.
Boscawen, Hon. John	Maj. Gen.		4 March, 1761.
	Colonel	45	11 November, 1761.

---

* A double commission apparently.

Botteler, William	Lieut.	55	29 December, 1755.
	Capt. Lieut.	55	28 November, 1759.
Botet, Anthony	Lieut.	10	25 May, 1765.
Boucher, James	Ensign	31	22 March, 1762.
	Lieut.	31	29 July, 1765.
Bourke, Bingham	Ensign	28	27 April, 1756.
	Lieut.	28	24 April, 1762.
Bourne, John	Chaplain	43	3 January, 1740-1.
Bourne, Obadiah	Capt.	8	27 August, 1756.
Bouquet, Henry	Lieut. Col.	62	3 January, 1756.
	Colonel		19 February, 1762.
Bowden, John	Ensign	46	16 August, 1762.

[To be continued.]

p. 157

DESCENDANTS OF JOHN BRIANT, SEN., OF SCITUATE, MASS.

By Dr. Percy Bryant, of Buffalo, N. Y.

The name Bryant can be traced back to Sir Guy De Briant, who lived in the time of Edward III., and whose descendants had their seat in the Castle of Hereford in the marches of Wales. Arms: the field is Or, three piles meeting near in the base of the Escutcheon, Azure. No connection has been established between this family and the first of the name who came to America with the early settlers of Plymouth Colony, but this will probably be accomplished when the effort is made.

About the year 1640, there were in the Plymouth Colony, four families of the name of Bryant, namely: John Briant of Taunton, John Briant, Sen. of Scituate, Stephen Briant of Plymouth, and Lieut. John Briant of Plympton. It does not appear from any records examined by the writer, that these families were related (except as shown by a deed first discovered by Dr. Lapham, that Lieut. John of Plympton was a son-in-law of Stephen). Tradition, however, gives it that John, Sen. of Scituate and Stephen of Plymouth were probably brothers.

Genealogies of two of these families have appeared in the Register; that of Stephen Briant of Plymouth, Vol. 24, page 315, by Mr. John A. Boutelle, and Lieut. John Briant of Plympton, Vol. 35, page 37, by Dr. William B. Lapham.

In this paper* the writer will confine himself to the family of John Briant, Sen. of Scituate.

John Briant

He was a prominent person in the early history of Plymouth Colony, and throughout his life was active in public affairs; was a land owner, and was actively engaged in the survey of public lands. He was a member of the General Court at Plymouth in

---

* The writer is indebted to Mr. William H. H. Bryant of Bryantville, Mass., for many valuable suggestions, which have aided much in the collection of material for this paper. Without his assistance, so generously offered at all times, much that is here given would be wanting.

1657, and again in 1677–78. The date of his arrival in America is not known, though there is a tradition that he came from Kent, Eng. in the *Ann.* He lived in Barnstable previous to moving to Scituate. The first appearance of his name in the records of the Colony occurs among the list of freemen in 1639, and in 1643 he is mentioned among the list of 105 men of Scituate able to bear arms.

He married three times: first, Mary, daughter of George and Mary (Jenkins) Lewis of Barnstable, Nov. 4, 1643, by whom he had seven children. She died July 2, 1655. He married the second time, Elizabeth, daughter of Rev. William Witherill of Scituate. He married the third time, Mary, daughter of Thomas Highland of Scituate. His will is dated Nov. 4, 1684. He died Nov. 20, 1684.

His children, born in Scituate, were:

2. i. John,^{2} b. Aug. 17, 1644; m. Mary ——.
ii. Hannah, b. July 25, 1646; m. John Stodder of Hingham, 1665.
iii. Joseph, b. ——; d. June 16, 1669.
iv. Sarah, b. Sept. 29, 1648.
v. Mary, b. Feb. 24, 1650; d. April 8, 1652.
vi. Martha, b. Feb. 26, 1652.
vii. Samuel, b. Feb, 6, 1654; d. 1690, in Phipps' expedition to Canada, sergeant; inventory of estate, £47.
viii. Elizabeth, b. Aug. —, 1665; d. Dec. 17, 1783.
3. ix. Daniel, b. ——; m. Dorothy ——.
x. Mary, b. ——.
xi. Benjamin, b. Dec. —, 1669; d. in 1701, unm.; will proved Jan. 5, 1702; inventory of estate, £164.
4. xii. Joseph, b. ——, 1671; m. ——.
xiii. Jabez, b. Feb. 18, 1672; d. 1697, unm. Letter of administration June 29, 1697.
xiv. Ruth, b. Aug. 16, 1673; m. William Wanton, afterwards governor of Rhode Island.
5. xv. Thomas, b. July 15, 1675; m. Mary, dau. of Gershom Ewell.
xvi. Deborah, b. Jan. 22, 1677.
xvii. Agatha, b March 12, 1678.
xviii. Ann, b. Nov. 20, 1679.
xix. Elisha, b. ——.

2. Lieut. John^2 Bryant (*John,^{1} Sen.*), married Mary ——. He was born in Scituate, Aug. 17, 1644, died there Jan. 26, 1708; will proved Feb. 12, 1708; inventory of estate £395. His children, born in Scituate, were:

6. i. John,^{3} Jun., b. March 27, 1678; m. Deborah Barstow, Jan. 1, 1707.
7. ii. Jonathan, b. Jan. 1, 1679; m. Elizabeth ——.
iii. Mary, b. Sept. 3, 1682; m. Jabez Rose, May 6, 1707.
8. iv. David, b. Aug. 17, 1684; m. Hannah Church.
v. Joshua, b. Nov. 14, 1687; d. June 9, 1709.
9. vi. Samuel, b. Jan. 15, 1689; m. Abigail Turner.
vii. Martha, b. Aug. 22, 1691.

3. Daniel^2 Bryant (*John,^{1} Sen.*), married Dorothy ——, planter, date of birth not recorded; but in will of his father, he is mentioned in order after his brother Samuel. His children, born in Scituate, were:

i. Mercy,^{3} b. Nov. 21, 1688.
ii. Elizabeth, b. Feb. 4, 1692.
iii. Dorothy, b. March 5, 1693.
iv. Rachael, b. July 3, 1695; d. Nov. 20, 1695.
v. Rachael, b. Jan. 10, 1697.
vi. Elisha, b. June 30, 1701.

4. JOSEPH[2] BRYANT (*John,*[1] *Sen.*), born at Scituate in 1671. In will receives with his brother Thomas, his father's house and farm; also land at White Oak Plain. His children, born in Scituate, were:

i. RUTH,[3] b. Feb. 18, 1694; m. Benjamin Perry, Feb. 20, 1712.
ii. JOSEPH, b. Jan. 3, 1696.
iii. JUDITH, b. Jan. 24, 1698; m. John Dwelley, Dec. 20, 1721.

5. THOMAS[2] BRYANT (*John,*[1] *Sen.*), born in Scituate, July 15, 1675; married Aug. 28, 1707, by Joseph Otis, Justice of Peace, Mary, daughter of Gershom Ewell of Scituate, and grand-daughter of Henry Ewell, a soldier in the Pequod War. He died in Scituate in 1748, will proved Dec. 23, 1748. Esquire. Estate estimated from will over £10,000. A distinguished man of his time, Selectman, Justice of Peace, and Representative to the Legislature in 1725–30–33–34. Their children, born in Scituate, were:

10. i. BENJAMIN,[3] b. Oct. 13, 1708; m. Abigail Randall.
ii. MARY, b. Nov. 6, 1711; m. Thomas Turner of Scituate, Feb. 14, 1733.
11. iii. SETH, b. Feb. 12, 1714; m. Elizabeth Baker.
iv. THOMAS, bapt. April 29, 1716; m. Sarah ———. Had dau. Sarah, and probably others.
12. v. PELEG, b. July 27, 1718; m. Mary Jenkins.
vi. HANNAH, b. Aug. 20, 1720. Not mentioned in will.
13. vii. LEMUEL, b. Feb. 25, 1721; m. Abigail Barstow.
viii. NATHANIEL, b. Nov. 23, 1724; d. in infancy.

6. JOHN[3] BRYANT (*John*[2] *Lieut., John*[1] *Sen.*), born in Scituate, March 27, 1678; married by Rev. Nathaniel Ells, Jan. 1, 1707, Deborah Barstow of Scituate. He died March 7, 1716. His widow married Nathaniel Winslow of Marshfield, Feb. 19, 1718. His children, born in Scituate, were:

i. JOHN,[4] b. Oct. 13, 1707; d. April 19, 1708.
ii. DEBORAH, b. June 17, 1709; m. Snow Winslow of Marshfield, Nov. 6, 1728.
iii. AGATHA, b. July 16, 1712; m. Oliver Winslow of Marshfield.
iv. SUSANNAH, b. May 11, 1714; m. Nathaniel Winslow of Marshfield, Feb. 3, 1731.
v. JOHN, b. April 23, 1716; d. in Scituate, Oct. 20, 1793. In 1732 Isaac Winslow was appointed his guardian. He sold his farm in Marshfield to Oliver Winslow in 1737.

7. JONATHAN[3] BRYANT (*John*[2] *Lieut., John*[1] *Sen.*), born in Scituate, Jan. 1, 1679; married Elizabeth ———. She died April 17, 1711. Their children, born in Scituate, were:

i. MARGARET,[4] b. April 15, 1707.
ii. RUTH, b. March 15, 1709.

8. DAVID[3] BRYANT (*John*[2] *Lieut., John*[1] *Sen.*), born in Scituate, Aug. 17, 1684; married by the Rev. Nathaniel Ells, July 31, 1706, Hannah Church (widow). He died at Scituate, June 21, 1731. Inventory of estate £2,151, Gentleman. His wife died in 1736. Their children, born in Scituate, were:

14. i. DAVID,[4] b. Feb. 14, 1707; m. Hannah ———.
ii. ELIZABETH, b. Feb. 16, 1709.
iii. MARY, b. May 4, 1711; m. John Curtis of Hanover, Nov. 6, 1738. She d. June 2, 1797.
iv. JACOB, b. Jan. —, 1714.

v. Barsheba, b. Sept. 18, 1716; m. Samuel Palmer, Jun. of Scituate, Sept. 20, 1733.
vi. Deborah, b. ——.

9. Samuel^3 Bryant (*John^2 Lieut., John^1 Sen.*), born in Scituate, Jan. 15, 1689; died there in 1753. Wheelwright; married Abigail Turner of Scituate, Feb. 14, 1711, by Rev. Nathaniel Ells. Their children, born in Scituate, were:

i. Joshua,^{4} b. Jan. 6, 1713.
15. ii. Samuel, Jun., bapt. July 29, 1716; m. Mary Bucks.
iii. John, b. Dec. 21, 1718.
iv. Abigail, b. July 21, 1723.

10. Benjamin^3 Bryant (*Thomas,^{2} John^1 Sen.*), born in Scituate Oct. 13, 1708, yeoman; married Abigail Randall of Scituate, Sept. 11, 1729, by Rev. Nathaniel Ells. He moved to Windsor, Conn. about the year 1750. His children, born in Scituate, were:

i. Mary,^{4} b. June 29, 1730.
ii. Lucy, b. March 25, 1732.
16. iii. Benjamin, b. Oct. 17, 1734; m. Ruxby Perry.
iv. George, b. June 15, 1736.
v. Lillie, b. April 22, 1738.
vi. Betty, b. Feb. 15, 1739.
vii. Consider, b. June 9, 1742.
viii. Ruth, bapt. Aug. 5, 1744.
ix. Prince, b. July 27, 1746.
x. Abigail, b. June 7, 1748.

11. Seth^3 Bryant (*Thomas,^{2} John^1 Sen.*), born in Scituate, Feb. 12, 1714; married by Rev. Shearsjashub Bourn, Elizabeth, daughter of Ebenezer and Deborah (Randall) Barker of Scituate, Aug. 17, 1736. She was great-granddaughter of Robert Barker of Pembroke, and great-great-granddaughter of William Randall of Scituate. He moved to Marshfield about the same year. He died there in 1772. Will proved Aug. 7, 1772; Gentleman. Inventory of estate £1,059. His wife died Feb. 7, 1788. His children, born in Marshfield, were:

i. Ruth,^{4} b. Oct. 25, 1736; m. Abner Dingley of Duxbury, Jan. 4, 1759.
17. ii. Nathaniel, b. Oct. 10, 1738; m. Hannah Barker, dau. of Capt. Samuel Barker.
18. iii. Seth, b. Aug. 4, 1741; m. Sarah ——.
19. iv. Joseph, b. Feb. 13, 1743; m. Sarah Little.
v. Charles, b. July 20, 1751; m. Jerusha —— of New Castle, Me.
vi. Vashti, b. June 22, 1755; m. Abijah Brown of Scituate, June 29, 1790.

12. Peleg^3 Bryant (*Thomas,^{2} John^1 Sen.*), born in Scituate, July 27, 1718; he died there in 1772; married Mary Jenkins of Scituate in April, 1740. Will dated Sept. 27, 1771. Gentleman. Their children, born in Scituate, were:

i. Mary Ewell,^{4} bapt. July 15, 1744.
20. ii. Peleg, bapt. Oct. 19, 1746; m. Lydia Collamar.
iii. Ann, bapt. April 3, 1748; m. Joshua Lincoln of Scituate, Jan. 6, 1767.
iv. Rhoda, bapt. Dec. 3, 1749.
v. James, bapt. June 30, 1751.
vi. Edward, bapt. June 10, 1753.
vii. Martha, bapt. Oct. 2, 1757; m. Calvin Curtis of Hanover, Nov. 7, 1773.

13. Rev. Lemuel^3 Bryant (*Thomas,^{2} John^1 Sen.*), baptized Feb. 25, 1721. A distinguished minister of Braintree, Mass. Was graduated from Harvard in 1739. Ordained Dec. 4, 1745. Published a sermon on "Moral Virtue" in 1747. John Adams speaks of a controversy between Mr. Bryant and Miles, Porter and Bass, which "broke out like the eruption of a volcano and blazed with a portentous aspect for many years." He married Abigail Barstow, Aug. 23, 1749. Died at Hingham, Mass., Oct. 1, 1754. Was interred at Scituate.

14. David^4 Bryant (*David,^{3} John^2 Lieut., John^1 Sen.*), born in Scituate, Feb. 14, 1707; married Hannah ———. Their children, born in Scituate, were:

i. David,^{5} bapt. Sept. 6, 1730; m. Lydia ———.
ii. Jonathan, bapt. June 6, 1731.
iii. Hannah, bapt. Nov. 4, 1733.
iv. Ruth, bapt. March 25, 1735.
v. Ann, bapt. March 23, 1739.

15. Samuel^4 Bryant (*Samuel,^{3} John^2 Lieut., John^1 Sen.*), born in Scituate in 1716; married Mary Bucks of Scituate in October, 1745. Housewright. Their children, born in Scituate, were:

i. Abigal,^{5} b. Dec. 31, 1747.
ii. Samuel, b. Dec. 26, 1748.
iii. Ira, b. Aug. 28, 1750.
iv. Elijah, b. Nov. 8, 1751.
v. Molly, b. July 23, 1753.
21. vi. Zina, b. Jan. 1, 1755; m. Eunice Wade.
vii. Snow, b. Oct. 6, 1758.

16. Benjamin^4 Bryant (*Benjamin,^{3} Thomas,^{2} John^1 Sen.*), born in Scituate, Oct. 17, 1734; married by Rev. David Barnes, July 16, 1757, Ruxby, daughter of Benjamin Perry of Scituate. He moved to Chesterfield, Mass., about the year 1780. Their children were:

22. i. Eli,^{5} b. ———.
ii. Asabel, b. ———.
And probably others.

17. Nathaniel^4 Bryant (*Seth,^{3} Thomas,^{2} John^1 Sen.*), born in Marshfield, Oct. 10, 1738; married in February, 1763, Hannah, daughter of Capt. Samuel and Patience (Howland) Barker of Scituate. She was fifth in descent from John Howland who came over in the Mayflower, and sixth in descent from John Barker of Scituate. He moved to Newcastle, Me. in 1766, and the same year purchased of Richard Bowers one hundred acres of land on the westerly side of Damariscotta Pond, half a mile below the Great Salt-Water Falls. Here he built a wharf, the remains of which are yet to be seen. He was one of the first to establish ship-building on the Damariscotta River. His son, Nathaniel, afterwards extensively developed shipbuilding in Newcastle. Nathaniel, Sen., died in Newcastle, July 9, 1772. Inventory of his estate £2,149. His widow, Hannah, married Prince Barker. Nathaniel's children were:

23. i. Nathaniel,^{5} b. May 2, 1765; m. Betsy Wall, Oct. 1, 1695.
ii. Hannah Barker, b. March 25, 1768; m. Enos Clapp, Sept. 21, 1788.
iii. Patience, b. Sept. 30, 1771; m. William Waters, May 3, 1792.
iv. Asenath, b. ———; m. Eliphalet Connor of Thomaston, Me., July 25, 1790.

18. SETH[4] BRYANT (*Seth,*[3] *Thomas,*[2] *John*[1] *Sen.*), born in Marshfield, Aug. 4, 1741; married Sarah ———. Their children, born in Marshfield, were:

i. CHARLES,[5] b. Oct. 11, 1764.
ii. CHARLOTTE, b. March 18, 1766.
iii. LUCY, b. Jan. 10, 1768.
iv. NANCY, b. Feb. 24, 1770.
v. ELIZABETH, b. July 13, 1772.
vi. POLLY, b. Jan. 2, 1775.

19. CAPT. JOSEPH[4] BRYANT (*Seth,*[3] *Thomas,*[2] *John*[1] *Sen.*), born in Marshfield, Feb. 13, 1743; master mariner. Married in 1788, Sarah, daughter of Thomas Little of Marshfield. He died there May 6, 1796. Will dated May 3, 1796; Esqr. His first wife died Nov. 9, 1792. He married secend time Unice Otis of Scituate, July 1st, 1795. (No children.) She afterwards married, Nov. 17, 1799, Willis Clift of Marshfield. Capt. Joseph's children were:

i. JOSEPH,[5] b. Dec. 3, 1789. He went to Castine, Me., when twelve years old, and lived with his uncle Otis Little. He m. Sept. 23, 1816, Sarah Little of Bremen, Me. They had three children. His wife d. May 6, 1822. He m. second time Abigail Curtis of Sharon, Mass. They had nine children. In 1835 he moved to Bangor, where he d. March 31, 1863.
ii. SALLY, b. Aug. 28, 1791; m. William Witherle of Castine, Me., Dec. 25, 1815. Their children were: Sarah R., William H. and George H. He d. in April, 1860. His widow d. in July, 1860.

20. PELEG[4] BRYANT (*Peleg,*[3] *Thomas,*[2] *John*[1] *Sen.*), born in Scituate in 1746; married by Rev. David Barnes, Lydia Collomar of Scituate, Nov. 19, 1767. He died there in 1781. Letter of administration is dated April 18, 1781. Their children, born in Scituate, were:

i. ANN,[5] b. in 1773.
ii. MARY, b. in 1777.
iii. LYDIA, b. in 1779.

21. ZINA[5] BRYANT (*Samuel,*[4] *Samuel,*[3] *John*[2] *Lieut.*, *John*[1] *Sen.*), born in Scituate, Jan. 1, 1755; married by the Rev. David Barnes, Unice Wade of Scituate, Sept. 9, 1782. Their children, born in Scituate, were:

i. NANCY,[5] b. Aug. 27, 1784.
ii. ZEBALON, b. Sept. 5, 1786.
24. iii. GRIDLEY, b. Aug. 26, 1789; engineer, d. June 13, 1867.
iv. JOSEPH, b. April 28, 1792.
v. FOSTER, b. March 17, 1799.

22. ELI[5] BRYANT (*Benjamin,*[4] *Benjamin,*[3] *Thomas,*[2] *John*[1] *Sen.*), born in Chesterfield, Mass.; married Susan Warren of Williamsburgh, Mass. He died at Chesterfield in 1845; land owner. Their children were:

25. i. BENJAMIN,[6] b. in 1797; m. Eliza Benjamin.
And probably others.

23. NATHANIEL[5] BRYANT (*Nathaniel,*[4] *Seth,*[3] *Thomas,*[2] *John*[1] *Sen.*), born at Scituate, May 2, 1765; ship builder. A wealthy and influential business man of Newcastle, Me. He had yards at Newcastle and Nobleborough, and carried on an extensive shipbuilding trade.

From his yards was launched the first square rigged three master built on the Damariscotta, the ship Betsy. During Napoleonic wars lost several vessels. He married Oct. 1, 1795, Miss Betsy Wall of Bristol, Me. He died Jan. 9, 1835. His wife died Sept. 12, 1846. Their children, born in Newcastle, were:

26. i. HARRIET,[6] b. May 21, 1796; m. Lieut Joseph Smith, U. S. N.
27. ii. CUSHING, b. July 18, 1797; m. Arlitta, dau. of Dr. Josiah Myrick.
iii. JULIA, b, Oct. 24, 1798; m. Lewis Haines.

24. GRIDLEY[6] BRYANT (*Zina*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *John*[2] *Lieut.*, *John*[1] *Sen.*), born in Scituate, Aug. 26, 1789; engineer. Left fatherless at an early age, and when fifteen years old was apprenticed to a builder in Boston. Obtained contract for building the United States Bank, and other public buildings in Boston. In 1823 he invented the portable derrick. Built in 1826 the first railroad in America (between Boston and Quincy). For many years he was engaged in the celebrated law suit against Ross Winans for the patent for the eight-wheeled car and appliances for general railway use. He died at Scituate, June 13, 1867.

25. BENJAMIN[6] BRYANT (*Eli*,[5] *Benjamin*,[4] *Benjamin*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *John*[1] *Sen.*), born in Chesterfield, Mass.; married in June, 1823, Eliza Benjamin of Worthington, Mass. He died there Aug. 9, 1854. Their children, born in Chesterfield, were:

i. MONROE BENJAMIN,[7] b. in 1824; manufacturing jeweler of New York City.
ii. ELEANOR, b. in 1826.
iii. JONATHAN POMEROY, b. in 1828.
iv. FRANCIS DWIGHT, b. in 1830.
v. ELIZABETH SUSAN, b. in 1832.
vi. EZRA STARKWEATHER, b. in ——.
vii. ELIZA ANN, b. in ——.
viii. CORNELIA KING, b. in ——.

26. HARRIET[6] BRYANT (*Nathaniel*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Seth*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *John*[1] *Sen.*), born at Newcastle, May 21, 1796; married March 1, 1818, Lieut. Joseph Smith, U. S. N. (afterwards Rear Admiral). She died in 1855, from injuries received in a railway accident. Admiral Smith died Jan. 17, 1877. (See REGISTER, 31 : 437.) Their children were:

i. ANNA ELIZABETH[7] SMITH, unm., living in Washington, D. C.
ii. Com. ALBERT[7] SMITH, U. S. N.; d. at Charlestown Navy Yard.
iii. Lieut. JOSEPH[7] SMITH, U. S. N. During the Civil War he commanded the Congress, and was killed in the encounter with the Merrimac, March 8, 1862.
iv. JOSEPHINE,[7] d. young.

27. MAJOR CUSHING[6] BRYANT (*Nathaniel*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Seth*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *John*[1] *Sen.*), born at Newcastle, July 18, 1797. Shipbuilder; married Sept. 25, 1821, by the Rev. Kiah Bailey, Miss Arlitta, daughter of Dr. Josiah and Mary (Clark) Myrick of Newcastle. She was seventh in descent from Thomas Clark of Plymouth, who came in the *Ann* in 1623, and fourth in descent from Joshua Myrick of Harwich, Mass. He was graduated from Phillips Exeter Academy, N. H. Ensign, 2d Mass. Infantry, 1816. Commissioned Major by Gov.

Brooks, July 13, 1819. Died of pneumonia while serving as enrolling officer Oct. 6, 1863. His wife Arlitta died of diphtheria, Dec. 18, 1861. Their children, born in Nobleborough, were:

28. i. Nathaniel Cushing,[7] b. March 27, 1823; m. Mary Eliza Southall.
ii. Joseph Myrick, b. July 1, 1825; unm.
iii. Edward Livingston, b. June 3, 1828; d. at San Francisco, May 22, 1851. Was first officer of Brig. Colonel Fremont.
iv. Helen Maria, b. Sept. 25, 1830; d. March 23, 1833.
v. Charles Carroll, b. May 2, 1832: d. at Portland, Ore., Nov. 17, 1873. Had two daughters, who died of diphtheria in 1880.

28. Commander Nathaniel Cushing[7] Bryant, U. S. N. (*Cushing,[6] Nathaniel,[5] Nathaniel,[4] Seth,[3] Thomas,[2] John[1] Sen.*), born at Nobleborough, Me., March 27, 1823; married by the Rev. Mr. Bush, Sept. 19, 1860, Miss Mary Eliza, daughter of Mark John and Mary (Yardley) Southall of Ashton-Under-Lyne, Lancashire, Eng. Was graduated from U. S. Naval School, Philadelphia, 1843; standing fourth in a class of thirty-nine. Lieut. 1850. Commander 1862. Served through the Mexican War and the American Civil War. On retired list from Sept., 1864, though he served until April, 1865. He died at his home, Cedar Falls, Iowa, Sept. 19, 1874. Their children were:

i. Percy,[8] b. April 19, 1862. Was graduated from medical department, Columbia College, New York City.
ii. Walter, b. Oct. 1, 1863. Was graduated from University of Iowa.

INSCRIPTIONS IN THE OLD PROTESTANT GRAVEYARD AT ST. AUGUSTINE, FLORIDA.

Communicated by B. Frank Leeds, Esq.

[Continued from vol. xlvii., page 436.]

Row 11.

Israel A. Smith, who died Sep. 1, 1830, aged 20 years and 6 mos.

A heavy white marble monument on a raised brick foundation.

Maria Frances, dau^r of Jackson Browne French of Burlington, New Jersey, who died Feb. 4, 1832, aged 29 years.

Head and footstones.

Mrs. Lydia Boyce, a native of Newberry District, So. Car., who departed this life on the 27th day of September, 1830, aged 40 years.

A white marble monument.

John Scobie, a native of Perthshire, Scotland, who departed this life August 31, A.D. 1841, aged 64 years.

Margaret Westray, wife of Nathaniel C. Scobie, born March 25, 1810, died Dec. 6, 1850.

These two horizontal slabs on raised coquina foundation.

Carpenter, ——— 1883.

This inscription on marble tablet which is let into the upper face of a moulded slab of coquina. The slab is slightly tilted and lies east of the Margaret W. Scobie slab.

Thomas H. Dummett, who departed this life the 31st of Aug. 1839, aged 64 years.

John Houston M. J. Madison, born May 5, 1820, died Dec. 20, 1853, and his son John Ripley Madison, born March 26, 1851, died May 6, 1852.

The slightly depressed lot containing the above two horizontal stones is curbed, and midway of the east curbed line there is a block inscribed with the names Dummett—Madison.

Two children's graves directly adjoin preceding, the western one with glazed brick edging to it, the other with white marble edging and headstone containing the name Willie.

North of this line of graves and southeast of the Douglas Pacetti grave are the two following:

Single grave with cement curb and head and footboard but no inscription —an evergreen euonymus within curbing.

A grave with palings around in very shaky condition—no mark.

Directly adjoining above north—Rebecca Nattiel, died April 11, 1879, aged 72 years.

Another similar headboard contains simply the letters J. N. Perhaps husband of R. N.

A nicely curbed lot, the ground within depressed. No stones.

The north side of lot two feet from north fence.

Southeast of the just-mentioned curbed lot, the corners touching, there is a large lot filled with lilies, not yet in flower, surrounded with a paling fence. Also a single grave north of this with fence surrounding it—a large water oak against its north side. No monuments in either enclosure.

Wm Thomas, Jr., of New York City, who departed this life Dec. 27, 1840, aged 23 years.

Marble head and footstone.

North of and directly adjoining the above a mound, and adjoining this mound northwardly another and shorter.—Neither marked.

As the Thomas grave and these two are so close together, the interred may be related.

These succeed, though some distance—10 feet north—from the two children's graves mentioned above on this page.

Row 12.

A mound with two graves covering the east end of it—the more southerly has a cedar tree against its footstone.—No inscriptions.

The adjoining lot with coquina curbing has an obelisk at its centre—this of granite on several foundation stones—the lowest of coquina 6 ft. square.

Its inscription as follows:

Mrs. Julia G. Smith—who died in New York December, 1861. Erected by her husband Buckingham Smith, who died in New York Jan. 1871.

A cedar in this lot has pushed one of the stones of the curbing aside.

A headstone—broken—the remnant 18 inches square, simply rests against the inner face of curbing of the Julia G. Smith lot. Contains following inscription:

William C. Kent, of Utica, New York, who died

Hannah Smith, wife of late Josiah Smith, who died in November, 1857, aged 80 years.

Marble head and footstone.

Anita Amelia Smith, wife of Dr. John B. Porter, surgeon U. S. army, and daughter of Josiah and Hannah Smith of St. Augustine, born Feb. 18, 1815—died July 25, 1850.

A 6×10 marble table on raised coquina foundation, with marble slab containing inscription resting on the former.

Sarah S. Williams, wife of John Williams, and daughter of Lemuel and Sarah Williams, of New Bedford, Mass. She died 25th Feb. 1839, aged 27 years.

Vertical head and footstone.
Cast iron fence around lot in good condition.

Charlotte Smith, daur of David Smith and Laura Ufford, born at Pitcher, Chenango Co., New York, 8th May, 1833.—Died at Saint Augustine 6th Dec. 1877.

Upright heavy granite headstone with two granite foundation stones below.

Oscar Ashton, born Jan. 21, 1839, died May 8, 1860.

Vertical head and footstone—a water oak 14 inches in diameter west of headstone.

Douglas D. Pacetti, born March 11, 1862, died June 12, 1879.

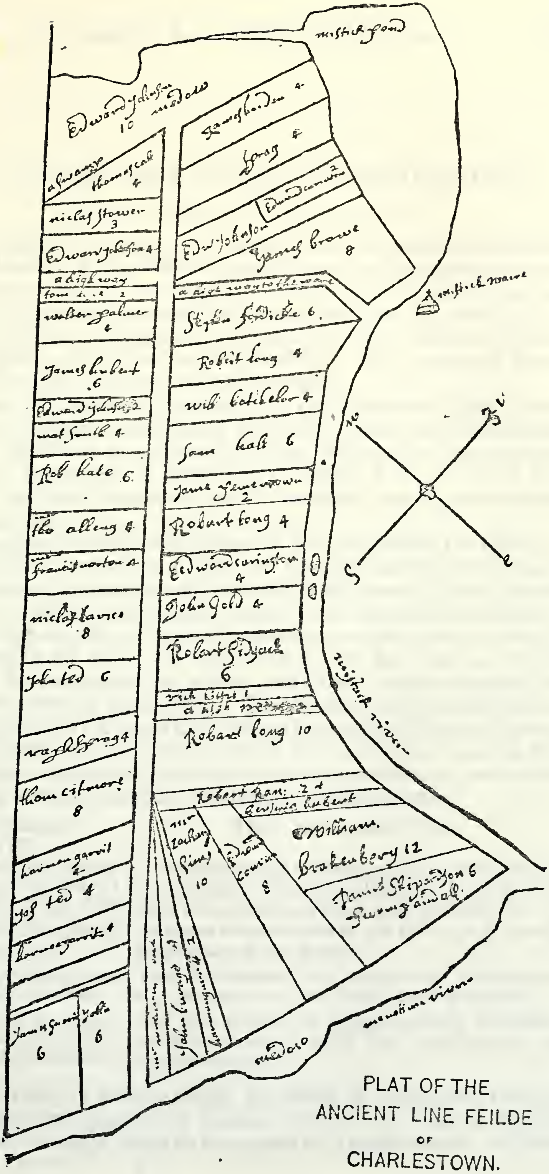
Wooden headboard with paling fence around grave—an Acacia Farnesiana within fence.
The wooden headboard has been replaced by marble head and footstone.

A child's grave with paling fence around, a cherry laurel within, [illegible] stone.

Matilda DeLancy, died Dec. 23, 1875, aged 77 years. Erected by her affectionate daughter.

A low vertical head and footstone of marble on cement foundation.

[To be continued.]



PLAT OF THE
ANCIENT LINE FEILDE
OF
CHARLESTOWN.

THE ANCIENT LINE FEILDE OF CHARLESTOWN.

By Geo. A. Gordon, A.M., of Somerville, Mass.

The extensive territory, partitioned among the early inhabitants of Charlestown, lying without the settlement and accommodations at the harbor, or port, was denominated in common speech and in the public record under several divisions, such as: the east feilde, the south feilde, the high feilde, the line feilde, Cambridge feilde, Mistick feilde, Rockfeilde and Waterfeilde. The names of these fields indicate in a general way their location.

Among the papers pertaining to a suit prosecuted before the Middlesex County Court, during the closing years of the seventeenth century, has been preserved a pen and ink map, which, by the courteous permission of Theodore C. Hurd, Esq., Clerk of the Courts, has been phototyped for the Register, and appears on the preceding page.

Comparison with the descriptions of lots, entered in the Charlestown Book of Possessions (1638), as reprinted in the Third Report of the Record Commissioners of the City of Boston, 1878, shows this to be a plat of the southern portion of the ancient "line feilde." Nothing appears on its face to determine its date; but a column of figures in the lower left hand corner, not here shown, would warrant the assignment of a very early date, perhaps anterior to any known map of the locality. The names of certain inhabitants, admitted in 1637, Thomas Call, James Garrett and Matthew Smith, in connection with the descriptions in the Land book, covering the most of these properties, may assist in the determination, as also the following abstract from the Charlestown Town records:

Charlestowne 1637.	The ix month the 13th day
Such as are to fence at newtowne line beyond wenotaimes: doe it with 4 railes, by ye 20th of ye 2d month, or loose theire Land & goe farthr	It was agreed yt: for the grownd at New Towne Line beyond Wenotamies such as fence not to loose theire pportions there, & to goe furthr for it, the fences to bee finished by the 20th of ye 2d month & the fence to bee 4 railes
That A footway bee made over Wenotomies River	That A ffooteway bee made over Wenotomies & A way bettween the Lotts lefte 3 pole wide
Such as have not bought built or fenced to have no pprriety till they have	And such as have not bought, or built & fenced, not to have ppriety untill they have bought, or built, & fenced.

The territory is entirely within the limits of Arlington, to-day, resting for three quarters of a mile on the western bank of Mystic river, from the pond down to the mouth of Alewife brook. Mystic

river and pond, to-day, bear the same names they did two hundred and fifty years ago, but Menotomy river has long been known as Alewife brook and marks the present boundary between Cambridge and Arlington. Agreeable to this map, the strip of land along the margin of this little stream was reserved for a highway, but, if it ever was so improved, no memory or known record thereof exists. The bridgeway, now Broadway and Warren streets in Arlington, extended from the foot bridge to the bridge below Cooke's mills, above the present Arlington cemetery and Gas works. The highway, leading across the lots to "mistick weare," is substantially the line of the present Medford street. The other way, affording an approach to the river, lower down and below the islands, is now River street.

The names, written upon these lots, are all of well known early inhabitants of Charlestown. The lots of the most may be identified, in language corresponding with their position on this map, with entries in the Charlestown Book of Possessions. Some of the lots, even thus early, had been sold, and appear under other proprietors.

Capt. Edward Johnson, the proprietor of the lot at the top of the plat, was a carpenter at Charlestown and a leading citizen. Subsequently he was a promoter in the settlement of Woburn, where he served till his death, as town clerk, and as representative to the General Court, of which he was Speaker. He was the author of the "Wonder Working Providence." His possessions [29], entered in the Charlestown Lands, include his several lots on this map, as follows:

6. ffoure acres of earable land by estimation, more or lesse, scituate in the line feilde, butting southwest upon Cambridge line, northeast upon the bridge way, bounded on the northwest by Nicolas Stowers and on the southe east by A high way.

7. foure acres of land by estimation, more or lesse, scituate in the line feilde, butting southwest upon the bridg-way, north east upon mistick pond, bounded on the north west by Ed Carrington and Prū wilkinson and on the south east by Jā Browne.

The lot next adjacent to Edward Johnson on the Cambridge line was that of Thomas Call, and is described in the same Possessions [73], as follows:

3. ffoure acres of earable land by estimation, more or lesse, scituate in the line feilde, butting northeast upon the Bridgway, bounded on the west by Edward Johnson, and on the southeast by Nicolas Stowers, A triangle.

The vacant lot of two acres between Ralph Sprague and Edward Johnson, bordering on the pond, was possessed by Prū: Wilkinson, the sole instance of a female proprietor.

The lot at the southwest corner of the bridgway and Menotomy river was that of John Martin.

The opposite lot of Mr. Wetherell, the school master, was sold to

John Stretton, who possessed the vacant lot between Martin and Hermon Garrett.

The list comprises thirty-six names, in modern spelling, viz.:

Thomas Allen
W^{m} Batchelder
W^{m} Brackenbury
James Browne
John Burrage
Thomas Call
Edw^{d} Carrington
Edward Convers
Stephen Fosdick
Herman Garrett
James Garrett
John Gould
James Hayden
Robert Hale
Samuel Hall
Benj^{a} Hubbard
James Hubbard
Edward Johnson
Richard Kettell
Robert Long
Thomas Lynde
Francis Norton
Walter Palmer
James Pemberton
Robert Rand
Robert Sedgwick
Dan^{l} Shepherdson
Matthew Smith
Ralph Sprague
Nicholas Stowers
Zachariah Symmes
Joshua Tead
John Tid
Nicholas Trerice
W^{m} Wetherell
Tho^{s} Whittemore

THE KELLOGG FAMILIES OF COLCHESTER, CONN.

By James H. Perrin, Esq., of Lafayette, Indiana.

The chief sources from which the following is taken are the town records of Hebron, Colchester, Hadley and Hatfield; Judd's History of Hadley; Randall's Colchester Epitaphs, in the Register for 1889; and the Kellogg articles in the Register, xii., 201–6, xiv., xv., 125–32. The last articles mention four early Kelloggs, antecedents unknown:

i. Lieut. Joseph, of Farmington, Boston, and Hadley, descendants given.
ii. Nathaniel, Hartford 1639, removed to Farmington.
iii. Samuel, supposedly brother of the above Nathaniel, settled at Hatfield.
iv. Daniel, settled at Norwalk 1655, descendants given.

The present article gives some account of the Samuel falsely supposed to be a "brother of the above Nathaniel." As Nathaniel was adult in 1639, while Samuel was not married until 1664, they seem unlikely to have been brothers, especially as Samuel is not mentioned in the will of Nathaniel.* An account is also given of the descendants of Ebenezer and Jonathan Kellogg, sons of Lieut. Joseph, referred to in the Register for April, 1860, as having removed to Colchester. Pedigrees of allied families have been traced back, whenever possible, to the first person of the name in Colchester.

The writer will be grateful for any information concerning the ancestry of the Samuel Kellogg whose descendants are here given.

---

* Records of the Particular Court, Hartford, ii. 118. will of Nathan^{ll} Kelog, June 4 1657: Being weak in body * * * gives whole estate to dear and loving wife Elizabeth Kelog during her life, after her death all his houses and lands in Farmington to his brother John Kelog and to sister Jane Aallisun and sister Rachel Cane, all dwelling in old England. they to pay to cousin Joseph Kelog's three children six pounds sterling to be divided equally betwixt them * * *. Inventory Dec 21 1657, £366:5.

1. SAMUEL[1] KELLOGG was probably born prior to 1642; died at Hatfield, Mass., Jan. 17, 1711. Married 1st, Nov. 24, 1664, Sarah, widow of Nathaniel Gunn of Hartford, and daughter of Robert Day,* of Hartford. She was killed by the Indians, 19th Sep. 1677. Married 2d, March 20, 1679, Sarah, daughter of Thomas Root† of Westfield.‡ She died Jan. 5, 1719.

Children:

2. i. SAMUEL,[2] b. Hadley, April 11, 1669.

At Hatfield:

3. ii. NATHANIEL, b. June 4, 1671.
iii. EBENEZER, b. June 2, 1674.
iv. JOSEPH, b. Sept. 9, 1676; killed by the Indians Sept. 19, 1677.
v. JOHN, b. April 25, 1680; resided at Hatfield; d. probably unm. Will 1755.
vi. THOMAS, b. Oct. 21. 1681; d. unm. Hatfield prior to 1758.
vii. SARAH, b. April 13, 1683; m. May 8, 1701, "by Rev. Isaac Chauncy," to Abraham Morton of Hatfield.

2. SAMUEL[2] KELLOGG (*Samuel*[1]) was born at Hadley, April 11, 1669; removed after 1701 to Colchester, Conn., where he died August 24, 1708. Married 1690 Hannah[3] Dickinson,§ who was born 1666, died August 3, 1745. Will of Mrs. Hannah, dated Colchester, April 18, 1745, mentions following children. Proved Jan. 7, 1745–6.

Children, all born at Hatfield:

4. i. SAMUEL,[3] b. May 18, 1694.
5. ii. JOSEPH, b. June 18, 1696.
iii. HANNAH, b. Sept. 11, 1699.
iv. EUNICE, b. August 3, 1701; m. July 11, 1728, Benj. Quiterfield.

3. SERGT. NATHANIEL[2] KELLOGG (*Samuel*[1]) was born at Hatfield 1671; died at Colchester August 22, 1757. Married 1st, Margaret ——— who died Dec. 13, 1747, æ. 71; married 2d, May 29, 1748, widow Priscilla Williams of Colchester. Will dated 1756; proved 1757; mentions numbers of his children and grandchildren. (*Vide* Randall's Colch. Epitaphs.)

The following curious extract is from the old Colonial Records of Connecticut:‖

> "At a meeting of the Governour and Council May 24, 1712. *Present*, The Honourable Gurdon Saltonstall, Esq^r Governour . . . . . etc . . . . .
>
> Whereas Jonathan Bigelo went from Hartford post to New London, in a deep snow last winter, being agreed by Major Talcot and M^r Lord, deceased, to find a horse and subsistence at his own cost, and allowed double post wages, the said Bigelo nevertheless applied to M^r Tainter, justice of peace at Colchester, to have a horse impressed for him from Colchester to New London, and the said justice having impressed for him a good horse of Nath^{ll} Kellogge of the same town, which horse

---

* Robert Day came in "Elizabeth," from Ipswich, Co. Suffolk, England, to Boston, Apr. 1634, æ. 30, with wife Mary, æ. 28. *Vide* Hist. Hartford.

† Thomas Root was at Salem 1637; Hartford 1639; removed about 1659 to Northampton, where he was one of the seven founders of a church 1661; died there July 17, 1694.

‡ Judd.

§ Nathaniel[1] Dickinson came to Wethersfield from England 1637. Rep. 1646–56. (Removed to Hadley 1659. Died June 16, 1676.)

Nathaniel[2] Dickinson, son of above, born August 1643, or perhaps four years earlier; m. 1st, 1662, Hannah ———, who died Feb. 23, 1679; m. 2d, 1680, widow Elizabeth Gillett; m. 3d, 1684, Elizabeth, widow Samuel Wright. He died Oct. 11, 1710.

Hannah[3] Dickinson, daughter of above, born 1666.

‖ Transcribed and published by Charles J. Hoadly, State Librarian.

chester May 6, 1720; married May 27, 1745, Anna Dewey of Hebron. Children at Hebron:

i. Anna,^{5} b. April 18, 1746; m. June 17, 1773, Solomon, son of Thomas Perrin, Jr., and Jerusha Porter (see Porter Gen., 1893). Resided at Vernon, where she d. Sept. 8, 1826. Children: 1. *Anna*, m. Reuben Sumner. 2. *Jerusha*, m. Henry P. Sumner. 3. *Solomon*, m. Salem, Va., Sarah Neal, dau. Joel Bott and Lucy May; d. 1833, New Orleans, leaving son James Joel, who m. Margaret, dau. Judge Samuel Cason of Indiana. 4. *Aaron*, m. Lois Lee. 5. *Asahel*, post. ext.
ii. Daniel, b. Sept. 10. 1747; m. May 31, 1770, Rachel Taylor of Chatham. Revolutionary soldier.
iii. Mary, b. Sept. 3, 1749.
iv. Hannah, b. June 16, 1752; d. inft.
v. Hannah, b. May 7, 1756.
vi. Charles, b Aug. 8, 1763; d. inft.
vii. Abigail, b. June 19, 1765.
viii. Charles, b. July 18, 1772.

Some Descendants of Lieut. Joseph Kellogg.

1. Ebenezer^2 Kellogg (*Joseph*^{1}) was born at Hadley Nov. 13, 1677; married July 6, 1706, Colchester, Mabel Butler, who died Sept. 3, 1742, æ. 60. He died August 22, 1746. Children:

i. Abigail,^{3} b. June 25, 1707; m. Samuel Gillett.
ii. Ebenezer, b. Jan. 30, 1709–10; m. May 10, 1752, Abigail^2 "Rowlee"; d. Feb. 9, 1788. (Elnathan^1 Rowley and Abigail Cone m. Dec. 26, 1723. Abigail^2 dau. b. Oct. 2, 1730.)
    1. *Abigail*, b. Jan. 27, 1754; d. young.
    2. *Ebenezer*, b. March 16, 1756.
    3. *Abigail*, b. Dec. 29, 1758.
    4. *Mabel*, b. August 3, 1763.
    5. *Butler*, b. July 21, 1766; m. Jan. 9, 1788, Sarah Treadway. She d. Jan. 9, 1845, æ. 78.
iii. Elizabeth, b. Sept. 25, 1712.
iv. Mary, b. Jun. 3, 1715; m. ——— Merrils.
v. Prudence, b. Dec. 24, 1717; m. May 6, 1736, Wm. Roberts, son of Wm. Roberts and Elizabeth Northam, who were m. July 20, 1705.

2. Jonathan^2 Kellogg (*Joseph*^{1}) was born at Hadley Dec. 25, 1679; married Jan. 3, 1710–11, Ann, daughter of James Newton of Kingston, R. I. She was born April 13, 1692; died August 14, 1769. Jonathan died August 8, 1771. Children:

i. Jonathan,^{3} b. at Colchester Sept. 18, 1712; m. Jan. 5, 1735, Mary Niles.
    1. *Margery*, b. Sept. 6, 1738.
    2. *Martin*, b. "last Sabbath in January, 1740–1;" m. Feb. 4, 1762, Sarah Treadway (?) See p. 64.
ii. Joseph, b. June 6, 1714; d. probably June 16, 1762. Married Jan. 15, 1740–1, Sarah Clark, dau. John Clark and Mindwell ———, b. August 13, 1723.
    1. *Silas*, b. August 25, 1742.
    2. *Esther*, b. May 21, 1745.
    3. *Sarah*, b. August 11, 1749.
    4. *Anna*, b. Sept. 28, 1752.
iii. Margaret, b. August 10, 1716.
iv. Stephen, b. March 15, 1724.
v. Silas, b. Jan. 11, 1732–3; m. June 21, 1768, Sarah Kook.
    1. *Molly*, b. April 26, 1769.

2. *Joseph*, b. Dec. 2, 1770; d. young.
3. *Sarah*, b. July 11, 1772.

vi. MARTIN, b. Feb. 15, 1734–5; m. Feb. 4, 1762, Sarah Treadway (?). See p. 63.
1. *Bethiah*, b. Oct. 24, 1762.
2. *Martin*, b. Dec. 16, 1764.
3. *Jonathan*, b. May 4, 1767.
4. *Eve*, b. Feb. 4, 1770.

DISCONNECTED.

WILLIAM, son of Moses Kellogg, born at Colchester, Jan. 28, 1756.

ISRAEL KELLOGG and Abigail Northam married at Colchester, Jan. 31, 1752. He died Feb. 12, 1784, æ. 63. She died June 9, 1780, æ. 50. Children:

i. JONATHAN, b. Oct. 10, 1754.
ii. ISRAEL, b. May 18, 1756.
iii. AMOS, b. Aug. 5, 1758.
iv. ABIGAIL, b. Nov. 15, 1760.

AARON KELLOGG married at Colchester, July 10, 1740, Mary, dau. Benjamin Lewis. Children:

i. LUCY, b. Mar. 21, 1741; d. inft.
ii. LUCY, b. Feb. 19, 1742; m. May 26, 1768, Eliphalet Chamberlin.
iii. SOLOMON, b. July 14, 1744.
iv. AARON, b, Aug. 9, 1746; m. July 3, 1766, Rhoda Jones.
v. LYDIA, b. Feb. 23, 1749.
vi. MARY, b. Aug. 23, 1751; m. May 31, 1763, Isaac Foote.
vii. HANNAH, b. Mar. 17, 1754.
viii. DANIEL, b. Sept. 3, 1756.
ix. LOVINA, b. Mar. 10, 1760.

A FRESH NOTE ON THE NEW-ENGLAND PRIMER.

By the Rev. B. F. DECOSTA, D.D., of New York City.

THE New England Primer is too well known to be described, and yet it has raised very many difficult questions. The origin of the Primer has been a moot question, yet it is now beyond doubt that the world owes the origin of the immortal Primer to the Church of England, and that it was an improvement on the ancient Horn Book; though it is probable that among the Greeks, and even the Egyptians,* the Primer idea had its place, the instruction of children being committed to women. The writer has not been able to carry out the desire to attempt a very much fuller investigation than those who have preceded him; but, in doing so, he would begin with the Egyptians and the Greeks. Before the seventeenth cen-

---

*This is suggested to me by a relic on the Egyptian Collections of the New York Historical Society.

tury, the Primer was being formulated, and it is singular that there should have been so much speculation with regard to the origin of the famous lines,

"In Adam's fall
We sinned all," &c.

Those who desire to study the subject, and make needed corrections of some statements of the Hon. J. Hammond Trumbull, in the *Sunday School Times*, April 29 and May 6, 1882, might turn to a rather obscure book, entitled "St. Augustine's Manuell," London, 1577, where I find "Adam's fall" done up in rhyme. Also an examination of the Lenox copy of the Primer would show the error in regard to the portrait he mentions.

Let me quote as follows from the "Manuell":

1 By Adams sinne.
2 Death did begyn.
3 And by his fall.
4 We perish all.
5 But Christ is iust.
6 In him haue trust.
7 And his iustice.
8 Makes thee right wise.
9 As you are. So were we.
10 As we be. So shall ye.
11 So discust, dye thou must.
12 But lyue for euer.
13 In Christ thy Sauer.
14 Fast and pray.
15 Pitie the poore.
16 *Repent amend.
17 And sinne no more.
18 Whilest though hast breath.
19 Remember death.
20 As graue I passe.
21 From that I was.
22 I hope agayne.
23 With Christ to raigne.
24 Both ill and iust.
25 Death brynges to dust.
26 Yet none tell can.
27 The houre nor when.
28 By fayth take hold.
29 In Christ be bold.
30 From canekred rust.
31 Christ shall make iust.

St. Augustine's Manuell, London, 1577.

I am informed that they have in the British Museum specimens of a "Horn book" printed on *folio, single sheets*, without date; but to which conjectural dates of 1620, 1700, 1750, are assigned. They

---

* Line 16 is repeated twice in full, the third time to 16, and then as follows:

16 God geueth all.
17 Christ obtaineth all.
18 The holy Ghost.
19 Certifieth all.
20 Faythe appre
21 hendeth all.
22 Workes testifieth all.

have also an edition of the Primer of King Henry VIII. in the Museum library, but without the "A. B. C. and Catechism" prefixed.

The following I have not been able to examine, but I hope that some one with leisure may do so.

John Wayland
    Printed in English, for children, after the use of Sarum 1558.
Gabriel Harvey
    Pieces of Poetry prefixed to Primers Almanacs, &c.
Thomas Milles
    The Customer's Alphabet and Primer, 1604.
Francis Loowick
    An essay concerning an universal Primer, 1676.

Who will take up the investigation and give the full story of the genesis of the New England Primer?

THE KIRTLAND OR KIRKLAND FAMILY.

By V. C. Sanborn, of La Grange, Ill.

Although from time to time many facts have come to light as to the origin of the Kirkland family, no published collection of these facts exists. The four principal sources of information about this family are:

1. Dr. Lothrop's Memoir of Rev. Samuel Kirkland, in Sparks's "Library of American Biography."
2. Savage's "Genealogical Dictionary."
3. Mr. F. W. Chapman's "Kirtland Family" (Register, Vol. xiv.), and his published "Pratt Genealogy."
4. Lewis and Newhall's "History of Lynn."

Dr. Lothrop's account was the earliest, forming a basis for future researches; and as his account has been very generally accepted, it seems advisable to quote it here, in order, by the genealogy given later, to emphasize the corrections which have been made by discoveries subsequent to 1845, when Dr. Lothrop published his memoir. He says:

"The Kirkland family, as the name shows, is of Scotch descent. In this country it may be traced back to Saybrook, Ct., in 1635. Among the 36 heads of families who were the early settlers of that place, the name of John Kirkland appears, who is said to have come from Silver St., London. He had a son John, who was the father of ten children, of whom Rev. Daniel Kirkland was the youngest but one, and born in 1701."

In fact, John Kirtland was not one of the early settlers of Saybrook, for he did not move there till 1672, nor have I been able to find any authority for the statement that he came from Silver St., London. Mr. Chapman, I believe, discovered in the Saybrook records the connection between John Kirtland of Saybrook and Nathaniel of Lynn; and Mr. S. G. Drake published in his "Founders of New England" (Register, Vol. xiv.) the sailing list of the *Hopewell* in 1635, with names of the brothers Philip and

Nathaniel Kirtland as passengers. Lewis and Newhall's "History of Lynn" gives much fragmentary information about Philip and Nathaniel; and Savage supplements this with many dates and facts. But an essential link in the Lynn records seems to have been overlooked by these authors, namely, that in 1638, when Philip and Nathaniel were but 24 and 22 years of age respectively, there were *two* Philip Kirtlands in Lynn. This point establishes a connection between the American settlers and a certain John Kirtland of Buckinghamshire, whose will I quote hereafter.

Before tabulating the early generations, let me say a word as to the family name. All the records show that the name of our family was spelled "Kirtland," "Kyrtland" or "Kertland" from 1616 to 1773, both in this country and in England. On what authority rests the present spelling, I cannot say; Dr. Lothrop thought that the family was of Scotch descent; and probably the change from Kirtland to Kirkland, as a supposed original spelling, was made about 1780 by Rev. Samuel Kirkland, and soon after was adopted by his connections. His brother Joseph, writing in 1773 to another brother, John, announcing the death of their father, Rev. Daniel Kirtland, signs his name and directs his letter "Kirtland." This letter is now in the possession of Major Kirkland of Chicago.

The name "*Kirtland*" is not to be found in English records or pedigrees, so far as I have been able to ascertain. In Essex, in the 13th century, Peter de Kirteling appears as the witness to a grant of land; but no further mention of the name occurs. No family of that name registered its pedigree at the Herald's Visitations of Buckinghamshire or elsewhere. "*Kirtland*" may be derived from "*Curtland*" (meaning lack-land), and Burke's "General Amory" describes the arms of *Curtland* (no location given) as, *Or, three cinquefoils pierced gules.* The name "*Kirkland*," however, is an old English name; the family being situated principally in Cumberland, and the "General Armory" gives the coat of—"KIRKLAND": (Kirkland, County Lancaster, Brampton, County Derby; founded by Gamel. Lord of Kirkland, County Derby, and Eastbourne, County Sussex, *temp.* William I.) *Sable, three mullets argent within a bordure engrailed or, quartering* KIRKLAND (ancient) *Sable, three mullets argent.*"

A clue to the origin of the American family is furnished by the will of John Kirtland of Newport-Pagnell, Bucks., England, dated 1616. Mr. H. F. Waters printed this will in the REGISTER, Vol. xli., page 60, and I quote his abstract:

> "John Kirtland of Tickford in the parish of Newport-Pagnell, County Bucks., Gentleman, 12 Dec, 1616, proved 1 Aug. 1617. To son Nathaniel all that part of my dwelling house in Tickford wherein I now inhabit, sometime called by the name of Emberton's,* adjoining to the tenement in tenure of William Coningham and to the house and ground of me the said John Kirtland, sometime Thomas Horton's. Legacies to Mary Kirtland my now wife, sons Francis and Joseph Kirtland and daughters Abigail, Susanna and Mary Kirtland. To my eldest son John Kirtland the house or tenement sometime Thomas Horton's (next the above) and adjoining a tenement of heirs of William Barton deceased. Wife Mary and her five children as above. To godson John Kirtland, son of my brother Philip Kirtland, 14s 4d, and to the rest of the children of the said Philip 2s 6d each to be paid unto the said Philip for their use. To the children of my brother Fras. Kirtland 2s 6d apiece. To Francis Foster clerk 10s. Wife Mary to be executrix, friends Geo. Hull and Jno. Horley of Newport-Pagnell to be overseers.
>
> "*Phylip Kyrtland* one of the witnesses. Weldon, 82."

---

* "Paganus de Emberton, of Tykford Priory, Bucks., 1187," Dugdale's "Monasticon."

From the above it will be seen that the American Kirtland family starts with:—

1. (JOHN^{1}?) KIRTLAND,—of whom we know only (from his son John's will) that he had,—

2. i. JOHN,^{2} born about 1580.
3. ii. PHILIP, born about 1585.
iii. FRANCIS, born about 1590, married and had children.

2. JOHN^{2} KIRTLAND (*John?*^{1}) of Tickford in the parish of Newport-Pagnell, Bucks., "Gentleman"; his will quoted above, names the following children:

i. JOHN.^{3}
ii. NATHANIEL.^{3}
iii. FRANCIS.^{3}
iv. JOSEPH.^{3}
v. ABIGAIL.^{3}
vi. SUSANNA.^{3}
vii. MARY.^{3}

3. PHILIP^{2} KYRTLAND or KERTLAND (*John?*^{1}) probably of Sherrington, Bucks., witness to his brother John's will in 1616, mentioned in that will as having son John and other children. No record of his taking passage for New England. Lewis says Philip Kertland, first shoemaker of Lynn, Mass., came there in 1635. This may have been Philip^{2} the father or Philip^{3} his son; the latter we know came over in 1635. Probably Lewis confused the two, as have others. The first definite record of Philip Kertland Senior is in 1638, when 10 acres in Lynn were granted to "Philip Kertland *Senior*" and 10 acres to "Philip Kertland *Junior*." (Lewis & Newhall). In 1643 the father's signature appears on Goody Armitage's petition, a facsimile of the signatures being given in the REGISTER for January 1879, page 61. (This may have been the signature of son Philip, but I think he was then on Long Island.) Children of Philip^{2} by wife unknown,—

i. JOHN^{3}, born 1607, mentioned by name in his godfather and uncle John's will, 1616. In 1659 he made deposition as to his brother Philip's estate. Residence unknown; perhaps at Saybrook, where lived his sister Susanna Wastall, who in 1683 gave to her "childless brother John" a small house and lot in Saybrook. Perhaps also this is the John who was supposed by Dr. Lothrop to have been the father of John^{4}. No record is found of his death.
4. ii. PHILIP^{3}, born 1614.
5. iii. NATHANIEL,^{3} born 1616.
iv. SUSANNA,^{3} birth unknown, married John Wastall or Westall of Wethersfield. He was a Deputy there in 1643, Goodwin says, and moved to Saybrook in 1653, says Savage; selectman in Saybrook, a prominent man there, and allowed to keep an Inn in 1663. He died in 1683, and left a good estate to adopted son John^{4} Kertland. Susanna Wastall died 1684.

4. PHILIP^{3} KYRTLAND or KERTLAND (*Philip,*^{2} *John?*^{1}), born in 1614, was too young to be mentioned by name in his uncle John's will in 1616; he was one of the other "children of brother Philip" there mentioned. His earliest definite record is on the sailing list of the ship *Hopewell* from London April 1, 1635,—"Philip Kyrtland, from Sherrington in Bucks., aged 21; Nathaniel Kyrtland from Sherrington in Bucks, aged 19." (See under Philip^{2} for possible items about him in Lynn records.) In 1638 was granted 10 acres by town of

Lynn. In 1640, he and his brother Nathaniel,[5] with many other Lynn people, settled on Long Island, but Philip[3] must soon have returned to Lynn, from the dates of his children's births on the Lynn records. In 1652 he bought from Nathaniel Tyler his house and lands in Lynn. Philip[3] died before 1659, for we find in Salem Court Files July 17th, 1659, the following:

> "Deposition of John Kirtland, aged about 52. I often heard my brother Phylip say oft times that his wife should have all hee had to dispose of so long as she live; and to my best rememberance hee gave £15 to his dafter Mary and £10 to his dafter Sara, £10 to his dafter Susanna and £10 to his dafter Hanna, this to be giuen to them at ye day of marriag, the land not to be sould so long as she liues."

William Harcher of Lynn, aged about 65, stated that when Philip Kertland was going to sea he told him substantially as above. On October 14th, 1659, Evan Thomas (a vintner who came to Boston from Wales, with wife Jane and four children, in 1640), announces his intention of marrying the widow Alice Kertland of Lynn; and he made conveyance of estate in trust for her children April 24, 1661. By wife Alice, Philip Kertland had the following children, all born in Lynn:

i. Mary[4], born June 3, 1640.
ii. Sarah[4], born September 27, 1646, married John Davis, October 5, 1664.
iii. Susanna[4], born March 8, 1652.
iv. Hannah[4], } twins, born June 12, 1654.
v. Ebenezer[4], }

5. Nathaniel[3] Kyrtland or Kertland (*Philip,*[2] *John?*[1]), born in 1616. He was an infant (or perhaps unborn) at the date of his uncle John's will. Came over with his brother Philip[3] on the *Hopewell* and settled in Lynn. Not named in the division of land in Lynn, 1638; in that year was defendant in law suit brought by Isaack Disberowe (Register, 1887, page 361). Went to Long Island with his brother Philip, and, Savage says, staid there some years, marrying Parnell ——— and settling in Southold, L. I. Returned to Lynn before 1658, was selectman there 1678, and died there in 1686 (*Lewis & Newhall*). Savage gives the following children:

6. i. Nathaniel,[4] born at Southold, L. I.
ii. Philip[4] (perhaps a son of Philip[3]), probably born on Long Island. Married Ruth Pierce (Query: daughter of Capt. Michael Pierce?) October 14, 1677. Was a soldier in King Philip's war, at Hadley, credited from Lynn, April 6, 1676 (Register, 1887, page 79). In 1685 with other Lynn ex-soldiers, petitioned for a tract of land in the Nipmugg Country, on account of services in the late wars.
iii. Ann[4], born in Lynn April 16, 1658.
7. iv. John[4], born in Lynn, August, 1659.
v. Hannah[4], born in Lynn, April 15, 1662.
vi. Elizabeth[4], born in Lynn, March 20, 1664, married William[2] Pratt of Saybrook, son of Lieut. William Pratt.
vii. Mary[4], } twins, born in Lynn, May 15, 1667.
viii. Martha[4], }

6. Nathaniel[4] Kertland or Kyrtland (*Nathaniel,*[3] *Philip,*[2] *John?*[1]). Fined at Lynn in 1667, with two others for "Prophaining ye Lord's Day by going to William Crafts' house and drinkeing of his Sider and Rosteing of his aples without his or his wife's consent" (*Lewis & Newhall*). Was a soldier in King Philip's War, credited to Capt.

Manning in 1676 (Register, 1888, page 95). Married Mary Rand (probably daughter of Robert of Lynn), who survived him, and in 1690 married Dr. John Henry Burchsted of Lynn (*Lewis & Newhall*). Children were:

i. Nathaniel[5] born May 3, 1677.
ii. Mary[5], born Feb'y 1, 1680.
iii. Priscilla[5], born April 9, 1683.
iv. Elizabeth[5], born June 22, 1685.

7. Lieut. John[4] Kertland or Kirtland (*Nathaniel,[3] Philip,[2] John?[1]*), adopted in minority by his aunt Susanna[3] (Kertland) Wastall. Mr. Chapman in his Pratt Genealogy quotes Saybrook Records, Vol. 1, page 78, year 1672:

> "This agreement, between Mr. John Wastall of Saybrook and Mr. Nathaniel Cortland (*sic*) of Linne in Mattachewsetts. . . Ye said Cortland doth resign up his sonne John to ye disposal of ye said Wastall and his wife Susanna. . . . The said Wastall both promise that ye said John Cortland shall succeed in ye estate of ye said Wastall."

John Kertland married Nov. 18th, 1679, Lydia, daughter of Lieut. Wm. Pratt, an early and influential settler of Saybrook, and upon the death of Mr. and Mrs. Wastall succeeded to a good estate left by them. John Kirtland was somewhat prominent in local affairs, and was appointed Lieutenant of the fort at Saybrook in 1702 and again in 1708. (Colonial Records of Ct., Vols. 4 & 5). He died January 20, 1716, having had the following children:

i. John,[5] born July 11, 1681, married 1st, Temperance Buckingham; 2d, Lydia Belden.
ii. Priscilla, born February 1, 1683, married Thos. Jones.
iii. Lydia, born October 11, 1685, married 1st, Mr. Griffin; 2d, ——— Conklin.
iv. Elizabeth, born Jan'y 27, 1688, married John Chapman.
v. Nathaniel, born Oct. 24, 1690, married 1st, Sara Chapman; 2d, Phœbe De Wolf.
vi. Philip, born May 28, 1693.
vii. Martha, born August 11, 1695, married Rev. H. Wills.
viii. Samuel, born Jan'y 19, 1699, married Martha Whittlesey.
ix. Rev. Daniel, born June 17, 1701 (Yale 1720), ordained first pastor of Newent church at Norwich, Ct., 1721, married July 15, 1723, Mary Perkins, probably daughter of Jabez Perkins and Hannah (Lothrop), and had five sons and seven daughters, among them Rev. Sam'l Kirkland, Missionary to the Oneidas, and father of President John Thornton Kirkland of Harvard University.
x. Parnell, born October 16, 1704, married John Tully.

Mr. F. W. Chapman's "Kirtland Family" (Register. Vol. xiv.), to which I have alluded, gives the family record of John[4] Kirtland, from the point reached above, for several generations; and so this article is merely intended to present a record of the first three generations in this country, and to call attention to their English connection.

The will of John Kirtland, which Mr. Waters discovered and printed (Register, Vol. 41, p. 60) is valuable in the proof it furnishes as to the location of the family in England; and it is to be hoped that further research will be made to trace the pedigree of the English Kirtlands or Kirklands.

Both Sherrington and Newport Pagnell are towns in the northern part of Buckinghamshire, within a few miles of each other.

THE SNOW GENEALOGY.

By Mrs. Charles L. Alden, of Troy, N. Y.

[Continued from vol. xlvii., page 342.]

7. John[2] Snow (*Nicholas*[1]), born about 1638; died 1692 in Eastham. He married Sept. 19, 1667, in Eastham, Mary Smalley, daughter of John and Ann (Walden) Smalley, born in Barnstable, 11 Dec. 1647. She and her twin brother Isaac were baptized in Barnstable Church, 27 Feb. 1648. She died in 1703 in Eastham. She married 2d, Ephraim Doane. We find no will of John Snow. The Inventory of the estate of John Snow was made by John Freeman and William Walker, April 4, 1692. "He doubtless lived within the present town of Eastham. The settlement of the estate of John Snow, late of Eastham, deceased, at the County Court held at Barnstable April y^e 19, 1692, as followeth; after debts paid, one third part of his real estate, to Mary Snow, widow, relict of sd deceased during her natural life, and one third part of the personal estate forever; and ye rest of sd personal estate for bringing up ye children of sd deceased, saving her paying to each of the daughters four pounds apiece as they come of age or married; & the sons of the said deceased to have the lands & housing according to law."

Children, born in Eastham:

i. Hannah,[3] b. Aug. 26, 1670.
ii. Mary, b. March 10, 1672.
iii. Abigail, b. Oct. 14, 1673.
iv. Rebecca, b. July 23, 1676.
34. v. John, b. May 3, 1678.
35. vi. Isaac, b. Aug. 10, 1683.
vii. Lydia, b. Sept. 29, 1685.
36. viii. Elisha, b. Jan. 10, 1686.
ix. Phebe, b. June 27, 1689.

8. Elizabeth[2] Snow (*Nicholas*[1]), born about 1640; died June 16, 1678, in Eastham; married in Eastham, Dec. 13, 1665, Thomas Rogers, son of Lt. Joseph Rogers of the Mayflower. He was born in 1633 in Plymouth, and died in Eastman, 1678.

Children, all born in Eastham:

i. Elizabeth Rogers,[3] b. Oct. 8, 1666.
ii. Joseph Rogers, b. Feb. 1, 1667; m. Prudence?; settled in Eastham, and had *Sarah*, b. Nov. 20, 1691; *Elizabeth*, b. Sept. 20, 1693; *Joseph*, ... "Deacon John Payne says, 'Joseph Rogers died of a strange distemper, of which he had long laid sick, April the 29th, 1696.'"
iii. Hannah Rogers, b. March 20, 1669.
iv. Thomas Rogers, b. March 6, 1670–1; "died 9 days old."
v. Thomas Rogers, b. May 6, 1672; m. Sarah Treat, Dec. 10, 1700, daughter of Rev. Samuel Treat. He settled in Truro, and his children were all born and baptized there June 13, 1716, except the last, baptized Sept. 22, 1718. *Sarah*, b. Oct. 27, 1701; *Phebe*, b. Nov. 1, 1703; *Elizabeth*, b. March 27, 1706; *Lucy*, b. June 6, 1708; *Hannah*, b. April 6, 1710; *Thomas*, b. Dec. 11, 1712; *Joseph*,

b. March 24, 1715; *Huldah*, b. Aug. 13, 1717. (For further particulars in regard to this family see Treat Genealogy, published by John Harvey Treat, of Lawrence, Mass.)

vi. ELIEZAR ROGERS, b. Nov. 3, 1673; settled in Plymouth; m. Ruhamah, and had *Elizabeth*, 1698; *Thomas*, 1701 (who married Priscilla Churchill, and had Ruth 1722, Priscilla 1723, Desire 1725, Willis 1727, Samuel 1728, Thomas 1730, Hannah 1734, Eleazur 1736, Priscilla 1739, John 1740); *Hannah*, 1703; *Experience*, 1707, m. Samuel Totman; *Eleazur*, 1710; *Willis*, 1712; *Abijah*, 1714; *Meriah*, 1716; *Ruth*, 1718.
(This family I find in Davis's Landmarks of Plymouth).

vii. NATHANIEL ROGERS, b. Jan. 18, 1675. Nothing further known of him or his sisters.

9. JABEZ[2] SNOW (*Nicholas*[1]), born about 1642; died in Eastham, Dec. 20, 1690; married in Eastham, probably about 1670, Elizabeth ?

Lieut. Jabez Snow was in Capt. John Gorham's Company in the Canada Expedition, 1690. He was a prominent man in Eastham. He left no will. The probate records show he had nine children. His "six daughters" to have "fourteen pounds & four shillings each."

Children, born in Eastham:

37. i. JABEZ,[3] b. Sept. 6, 1670.
38. ii. EDWARD, b. March 26, 1672.
iii. SARAH, b. Feb. 26, 1673.
39. iv. GRACE, b. Feb. 1, 1674–5.
v. THOMAS, b. April 2, 1677; d. April 2, 1697, in Eastham; never married. "His death is mentioned by his cousin John Paine in his Diary, 'About the 22d or 23d of March, Thomas Snow, our faithful & trusty apprentice, was taken down, & lay sorely ill of a violent fever, and died on the 2d of April, 1697, early in the morning.'"
40. vi. ELIZABETH, probably } before
41. vii. DEBORAH, " } 1690.
42. viii. RACHEL, " 1685.

10. RUTH[2] SNOW (*Nicholas*[1]), born about 1644; died in Eastman, Jan. 17, 1716–17; married Dec. 2, 1666, in Eastham, John Cole, son of Daniel Cole and Mary, his wife. He was born probably at Plymouth or Duxbury, 1644, and died in Eastham, Jan. 6, 1725–6. He was a lieutenant. He made his will Oct. 20, 1717; mentions John, Joseph, Ruth, Hepsibah, Hannah, Mary and Sarah. He settled in Eastham.

Children, born in Eastham:

i. RUTH COLE,[3] b. March 11, 1667–8; m. March 21, 1688–9, in Eastham, Wm Twining, son of Wm and Elizabeth (Deane) Twining, and had *Elizabeth*, 1690; *Thankful*, 1697; *Ruth*, 1699; *Hannah*, 1702; *William*, 1704; *Barnabas*, 1705; *Mercy*, 1708.

ii. LT. JOHN COLE, b. March 6, 1669; d. Dec. 13, 1746; m. about 1693, Mercy or Mary Mayo. (Mr. Josiah Paine says she was a widow.) She d. Feb. 17, 1731, and they had *Jonathan*, b. Oct. 4, 1694; *John*, Oct. 14, 1696; *Mary*, Aug. 25, 1698; *James*, Oct. 23, 1700; *Nathan*, Jan. 21, 1702-3; *Joshua*, March 20, 1704-5; *Moses*, July 22, 1707; *Phebe*, Oct. 29, 1709–10; *Thankful*, Oct. 20, 1712; *Joseph*, Oct. 13, 1714; *Thankful*, Oct. 19, 1716.

iii. HEPSIBAH COLE, b. June , 1672.

iv. HANNAH COLE, b. March 27, 1675.

v. JOSEPH COLE, b. June 11, 1677; m. Feb. 4, 1701–2, Elizabeth Cobb, daughter of James Cobb. She d. March 16, 1714. They had: *Gershom*, b. March 1, 1702–3; *Ruth*, March 11, 1704–5; *Patience*,

Dec. 8, 1706; *Eliz.*, Feb. 10, 1708–9; *Sarah*, March 8, 1710–11; *Reliance*, Aug. 2, 1713, d. Aug. 23, 1729.

11. HANNAH^{2} SNOW (*Nicholas*^{1}), born probably in Eastham about 1646; "married in 1683, Giles Rickard, son of Giles and Hannah (Dunham) Rickard, and appears by his will to have only had an adopted child, Desire Doten." Davis says Hannah was *probably* daughter of Nicholas Snow; but, if so, it seems strange that he did not provide for her or her sister, Rebecca, in his will, as they were unmarried. There are some slight indications of a second Nicholas^{2} Snow (Nicholas^{1}), who may have died before his father; and these might have been his daughters. But if this is so, it seems strange they or he were not referred to in Nicholas^{1} Snow's will.

12. REBECCA^{2} SNOW (*Nicholas*^{1}) probably born in Eastham in 1648; married Samuel Rickard of Plympton, son of the "2d Giles," in 1689, and had:

i. REBECCA,^{3} b. 1691.
ii. HANNAH, b. 1693.
iii. SAMUEL, b.
iv. BETHIAH, b. 1698.
v. HENRY, b. 1700.
vi. MARY, b. 1702.
vii. ELKANAH, b. 1704; m. Keturah Bishop.
viii. MEHITABEL, b. 1707.
ix. ELEAZUR, b. 1709.

[To be continued.]

NOTES AND QUERIES.

NOTES.

CHRISTMAS AT THE ISLES OF SHOALS.—*From the records of the Church of Gosport* [Isles of Shoals]:—

At a Ch^{h} meetg. at y^{e} Pastors House. Jan'y 3^{d} 1746–7.

5. The Ch^{h} by a Vote Agree y^{t} y^{e} next Lecture Day be Turned into a Day of Fasting & Prayer on y^{e} acct of y^{e} Deadness of Religion, & y^{e} abounding of Sin among us.

6. The Ch^{h} by a Vote, Say y^{t} y^{y} are Willing y^{t} Elinor Crocket & Sarah Randel should come to y^{e} Sacrament to morrow, y^{e} Pastor having Informed y^{m} y^{t} these Women Declared to Him y^{t} y^{r} was no Rioting, nor Revelling at either of y^{r} Houses, on y^{e} 25th of y^{e} last month.

7. With respect unto a Rumour of y^{r} being Bad Carryings on at Charels Randels y^{e} 25th of y^{e} last month, y^{e} Ch^{h} by a Vote Chose M^{r} Gibbons Mace Joseph Mace Jun^{r} & Sam^{l} Muchamore, to Go unto his Wife Rebecca & acquaint her y^{t} y^{e} Ch^{h} Expect, either y^{t} She appear immeadiately at y^{e} Ch^{h} Meetg. & give an Acct. about y^{e} s^{d} Rumour, or y^{t} she send y^{m} an Acc^{t}.

8. Rebecca Randel appeared in y^{e} Ch^{h} meetg. & Declared, y^{t} it was against her mind y^{t} y^{r} was firing of Guns at y^{e} Time above, but she coud not Help it. She was sorry for y^{e} Carryings on among us. As to y^{e} Observing of y^{e} Day, she said she had been used to it, & her husband woud Commit a great Deal of Sin, if she did not on y^{t} Day dress Victuals, & y^{t} she cou'd not do as she woud do: w^{r}upon y^{e} C^{hh} by a Vote, said y^{y} were Satisfied wth her Acc^{t} of y^{e} matter, if it was as She had now Related it. FRANK W. HACKETT.

New Castle, N. H.

Hibbins and Bellingham.—Mrs. Ann Hibbins, whose will is printed in the Register, vi., 283, was the widow of William Hibbins, a merchant of Boston. As is well known she was executed for witchcraft in June, 1656. Previous to her marriage to Mr. Hibbins she had a husband by the name of Moore, and her sons John, Joseph and Jonathan are named in her will. It has been often stated that she was a sister of Governor Richard Bellingham.

Capt. Charles Hervey Townshend, of New Haven, Ct., has sent us some entries from the Boston, Lincolnshire register, which he copied some years ago from Col. Joseph L. Chester's transcript. From them we infer that it was Mr. Hibbins's first wife (Hester) and not his last wife (Ann) who was a sister of Gov. Bellingham. The entries are:

"William Hibbin and Hester Bellingham married March 4th, 1632-3."

"Child of Mr. Richard Bellingham Recorder bur. April 7, 1626."

Another child Mar. 27, 1628.

Andre's Execution.—It is a singular fact that a man is now living whose father saw André hung. That father was Jesse Davenport, of Canton, born 1761, died 1839, a neighbor of my young days. The son is Samuel Davenport, now of Neponset, and possibly his brother Lemuel, of Malden, is also living. That father's children by his first wife are all dead, of whom Jesse, jr., died about three years ago, aged about 90. But that father married, 2d, 1815, and the sons born in 1817-'19 show the great length of two generations. The older Jesse kept a journal, and I have a copy of it from 1794 to 1817. Perhaps the older part is in existence. André stood in a cart, which was started away to make his suspension. That journal stated that he went to Boston to attend Gov. Bowdoin's funeral. John Spare, M.D.

New Bedford, Mass.

Queries.

Sherman, Soule, Bennet and Braley.—*Edmund Sherman*,[5] or Shearman, born 1641, died 1719, in Portsmouth, R. I., son of Hon. Philip[4] Sherman, (Samuel,[3] Henry,[2] Henry[1]) married before May 7, 1674. Dorcas ——. Who was she? According to Austin's Genealogical Dictionary she was mother of all his children. I would like her parents, and date of birth and death. Their son, David Shearman, born Jan. 1, 1680, married Abigail Hathaway in Taunton Dec. 27, 1710; he of Dartmouth, she of Freetown. (See N. E. Hist. and Gen. Register, Vol. xiii., page 254.) Who were her parents and grandparents? Edmund Shearman was of Portsmouth first; afterwards, Nov. 13, 1694, of Dartmouth, "one of those who received a confirmatory deed of Dartmouth" from Bradford, and in list of proprietors printed in the Register is the one printed —— Sherman. John Sherman was his brother. On these old records the name is generally Shearman.

George Soule,[1] of the *Mayflower*, had two sons, George[2] and Nathaniel[2] Soule, who received their father's Dartmouth lands, and were amongst the first proprietors. George[2] Soule married Deborah ——. Who was she? and was she the mother of his son William? George Soule made his will March 1, 1697; entered July 1, 1704; speaks of sons William, John, Nathan; daughters Deborah, Mary Davoll, Sarah. His wife Deborah in her will speaks of William, Nathan, Mary dau. of George Soule, daughters Sarah, Mary Davoll, and Lydia Brownell. "Dated 4 Jan. 1708-9." I would like all particulars in regard to Deborah. The oldest son, William, married a Hannah ——. Was she the mother of all his children, especially the oldest son, William? and who was she? and who were her parents?

All these were of Dartmouth. Their son, William, had a wife, Rachel, and lived in Dartmouth the early part of his life, and then removed to Tiverton. Who was she and her parents? Was she the mother of Thankful Soule, who was born the 9th day of February, in the year 1718-19, William's oldest child? She married in Dartmouth John Bennett Jan. 24. 1739-40.

Robert Bennett is found in Newport, 1655-1669, with wife Rebecca and children—Joseph, born 1644; Robert, born 1650; John, born 1652; and Jonathan,

1659. I would like the parenage of both Robert and Rebecca (———) Bennett, and any further particulars in regard to this family, aside from what Austin's Genealogical Dictionary gives. Robert[2] Bennett removed to Portsmouth, and had two wives, Anne Corey and Joanna. Who was she? His son, Robert[3] Bennett, removed to Tiverton, married Almey. Who was she? Was she the mother of all his children, especially John? In his will dated 6 Oct., 1746, he speaks of son John, son Robert, son William, son Jeremiah—all of Dartmouth; daughter Sarah, wife of Thomas Gray; daughter Mary, wife of Joseph Cook; daughter Anne, wife of Job Cooke. Who was James Bennett? who was one of the first organizers of "Church of Christ" at Little Compton, R. I., 1704? He had married Ruth[4] Rogers, daughter of John Rogers, and Elizabeth[3] (Pabodie) Rogers (Elizabeth[2] (Alden) Pabodie, John[1] Alden). In a deed, 1696, he speaks of himself as of Roxbury. I would like his parentage. Did Ruth have any children?

Roger[1] *Braley*, or Brayley, or Bralec, by wife Alice, had in Portsmouth, R. I. (see Arnold's Vital Record, vol. iv., page 58) Elizabeth Brayley, born June 25, 1697; Roger,[2] born November 15, 1698; Alice, born March 28, 1700; Ambrose, born Dec. 4, 1701; John, born March 26, 1703; Grace, born Feb. 22, 1704-5; Sarah, born March 25, 1707. Ambrose went to Middleboro, married Mary Renolds, and had a family there. John went to Freetown, and he or his son John in Revolutionary war killed. Roger[2] went to Middleborough, married Hannah (who was she?) and had Alice, born July 29, 1722; Roger, born April 6, 1724. He then married Margaret Shearman, born 1711, daughter of David and Abigail (Hathaway) Shearman, of Dartmouth, and had Abigail, born April 1, 1734; David, born Sept. 1, 1735; Russell, March 17, 1737; Solomon, born Nov. 19, 1738. He then removed to Rochester, and had Lydia, born July 29, 1740; Israel, born May 15, 1742; Elijah, born March 5, 1744; Hannah, born Feb. 2, 1746, married Barnabas Hammett, of Long Plain, Mass.; Caleb, born Dec. 16, 1747; Ezekiel, born Dec. 6, 1749; Margaret, born Aug. 18, 1752; George, born Dec. 3, 1754.. Any further particulars in regard to this family I would like, but particularly the parentage of first Roger Braley and Alice his wife.

Address: MRS. CHARLES L. ALDEN.
4 Gale Place, Troy, N. Y.

INGERSOLL, LOW, GANNETT AND WADLEIGH.—*David Ingersoll*, of Gloucester, married Mary Sargent Dec. 10, 1718. Want the Christian name of her father and the maiden name of her mother. Samuel and Mary (Norwood) Sargent had a daughter, Mary, born Nov. 1, 1696, and John and Hannah (Howard) Sargent had a Mary, born Dec. 10, 1699. Did either of these Marys marry David Ingersoll?

Nathaniel Low married Abigail Riggs, of Gloucester, July 15, 1722. Want the Christian name of the father and the maiden name of the mother of this Nathaniel Low. Was he a son of John and Anna Low and grandson of John and Sarah (Thorndike) Low? Did he have a brother, John Low, born Feb. 22, 1691, who married Anna Annable, April 18, 1718?

Matthew Gannett, born in Scituate, 1688, married Mary Bacon in 1718. Their children:

1. Elizabeth, born 1719, married Nicholas Byram; married, 2d, Thomas Hayward, June 4, 1746.
2. Mary, born August 4, 1721, married John Edson, Feb. 7, 1743.
3. Susannah, born Nov. 13, 1723, married Daniel Edson, Jan. 1, 1746.
4. Mehitable, born April 14, 1724, married Zebulon Cary, Oct. 8, 1747.
5. Sarah, born July 31, 1729, married David Pettingill. He died April 4, 1755.

She married, 2d, Amos Ford, May 29, 1766. Want the Christian name of the father and the maiden name of the mother of this Mary Bacon. George and Mary Bacon, of Roxbury, had a daughter, Mary, born August 13, 1701. Jonathan and Elizabeth (Giles) Bacon had a daughter, Mary, born Sept. 18, 1702. Josiah Bacon (son of Michael[3] Bacon) and Mary, his wife had a daughter, Mary, born Oct. 20, 1703. Did either of these Mary Bacons marry Matthew Gannett?

Jonathan Wadleigh, of Exeter, N. H., had a daughter, Hannah, who married Joseph Noyes, of Newbury, 1715. He married for a second wife Mrs. Ann (Wilson) Hilton, widow of Winthrop Hilton. Want the maiden name of this

Jonathan Wadleigh's first wife, and the names of her parents and where they lived. WARREN LADD.

677 County St., New Bedford, Mass.

MEDICAL GRADUATES OF BOWDOIN COLLEGE.—Information respecting the following early graduates of the Medical School of Maine is much desired for use in the General Catalogue:

1822. Green Berry Bowles, of Bedford County, Va.; Asa Quimby, of Albion, Maine.
1823. John P. Haynes, of Bedford County, Va.; Eber West, of Tolland Conn.
1824. Clark Lillybridge, of Stafford, Conn., and of South Carolina.
1825. Martin M. H. Markoe, of St. Croix, W. I.
1826. John Adams, of Bloomfield, Me.; Benjamin Ayer, of Alna, Me.
1828. Henry Gilmour, of Stafford, Conn.
1829. Jacob Blaisdell, of Fort Covington, N. Y.; John Plant, of Benson, Vt.
1830. Octave C. Fortier, of Quebec, P. Q.
1832. Porter K. Lovell, of San Domingo.

Brunswick, Me. GEO. T. LITTLE.

SMITH.—*A fragment of an old family record.*—Cather Smith Died July the fifth day 1759 in the fifty-ninth year of his age.

Lemuell Smith Died August the sixth day 1759 aged one year and seven months one Day.

Phylip Smith Died Nov. ye 21 day in 1659 aged thirty years and three months and 27 Days.

Aaron Smith Ju, was in a Battel in 1758 march and has been missing Ever Since aged 25 years and Eleven months when mising.

Dr. Nathanel Smith Died March 9th 1774 aged 72.

Jemima Whiten Died February 14 1774.

NOTE.—The first entry in above record refers to Aaron, son of Ichabod Smith of Hadley; the next three are his children. Aaron jr. was one of Roger's Rangers, and was captured near Ticonderoga, March 13, 1758. Nathaniel was brother of Aaron, and first physician of Amherst. The date of his death is, by mistake, given in Judd's Hadley as 1789. FRANKLIN LEONARD POPE.

Elizabeth, N. J.

PAINE.—The undersigned, who is preparing a work entitled "The Signers of the Declaration of Independence, their Ancestors and Descendants," is very anxious to obtain any one or more of the following data:

1. Date of marriage of Robert Treat Paine, the "Signer," to Sally Cobb—the year was probably 1769, not 1770, as various authorities give it, as their eldest child was born May 14, 1770.
2. Dates of birth and death of Mary Ann Smith Paine, daughter of the "Signer's" son, Robert Treat—originally called Thomas—Paine. (She is said to have died in Boston in November, 1802, aged three years and eight months.)
3. Date of birth of Robert Treat Paine, eldest son of Robert Treat—formerly Thomas—Paine, son of the "Signer." (Said to have died in Boston November 12, 1802, "aged one year and two months.")
4. Date of marriage of Robert Treat Paine, the Astronomer—who died June 3, 1885—to Anne W. Stevens. (This Robert Treat Paine was the second son of Robert Treat—formerly Thomas—Paine, above-named).
5. Dates and places of birth and death of Eliza or Elizabeth Baker, whom the said Robert Treat—formerly Thomas—Paine married February 22, 1795.
6. Names of her parents.
7. Date of birth of Olive Lyman, who married Henry Paine, youngest son of the "Signer." (She was a daughter of Theodore and Sarah—Emerson—Lyman).
8. Dates and places of birth and death of Lucy Lyman Paine, daughter of said Henry and Olive (Lyman) Paine, who became the first wife of Russell Sturgis. FRANK WILLING LEACH.

254 South 23d Street, Philadelphia, Pa.

Williams, Longbottom and Olds.—*Williams.*—In Norwich, Conn., are recorded children of Joseph and Mary Williams as follows: Moses, 1724; Dorothy, 1726; Joseph, 1729; Elijah, 1730; Priscilla, 1732; Sarah, 1734; Mary, 1736; Anne, 1739; Sibol (*sic*) 1741; Asa, 1744; Hannah, 1746. "Entered Sept. 25, 1750, at desire of Joseph Williams." I would be glad of any information respecting the antecedents of this Joseph Williams, whose children were apparently born in some other town.

Longbottom.—From whence came Daniel Longbottom, who married Nov. 12, 1723, Mary Caswell, and whose children in Norwich, Conn., record are: Elijah, 1724; Elizabeth, 1726; Judith, 1729; Lydia, 1734; Anne, 1736; Daniel, 1740.

Barrett.—Josiah Barrett, born 1688, married 1710, Mary Dill, of Concord, remarried to Littleton. In 1737 was one of first settlers of Hardwick, east of Ware river, afterwards New Braintree, where he was living in 1749, and perhaps removed so Sunderland. Would like to know in what town he was living from 1720 to 1737.

Olds.—Joseph Pease, of Somers, or Enfield, Conn., born 1712; died 1800; married Prudence Olds. Who were her parents?

Elizabeth, N. J. Franklin Leonard Pope.

John Read.—In the account of the eminent lawyer, John Read, in Appleton's Cyclopædia of American Biogragraphy, it is stated that he was born in Mendon, Mass., but Todd's History of Redding, Conn., states that he was born in Connecticut, without naming the place, and the assertion is borne out by Read's own statement in a letter to Francis Wilks, the Colonial Agent, in 1739, that Connecticut "is my native Country." The history of the Read–Reed–Reede Families says that John was a son of Samuel Read, of Mendon, born in 1673. That would make him rather old for those days at the time of his graduation in 1697. There was a John Read born in Norwich, August 15, 1679, son of Josiah, but he apparently lived and died an undistinguished life in Norwich. Can any one inform me where Read was born, and when?

815 Asylum Avenue, Hartford, Conn. Miss Mary K. Talcott.

Settlement of the Welsh Tract.—Can any of the subscribers, or others, give any account of the early settlement of the "Welsh Tract," a grant of 30,000 acres from Wm. Penn, about 1701, to a party of emigrants from Wales? —said land being close by Newark, Del. By what ship and at what date did they come? Was there a man named John Welsh, and Frances his wife, among them? From what port did they sail?

I have worked for a long time to get on the track of this John Welsh and Frances his wife, and my experience often is, that the locality where information is naturally expected is not so fruitful as a distant place.

Frank Olcott Allen.

Chesnut Hill, Philadelphia, Pa.

Phillips and Pruden.—*Phillips.*—Rev. George Phillips, who came to America with Gov. Winthrop and settled at Watertown, Mass., had a son, Zerubabel, who settled on Long Island (Southampton?). Whom did he marry, and who were his children?

Prudden.—Rev. John Prudden (Harvard 1668) son of Rev. Peter Prudden, of Milford, Conn., became the minister at Jamaica, L. I., 1670, and Newark, N. J., 1674. Whom did he marry, and where was she born and when deceased? I will be grateful for a reply. Mrs. Ethan Allen Weaver.

West Philadelphia, Penn.

Coffin.—The Register for 1870 contained a short genealogy of the Coffin family, which is sadly deficient in the matter of places. I wish to learn the place of birth of the children of 37, Abner Coffin, p. 311. He was at various dates called "of Exeter," but in what part he lived does not appear. Can any one tell me on what records the births of his children can be found? And whence did Mr. Silvanus J. Macy obtain the dates as printed in the Register?

Wm. S. Appleton.

SPENCER.—Eliphaz Spencer, born April 27, 1738, in Suffield, Conn.; son of William and Hannah (Copeley) Spencer. (See Goodwin's notes, p. 316.) Did Eliphaz Spencer marry, and if so, who? What children did he have? He probably removed with his father to Sheffield, Mass.

118 York St., New Haven, Ct. GEO. D. SEYMOUR.

DAY, DICKINSON AND KELLOGG.—*Robert Day* came in *Elizabeth* from Ipswich, County Suffolk, to Boston, in April, 1634, aged 30, wife Mary aged 28.

Nathaniel Dickinson was at Wethersfield, 1637.

Samuel Kellogg was in Hadley as early as 1669; married 1st, 1664, Sarah, widow of Nathaniel Gunn of Hartford.

Information concerning ancestry of above will be paid for.

Lafayette, Indiana. J. H. PERRIN.

KELLOGG, MILLER AND DEWEY.—*Joseph Kellogg*, born Hatfield, Mass., June 18, 1696; married Oct. 23, 1717, Colchester, Conn., Abigail Miller.

Daniel Kellogg, born Colchester, Conn., May 6, 1720; married May 27, 1745, Ann Dewey, of Hebron, Conn.

Information concerning ancestry of Abigail Miller or Ann Dewey will be paid for. J. H. PERRIN.

Lafayette, Ind.

COOK.—Will all persons who have facts pertaining to the genealogy of the descendants of Richard, George and John Cook please communicate same to W. Burt Cook, Jr., Ithaca, N. Y. Richard, George and John Cook are known to have crossed to America, *circ.* 1634 from Gloucestershire (?), England, and to have settled, Richard in Cambridge, George in Boston, and John in Salem.

REPLIES.

SOLDIERS IN PHILIP'S WAR: ELIAS STIFF.—In the REGISTER, xli., p. 209, amongst the soldiers credited under Capt. William Turner, June 24, 1678, occurs:

Elias Stiff 02. 04. 06.

The name of Stiff is a very rare one both in England and America, and I was not previously aware of its occurrence in Massachusetts, though cognizant of the fact that there are several families of the name in Virginia. As to the latter the guess may be hazarded that they came from Gloucestershire, though at present the only reason for the suggestion is that the very distinctive name of Jacob Stiff occurs both in Virginia and Gloucestershire. By a parity of reasoning we may suggest that Elias Stiff came from Berkshire. In that county, at least as early as the middle of the sixteenth century, there were several settlements of the name, one of them being at Lamborne. I have several of their wills, and all the entries of the Stiffs in Lamborne parish register down to 1766, and I find the name of Elias Stiff occurring pretty frequently from 1631 to 1762.

Thomas Stiff, of Lambourne, weaver, mentions in his will, 1643, three sons, *Elias*, Thomas and Francis. Elias Stiff would appear then to have been *s. p.*

On August 1, 1631, one Elias Stiff (query the son of Thomas, 1643) married Susan Bother (query Bocoer).

On April 14, 1647, was baptized "Elias the sonne of Francis and Margaret Stiff of Lambourne."

On Sept. 24, 1670, we find the burial of Susanna the wife of Elias Steefe, and on Dec. 13, 1685, was buried Ellis Stiffe of Lambourne.

Whether any one of these may be identified with the Massachusetts soldier it is impossible at present to say. But these entries may afford a clue.

It may be well to add that I have a very large number of references to Stiff in other parts of England, Gloucestershire, Northants, Hampshire and Suffolk, the Christian name of Elias only occurs in Berkshire.

Is anything more known of this Elias Stiff, or of others of his surname in Massachusetts? W. P. W. PHILLIMORE.

124 Chauncy Lane, London.

Rolfe (*ante*, vol. 31, page 143).—The Register for July, 1877, says of Enoch Carter Rolfe, M.D., that he was descendant of Henry^1 Rolfe of Newbury who died March 1, 1643, through John,^{2} Benjamin,^{3} Benjamin^4 and Henry^5 who removed to Concord, New Hampshire. Nathaniel, born in Newbury, 1712, died at Concord, N. H., 1808. Benjamin,^{7} born in Haverhill, Mass., May 31, 1758, died in Rumford, Me., Oct. 1, 1828, and John,^{8} his father, who was born in Concord March 7, 1785, and died in Rumford, Me., April 23, 1854, &c. I judge you have been misled by the genealogy given in the third (3d) volume of the Register, which makes Honour *the wife* of Henry *his father*, confounds his son and brother, and makes other mistakes.

I think the following more probably his descent: Henry^1 and Honour Rolfe of Newbury, Benjamin^2 born 1638 and Apphia Hale married 1659, Henry^3 born 1677 and Hannah Tappan, Nathaniel^4 born Jan. 1713-4, my ancestor, married Hannah Rolfe^5 (John,^{4} John,^{3} Benjamin,^{2} Henry^1).

Benjamin,^{5} born May 31, 1752, married Molly Sweat, removed to Rumford, Maine, John,^{6} born 1785, married Betsey Abbott, Enoch C.^{7} If this is wrong I should be glad of correction, and to learn of all facts relating to the Rolfe family from any one having such information. H. P. Rolfe.

Great Falls, Montana.

Esther Hanford (*ante*, vol. 47, page 214).—I have to reply to Dr. Banks, Haynes Hanford, of Norwalk (son of Capt. Samuel and Jasabell Haynes, and grandson of Rev. Thomas Hanford) married Elizabeth Ketchum, and had five children: 1. Jedediah; 2. Joseph, born in 1742; 3. Esther; 4. John, born in 1755; 5. Mary.

403 West 126th St., New York. Rosell L. Richardson.

Peyton.—(Vol. 47, page 418.)—The will of Henry Peyton, Esq., given by Mr. Waters at the above reference, will be found in full in my "Virginia Genealogies, 1891," page 481, with a complete record of Henry Peyton's American descendants to 1891. Horace Edw. Hayden.

Wilkes Barre, Pa.

Richard Jaques (*ante*, vol. 47, p. 341).—Wheeler's History of Brunswick, Topsham and Harpswell states on page 841, that Lieutenant Stephen Jaques, who killed Father Ralle, settled in Harpswell, and that his descendants "still reside in this vicinity." G. T. Little.

Bowdoin College, Brunswick, Maine.

HISTORICAL INTELLIGENCE.

Dr. Marshall's Genealogist's Guide, Third Edition.—The second edition of "The Genealogist's Guide; being a General Search through Genealogical, Topographical and Biographical Works, Family Histories, Peerage Claims, etc.," published in 1885, has for some time been out of print. The author, George W. Marshall, LL.D., F.S.A., Rouge Croix Pursuivant of the Herald's College, has determined to issue a third edition, with a supplement containing a large number of additional references, and to add also a complete Catalogue of Printed Parish Registers, and references to extracts from Registers, both printed and manuscript. His new edition of the Guide will be privately printed for subscribers only, and will be limited to 250 copies. The subscription price will be 25 shillings. Subscriptions will be received by Messrs. Belling & Sons, London Printing Works, Guildford, England. Those who desire the work should send in their orders early. The work is in press, and will be issued as soon as the subscription list is complete.

The catalogue of Parish Registers will be much extended from the privately printed work issued in 1891.

Discovery of the Birthplace of the Apostle Eliot.—The birthplace of Rev. John Eliot of Roxbury has till last year been unknown, though it has generally been supposed that he was born at Nazing in Essex, where a brother of his and two sisters were baptized, and where his father Bennet Eliot died (*ante*, Register, 28 : 140–5 ; 39 : 365–71). In 1893, a descendant, Ellsworth Eliot, M.D., of New York city (whose address is No. 48 West 36th street), visited England, and made some genealogical searches. He found on the parish register of St. John Baptist at Widford, Herts., a record of the marriage of his parents, viz.: "Bennett Eliot and Letteye Aggar were married the 30th of October 1598." On the same register is found the baptism of the Apostle, as follows: "John Elliott the sonne of Bennett Elliott was baptized the fyfte daye of August 1604." The baptisms of his sister Sarah in 1599, his brother Philip in 1602, and his brother Jacob in 1606 are also there recorded. Between 1606 and 1610, the family seems to have removed to Nazing. Dr. Eliot has made arrangements through the rector of Widford, Rev. John Traviss Lockwood, to have a memorial window placed in the church in memory of his ancestor, and has issued a circular to other descendants inviting those interested to contribute towards the expense of the window.

Lincoln County Probate Records.—The Maine Genealogical Society, Portland, Maine, have issued a prospectus for publishing probate records of Lincoln county, Maine, compiled by William D. Patterson of Wiscasset, Maine. Lincoln county, which was organized in 1760, included nearly all the territory north and east of the Androscoggin river. Some of the territory was taken in 1789 to form Washington and Hancock counties; in 1799 Kennebec county; Waldo in 1827; Androscoggin and Sagadahock in 1854; and Knox in 1860. The wills will be given verbatim and an abstract of other records.

The work will be issued in monthly parts of 16 pages, at 25 cents a part, payable in advance. Twenty parts will form a volume, and a title page, preface and index will be furnished. Much valuable historical matter, concerning the early history of Maine, will be contained in this work.

Souvenir Spoon of the Denison Family.—A souvenir or memorial spoon has been issued by the Denisons at Mystic, Connecticut. On the inside of the bowl of this spoon is a view of the first house built in Mystic by Capt. George Denison in 1668, which was taken down in 1883. These dates appear on the back of the handle. The top of the handle represents the Denison coat-of-arms with the motto: Domus Grata, as copied from the tombstone at Ipswich, Massachusetts, and along the handle, extending down to the bowl, are the letters composing the name D-E-N-I-S-O-N. It is a handsome, heavy teaspoon, and is admired by those who have seen it. It is not the intention of the originator to offer it for sale as a speculation; but those interested can obtain one by sending three dollars—a price, we are told, which will not cover the cost—to Mr. Charles Hyde Denison, 97 Front street, New York city, or Miss E. E. Cottrell, Greenfield, Mass.

Dudley Family Relics.—Mrs. Elizabeth C. Young, of Medford, whose obituary is printed in this number of the Register, presented, on the 14th of November, 1881, to the New-England Historic Genealogical Society the following relics preserved under glass in a frame: Four caps which were made before the birth of the first child of William and Sarah (Williams) Dudley, who was born June 19, 1774. Several ruffles worked or embroidered by that child when she was thirteen years old for her mother to wear to commencement at Harvard College. A silver tea-spoon, being one of six given to the above Sarah Williams by her brother Henry Howell Williams previous to her marriage to Mr. Dudley. A knitting sheath which had been in the Dudley family through seven generations. Mrs. Young, the donor, was a grandchild of William and Sarah Dudley, being a daughter of their first child above referred to.

Genealogies in Preparation.— Persons of the several names are advised to furnish the compilers of these genealogies with records of their own families

and other information which they think may be useful. We would suggest that all facts of interest illustrating family history or character be communicated, especially service under the U. S. Government, the holding of other offices, graduation from college or professional schools, occupation, with places and dates of births, marriages, residence and death. When there are more than one christian name they should all be given in full if possible. No initials should be used when the full names are known.

Balch.—A genealogy in preparation by Galusha B. Balch, M.D., Yonkers, New York.

Fairweather.—By Walter C. Fairweather, P. O. Box 11, St. John, New Brunswick. For some time past Mr. Fairweather has been collecting material for a genealogy of this family. He has very full records of his immediate ancestors and their descendants, and is very anxious to extend his work further back. Information sent to him at the above address will be thankfully received.

Hamblen.— H. F. Andrews, Audubon, Iowa, is compiling a genealogy of this family.

Harriman.— H. P. Rolfe, 317-19 Central Avenue, Great Falls, Montana, is investigating the genealogy of this family and has much information from town and county records.

Hitchcock.—The Hitchcock family history which has long been in preparation is now ready for the press, and will be printed as soon as 150 copies are subscribed for. The price will be $5 a copy. The volume will contain 600 pages or more, and will trace the family in its two branches from Matthias of Watertown, Mass., and East Haven, Conn., and of Luke of Wethersfield, Conn., from 1635–1886. Subscriptions and genealogical data should be addressed to Mrs. Mary L. Hitchcock, Amherst, Mass.

KELLOGG—FOOTE.—In the article on the Kelloggs of Colchester which appears in this number, pp. 59–64, under the head of "Disconnected Items," it is stated that Mary, daughter of Aaron Kellogg, married May 31, 1763, Isaac Foote. This is incorrect; the Mary who married Isaac Foote may have been the daughter of Abner^3 Kellogg. J. H. PERRIN.

SOCIETIES AND THEIR PROCEEDINGS.

NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.

Boston, Massachusetts, Wednesday, October 4, 1893.—A stated meeting was held at the hall of Boston University, at three o'clock this afternoon. Rev. Alonzo A. Miner, D.D., was chosen chairman, and Walter K. Watkins secretary *pro tem.*

Rev. George M. Bodge, of Leominster, Mass., read a paper entitled "A Representative New-England Church in its Genesis and Growth." A bible was exhibited by Mr. Bodge which has been claimed to have belonged to Rev. John Rogers, the proto-martyr, but which the late Mr. George Offor pronounced to be of the edition of 1561—six years after the martyr's death (Mass. Hist. Coll. x., 441). This bible was exhibited at the Leominster celebrations of 1843 and 1893.

John Ward Dean, the librarian, reported 61 volumes, 122 pamphlets and 3 other articles had been received as donations since the June meeting.

The Council made its monthly report. Five candidates for resident and one for corresponding memberships were nominated.

Four resident and one corresponding member, nominated at the June meeting, were balloted for and elected.

Rev. Ezra H. Byington, D.D., reported the recent deaths of nine members.

November 1.—A stated meeting was held this afternoon at three o'clock, the president, Hon. William Claflin, LL.D., in the chair.

David G. Haskins, Jr., reported resolutions on the death of the Rt. Rev. William Ingraham Kip, D.D., LL.D., bishop of California, who was for four-

teen years honorary vice-president of the Society. The resolutions were unanimously adopted.

Hon. Thomas Weston, Jr., of Newton, read a paper on "William Bradford and his Influence on Plymouth Colony."

William Stanford Stevens. M.D., the corresponding secretary, reported the acceptance of five resident members.

The librarian reported as donations during the last month, 59 volumes, 57 pamphlets and 6 other articles.

George A. Gordon, the secretary, read the report of the Council. One resident and one corresponding member were nominated by the Council.

Five resident members and one corresponding member were elected by ballot.

The historiographer reported the deaths of three members of the Society.

December 6.—A stated meeting was held this afternoon at 3 o'clock, President Claflin in the chair.

Prof. Marvin D. Bisbee, of Dartmouth College, read a paper on "The Influence of Bishop Berkeley on New-England Thought."

The report of the corresponding secretary was read by the recording secretary. Seven persons elected as resident members have accepted their membership.

The librarian reported 42 volumes and 23 pamphlets as donations.

The Council, by its secretary, made its monthly report and nominated seven candidates for resident members and one as a corresponding member.

One resident and one corresponding member, nominated in November, were elected.

The historiographer's report announced the deaths of three life and two resident members.

Hon. Thomas Weston and Messrs. Aaron Sargent, Warren Bartlett Ellis, George S. Mann and Charles Frank Mason were unanimously elected by ballot as a committee to nominate officers for the ensuing year.

Messrs. Austin J. Coolidge and Henry E. Woods were elected a committee to audit the treasurer's accounts.

On motion of Mr. Oliver B. Stebbins the Council was requested to consider the expediency of, and if deemed expedient, to propose to the Society some plan for celebrating the Society's Jubilee or 50th Anniversary which occurs next year.

OLD COLONY HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

Taunton, Massachusetts, Tuesday, August 8, 1893.—The quarterly meeting was held this evening, by adjournment, in Historical Hall, the president, Rev. S. Hopkins Emery, D.D., in the chair.

President Emery made a brief address. Sketches of members who had died recently were read, namely: Hon. James Brown, Capt. Sylvester N. Staples, Capt. William Henry Phillips, Lysander Soper, Charles W. Hartshorn, Dea. Edgar Hodges Reed and Moses Day Kimball.

An interesting letter from Director Elisha Clarke Leonard of New Bedford was read.

Bradford Kingman, Esq., of Brookline, the historian of North Bridgewater, now Brockton, delivered an historical address.

Capt. John W. D. Hall, the librarian, reported valuable donations during the last quarter.

MAINE HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

Kittery Point, Maine, and Portsmouth, N. H., Friday and Saturday, September 8 and 9, 1893.—The Field Day Excursion of this Society this year was held in these places. The party landed in the Great Orchard of Sir William Pepperrell on Friday forenoon, and were welcomed by Mr. Moses A. Safford, chairman of the committee in charge. They proceeded to the hotel where dinner was served, after which historic residences and other places of interest were visited.

In the evening a meeting was held in the parlor of the hotel, the president of the Society, Hon. James P. Baxter, in the chair. Speeches were made by President Baxter, Revs. Henry V. Emmons, Henry S. Burrage and E. C. Cummings, Mr. Frank W. Hackett, Paymaster Joseph Foster, U. S. N., Mr. Moses A. Safford, and the secretary Mr. Hubbard W. Bryant, who presented in the name of

John S. H. Fogg, M.D., of South Boston, Mass., a parchment deed bearing the autographs of several noted men in the history of Maine—Samuel Maverick the King's commissioner, Capt. Francis Champernowne, and Roger Garde mayor of Gorgeana.

Saturday morning after breakfast the party found a steamer in waiting, and were taken up the Pascataqua and were shown many interesting localities on both sides of the river. On their return they landed at Portsmouth, where they were shown objects of interest in that time-honored place. In the afternoon, after dinner, they returned home.

RHODE ISLAND HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

Providence, Tuesday, October 3, 1893.—The regular quarterly meeting of the Society was held in its cabinet this evening, Gen. Horatio Rogers the president in the chair.

Amos Perry, LL.D., the librarian, reported as donations during the last quarter, 55 volumes, 212 pamphlets and 31 other articles.

A committee was appointed to confer with the executor of Charles W. Parsons, M.D., a vice president of the Society, who bequeathed to it four thousand dollars on certain conditions.

November 14.—A meeting was held this evening.

Hon. William T. Davis, of Plymouth, Mass., read a paper on "The Pilgrim and the Plymouth Colony, with some reference to the controversy concerning the boundary line between that colony and Rhode Island."

NEW HAVEN COLONY HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

New Haven, Conn., Thursday, Sept. 28, 1893.—The English Memorial Building presented to the Society by Henry F. English, Esq., as a memorial of his father Hon. James E. English, and of his mother Caroline Fowler English, was formally dedicated this day. A large audience numbering over four hundred persons was present, including delegates from many sister societies. The exercises were opened with prayer by the Rev. Newman Smyth, D.D., and included an address by Hon. Simeon E. Baldwin, an oration on the life of Hon. James E. English by Horace Day, Esq., and a paper on the history of the Society by its present secretary, Thomas R. Trowbridge. Remarks were made by Gen. Francis A. Walker, president of the American Statistical Association, Prof. Herbert B. Adams, secretary of the American Historical Association, Judge Harden of the Georgia Historical Society, and Hon. Charles A. Reed of the Old Colony Historical Society. At the close of the exercises a collation and informal reception was held in the exhibition halls.

Monday, Nov. 27.—The annual meeting of the Society was held this day. The following officers were elected for the ensuing year:

President.—Hon. Simeon E. Baldwin, LL.D.
Vice-President.—Eli Whitney, Esq.
Secretary.—Thomas R. Trowbridge, Esq.
Treasurer.—Dwight E. Bowers, A.B., LL.B.

NECROLOGY OF THE NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.

Prepared by the Historiographer, Rev. EZRA HOYT BYINGTON, D.D., of Newton, Mass.

THE sketches of deceased members prepared for the REGISTER are of necessity brief, because the space that can be appropriated is quite limited. All the materials for more extended memoirs which can be gathered are preserved in the archives of the Society, and they will be available for use in preparing the "Memorial Biographies," of which four volumes have been issued and a fifth volume is in press. The income from the Towne Memorial Fund is devoted to the publication of these volumes.

Rev. Andrew Preston Peabody, A.M., D.D., LL.D., was elected a resident member of this Society January 3, 1883; became a member of the Council in 1889, and took a prominent part in carrying forward the business of the Society until he resigned his seat in the Council in June, 1892. He was quite frequently present at our stated meetings, and contributed from time to time valuable historical papers. His death, on the 10th of March, 1893, removed from us one of the most useful and distinguished of our members.

He was born in Beverly, Mass., March 19, 1811. His ancestry was of the best Puritan stock. He was of the seventh generation from Lieut. Francis Peabody, who came to New England in 1635. His name is enrolled in the following certificate dated April 2, 1635, found in the "Augmentation Office," in Rolls Court, Westminster Hall, London: "Theis underwritten names are to be transported to New-England, imbarked in the Planter, Nicholas Traice, Master, bound thither. The parties have brought certificate from the minister of Great St. Albans in Hertfordshire, and attestacons from the Justices of the Peace, according to the Lords order."

Lieut. Peabody settled at Ipswich, from which place he removed to Hampton, N. H., and later to Topsfield, Mass., where he became one of the most prominent men of the town, both for property and enterprise. He is termed in the early records "Husbandman." Among his descendants have been men distinguished for piety and patriotism. Some have acquired large fortunes. Among these should be counted George Peabody of London, the eminent banker and philanthropist, whose benefactions, amounting to several millions of dollars, have no parallel in history. Others have been distinguished in literature and science, and in professional life.

Dr. Peabody was graduated at Harvard in 1826, when he was only fifteen years of age. He was a private tutor at Meadville, Penn., for some years, after which he entered the Divinity School at Harvard, and was graduated in 1832. He was tutor in mathematics at his Alma Mater in 1832. He was ordained and installed as pastor of the South Church (Unitarian) in Portsmouth, N. H., in 1833, and continued in that office for twenty-seven years. In 1860 he was appointed Plumer Professor of Christian Morals in Harvard College, and preacher to the University. He resigned these positions in 1881. He was acting president of Harvard in 1862, and again in 1868-9. He was editor of the North American Review from 1853 to 1863. He was a frequent contributor to the *Christian Examiner*, the *Whig Review*, the *New-England Magazine*, the *North American Review*, and to various other publications. He published a number of volumes of lectures and sermons, besides a large number of occasional sermons. His most elaborate work, published in 1887, was his "Lectures on Moral Philosophy."

In his character and personal qualities he was pre-eminently a Puritan of the very highest type, although his theological views were quite different from those of the Puritans. He was, above all else, an apostle of righteousness. As a preacher, and teacher, and author he stood for the things that are true and just. He had great skill in commending the truth to the conscience. He was a very diligent student down to the last year of his life, and his learning was varied and profound. His character was as simple as it was elevated. When he was convinced that he had been mistaken in his judgments, and that he had done injustice to any one, he was prompt and generous in his efforts to make full reparation. He was decided in his religious opinions, but as free as any man from sectarian narrowness. He preserved to a remarkable degree in his old age the fresh feelings of youth. He did not seem to be an old man. During his last years all his powers, except perhaps the memory, seemed to be unimpaired. Dr. Peabody was one of the few men who have been able to bring forth fruit in old age as fine as that of earlier years.

Francis Parkman, A.B., LL.B., LL.D., was born in Boston, Sept. 16, 1823, in a fine old house of the colonial period, fronting on Bowdoin Square, and he has always had a home in Boston. Many of his ancestors were ministers. The family line is traced back to Elias Parkman, who came to New England in the early years of the Colony,—was a freeman in Dorchester in 1633,—and afterward removed to Hartford, and finally settled in Boston. The great-grandfather of Francis Parkman was the first minister of Westboro', Mass. His father, from whom he was named, was also a minister, of whom pleasant traditions

have come down to us. Harvard College has received the endowment of two professorships from a member of this family.

Mr. Francis Parkman was graduated at Harvard in 1844, and studied law two years after his graduation. He was attracted towards literary pursuits more strongly than towards a professional career, and before completing his course at the Law School he decided to devote himself to historical studies. He went abroad for a time, and after his return he spent several months among the Rocky Mountains, living for a time among the Dacotas and other tribes of wild Indians. His health was broken by the exposure of these journeys, and he was a sufferer for the remainder of his life. His first book was an account of the Rocky Mountain region and its inhabitants. Four years later he published "The Conspiracy of Pontiac and the Indian War after the Conquest of Canada." His third book was a novel, with the title "Vassall Morton." In 1866 he published his "Book of Roses." The same year "The Pioneers of France in the New World" was published. In 1868 he published "The Jesuits in North America in the Seventeenth Century," and in 1869 "La Salle and the Discovery of the Great West." He also published "The Old Regime in Canada" in 1874, and "Count Frontenac and the New France under Louis XIV." in 1877. "Montcalm and Wolfe," in two volumes, appeared in 1884.

Mr. Parkman was a diligent and enterprising student. He made a number of visits to France, and examined the original documents which were the authorities for his histories. He is regarded by some judicious critics as the most philosophical of American historians.

He was elected a resident member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society Sept. 6, 1865. He was also a prominent member of the Massachusetts Horticultural Society, and for two years its president.

Hon. Leopold Morse, a member of this Society, elected February 6, 1884, died at his residence on Commonwealth Avenue, Boston, December 15, 1892. Mr. Morse had represented the City of Boston in Congress from 1877 to 1885, and from 1887 to 1889. Although the nominee of the democratic party, he was widely supported by those who did not affiliate with that party. He had by his own exertions attained a position as one of the leading merchants of Boston, his house (Leopold Morse & Co.) being among the most prominent and wealthy in the clothing trade. Not alone had he the trust of his brother democrats. There was a confidence extending beyond party ties, among the merchants of Boston, that his sagacity, mercantile intelligence and integrity could serve the general interests and commerce of the city greatly to their advantage. So he did. Boston during the last sixty years has profited much by the ability and comprehension of the merchants who have represented her in Congress, and the names of Lawrence, Appleton, Hooper, Rice and Morse as representatives of her material interests will fill an honorable place in her history. In Congress Mr. Morse served on important committees with credit, and was influential both for his native good sense and keen perceptions and for his generous and courteous spirit. The cause of the humble and the influential of his constituents found alike a prompt and vigorous aid from him. In banking and real estate his judgment stood high among the business men of Boston. Mr. Morse's health became somewhat impaired for two years before his death, which rendered visits to European springs necessary. He was a liberal giver in a good cause, and was prompt to sympathize with distress and misfortune. He founded and endowed the "Boston Home for aged and infirm Hebrews and Orphanage" at West Roxbury, in his life—which continues in successful existence.

Mr. Morse was born Aug. 15, 1831, in the town of Wachenheim in the Rhenish Palitinate, Bavaria, and came to this country in 1848, where he joined an elder brother then in trade at Sandwich, N. H. In the keen struggles of the town meetings and the March elections of that political battle-ground, the American lessons of self-government and constitutional liberty were planted in his breast as the rule of right. Not only did Mr. Morse become a citizen of this republic, but he gave a bond to fate of the permanency of his adoption by wedding an estimable lady descended from the old Puritan stock of Essex County (Miss Ray), who with two of their sons survive him.

After he became of age he soon reached Boston and entered into business which by his tact, ability and integrity was developed into large proportions. In after life he remained grateful to those older merchants who gave him a

business credit when his state was small and interested themselves in his progress, and never shrunk from avowing his obligation to them. Mr. Morse had a large heart, a generous hand and a good head, coupled with rare business qualities. An exemplary husband and a kind father, and an unflinching friend. A striking evidence of the esteem in which Mr. Morse was held by all ranks in this city was shown in the composition of the vast gathering at his funeral. The leading merchants, distinguished members of the professions, the magnates of political and city life, were blended with his workmen who had loved him, men and women, the old and crippled whom he had served in some way, and the stalwart citizens whose principles he had represented in Congress. Every race and every religion dwelling amongst us were represented in the great and serious throng who came to look their last on the inanimate remains of one whose honorable, kindly and useful life had endeared him to them beyond the mere affinities growing from a similarity of political principles. Boston has lost in him a public-spirited and able citizen who promoted and sought her welfare with fidelity and success.

By Hon. Charles Levi Woodbury, of Boston.

Asa Millet, M.D., elected a resident member of the Society August 2, 1865, died at East Bridgewater, Mass., March 21. 1893, in the eightieth year of his age.

Dr. Millet was a descendant of Thomas Millet of London (Southwark), who with his wife (Mary Greenoway) came to New England on the ship *Elizabeth* in 1635. He settled first in Dorchester, afterwards in Gloucester, where for several generations the name was a common one. Thomas Millet, the grandfather of our member, removed to Leeds, Me. He was a revolutionary soldier, and a mariner on the *Hancock*, the war-ship ordered by the Continental Congress and built by Massachusetts in 1776. His wife was Eunice Parsons. Their son, Zebulon Parsons Millet, married Deliverance Rich of Sandwich, Mass., and resided in Leeds, where Asa Millet was born. June 22, 1813.

He fitted for college at Monmouth and Waterville Academies in his native state, and took a partial course in Waterville College (now Colby University), in the class of 1836. After a few years spent in teaching he devoted himself to the study of medicine, graduating from the Medical School of Maine at Bowdoin College in 1842. He began the practice of his profession in Mattapoisett. Mass., removing in 1847 to East Bridgewater. From 1854 to 1862 he resided in Abington, and from 1862 to 1873 in Bridgewater, returning in the latter year to East Bridgewater, where he remained to the close of his life. The whole half century of his professional career was thus spent in the Old Colony, where he was thoroughly known and respected.

He was a member, and at one time a vice-president, of the Massachusetts Medical Society. He belonged also to the Society of the Sons of the American Revolution. Although a man of strong political convictions and connected from the first with the republican party, he never held political office except as a member of Governor Andrew's Council in 1865, to which position he was elected by the legislature to fill a vacancy caused by resignation. He served in the army for a short time as contract surgeon in 1861, until sickness compelled him to return home, but as member of the Surgical Aid Corps he made several visits to the front during the progress of the war.

Dr. Millet was married in 1843 to Miss Huldah Allen Byram of East Bridgewater, daughter of Capt. Branch Byram and Anne Washburn. She survives him with three sons and two daughters. The sons, all graduates of Harvard, are Frank D. Millet, the artist, widely known in connection with the Columbian Exposition, Josiah B. Millet, of the publishing house of J. B. Millet Co., Boston, and Charles S. Millet, M.D., of Rockland.

By Rev. Charles C. Carpenter, A.M., of Andover, Mass.

George Whitfield Avery, M.D., of Hartford, Ct., a life member, elected Oct. 7, 1868, was a son of David and Rebecca (Morgan) Avery, and was born at Hampton, Conn., Sept. 27, 1836. His grandfather, Rev. David Avery, a descendant of one of the early settlers of Groton, Conn., graduated at Yale College in 1769, served in the Revolutionary War, married Hannah Chaplin, daughter of the founder of Chaplin, Conn., and preached at Wrentham, Mass. and at Chaplin. Dr. Avery's father, born at Wrentham in 1787, graduated at Brown University, and taught for a time in Providence, R. I. He was a student

of the classics and of English Literature, and was active in the cause of anti-slavery and of temperance.

Dr. Avery had expected to make teaching his life work, but was led to decide on studying medicine, graduated in 1861 at the Yale Medical school, and was then made house physician at the New Haven Hospital.

At the opening of the war he was appointed, by Gov. Buckingham, Assistant Surgeon of the 9th Connecticut volunteers. and showed great zeal and efficiency in the hospital on Ship Island, where he was first stationed.

In 1862 he went with General Butler to New Orleans, and the following year was put at the head of the St. James Hospital there, and for two years under General Butler he had charge of all the sanitary arrangements of the city. He was appointed in December, 1863. surgeon of the first New Orleans Volunteers, and subsequently held, during his ten years' residence in New Orleans, various important offices, civil and military, among others that of High Sheriff. During his administration of the latter office, the impartiality of his conduct won the approval of very many, even among those who had previously been opposed to him.

During the terrible epidemics of cholera and of yellow fever, he was one of the few physicians who remained at his post, and was on duty night and day for weeks.

He made many friends in the city through his devotion to his patients, and in more than one case he took to his own rooms some northern man, although an entire stranger, and faithfully cared for him.

In November, 1871, he removed to Hartford, Conn., where he held positions of trust. For several years he was surgeon of the 1st Regiment National Guards, examiner for the Soldier's Home, and a member of the pension examining board. He was also a member of the Hartford Medical Society, and from May, 1874, he was attending physician at the American Asylum for the Deaf and Dumb. He endeared himself to the pupils of this institution by his affectionate interest in their welfare.

In his profession he was an enthusiast, and seemed specially gifted for a surgeon and physician. He had trained himself to use either hand indifferently, had quick powers of observation, fertility of resource, great decision and resolution, and keen sympathies. His iron will led him to persist in accomplishing whatever he undertook, and his courage and genial humor inspired confidence and cheer among his patients.

Notwithstanding his strength of character and of body he had an extremely sensitive organization, and his interest and anxiety for his patients told upon him.

He took great delight in standard literature, and "his intellectual hunger seemingly was never satisfied." He was especially interested in military history and the events of our late war were vividly present to his mind. He had a deeply religious nature and thought much and spoke often of the claims of duty and of the future life.

Overwork, with little change of scene or relaxation, wore upon him, and he died at Hartford, February 23, 1893.

Dr. Avery was twice married, first in 1872 to Lydia L. Shipman, of Jewett City, Conn., and second in 1884 to Elizabeth P. Keep, of Hartford, Conn., who, with his four daughters, survives him.

By Francis E. Blake, Esq., of Boston.

ABRAHAM AVERY, A.M., a life member, elected March 1, 1865, was born in Wilbraham, Mass., Nov. 15, 1824. He was the son of Abraham and Elizabeth (Bliss) Avery, and was the fourth to bear the name.

For many years he was a member of the well-known firm of Rand, Avery & Co., printers and publishers, Boston, from which he retired in 1877. He was a man of excellent judgment and decided opinions, but retiring in his habits, exhibiting a quiet dignity of manner and courteous and kindly in his bearing. He never entered public life, his tastes being for literary pursuits. The degree of Master of Arts was conferred upon him by Wesleyan University in 1879.

He married Nov. 19, 1851, Margaret Cook, daughter of William S. and Margaret Camp of Middletown, Conn., by whom he had three children, two daughters surviving him. His death occurred in Boston April 3, 1893.

By Francis E. Blake, Esq., of Boston.

Rev. Charles Morris Blake, A.M., M.D., of San Francisco, Cal., a corresponding member, elected Jan. 7, 1880, was born December 24. 1819, in Brewer, now Holden, Maine. He was the son of Charles[6] and Mary (Winchester) Blake, and descended from William[1] Blake, of Dorchester, through Edward,[2] Jonathan,[3] John,[4] John.[5]

He graduated at Bowdoin College in 1842, and at Jefferson Medical College in 1845. He studied theology under Dr. Albert Barnes, and in 1855 was ordained a Presbyterian minister at Valparaiso. Chili, where, for several years, he was pastor and preacher to the Scotch miners. In 1849 he went to California, and from 1851 to 1857 was the editor of the *Pacific News* in San Francisco. He received the degree of M.D. from the University of California in 1876.

Upon the breaking out of the war in 1861 he offered his services to his country and was commissioned chaplain of the United States Volunteers, in August of that year. In July, 1863, he received a commission as captain of the 3d United States Colored Troops, and at the siege of Fort Wagner was wounded in the head, from the effects of which he suffered the remainder of his life. Later he again served as chaplain at various hospitals and posts, a greater part of the time being on the frontier.

In 1882 he became a resident of San Francisco, where he died June 3, 1893.

Mr. Blake had a life of varied experience. He was a man of energy and activity, of genial nature, easy and fluent in conversation, and a cultivated Christian gentleman. For many years he was much interested in genealogy, freely expending money and labor in tracing the lineage, not only of the Blakes, but also of other families in which he was specially interested—Winchester, Dupee, Farrington, &c. To him belongs the credit of making known the existence of the records of the baptism and marriage of William Blake the emigrant to New England about 1636, which were found at Pitminster parish, Somerset County, England.

Mr. Blake married August 18, 1844, Charlotte A. Farrington. Of his five children two only survive, Charles E. Blake and Charlotte A. Brown, both of them physicians in San Francisco.

By Francis E. Blake, Esq., of Boston.

John Farwell Anderson, Esq., of Portland, Maine, a resident member, elected May 3, 1876, was born at Portland, July 22, 1823; died in that city Dec. 25, 1887, aged 64. For a memoir and portrait see Register, vol. 43, pp. 131–32. The memoir was reprinted as a pamphlet.

Hon. Samuel Turell Armstrong of Boston, Mass., a resident member, elected April 15, 1845, born at Dorchester, April 29, 1784, died at Boston, March 26, 1850, aged 65. For a memoir see Memorial Biographies, vol. 1, pp. 232–6. For a memoir with portrait see Register, vol. 44, pp. 137-41.

Hon. Frederick Billings, LL.D., of Woodstock, Vt., a resident member, elected October 3, 1888, born at Royalton, Vt., Sept. 27, 1823, died at Woodstock, Vt., Sept. 30, 1890, aged 67. For a memoir and portrait see Register, vol. 45, pp. 259–67. Reprinted as a pamphlet.

Jeremiah Colburn, A. M., of Brookline, Mass., a life member, elected Nov. 4, 1857, born at Boston Jan. 12, 1815, died at Boston Dec. 30, 1891, aged 76. His father, Calvin Colburn, was born at Leominister, Mass., Feb. 20, 1773, and died at Boston, Feb. 14, 1834, aged 61. His mother, whose maiden name was Catharine Sybil Lakin, was born at Groton, Mass., May 20, 1780, and died at Groton Jan. 15, 1858, aged 77. For a memoir and portrait see Register, vol. 47, pp. 425–33. Memoir reprinted as a pamphlet.

Samuel Page Fowler, Esq., of Danvers, Mass., a resident member, elected June 4, 1862, was born in that town April 22, 1800, and died there Dec. 15, 1888, aged 88 years. For a memoir and portrait see Register, vol. 46, pp. 339-45. Reprinted as a pamphlet.

Hon. John Plumer Healy, LL.D., of Boston, a resident member, elected Nov. 3, 1852; was born at Washington, N.H., Dec. 28, 1810, and died in Boston Mass., Jan. 4, 1882, aged 71 years. For a biographical sketch see Register, vol. 36, page 338; and for a memoir and portrait see Register, vol. 46, pp. 207–210.

Rev. Thomas Ricker Lambert, D.D., of Boston, a life member, was born at South Berwick, Me., July 2, 1809, and died at Boston Feb. 4, 1892. For a memoir and portrait see Register, vol. 47, pp. 293–96.

William Henry Montague, Esq., a resident member, one of the five original members or founders of the Society, which was fully organized by the choice of officers January 7, 1845. He was born at Granby, Mass., Feb. 29, 1804, and died at Boston, Mass., May 15, 1889, aged 85 years. A portrait and memoir was published in the Register, vol. 44, pp. 341–52, and reprinted in pamphlet form.

Rev. Elias Nason, A.M., of North Billerica, Mass., a life member, elected January 5, 1848, was born at Wrentham, Mass., April 21, 1811, and died in North Billerica, Mass., June 17, 1877, aged 66. A memoir, with portrait, was published in the Register, Vol. 43, pp. 9–34, and was reprinted in pamphlet form.

Ira Ballou Peck, Esq., of Woonsocket, R. I., a life member, elected March 2, 1853, was born at Wrentham, Mass., February 12, 1805, and died at Woonsocket June 27, 1888, aged 83. A memoir and portrait were published in the Register, Vol. 43, pp. 237–42.

Samuel Baker Rindge, Esq., of Cambridge, Mass., a life member, elected February 2, 1870, was born at East Cambridge, Dec. 26, 1820, and died at Cambridge, May 3, 1883, aged 62. For memoir and portrait see Register, Vol. 45, pp. 3–7.

Nathaniel Foster Safford, Esq., of Milton, Mass., a life member, elected September 3, 1873, was born at Salem, Mass., September 19, 1815, and died at Milton, April 22, 1891, aged 75. For memoir and portrait see Register, Vol. 47, pp. 9–19. The memoir was reprinted in pamphlet form.

Rev. Increase Niles Tarbox, D.D., of Newton, Mass., a resident member, elected January 7, 1863, was born at East Windsor, Ct., on Saturday, February 11, 1815, and died at Newton, May 3. 1888, aged 73. For memoir and portrait see Register, Vol. 44, pp. 9 to 23. The memoir was reprinted.

William Fletcher Weld, Esq., of Boston, Mass., a life member, elected June 1, 1870, was born at Roxbury, Mass., April 15, 1800, and died at Philadelphia, Pa., November 30, 1881, aged 81. For memoir and portrait see Register, Vol. 45, pp. 115–117.

Henry Austin Whitney, A.M., of Boston, Mass., a life member, elected February 6, 1856, was born at Boston, October 6, 1826, and died at Boston, February 21, 1889, aged 62. For memoir and portrait see Register, Vol. 45, pp. 175–186. The memoir was reprinted.

Cyrus Woodman, A.M., of Cambridge, Mass., a life member, elected January 2, 1867, was born at Buxton, Maine, June 2, 1814, died at Cambridge, March 30, 1889, aged 74. For memoir and portrait see Register, Vol. 43, pp. 345–349.

BOOK NOTICES.

[The Editor requests persons sending books for notice to state, for the information of readers, the price of each book, with the amount to be added for postage when sent by mail.]

Family-Histories and Genealogies, a Series of Genealogical and Biographical Monographs on the Families of MacCurdy, Mitchell, Lord, Lynde, Digby, Newdigate, Hoo, Willoughby, Griswold, Wolcott, Pitkin, Ogden, Johnson, Diodati, Lee, Locke, Cole, DeWolf, Drake, Bond and Swayne, Dunbar and Clarke, and a Notice of Chief Justice Morrison Remick Waite. With 29 Pedigree-Charts and 2 Charts of Combined Descents. In three volumes. By Edward Elbridge Salisbury and Evelyn McCurdy Salisbury. 1892. Privately

Printed. (Press of Tuttle, Morehouse & Taylor, New Haven). Vol. I., Parts I. and II., xli., xxvi., 721 pp.; Vol. II., xvi., 503 pp.; III., x., 312 pp.; Vol. III., Supplement Charts.

It may safely be claimed, in behalf of antiquarian research, that there is no nobler field for literary labor than that in which is gleaned and recorded—either in the form of Biography, Genealogy, or History—the true nobility of a worthy ancestry. Out of this field, in the beginning of the last year, have come to us two works of such considerable size and value as to render them somewhat phenomenal contributions to the annals of the Colony and State of Connecticut. We refer to Dr. Stiles' Revised Edition of the *History and Genealogies of Ancient Windsor*,* and to Prof. and Mrs. Salisbury's *Family-Histories and Genealogies*, connected mostly with the old town of Lyme, Conn.

Both of these towns—Windsor at the head of navigation on the Connecticut River, and Lyme (then a part of Saybrook) near to its mouth, upon the seaboard—were of nearly the same date of settlement; both were peculiarly rich in the inheritance of that "best blood" (middle-class), which gave and still gives to Old England its stalwart strength among the nations of the earth; both were "mother-towns," sending forth colony after colony into the wilderness beyond them; and of both it may be said, even to the present day, that they are abundantly honored in their children in this fair land. Consequently, the simultaneous appearance of two such works as those above-mentioned is an event of no small interest, not only to the many whose descent is derived from these two towns, but as strongly indicative of that wider appreciation of the value of such books which now obtains in the present generation of Americans.

It is, however, more particularly of Prof. and Mrs. Salisbury's remarkable volumes that we wish to speak, in the present instance; since, both as regards their extent, accuracy, minute and loving detail and charming literary style, no less than for the superb luxuriousness of their mechanical make-up, they are, in every respect, remarkable. The five quarto volumes under present notice may be considered as supplementary to the two volumes of a similar character printed by Prof. Salisbury in 1885, and which dealt chiefly with the genealogical lines of his own descent. Together they present a most remarkable instance of similarity of tastes and of felicitous literary co-operation between man and wife; and irresistibly suggest the wish that the same loving hands may, in due course of time, present us with a *History of Lyme, Ct.*, for which, indeed, these volumes seem to form a natural ground-work and preparation.

The wish to which we have thus given expression, and which we are sure will be echoed by all who consult these volumes, is greatly stimulated by the very appetizing Preface and "Introductory Notes on Lyme," in the first volume of these Family-Histories. In this the author aptly remarks that "No one can ever know how much of heroic struggle and devotion to duty and affection, in the lives of the settlers of our old towns, has been hidden and lost in the lapse of time. 'They had no poet, and died.'" True! they "had no poet" then; but in these latter days the Lord hath raised up these "veracious chroniclers," who have saved their memories to us and to our children, for our edification and strengthening. And every page of these Genealogies furnishes absolute proof of the fitness of the same chroniclers to give us a history of this grand old Connecticut town.

In the *MacCurdy*, *Mitchell*, *Buchanan* genealogies we are treated to some most delightful glimpses of the characteristics of the Scotch and Scotch-Irish race, whose successive immigrations (beginning about 1720), into America brought to our colonial era a new accession of back-bone, and a little later added to the establishing of our newly-won liberties "the creed, the spirit of resistance and the courage of the Covenanters," fully justifying Lord Montjoy's remark (in 1784) that "America was lost to the English Crown by Irish emigrants."

John McCurdy, of a family once prominent in the Isles of Bute, in the West of Scotland, emigrated (æ. 21) in 1745, from Ireland; settled at Lyme in 1752, and married Anne Lord, whose decision of character over-ruled the very natural disfavor with which her father regarded her Irish lover. A man of great public spirit, enterprise and benevolence, an active patriot in the Revolution, McCurdy became one of the wealthiest and most prominent citizens of his county. A

---

* The History and Genealogies of Ancient Windsor, Connecticut, 1635-1891. By Henry R. Stiles, A.M., M.D. . . . . . . Hartford, Conn., 1892. 2 vols. royal octavo.

stout Presbyterian and "always catechising his family on Sunday night, he was wont to include his daughters' suitors, whose visits were at the usual courting-time of the period. This practice could have given little alarm to young men already well drilled in the Catechism; but we can think of nothing which would more effectually disperse the lovers of the present day!" These daughters, educated at New York and Philadelphia, were ladies of elegance and dignity, yet well versed in all practical details of housewifery. They had great beauty. One of them married the famous Rev. Dr. Nathan Strong of Hartford; another was the wife of Rev. Henry Channing of New London, whose nephew William Ellery Channing was taken into his house after the death of his father, and from there sent to Harvard College at the expense of his aunt Sarah (McCurdy) Channing, who had inherited a large estate from her father. Another daughter of Mr. McCurdy, wife of Capt. Elisha Hart, was the mother of seven daughters known as "the beautiful Miss Harts," one of whom was the wife of Commodore Isaac Hull. The biography of Judge Charles Johnson McCurdy, in this monograph, is a carefully considered and most felicitous tribute of filial affection from the pen of his daughter Mrs. Salisbury.

The *Mitchell* family of Chester, Conn. (descendants of William of Glasgow and Agnes Buchanan his wife, settlers of 1755) derived from an ancestry which suffered much for conscience-sake in Scotland; while Agnes Buchanan was an aunt of the Rev. Claudius Buchanan, the eminent Scottish missionary to India. This William Mitchell was a brother of James Mitchell of Wethersfield, Conn., who was the father of Chief Justice Stephen Mix Mitchell, and great-grandfather of Donald Grant Mitchell, the author.

Among the families commemorated in these volumes is a group of distinguished English origin, namely: Digby, from Elizabeth Digby, granddaughter of Simon Digby of Bedale, executed for high treason in the reign of Elizabeth, and a near relative of John Digby first earl of Bristol; Willoughby, from Deputy-Governor Francis Willoughby, who settled in Charlestown, Mass., in 1638; Newdigate, from John Newdigate, settled in Boston 1632; Ogden, from John Ogden, the pioneer settler of Elizabeth, New Jersey; Marvin, from Reinold Marvin of Lyme; Clarke, from Hon. Daniel Clarke of Windsor, Conn., and his brothers; Lord, from Thomas Lord of Hartford, 1635; Pitkin, from William Pitkin of East Hartford; Locke, Cole, Bond, Swayne, Lee, Drake, Griswold and Wolcott, most of them from well-known heraldic families of landed proprietors in England. The three last-named families have also received new examination and enlargement in Dr. Stiles's Windsor History; and may well congratulate themselves that they have been thus simultaneously and so thoroughly exploited from two such competent sources of authority. In regard to the English connections of the Griswold and Drake emigrant ancestors, both these authorities seem, in the main, to agree; though the Salisbury book presents for the Drake ancestry a stronger claim of direct social distinction in England than is, perhaps, claimed for it in the Windsor book. While we have no absolute information as to the social position and pecuniary means of John Drake, the emigrant in England, our best assurance that he possessed both is to be found, perhaps, in the fact that, in the little Windsor community—thoroughly imbued, as it must have been in that generation, with respect for social position and rank as it existed in the land of their birth[*]—John Drake seems to have been an honored citizen, with good means for the period; and his son Job, a shoemaker,[†]

---

[*] The line of descent of John Drake of Windsor, Connecticut, given in Dr. Stiles's History of Windsor, is *identically the same* as that given in the Salisbury book, but in the latter it is amplified. The Plantagenet descent of John Drake is given, and the marriages of these Drakes with the Grenville or Granville, Prideaux, Champernon, Gilbert, Deny, Raleigh, Fortescue, the Duke of Marlborough and many other ancient families and persons of distinction are mentioned. John Drake of Windsor was great nephew of Queen Elizabeth's famous commander Sir Bernard Drake; and he was related to many other of her most distinguished naval and military men. The pedigrees used were furnished to Mr. and Mrs. Salisbury by Sir William Richard Drake and Rev. W. T. Tyrwhitt Drake, present representatives of the family in England, the latter of whom wrote: "It will give me great pleasure to be useful in the genealogy of the American branch of the family."

[†] It is well known that in the time of the early generations of the settlers there was little call for the learned professions, except that of the ministry, while there was a constant demand for the various trades which sustain social life. Many of the settlers, previously unused to handicrafts, learned them before they came over, to fit themselves for the necessities of their new conditions as colonists. Others were obliged to learn them here. The Drakes ranked with the best Windsor families.

esteemed a worthy husband for the daughter of Mr. Henry Wolcott, who was Windsor's most eminent and wealthiest man.

We have, also, in these Family-Histories, a most interesting group of families of European Continental origin, such as *Diodati*—(Deus dedit), a high family tracing back through English and Swiss lines to the Italy of the Middle Ages—and first in America in 1715 or 1717; *Mei*, of the Mei family of Lucca; *De Wolf*,[*] from Balthazar of Wethersfield, Ct., 1664, and Lyme, 1684, whose child was "bewitched to death" by Nicholas and Margaret Young—according to extant records of the Particular Court of Connecticut, a branch of which family removed from Lyme to Nova Scotia, 1760: and another branch to Bristol, Rhode Island; *Parmelin*, since Parmelee, probably of Swiss origin, from John Parmelin, a first settler of Guilford, Ct. 1639, who was of Rev. Whitfield's party from Counties Surrey, Kent, and Essex, and who went with Gov. Eaton to New Haven; *Lynde*, of Dutch origin (probably the Belgic family of Van der Linden), a family which gave to Massachusetts Colony a famous succession of Judges and Chief Justices, and which is a markedly *legal* family to the present day; *Hoo*, which to us appears to be of Dutch origin, though our authors credit it to an old English (Saxon—locale, Kent,) stock[†]—perhaps afterwards identical with the name of *Hawes*, and *Howes*.

All these genealogies are abundantly fortified by notes and references to authorities; and interspersed with such a delicious infinity of minor details of biography, personal characteristics and antiquarian commentary, as to render them of interest even to the general reader. They are (Vol. III.) further illustrated by the twenty-nine (folded) Pedigree-charts of the above named and other families (including two Pedigree-charts of Combined Descents), bearing the coats-of-arms of the respective families, and elegantly printed on bank-note paper. Prefixed to Vol. III., as a motto, are these words of Prof. Goode on the Scientific Value of Genealogical Facts: "The time is coming when the sociologist and the historian will make an extensive use of the facts so laboriously and systematically classified by genealogists."

Of the external appearance of these volumes it can be truly said that they are sumptuous. With a personal knowledge of nearly all of the many hundred family-histories published in the United States, for the past fifty years or more (many of which have been elegant and costly), we hesitate not to place these volumes at the head of the list, as specimens of the "Art Preservative" of all arts. After launching upon the sea of Literature two such noble vessels as the Histories of 1885 and 1892, we may venture to renew the expression of a hope that Prof. and Mrs Salisbury will not "rest upon their oars". H. R. S.[‡]

The Life of George Mason, 1725–1792. By KATE MASON ROWLAND. New York: G. P. Putnam's Sons. The Knickerbocker Press, 1892. Two volumes, 8vo. Vol. I. pp. 454; Vol. II. pp. 527. Price $8.

These two volumes present the main facts in the career of an eminent American statesman and patriot of the Revolution. A Virginian by birth and training, he was the immediate neighbor of Washington. Their estates joined in part, and both fronted on the river Potomac. They were friends from youth, Mason being seven years the elder. There was a bond of sympathy between them in respect to social position and business activities, and also in principles of conduct and standards of life. In the inception and prosecution of the war

---

[*] A William de Wolve was witness to a deed in England in 1066. Arms are given, by Burke, to a De Wolfe family in England. Belthazar De Wolf established himself with the early English settlers in Lyme, wrote a good English hand, and took part with them in town affairs as one of them. There is no evidence that his family were of recent foreign origin, though some of his descendants have that impression.

[†] The Saxon family of Hoo, described in "Family-Histories and Genealogies," which settled in Kent, are traced from the time of Henry I. In the reign of Henry III. they are mentioned as seated in Suffolk; in 1286, in Bedfordshire. In 1292 Robert de Hoo, the supposed ancestor of the Hoos in this work, who married Beatrix daughter of Alexander Earl of Anderville in Normandy, held lands in Herts., Bedford, Cambridge and Oxford. His grandson, Sir Thomas de Hoo, through his wife the heiress of John Lord de St. Leger, held large estates in Sussex, Northamptonshire and Herts. He was followed by a succession of descendants who held large possessions in many counties, including Norfolk and Suffolk. In the line of the Suffolk branch descended Joane Hoo, the mother of John Newdigate of Boston.

[‡] The foot-notes are by another hand.

of the Revolution they were in full accord, and while they were at variance politically late in Mason's life, as to the adoption of the Federal constitution, this circumstance did not disturb their amicable social relations. Mason's Virginian contemporaries in public affairs, seemingly without exception, have borne testimony to his excellence in those qualities which make up the ideal of a statesman; to his learning, and his zeal and fidelity in the public cause. He is known in the record distinctively as "George Mason of Gunston," or, sometimes, more specifically, "of Gunston Hall," the one appellation being that of the estate and the other that of the mansion where he dwelt. The loss of many manuscripts, letters, and, in some instances, public records by fire, or otherwise, has prevented the preparation of what, in strictness, might be called a complete biography of him. But diligence and friendly zeal have rescued much in the way of data that is perfectly authentic and clearly adequate for the proper limning of his character and life work, and thus, in the hands of his present biographer, he has been made to appear to this and the succeeding generations a distinct and impressive historical figure. The volumes bear evidence that the search has been thorough, and there appears to be no reason to suppose that anything important can ever be added. For this reason, and because of their literary merit and general historical instructiveness, they will have rank in their proper category in American standard literature.

Considerable space is given in the first volume to the ancestry of the subject, whose great-grandfather was also George Mason, a colonel in the army of the king at the battle of Worcester. That defeat prompted Mason's flight to America. In Virginia the heads of the family, from the beginning, appear to have been men of large proprietorship in land, and in each generation were public characters in the councils of peace or war. The first George Mason was manifestly a sturdy monarchist. His descendant of the fourth generation was not less distinctively a republican in his political doctrines and theories, and, as the narrative shows, became a republican in action and eventually one in the party sense. He is described in his early manhood as a planter and philosopher, a recluse rather than a politician, and as having reluctantly gone into the public arena. He had, for the period and the situation, an extensive library, in which among the works mentioned were those of Locke, Sydney, Montesquieu, Machiavelli and Junius. The presence of others of the great doctrinaires may be inferred. He was not a man to buy books for the mere ornamentation of his rooms, and, therefore, when the political crisis approached, was duly prepared to become, what he is described to have been, "the pen of the Revolution in Virginia."

Another phrase of panegyric applied to him, and deservedly, was "the Constitution maker." The Virginia bill of rights and the first draft for a constitution of the State (which latter was but slightly modified by the convention), were unquestionably of his authorship. The bill of rights was written by him probably earlier than May 17, and certainly earlier than May 27, 1776. In either case it antedates all others in the history of the United States. Jefferson in the Declaration of Independence repeated its cardinal maxims and adopted many of its phrases. That the Massachusetts bill of rights is framed upon the model of that of Virginia is the statement of Bancroft, the historian; and Mason himself, in enclosing, in 1778, a copy to a friend in London, avows the authorship and remarks, "This was the first thing of the kind upon the continent, and has been closely imitated by all the States." It has been continued without change at the head of each of the three Constitutions which Virginia has adopted. The original constitution is also preferred, at this day, by many Virginians, to either of its successors. When the first revision was made by a convention in 1829 John Randolph of Roanoke, a delegate, appeared in each day's session with crape on his hat and sleeves, "in mourning," as he said, "for the old constitution."

In the Convention of 1776 which adopted that constitution Mason was the master spirit, though Patrick Henry is to be reckoned in many respects his peer. Madison, who was also a member, was then but 25 years of age. In some sense Mason was in the public service of Virginia, as member of the Legislature or otherwise, during the interval between that date and the assembling of the Federal constitutional convention in 1787. In becoming a member of this latter body he found himself to be, as he distinctly intimates, in a company of luminaries. In a letter written soon after the opening of the sessions,

he says, "America has certainly, upon this occasion, drawn forth her first characters; there are upon this convention many gentlemen of the most respectable abilities, and, so far as I can discover, of the purest intentions." The word "respectable" as thus used had, at that date, as is well known, a stronger significance than present usage gives it, and the phrase has all the force of that preceding, "first characters." It is manifest not only that Mason had great weight in the convention, but that he went hand in hand, cordially, with the majority till near the end of the proceedings, and was as much a "Federalist" as any. Certain changes made in the constitution in the closing stage aroused his opposition, which he never afterwards forebore; and he was one of the three delegates in the convention who refused to sign the document when finally engrossed.

This opposition was nominally a defence of "state rights," and the matter is so set forth in the biography. The author is at some pains to show that the political principles herein avowed by Mason were identical with those with which the secessionists entered upon the war in 1861. She goes farther and ranks many of the leading Virginians of 1787 in the same category with Jefferson Davis and his coadjutors, naming especially Mason, Henry, R. H. Lee, Jefferson and Madison. While it is admitted that in 1787, and later, Madison was a Federalist, it is claimed that eventually he took the side of state rights. This phrase "state rights" is used, however, in a broader than the literal sense, and in one connection the author supplements it with another which brings out nearly the full meaning, where she speaks of certain words of the constitution as having been perverted to serve "as an argument against state rights and the doctrine of secession." While in the formal declarations of the leaders of secession and in certain utterances and writings of the Virginians above named there may be an identity of phraseology, it may be held to be an unwarrantable inference that these men of 1787, who were subject to a particular condition of things and a particular set of apprehensions, as to dangers then threatening, would approve the action of those who began war in 1861, surrounded by quite other conditions and apprehending perils and losses of quite another sort. But whatever opinions the reader may hold as to the merits of the political controversy involved in the civil war, the relation here given of the action of George Mason and others, in the formative period of the Federal constitution, is highly instructive, and will be helpful in making clear the progress of events as more broadly stated in the pages of general history.

By Daniel W. Baker, Esq., of Boston.

Collections of the Connecticut Historical Society, Vol. IV. *The Talcott Papers: Correspondence and Documents (chiefly official) during Joseph Talcott's Governorship of Connecticut.* Vol. I. 1724–36. Edited by MARY K. TALCOTT. Hartford: Published by Conn. Hist. Soc: 1892.

It is very unsafe to pronounce any space of local history dull or unfruitful in advance. Connecticut antiquarians themselves have always regarded the period after the close of the French-Jesuit aggressions early in the 18th century, and before the French and Indian war, as little more than a time of material expansion, with few salient or pregnant incidents. The very Society which issues this volume thought it unlikely to prove of great importance. It turns out to be of a great deal, and of curious interest and even novelty in a variety of ways. Nowhere can one gain a clearer view of the springs which swelled into the torrent of the Revolution. The reader winces with a sense of personal humiliation in seeing men of as great ability, acuteness, force and resolution as any in England itself, compelled to pass their whole political careers in dexterous skulking and elaborate diplomatic "filibustering," with never a hope of relief in open defiance or even sincere objurgation. Being human, they must inwardly have raged over the meanness, as they certainly worried night and day over the insecurity, of the position; and they gladly seized the chance of ending it. A mass of fresh documents and correspondence on the famous Winthrop-Lechmere land-title case brings this into the clearest relief. The whole future of the colony hinged on this case; the first adverse decision, making the British primogeniture law also the law of Connecticut, would have been highly disastrous but for the cool and wary judgment, patience and skill with which the executive of the colony kept the intestate estates unsettled for many years, or got them settled by compromise, in hope of a reversal; and the final

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

reversal after a Massachusetts case had been decided for the colony, though it brought a long sigh of relief, did not undo the alienation of feeling so long cankering in silence. Along the same line was the steady and unfaltering, but very anxious and often despondent effort to keep the transoceanic government from reviewing the colonial laws. Talcott's correspondence with the agents in London makes one share his nervous apprehensions even now; neither of them concealed from themselves the fact that the general government could at any moment, and were quite likely to, declare the charter a mere revokable contract. Politics with them was the art of lulling and steering off a perfectly irresistible but rather clumsy and short-sighted set of masters. The later enforcement of the navigation laws, which lost England the colonies, is plainly prefigured here. Of internal matters, much the most important and novel is the conclusive testimony, in great mass, that the Connecticut government and people not only meant honestly to guard the fair interests and improve the mental and spiritual condition of the remnant of Indians, but that they worked strenuously and steadily to that end. The slurs cast on their good faith are wholly undeserved; some scamps sold the Indians liquor, and others trespassed on their land or stole their crops, but the bulk of the people were neither hypocrites nor robbers. Among other things, the interminable boundary dispute with New York is not more unreadable than the other writings on the subject; the abortive efforts to supply the pressing need of currency are interesting, and the abjectly apologetic letter of the Bishop of London to the Governor, asking that Episcopalians may not have to pay taxes to the Congregational Church, is curious and notable; and the letter of that village Machiavelli, Capt. James Packer of New London, on taking advantage of Massachusetts' "hard times," is worth the price of the book. The personal element is of great interest. Talcott himself wins high respect; not a man of surface brilliancy, but much of Washington's stamp, an upright, laborious, solid, skilful administrator, seeking the best counsel and able to profit by it. Wilkes and Belcher are what they are elsewhere; the former an honorable, kindly, capable man of business; the latter a coarse-natured and bragging politician, with a strong tinge of the blackmailer in him—truculent half-disguised threats are forever cropping out. Much of the most valuable matter in the book has been gathered by the editor, Miss Talcott, in addition to that previously in possession of the Society; and her extremely thorough and copious annotation has added greatly to its usefulness, making it intelligible to every reader without further research. Its coming accords most happily with the Winthrop Papers of the Massachusetts Historical Society. The second volume will be welcomed.

By Forest Morgan, Esq., of Hartford.

History of the Handel and Haydn Society, of Boston, Massachusetts, Vol. 1. From the foundation of the Society through its seventy-fifth season, 1815–1890. Chapters, I.–III. By CHARLES C. PERKINS. Chapters IV–XV. By JOHN S. DWIGHT. Boston: Alfred Mudge & Son, Printers, 1883–1893.

The authors of this work, Mr. Charles C. Perkins and Mr. John S. Dwight, have produced a carefully written and valuable addition to musical literature. The great work accomplished by the Handel and Haydn Society of Boston is well known and recognized. The members love music not only for its own sake, but for the great good that it can do in ennobling and uplifting human nature, and ever strive to give the best work of the great composers to the public, knowing that to be the best way to elevate the public taste.

The following passage from "Luther's Table Talk" is quoted at the beginning of the Introduction to the book before us: "Next unto theology I give the place and highest honour to musick, for thereby all anger is forgotten, the devil is driven away, unchastity, pride, and other blasphemies are expelled."

High words of praise indeed, but none too high. Rightly does Luther rank music next to theology as a means of purifying human nature. In the world, where there are continual temptations to turn aside and labor too much for the meat which perisheth, even perhaps for the useless and hurtful things of life, the mind, the heart of man needs to be frequently reminded of the higher things (the only tangible things) of life, of eternity itself. Men take, and should take, due care for their temporal affairs, but in the incessant rush and hurry of life, the constant demands upon us, is there not grave danger that we may dimly see, perhaps, alas, even lose of sight of, the spiritual life?

As Christianity plainly teaches that there can be no sound and enduring basis for right living without right thinking, in a word that belief precedes action, so the emotional nature, another great source of the spiritual life, needs to be fed and stimulated as well. The ideal life is the only real life. All other phases of life are as perishable as the vapor that vanisheth. Religion is a matter of the heart as well as of the head. And properly-guided emotion, enthusiasm, is absolutely necessary to its highest, fullest development. Surely next to right belief comes fervor and warmth of heart. Christian feeling and aspiration may not reach its goal through the reasoning faculties alone, but rather through the quicker and surer means of the religious affections. Thought is often complex, not so impulse. No great movement for the benefit of mankind was ever carried to a successful issue without this underlying, all-permeating principle of enthusiasm. No force in the world, no power of darkness, can cope with rightly-grounded enthusiasm. Emotionalism crystallizes thought into action, and makes it the most powerful force in the present and for all time. And to this grand faculty sacred music ministers unceasingly. It makes for all that is true, beautiful and enduring, even for righteousness itself.

By Rev. Daniel Rollins, of Cambridge.

Good Old Dorchester. A Narrative History of the Town, 1630–1893. By William Dana Orcutt. Cambridge: Published by the Author. John Wilson & Son, University Press. 1893. 8vo. pp. 497. Price $4 in maroon cloth, or $5 in white vellum cloth, gilt top. For sale by George E. Littlefield, 67 Cornhill, Boston.

This work, as the title indicates, is a narrative history of Dorchester during its entire existence. The author has done well to cause the book to be printed in its present form. Although there must be, necessarily, much that has before seen the light, he has introduced many new points. These will be readily recognized by those familiar with Dorchester history. The matter contained in four of the chapters of the book are designated: "Colonial Times, 1630–1688"; "Provincial Times, 1689–1783"; "The Revolution to the Rebellion, 1784–1860"; "Modern Times, 1861–1893."

In this brief notice it is unnecessary to hint to the readers of the Register the importance of a book, in design and execution containing so much vital to the historian, especially in regard to the incipiency, history and progress of our free schools, as also our municipal and ecclesiastical governments. These subjects of themselves are sufficient, one would think, to recommend a careful rereading and recital; for Dorchester lays claim, as is well known, to the free school, a model town government, early mills, &c., from Israel Stoughton, in 1634, down to the present time, including the famous chocolate mills of Walter Baker & Company.

The History of Dorchester, published by a committee of the Dorchester Antiquarian and Historical Society, in 1859, largely in the shape of Annals, is nearly out of print, and the price is enhanced. It was intended, in a great measure, for a book of reference rather than for consecutive reading; a repository of facts, names and dates. The late Hon. James Savage used to say, "books are not made to read, but to be used for reference." Taking this view, the Dorchester history of 1859, as far as it goes, would perhaps be considered quite as valuable as the book of 1893, while the latter might be thought more attractive, in the general acceptation of the term, and not the less readable. All this may be said without the least disparagement to the former volume. Both have their place, and may each properly stand side by side on the shelves of the students of American history.

Mr. Orcutt has furnished for his book portraits of Richard Mather, William Stoughton, Capt. John Percival, Edward Everett, Thaddeus Mason Harris, John Codman, Nathaniel Hall, Ebenezer Clapp, Jr., and Lucy Stone. The anecdotes, reminiscences and biographical sketches presented serve as a counterpart, to some extent, to the dry details, if they may so be called. The histories of the early homes are interesting and entertaining. The illustrations, about fifty in number, include portraits, views, churches, old houses, &c., fac-simile signatures to the school document of 1641, and other autographs of individuals of former times. The cut entitled "A view of the Watering Place at Tinian," in the East Indies, on page 412, taken from an old work called "The World Displayed," printed in Dublin, Ireland, in 1779, suggests the probably correct spelling of a familiar point of land in Dorchester, looking seaward.

It gives us pleasure to commend this volume to the favorable attention of the public. The paper, print, and fine margins of the book, coming from the well-known University Press, are all that the most fastidious lover of nice books need desire. It has also a good index.

By William B. Trask, A.M., of Dorchester, Mass.

Customs and Fashions in Old New England. By ALICE MORSE EARLE. New York: Charles Scribner's Sons. 1893. 12mo. pp. 387. Price $1.25.

The author of that interesting and instructive book, "The Sabbath in Puritan New England," needs no introduction to the American public. So far as may be inferred from a necessarily rather hasty examination of Mrs. Earle's latest work, it would appear that it fully sustains her reputation for careful and extensive research in the annals of our dearly-loved New England. This book will be gladly welcomed and eagerly read by New-England people, and by all whose honest pride it is to trace their descent from New-England forefathers.

There will be a difference of opinion in regard to the value set by the author on the influence of Puritan belief and action on the history of our native land. While evidently meaning to be just in her estimate, there yet permeates her writings a spirit altogether too common at present among many of our writers, a spirit of depreciation of the grand work wrought by our Puritan ancestors in laying the foundations of our great Republic here in the wilds of the new world. No one can have carefully read our colonial history, at least have carefully measured its results, without making due allowance for the powerful influence of the Puritan spirit in New England and in Old England. It is not too much to say that no other force in that period of history can for a moment compare with the mighty influence for religious and political freedom exercised by this the then dominant English spirit. Without excusing its excesses, surely we must admit that the reign of Puritanism was necessary in England at a time when the Crown was weak and incapable of protecting its subjects at home or abroad. Puritanism with its stirring note aroused England from her lethargy and restored to the English-speaking race their ancient privileges which they had well-nigh lost; it restored England to her former position of prestige among the European nations; it made possible the building-up in our western world a strong and enduring system of government "of the people, by the people, for the people." No nation can ever cope with the tenacious, the staying qualities of our English race as long as it retains its old-time vigor; no race has so well carried out the idea of civil and religious liberty at home and abroad. The American spirit, the English spirit, stands for loyalty to truth and duty, for firm faith and trust in God.

By Rev. Daniel Rollins, of Cambridge, Mass.

Our Colonial Homes. By SAMUEL ADAMS DRAKE. Boston: Lee & Shepard, Publishers. 1894. Royal 8vo. pp. 211. Cloth, full gilt, gilt edges, $2.50; full leather, gilt title, gilt edges, $4.50.

Mr. Drake, who has won an enviable reputation by his previous works as an accurate and graceful writer on antiquarian subjects, has brought forth a timely volume on a subject that is now engrossing much interest among the descendants of American colonial families, particularly the members of the Societies of Colonial Wars, and the Societies of Colonial Dames. They will gladly welcome it. The homes here described are the Hancock house and the home of Paul Revere in Boston; the Cradock house and the Royall house in Medford; Edward Everett's birthplace and the Minot homestead in Dorchester; the Quincy mansion, the Adams mansion and the birthplace of the two Presidents Adams in Quincy; the Old Ship in Hingham; the old Witch house in Salem; the Collins house and the birthplace of Gen. Putnam in Danvers; the last residence of James Otis in Andover; the Wayside Inn in Sudbury; the home of Sir William Pepperrell in Kittery; the early home of John Howard Paine in East Hampton; the old Indian house in Deerfield; the Leonard house in Raynham, and the old Stone house in Guilford.

Mr. Drake, in his Preface, says: "One end which I proposed to myself in this book, besides presenting house and home historically, was to gather up as many distinct types of the colonial architecture of New England as possible, from the rude farm house of the first settlers to the elegant mansions of a later generation; as it seems to me nothing could give half so clear a picture of a century and a half of colonial life."

King's Handbook of New York City: an Outline History and Description of the American Metropolis. With over One Thousand Illustrations from Photographs made expressly for the Work. Planned, Edited and Published by MOSES KING. Boston, Mass.: Second Edition. 1893. 12mo. pp. 1007. Price $2. Sold by Moses King, No. 4 Post Office Square, Boston.

This handsome volume of over one thousand pages, with more than a thousand original engravings direct from photographs, is the second edition, revised, enlarged and improved, of a very useful and handy book. The first edition of the work was published in 1892, and the whole of an edition of ten thousand copies was, we are informed, sold in less than six weeks. This edition consists of twenty thousand copies.

Mr. King has had much experience in preparing such works, and this is decidedly the best that he has produced. Every visitor to New York, and those who wish to study its present condition and its history, should have a copy of the book. The life-long resident of the metropolis of our country can learn much from its pages that it would be difficult to obtain without its aid. It is an admirable hand-book in every respect.

Souvenir of the Sherburne Centennial Celebration, and Dedication of a Monument to the Proprietors and Early Settlers, held Wednesday, June 21, 1893; also Sketches of Families and other Historical Data. Published by MARCIUS D. RAYMOND. Tarrytown, N. Y. 1893. Large 8vo. pp. 111. Price $5. Address, M. D. Raymond, Publisher of The Argus, Tarrytown, N. Y.

Washington at Tarrytown. A Paper read before the Tarrytown Historical Society, Tuesday Eve, December 16, 1890. By MARCIUS D. RAYMOND. Published by the Author by Request. Tarrytown, N. Y. 1893. 8vo. pp. 18.

The centenary of the settlement of Sherburne, N. Y., was celebrated in a fitting manner on the 21st of last June by the dedication of a monument in honor of the early settlers. Mr. Raymond of Tarrytown was chosen the historian of the occasion, and has given us in the volume before us a full report of the proceedings. The edition was limited to 126 copies. After distributing copies to the subscribers to the Forefathers' Memorial Fund, only fifty copies were left for sale, and of these not more than half remain unsold. The book is printed in the best style, and many fine portraits and other engravings illustrate it. There are twenty-three portraits. Those of six of the eleven proprietors have fac-similes of their autographs as they appear on an old deed. The celebration was a very interesting occasion, and the proceedings are fully detailed in this book. The Centennial Oration was by Rev. Lewis R. Foote, D.D., the Historical Address was by the editor, Marcius D. Raymond, and the Centennial Poem was by Philo L. Hatch, M.D.

The second book. whose title is given above, is an account of Washington's connection with Tarrytown, N. Y., from his arrival there in the campaign of 1776 to his last visit to the place in 1783. Much of romantic interest is found in this narrative, which is an interesting addition to our local history.

History of Westminster, Massachusetts (first named Narraganset No. 2), from the date of the Original Grant of the Township to the Present Time—1728-1893. With a Biographic-Genealogical Register of its Principal Families. By WILLIAM SWEETZER HEYWOOD. Lowell, Mass.: Vox Populi Press, S. W. Huse & Co. 1893. 8vo. pp. xvi.+963. Price $4.50.

This bulky volume of nearly one thousand pages, by one of the members of our Society, is a vast storehouse of information relating to the history of Westminster. All the topics which are looked for in a town history are taken up and satisfactorily treated of. The wars with the Indians, with the French, the mother country, and the seceding states, are fully narrated, as are also the ecclesiastical, educational, literary and social history of the place. The biography of natives and residents receives due attention. Much statistical information is given. Genealogy has a liberal share of the book, about four hundred and fifty pages, nearly one half of the volume, being devoted to a "Biographic-Genealogical Record." The work seems to be compiled with care, judgment and good taste, and is well indexed. The engravings are of a high order and are numerous, consisting of two maps, seventeen portraits, and twenty-five landscapes, dwellings, etc. We congratulate the citizens of the town on having so satisfactory a history.

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

The Poor-Poore Family Gathering at Peabody, Mass., September 10, 1890. Salem: Printed at the Salem Press, 1893. Pamphlet, 8vo. pp. 52.

This was the fourth triennial re-union of this family, and its proceedings are recorded in these well-printed pages, which contain, besides, obituaries of deceased members and a list of attendance, exhibiting relative kinship.

The secretary, Dr. Alfred Poore, of Salem, has been gathering, for the last fifty years, material for a Poor-Poore Genealogy, of which the first volume was published in royal quarto, entitled *John Poore and his Family.* Salem: 1881. The industrious devotion illustrated in long travels and much correspondence expended in the preparation of this initial volume, suggested the formation of an association, as likely to prove valuable in accuracy of statistics, and agreeable in bringing into personal acquaintance widely-scattered individuals of the race. Such an association was formed in 1881 and its benefits have been apparent. The fruits of organization are distributed after every meeting in printed records like the present.

Dr. Poore, in 1858, published *Researches of the Merrimack Valley*, chiefly presenting the genealogy of Richard Bailey, of Rowley, a maternal ancestor. To that was added a department of Notes and Queries relating to the Merrimack Valley, and double-columned pages of Passing Events, Marriages, Deaths, etc. The enterprise deserved a better success than it received, antedating, as it did, all similar publications, except the REGISTER.

By Geo. A. Gordon, A. M., of Somerville, Mass.

The Massachusetts Society of the Sons of the American Revolution, with the National and State Constitutions, 1893. Printed by the Rockwell and Churchill Press, Boston, Mass. 1893. 8vo. pp. 172. Copies of this volume can be purchased of William B. Clarke & Co., 340 Washington Street, Boston, price $2; by mail $2.12.

The Massachusetts Society of the Sons of the American Revolution, who issue this volume, is a branch of the National Society of Washington. The constitutions of both societies are given. Brief sketches of the ancestors of members of the Massachusetts society are given, with the descent of each from "some ancestor who with unfailing loyalty rendered material aid to the cause of American Independence, as a soldier or as a seaman, or a civil officer in one of the several colonies or States, or of the United Colonies, or States as a recognized patriot."

The book is handsomely printed, and is illustrated by fine engravings.

Brampton Sketches: Old-Time New England Life. By MARY B. CLAFLIN. New York: Thomas Y. Crowell & Co. 1893. 12mo.

Brampton is another name for the town of Hopkinton, Mass., and the sketches are of events transpiring in that locality. The author reproduces the old-time meeting house, school house, doctor, lawyer, minister, peculiar characters and queer people. The pen pictures are pleasantly drawn. The illustrations, together with the excellent typography, make it an attractive contribution to the literature of a by-gone period in New-England life.

By Hon. Charles Carleton Coffin, A.M., of Boston.

A Slight Sketch of the Life of Caleb Davis Bradlee, D.D., Pastor (pro tem.) of Christ Church, Longwood. By E. R. L., a graduate of Boston University. Boston: Printed, not published. 1893. 8vo. pp. 18.

Dr. Bradlee, whose life is here sketched, has held the offices of corresponding and recording secretary of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, and is the author of "Sermons for All Sects" noticed by us in January, 1889, and other publications. His life has been a very useful one, and his ministerial, literary, historical and philanthropic labors are well told in the pamphlet before us. The author, we are informed, is Miss E. R. Lynch of Boston.

Christ Church, Cambridge: Some Account of its History and Present Condition. Especially prepared for Visitors. Cambridge. 1893. Fcp. 4to. pp. 88.

This historical account of Christ Church in Cambridge is by Mr. Samuel F. Batchelder of that city. It contains much valuable and interesting matter relative to this church which was organized in 1759. It is printed in fine style and seems to be carefully compiled.

Records of the Reformed Dutch Churches of Hackensack and Schraalenburgh, New Jersey. With the Registers of Members, Marriages, Baptisms and the Consistories to the beginning of the Nineteenth Century.

Part I. Being the Records in possession of the Church of Hackensack, N. J. Printed for the Society. 1891. Royal 8vo. pp. xxiii.+349.

Part II. Being the Records in possession of the (South) Church of Schraalenburgh, N. J. Printed for the Society. 1891. Royal 8vo. pp. vi.+387.

The two handsome volumes are the first issues of the Collections of the Holland Society of New York, founded in 1885. Soon after the organization of this Society, we are told in the Preface, "The attention of the trustees was called to the importance of securing copies of the records of the ancient Dutch churches of the country. If only for the purpose of tracing the lineage of the descendants of the early Dutch settlers, these records are of great value. The practice of baptizing their children within a very few days of their birth, was almost universal with members of the Dutch Church; and as the baptismal records usually contain, in addition to the father's name, the maiden name of the mother, they afford peculiar aid to the genealogist. Additional value is given to the marriage records by the fact that they frequently mention the birthplaces of the several parties."

"Family names," we are told in the Introduction, "were not common among the Dutch immigrants. Persons of the same baptismal names were distinguished from each other in various ways." Sometimes by their trades, as Jan Kuyper (John the cooper); sometimes by the place of birth or residence, as Jan Van Wyck (John from Wyck); and at other times by affixing the father's baptismal name with the addition of *s*, *se*, or *sen*, indicating the relationship, as Jan Pieters or Pietersen (John the son of Peter). This makes the study of Dutch genealogy very difficult.

The Holland Society has acted wisely in devoting the two parts of the first volume of the Collections to the records of baptisms and marriages of two of the early Dutch churches, of which fortunately a large portion are preserved to the present time,

The books are well printed, on fine paper, and are thoroughly indexed.

The Story of Mt. Benedict. By B. F. DeCosta. Somerville Citizen Press. 8vo. pp. 14. Pamphlet.

The author writes of scenery familiar to his boyhood and of events in which a member of his family was associated. The narrative very clearly shows the steps taken to suppress this early attempt to establish a convent under the very shadow of Bunker Hill; the community, in its rage against popery, incurring a debt for a succeeding generation to pay with interest. A view of the convent building is reproduced with an impossible background. The site, historically known as Ploughed Hill, will soon be level with the adjacent streets, and the convent with the canal will live only in history. This little pamphlet, for its accuracy and faithfulness, will possess a greater value to the future antiquarian than its modest dimensions would warrant.

By Geo. A. Gordon, A. M., of Somerville.

Some Old Puritan Love-Letters—John and Margaret Winthrop, 1618–1638. Edited by Joseph Hopkins Twichell. New York: Dodd, Mead & Company. 1893. 12mo. pp. 187. Price $2.

These letters of Gov. John Winthrop and his wife Margaret, daughter of Sir John Tindal, give us a good idea not only of the love letters of the Puritans at the time of the settlement of the Massachusetts Colony, but they also furnish much insight into the social condition of the Puritans of Old England and New at that period. Mr. Twichell has performed a good work in collecting, editing and printing these letters for the instruction of the New-England people of to-day. They make a handsome volume.

Personal Recollections of John G. Whittier. By Mary B. Claflin. New York: Thomas Y. Crowell & Co. 1893. 18mo. Price 75 cents.

It is a small but beautifully printed volume. The poet Whittier was a frequent visitor in the home of the author, who has brought together her recollections of many pleasant hours. It is a welcome contribution.

By Hon. Charles Carleton Coffin, A.M., of Boston.

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

RECENT PUBLICATIONS,

PRESENTED TO THE NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY FROM JULY 15 TO DEC. 1, 1893.

Prepared by WALTER K. WATKINS, Assistant Librarian.

I. *Publications written or edited by Members of the Society.*

Brief History of the Massachusetts Charitable Fire Society. By the Secretary, Henry H. Sprague. Boston: Little, Brown & Co. 1893. Royal 8vo. pp. 183.

The Cable Family. By Charles E. Banks, M.D. 8vo. pp. 6.

Diocese of Massachusetts. The Enlargement of its Diocesan Library. By Rev. Edmund F. Slafter, D.D. Boston. 1893. 8vo. pp. 8.

Thomas Venner, the Boston Wine Cooper and Fifth Monarchy Man. By Charles E. Banks, M.D. Boston. 1893. 8vo. pp. 8.

Antoine L'Espenard, the French Hugenot of New Rochelle. By Gen. Charles W. Darling, A.M. New York. 1893. 8vo. pp. 20.

Land Transfer Reform. By John T. Hassam. Boston. 1893. 8vo. pp. 12.

Col. Thomas Gilbert, the Leader of New England Tories. By John C. Crane. Worcester. 1893. 8vo. pp. 19.

The Haines Arms. By Andrew M. Haines. 12mo. pp. 12.

Waterloo: The Campaign and Battle. By J. Watts de Peyster. New York. 1893. 8vo. pp. 32.

America. The Study of Nations, &c. 1893. 8vo. pp. 22.

The Episcopal Address. By Rt. Rev. William Stevens Perry. 1893. 8vo. pp. 11.

Memorial Address, 30 May, 1892. By Frank W. Hackett. 1893. 8vo. pp. 12.

Bi-centennial Souvenir of Newcastle, N. H., by Chester B. Curtis. Historical Address, by Frank W. Hackett. Concord, N. H. 1893. 8vo. pp. 51.

Memoir of Jeremiah Colburn, A.M. By John Ward Dean, A.M. Boston. 1893. 8vo. pp. 11.

Memoir of William Henry Montague. By John Ward Dean. Boston. 1890. 8vo. pp. 14.

Address in Presentation of College Charter and Keys. By Joseph F. Tuttle. Crawfordsville. 1893. 8vo. pp. 16.

The Congregational Year-Book, 1893. (Henry A. Hazen, D.D.). Boston. 1893. 8vo. pp. 438.

Leif's House in Vineland. By Eben Norton Horsford. Graves of the Northmen. By Cornelia Horsford, Boston. 1893. 4to. pp. 40.

Bills of Mortality, 1810–1849. City of Boston. By William H. Whitmore. With an Essay on the Vital Statistics of Boston from 1810 to 1841. By Lemuel Shattuck. Boston. Printed for the Registry. 1893. 8vo. pp. xliii.+87.

Statistics of Comb-making in Leominster, 1852. By Caleb C. Field, M.D. With an Introduction by Samuel A. Green, M.D. Worcester. 1893. 8vo. pp. 14.

The Poor-Poore Family Re-union, 10 September, 1890. Salem. 1893. 8vo. pp. 61.

II. *Other Publications.*

Collections of the Holland Society of New York. Vol. I. Part 1. Hackensack Church Records. Part 2. Schraalenburgh Church Records. Printed for the Society. 1891. Royal 8vo. pp. xxiii.+349 and vi.+387.

Iowa City, a Contribution to the Early History of Iowa. By Benjamin F. Shambaugh, M.A. Iowa City. 1893. 8vo. pp. 116.

Statistics of Public Libraries in the United States and Canada. By Weston Flint. Washington. 1893. 8vo. pp. xiii.+213.

Cayuga County Historical Society Collections. Number Ten. Auburn, N. Y. 1893. 8vo. pp. 57.

History of the Medford High School. By Charles Cummings. Boston. 1893. 8vo. pp. 37.

Farewell Discourse by Rev. C. R. Eliot, Minister of the First Parish, Dorchester. Boston. 1893. 8vo. pp. 12.

The Eastport Sentinel. A Historical Sketch, 1818–1893. Eastport. 1893. 4to. pp. 21.

Salem at the World's Columbian Exposition. Salem. 1893. 8vo. pp. 56.

Benjamin Franklin and the University of Pennsylvania. Washington. 1893. 8vo. pp. 450.

Historical and Scientific Society of Manitoba. Annual Report for 1892. The Social Customs and Amusements in the Early Days in the Red River Settlement and Rupert's Land. Winnipeg. 1893. 8vo. pp. 23 and pp. 7.

History of Higher Education in Ohio. By George W. Knight and John R. Commons. Washington. 1891. 8vo. pp. 258.

The Proceedings and Transactions of the Nova Scotian Institute of Science. Halifax. 1892. 8vo. pp. 132.

The United Empire Loyalists. By Rev. W. A. Raymond, M.A. Saint Stephen, N. B. 1893. 8vo. pp. 46.

Sir Edmund Andros. By Henry Ferguson, M.A. 8vo. pp. 30.

Past and the Present of Steam Navigation on Long Island Sound. By Henry Whittemore. New York. 1893. 8vo. pp. 71.

Papers and Reports presented to the Connecticut Historical Society at the Annual Meeting of the Society, May 23, 1893. Hartford. 1893. 8vo. pp. 49.

Seventh Annual Report of the Society for the History of the Germans in Maryland, 1892–1893. Baltimore. 1893. 8vo. pp. 83.

Minutes of the General Association of the Congregational and Presbyterian Churches of New Hampshire. Bristol, N. H. 1893. 8vo. pp. 100.

Two Hundredth Anniversary of the First Congregational Church, Old Lyme, Conn., 1693–1893. By Rev. Arthur Shirley. Lyme. 1893. 8vo. pp. 17.

Manual of the Cayuga County Historical Society, 1876–1893. 1893. 8vo. pp. 30.

Proceedings of the New-England Methodist Historical Society, 16 January, 1893. Boston. 1893. 8vo. pp. 35.

Vermont. A Glimpse of its Scenery and Industries. By Victor J. Spear. Montpelier. 1893. 8vo. pp. 64.

Capt. Samuel Smedley of Fairfield, Conn. By Arthur D. Osborne. 8vo. pp. 11.

The Origin and Progress of Boston University. Boston. 1893. 8vo. pp. 64.

American Loyalty, Washington Founder, Webster Expounder of the Federal Constitution. By Henry R. Jackson, LL.D. Savannah, Ga. 1893. 8vo. pp. 37.

By-laws of the Historical Society of Watertown. Watertown. 1893. 12mo. pp. 15.

A Slight Sketch of the Life of Caleb Davis Bradlee, D.D. Boston. 1893. 8vo. pp. 18.

The History of Illinois and Louisiana under the French Rule. By Joseph Wallace. Cincinnati. 1893. 8vo. pp. ix.+433.

General George H. Thomas. A Critical Biography by Donn Piatt, with concluding chapters by Henry V. Boynton. Cincinnati. 1893. 8vo. pp. 658.

A Souvenir of the Conant Memorial Church. Printed for Hezekiah Conant. Boston. 1893. 8vo. pp. xi.+130.

War of the Rebellion Official Records. Washington. 1893. Vol. XLI. Part IV., pp. 1310. Vol. XLII. Part I., pp. 1125. Atlas Parts XVII. to XX.

Memorial Addresses on the Life and Character of Mrs. David Hewes. San Francisco. 1893. 8vo. pp. 42.

Collections of the Surrey Archæological Society. Vol. XI. Pt. II. London. 1893. 8vo. pp. 285.

Transactions and Reports of the Nebraska State Historical Society. Vol. V. Lincoln, Neb. 1893. 8vo. pp. 295.

The Medical Register of New York, New Jersey and Connecticut. Vol. XXXI. William T. White, M.D., Editor. New York. 1893. 12mo. pp. cliv.+334.

Proceedings and Transactions of the Royal Society of Canada for the year 1892. Vol. X. Ottawa. 1893. 4to.

Worcester Town Records, 1811–1816. Edited by Franklin P. Rice. Worcester. Society of Antiquity. 1891. 8vo.

GENEALOGIES.—The following genealogical works have been presented to the Society, and notices of them will appear in the April number:—

The Treat Family: A Genealogy of Trott, Tratt and Treat for Fifteen Generations and Four Hundred and Fifty Years in England and America. Containing more than Fifteen Hundred Families in America. By John Harvey Treat, A.M. Salem, Mass.: The Salem Press Publishing and Printing Company. 1893. Royal 8vo. pp. xii.+637.

Armorial Général de France de D'Hozier (Complement). Notice Généalogique sur la Famille Sohier de Vermadois. Paris: Librairie de Firmin-Didot et Cie. 1884. Folio pp. 55.

The Plumbs. 1635–1800. By H. B. Plumb. Perly, Luzerne County, Pa.: Second Edition. 1893. Oblong folio, pp. 102.

Launcelot Granger of Newbury, Mass., and Suffield, Conn. A Genealogical History. By James N. Granger. Hartford, Conn.: Press of the Case, Lockwood & Brainard Company. 1893. 8vo. pp. 587. Price $7.50; by mail $7.86; to be obtained of the author, 42 Falls St., Niagara Falls, N. Y.

Memorial of Josiah Kendall, one of the First Settlers of Sterling, Mass., and of Some of his Ancestors and of his Descendants. By Oliver Kendall. Providence: Printed by the Author. 1884. 4to. pp, xviii.+135. Only 120 copies printed. Price $3 in cloth, or $4 in half morocco.

A Frisian Family. The Bauta Genealogy. By Theodore M. Bauta. New York. 1893. Royal 8vo. pp. xiii.+412.

A Record of the Ancestry and Kindred of the Children of Edward Thompkins, Sr. Printed for the Compiler. 1893. Royal 8vo. pp. 65.

Early Wills illustrating the Ancestry of Harriot Coffin. By her grandson, William S. Appleton. Boston: Press of David Clapp & Son. 1893. 8vo. pp. 86.

The Felt Genealogy. A Record of the Descendants of George Felt of Casco Bay. Compiled by John E. Morris. Hartford, Conn.: Press of the Case, Lockwood & Brainard Company. 1893. 8vo. pp. 567.

History of Clare and the Dalcassian Clans of Tipperary, Limerick and Galway. By the Very Rev. B. White, P.P., V.G. Dublin: M. H. Gill & Son, 50 Upper O'Connell Street. 1893. 8vo. pp. 398.

The History of the Allison Family in Europe and America, A. D. 1135 to 1893. By Leonard Allison Morrison. Boston, Mass.: Published by Damrell & Upham. 1893. 8vo. pp. xiv.+312.

A Genealogical History of the Gallup Family of the United States. By John D. Gallup, Agawam, Mass. Hartford, Conn.: Press of the Hartford Printing Company. 1893. 8vo. pp. 329.

The History of Edward Poole of Weymouth, Mass., and his Descendants. By Murray Edward Poole, A B. Press of the Ithaca Democrat. 1893. 8vo. pp. 164.

Notes of the Family of King, of West Hall, Dorset. By Charles Herbert Mayo, M.A., R.D. December, 1893. J. A. & S. T. Sawtell, Printers, Sherburne. 8vo. pp. 12.

Family Records. Parker—Pond—Peck. By Edwin Pond Parker, D.D. 1636–1892. Hartford, Conn.: Press of the Case, Lockwood & Brainard Company. 1892. 8vo. pp. 51.

Collections relating to the Family of Trotman. Edited by W. P. W. Phillemore. Printed for Private Circulation by John White, Stroud, Gloucestershire. 1892. 8vo. pp. 76.

The Pedigree of Robert Barclay-Allardice, Heir Apparent of Line of Prince David Stuart, Earl Palatine of Strathearn, the Earls of Monteith and Airth, Lords Graham of Kilpont and Kilbryde; and the Families of Barclay of Mathers and Ury, and Allardice of Allardice. 1892. Broadside, 17 by 48 inches.

DEATHS.

Mr. William Winters, of Waltham Abbey, in Essex, England, a writer on local and family history, and perhaps the best known inhabitant of that ancient town, died there on Sunday, July 23, 1893, in his 59th year. His father, an agricultural laborer, died when he was two years old, and he was bred under the most discouraging circumstances. Some time before Mr. Winters died he prepared an autobiography, extracts from which are printed in "*The Weekly Telegraph for Waltham Abbey, Cheshunt and Districts*," July 28, 1893. This obituary is chiefly compiled from that newspaper. The ancestors of Mr. Winters's father, he thinks, settled at Cambridge, and were known chiefly as humble, godly people. About the close of the last century his grandfather removed to the village of Walkern, Herts. In this village Mr. Winters was born on Tuesday morning, August 31, 1834. When he was four years old his mother

married Mr. W. Perry of Waltham Abbey. In this town he attended school till he was eight years of age, when he went to work in a silk printing factory in Waltham, for some time alternating between the factory and school. Afterwards he obtained employment in the Enfield Gun Factory, where he worked two years and a half. From Enfield he went to work for a neighboring farmer, and for five years was employed in looking after cattle, during which time he never had one day's holiday.

When he was about twenty years of age he obtained employment in the Royal Gunpowder Factory at Waltham Abbey, where he remained twelve years. While thus employed he devoted himself to study, and endeavored in some degree to make up for the deficiencies of his early years.

In 1876 he became pastor of the "Ebenezer Baptist Chapel, Fountain Square, which was founded on strict and particular Baptist principles." He had previously been a member and a deacon of this congregation, and he served as pastor until within a few months of his death, when the disease which ended his days first developed symptoms of paralysis. He became a member of the Essex Archæological Society in 1871, and a Fellow of the Royal Historical Society in 1874.

On the 26th of June, 1857, he married Miss Mary Maynard, the eldest daughter of James and Mary Maynard, then of London. Later on he purchased the bookselling and stationery business of his wife's grandfather, Mr. W. Maynard, who carried on that business for forty years under the shadow of the Old Abbey Church, Waltham, where the remainder of his life, up to within a few weeks of his death, was passed. His success in this business was so great that in a few years he was able to give up his connection with the Gunpowder Factory. Much of his time during the latter part of his life was devoted to literary and antiquarian studies. He contributed to the REGISTER for April, 1874 (vol. 29, p. 170), an article on "The Pilgrims of Nazing," and to the number for October, 1885 (vol. 39, p. 365), one on the "Eliot Family." The articles contain much genealogical matter relating to families which emigrated from Nazing to New England, particularly that to which John Eliot the Apostle to the Indians belonged. In 1882 he published a pamphlet entitled "Memoirs of the Pilgrim Fathers John Eliot and his Friends of Nazing and Waltham Abbey" (8vo. pp. 88). In 1885 he published "Our Parish Registers of Waltham Holy Cross" (12 mo.). He also wrote: Visitors' Handbook of Waltham Holy Cross, 1870; Visitors' Handbook of Cheshunt; The Life and Writings of A. M. Topiady, 1872; an account of the musical talent of the Wesley family, 1874; Biographical Notes on John Foxe, the Martyrologist; Boy Life or Early Struggles of Great Men; a small work on the Immortality of the Soul; and many other books and pamphlets.

Mr. Winters was buried, not in the Churchyard of the Abbey near which he had so long lived and labored; but this having been closed to all burials, his body rests, in hope, in the New Cemetery, a short distance southeast of the town, yet within sound of the bells of the old Abbey, as they peal forth the hours and quarters, or summon worshippers within its walls.

There is an excellent likeness of Mr. Winters in a periodical entitled "The Earthen Vessel and Gospel Herald" for January, 1891, of which he was the editor. Ellsworth Eliot, M.D., of New York city, to whom we are indebted for some of the facts in this obituary, visited him last year, and he writes me: "I could not but notice the great respect which was shown him by numerous persons."

Hon. WILLIAM WIRT VIRGIN, Judge of the Supreme Judicial Court of Maine, died in Portland, Maine, January 23, 1893, aged 69 years, 4 months and 5 days. His wife and one son, Harry R. Virgin, Esq., of the Cumberland Co. bar, survive him.

Mrs. ELIZABETH C. YOUNG, of Medford, Mass., died in that city August 21, 1893, aged 88 years and 8 months. She was a daughter of Thomas and Sarah (Dudley) Rumrill, and the widow of George Young. Her mother was Sarah, daughter of William[5] and Sarah (Williams) Dudley.[5] William Dudley was descended from Gov. Thomas[1] Dudley, through Gov. Joseph,[2] William,[3] and Thomas,[4] his father.

Errata.—Page 76, l. 19, *for* Cather Smith *read* father Smith; l. 23, *for* Roger's Rangers *read* Rogers's rangers.

GENEALOGICAL GLEANINGS IN ENGLAND.

By Henry F. Waters, A.M.

[Continued from Vol. xlvii., page 532.]

Thomas Boylson citizen and clothworker of London, 1 July 1648, proved 19 August 1648. I do intend and purpose to settle a sermon or lecture within the parish church of Burton upon Trent in the County of Staff, upon the third day in every week forever, to be preached by an able, learned and Orthodox preacher of the Protestant Religion, to begin about nine of the clock in the forenoon, and for maintenance of the same have delivered into the hands of the Right Worshipful Company of Clothworkers, whereof I am a member, the sum of eight hundred pounds. They shall make a yearly payment of one and thirty pounds and four shillings for the maintaining of the said sermon &c., and to the Clerk or Sexton sixteen shillings per annum for his attendance and toleing of the bell for the said Lecture. In case the said Lecture be not continued, with an Orthodox divine minister of the Protestant Religion, according to my desire, the one half of the said yearly payment shall be yearly paid to the Treasurer of Christ's Hospital, for the better maintenance of the poor children harbored in the said Hospital, and the other half to the use of the poor of the said Company of Clothworkers &c. To my nephew John Boylson (whom in another clause he describes as Minister of Wesson) my lands, tenements &c. in Ansley in the parish of Rolleston, Staff., his mother to receive the rents during her Widowhood and have her habitation in the dwelling house there. To my nephew Henry Boylson, brother of said John, my lands and tenements &c. called Lawrence Hey, in Rollston aforesaid. To Richard Boylston my messuage wherein I now dwell, in Fanchurch Street London, out of which he shall pay to my old maid Margery, during her life, a yearly sum of ten pounds, by fifty shillings a quarter. I give to my sister in law, widow of John Boylson deceased, five pounds. To my sister Jane Cotchett, widow, at Burton, fifty pounds. To my sister Katherine Jackson twenty pounds. To my brother Jackson, her husband, five pounds. To my kinsman Samuel Brackley and his wife one hundred pounds and to their daughter thirty pounds. To the sons of my said brother John deceased I give as followeth, viz^{t} to Edward Boylston, who was mine apprentice, five hundred pounds, so as he discharge his brother Thomas Boylson, pewterer, of all such money as he now oweth unto him, otherwise so much abated out of the five hundred; to the said Thomas three hundred pounds over and above that which is to be abated out of the said five hundred pounds, and the lease of the house wherein he dwelleth, in Fanchurch Street. To William Boylson lately apprentice with his brother, the said Thomas Boylson pewterer, three hundred pounds. To my kinswoman Mary, now wife of William Ball, one hundred pounds and to her husband five pounds. To Catharine Boylson one hundred pounds. To Elizabeth Boylson one hundred pounds. To Thomas Boylson, son of my brother Edward Boylson deceased, and to his wife and children (the said Thomas being a bad husband) eight hundred pounds, to remain in my executor's

hands, to be paid &c. in his good discretion. To Thomas Jennings, son of Robert Jennings, who was mine apprentice and is now my partner, two hundred and fifty pounds, desiring my executor to have a care of him, that he be brought up in the fear of God. My will is that his father, Robert Jennings, shall remain partner with the said Edward and Richard Boylson and five years more &c. To the said Robert Jennings fifty pounds. To the daughter of my late brother in law Thomas Ducksberry ten pounds. To the widow of Thomas Ducksberry, son of the said Thomas deceased, twenty pounds. To her daughter Elizabeth Ducksberry, which lived with me, fifty pounds. To her other daughter, Mary Ducksberry, thirty pounds. To the widow of William Hewes five pounds. To Margaret Gooday, for herself and her son George, thirty pounds. To the widow of Daniel Hewes five pounds. To the Parish fifty pounds. To the said John Boylson one hundred pounds and to his wife twenty pounds. To the said Richard Boylson one hundred pounds. The rest and residue of my personal estate to my said kinsman Richard Boylson and I make him sole executor. I name and entreat my loving friends M^r Thomas Burnell and Mr. Talbot Fitch to be overseers, and give to the first twenty pounds and to the other ten pounds.

A codicil was added 17 July 1648. Essex, 128.

Jane Breare of London, widow, 29 May 1665, proved 15 June 1665. Reference to a debt of two hundred pounds due by bond from one Jonathan Newton. Testatrix indebted to cousin Thomas Blamer one hundred and sixteen pounds. To my uncle Thomas Boylstone and to Katherine his wife ten pounds apiece. To my cousins Elizabeth Smith and Anne Boylstone, daughters of the said Thomas Boylstone and Katherine his wife, ten pounds apiece. I have a bond from my father John Butten for payment of two hundred and fifty pounds. Out of it I give to my sister Mary Butten one hundred and fifty pounds and to my sister Katherine Butten one hundred pounds. I give to my father my silver tankard and six silver spoons and to my mother, Katherine Butten my diamond ring. To Jane Rycroft twenty shillings. To John Marshall and Nicholas Beebee ten shillings apiece. To John Becke five shillings. The said Jane Rycroft, John Marshall, Nicholas Beebee and John Becke being the servants of the said Thomas Boylstone. To the said Ann Boylston, my cousin, my gold ring enamelled with blue. The residue to my uncle Thomas Boylstone, whom I make sole executor &c. Hyde, 60.

Thomas Boylston, citizen and cooper of London, 11 July 1668, proved 7 December 1668. My body to be buried at the discretion of wife Katherine, whom I make sole executrix, and she shall bestow but one hundred pounds upon my funeral. My wife shall receive the rents &c. of my messuage or tenement, with the yard, garden &c, wherein I now dwell, and the rents &c. of the tenement now in the occupation of Robert Dix, in the parish of St. Gabriel Fanchurch in London, which I lately purchased of Sir John Lee, until my son Allen Boylston shall attain the full age of one and twenty years, towards the maintenance of herself and my said son; and, after he shall attain his said age, then the full moiety of the said messuage &c. wherein I now dwell unto my said wife, so long as she shall remain my widow, for her own habitation, with her family only. The other moiety I give to my son Allen Boylston. I give so much of the said messuages &c. whereof I am seized in fee simple, immediately after the de-lands, to be sold [illegible] to the [illegible]. To Margaret [illegible] wife of Robert [illegible], [illegible] [illegible] her my [illegible] one hundred and fifty pounds, [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] of [illegible] as he [illegible] of [illegible]. My will is that my [illegible] [illegible] and Margaret [illegible] and [illegible]. To the said [illegible] [illegible]. To the daughter of my [illegible] [illegible] [illegible], one [illegible]. To the [illegible] of Thomas [illegible], one of the said Thomas [illegible], [illegible] pounds. To his daughter Elizabeth [illegible], [illegible] fifty pounds. To his other daughter, Mary [illegible], twenty pounds. [illegible] [illegible]. To Margaret [illegible] [illegible] and [illegible] [illegible] forty pounds. [illegible] [illegible] two pounds. To the French [illegible] pounds. To his said John [illegible] hundred pounds [illegible] twenty [illegible]. To the said [illegible] [illegible] one hundred pounds. The rest and residue of my goods [illegible] to my good kinsman Richard [illegible] [illegible]. I [illegible] my [illegible] friends M^r Thomas [illegible] and M^r [illegible] [illegible] and give to the first twenty pounds and to the other ten pounds.

A [illegible] will added 17 July [illegible]. [illegible], 124.

Jane [illegible] of London, widow, 21 May [illegible], proved 14 June [illegible]. [illegible] to a [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]. Thomas [illegible] [illegible] sixteen pounds. [illegible] Thomas [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] Elizabeth [illegible] [illegible] the daughters of my said Thomas [illegible] [illegible] one hundred and fifty pounds [illegible] one hundred and fifty pounds [illegible] Katherine [illegible] twenty shillings [illegible] John [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] Thomas [illegible] [illegible] Thomas [illegible] [illegible]. [illegible] 68.

Thomas [illegible], citizen and [illegible] of London, 15 July [illegible], proved 7 December [illegible]. My body to be buried [illegible] where I [illegible], and [illegible] one hundred pounds upon my [illegible]. My [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] with [illegible] [illegible] my [illegible] and the [illegible] of the [illegible] [illegible] in the parish of St. [illegible] in London, which I [illegible] of Sir John [illegible] [illegible] and twenty years, towards the maintenance of [illegible] and after he shall attain his said age, then the [illegible] messuages &c. wherein I now dwell [illegible] [illegible] my widow, for her own habitation [illegible]. [illegible] I give to my son [illegible] [illegible] messuages &c. whereof I [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] termination of the estate and estates hereby given unto my said wife, unto my son Samuel and my daughter Anne Boylston forever, to be parted and divided betwixt them, and so much as I hold by lease I give to them during my lease. (Other property in the same parish bequeathed.) I give to my wife Catherine the rents &c. of my messuages, lands &c. which I purchased of my brother Henry Boylston, being in the City of Lichfield, and of a house and land at or near Fenny Stratford in Bucks which I bought of one John Somers, until my daughter Anne attain her full age of one and twenty or be married. After that I give them to Anne. In the event of the said three children dying before attaining full age &c. I give my said messuages &c. to my daughter Elizabeth Smyth and all her children, she to pay to my said brother Henry Boylston one thousand pounds. The personal estate to be divided into three equal parts (according to the Custom of the City of London) of which one third to my wife another third to my said three children, Allen, Samuel and Anne (my said daughter Elizabeth Smith having already received her portion upon her marriage) and the remaining third is at my own disposing. Then follow certain bequests, among which one to son in law John Smith and Elizabeth his wife, and to grandchildren John and Thomas Smith and Catherine Smyth. to sister Anne Serieant, to the poor in the Almshouses, belonging to the Company of Coopers of London, at Radcliffe, to the poor of Lichfield (on St Thomas' day) and to Francis Rose and John Marshall. Reference to a gift made by an aunt Sibell Allen deceased to testator's children and a bond given to cousin Thomas Marshall that this gift shall be discharged. Wife Catherine to be executrix. Hene, 152.

THOMAS BOYLSTON of Bewdley in the Co. of Worcester gent, 29 August 1667, proved 16 July 1669. I give &c. all my goods &c. to my dear and loving wife Alice and make her my sole executrix &c.

Among the witnesses were Margaret Boylston, Mary Boylston and Susanna Boylston. Coke, 82.

EDWARD BOYLSTON of St. Gabriel, Fenchurch, London, citizen and clothworker of London, 11 December 1675, proved 20 December 1675. My body to be buried in the parish church of St. Dionis Backchurch London, in or near the grave of my uncle Mr. Thomas Boylston, there interred. To my sister Mrs Sarah Boylston, the widow of my brother Mr. Richard Boylston deceased, five hundred pounds. To the eight children which she had by my said brother, her late husband, one hundred pounds apiece. To every of the children of my brother Henry Boylston one hundred pounds apiece. To every of the children of my sister Elizabeth Wakefield one hundred pounds apieee. To my brother John Boylston, Doctor in Divinity, one hundred pounds. To my loving friend John Alsop of St. Dionis, &c., scrivener, fifty pounds, and also ten pounds to buy him mourning, to be worn at my funeral. The residue to my friend Thomas Stansall, citizen and clothworker of London, whom I appoint sole executor. Dycer, 122.

[The following extracts are from the Register Book of St. Dionis Backchurch, London (vol. 3 of the Register Series of the Harleian Society's Publications). The wills of the persons whose names are in italics are printed in this group.

Christenings St. Dionis Backchurch.

12 Feb. 1614 | 5, Thomas son of Edward Boylson.
30 June 1616 Edward " " " "
3 May 1618 John " " " "
12 Dec. 1619, Elizabeth dau. " " "

Burials.

11 May 1621, Anne wife of Edward Boylson buried.

22 Aug. 1625, *Edward Boylsonne* buried.

6 Sept. 1625, John Boylson and Edward Boylsoune, sons of Edward Boylsoune, buried.

18 Aug. 1648, *Thomas Boylston* of Fenchurch parish, buried.

29 Dec. 1675 *Edward Boylston*, brought from the St. Gabriell Fenchurch, buried in the North Isle, 10 feet deep.

They are evidently the New England family of Boylstons, a pedigree of which, by Thomas B. Wyman, is printed in the REGISTER, vol. 7, pp. 145-50. Thomas Boylston the ancestor of the New England family came here in the Defence in 1635, aged 20, and settled at Watertown. In a deed dated 26th of the 5th mo. 1652, he names his kinsman "Richard Boyson," citizen and cloth-worker of London. See Suffolk Deeds, vol. 1, p. 247. See also Bond's Watertown and Wyman's Charlestown, under Boylston.—EDITOR.]

WILLIAM HARMAN of Moore Hall in the parish of Sutton Canfield, in the County of Warwick, gen^t, 1 August 1592, proved 9 October 1592. To be buried in Sutton church at the feet of my cousin Francis Atkinson late deceased. I have dwelt the most part of my time at Hampton in Arden, in the County Warwick. To Thomas Wyrley son to Thomas Wyrley, late deceased Esq., and Dorothy his wife, my sister, five pounds. Ellinor Atkinson daughter to Thomas Atkinson and Elizabeth his wife, both late deceased. Abraham Harman *alias* Cupp my reputed son.

I give and bequeath unto my "cozenn" Mr. Henry Sewell of Coventrie, alderman, four pounds and to Mr. Henry Briers of Coventry, alderman, four pounds, whom I do constitute and make my overseers of this my last will and testament. The residue to Sibell Foxall, widow, late wife to Richard Foxall of Coventry, mercer, late deceased, whom I make my sole executrix &c. Harrington, 177.

[William Harman, son of Hugh of Morehall; his elder brother John married Sibbell Fowler; on his decease she doubtless married Richard Foxall. Their sister Dorothy married Thomas Wirley of Hampsted in Staffordshire.

For the pedigree of this family, see Harleian Society's Vol. XII. Visitation of Warwickshire, p. 105.

Henry Sewall mentioned in the will, married Margaret Grazebrook, daughter of Margaret (Keene) Grazebrook, a greatniece of Hugh Harman, probably by his sister Margaret (Harman) Luson; hence the relationship mentioned of cousin. See Salisbury Memorial, Pt. 1, p. 156.—WALTER K. WATKINS.]

WILLIAM HALL of Borton in the parish of Crepredie, 6 August 1596, proved 21 October 1596. My two daughters Joane and Mary Haull. My son William Haull. If my wife marry before my son be at the age of twenty one years she shall deliver these things before mentioned (certain personal property) unto Henry Sewell my brother in law, whom I do will shall have the education and bringing up of my said son William from the time of her marriage until he shall accomplish the age of twenty one years &c. John Haull (a brother). Henry Showell a witness. Drake, 69.

[William Hall was probably of the Hall family of Oxfordshire, of which a partial pedigree of the Banbury branch of the family is given in Harleian Society publications, regular series, vol. 5.—W. K. WATKINS.]

JOHANE BROWNELL of St. Michael the Archangel, Coventry, widow, 22 July 1588, proved 22 April 1590. To be buried in the parish church of St. Michael near unto my late husband there. My son William. My son Sampson Brownell. My son in law Robert Bagnalde and Margaret his wife, my daughter. Their children Elizabeth Bagnalde and Edmond Bagnalde and the other six, Ellen, Thomas, Wynifred, Robert, Francis and Richard. Richard Butler and Elizabeth my daughter. I give to the said

Elizabeth my gold ring with five stones fixed in the same and my little beer pot gilt. To Richard Butler and Elizabeth their daughter, to either of them one silver spoon with a "Lyon" on the end of them and to Rachel their daughter five shillings in money. Thomas Salter, my son in law, and Sence his wife. Johane their daughter. To my sister Alice Saunders a white silver pot with a cover and to Richard Shewell my godson a silver spoon with a maiden head upon it; and to Anne Howcott my god daughter a silver spoon with a maiden head upon it. The poor of the said city. To my "coosen" Samuel Saunders a hoop ring of gold with these letters upon it T. M. E. I do give and bequeath to my cousin Joice Shewell a hoop ring of gold. To the said Robert Bagnalde and Margaret his wife a stone pot garnished with silver, with a cover gilt without, a ring of silver and gilt about the neck thereof. My will is that my daughter Margaret should have the cover of the standing cup which my husband did give her. My cousins Richard Saunders, Thomas Saunders, Isabel Saunders and Bridget Saunders. My said two daughters Margaret and Elizabeth. My said son William Brownell to be full and sole executor. Drury, 24.

WILLIAM SEWALL of the city of Coventry, vintner, 29 June 1624, proved 11 September 1624. To be buried in the parish church of St. Michael's Coventry. Elizabeth Symes, wife of Thomas Symes of Coventry brasier, and Anne Sewall both natural daughters of me the said William Sewall to be mine executors. To Elizabeth my messuage in the High Street wherein I now dwell, with the shops thereunto belonging &c. (and other property). Reference to a deed, bearing date 17 December 17 James, made between Samuel Miles of the one part and me the said William, by the name of William Sewall of the city of Coventry draper, of the other part. To my said daughter Anne the messuage &c. now or lately in the tenure of Agnes Dudly, widow, or her assigns (and other property). A messuage in Well Street in the tenure of Richard Saunders, baker. Samuel Simes my godson, one of the sons of my son in law Thomas Symes. John, Thomas, Ellen and Elizabeth Symes (other) sons and daughters of Thomas Symes my son and Elizabeth his wife. Others.

I give and bequeath to my brother Henry Sewall and Margaret his wife twenty shilllings apiece. To my sister Gibbons, wife of Mr. William Gibbons, to buy her a ring in which my name shall be engraven, forty shillings. To my daughter Lucy Tadlowe, wife of Mr. Henry Tadlowe, three pounds six shillings eight pence to buy her a cup of plate on which my name shall be cut. To the band of Artillery soldiers in Coventry forty shillings to buy them powder, to be paid them upon the day of my funeral. Bequests to the poor in Bablacke &c. My two kinsmen Henry and Richard Sewall, sons of my brother Henry Sewall. Byrde, 79.

ANTHONY POWER of Kenellworth, Warwick, gen^t, 21 December 1632, proved 1 May 1633. To Anne Power, my beloved wife, all my right and title that I have by virtue of any mortagege &c. to this intent that she shall be a good mother to my younger children to raise them portions and that my eldest son shall have no hand in the forenamed mortgages. My two daughters Hanna and Mary Power. Stephen Power my second son. William Power my third son. Anthony Power my fourth son. My brother Thomas Power. To Henry Power my eldest son all my inheritance lands in Kenellworth and my signet gold ring. Wife Anne to be executrix and my friends Thomas Devis and Thomas Wright, both of Kenellworth, yeomen, to be overseers.

Commission issued, 1 May 1633, to Richard Sewell, uncle (avunculo) of Stephen Power, son and executor of the will of Anne Power deceased who while living was relict and executrix of the above Anthony Power deceased &c.

Commission issued, 11 May 1640, to Stephen Power (the son) to administer *de bonis non*, Richard Sewell the former administrator being now also dead. Russell, 38.

Anne Power of Kenellworth, Warwick, widow, 15 January 1632. William Power my third son. Anthony Power my fourth son. My two daughters Hanna and Mary Power. My brother in law William Power. My two brothers in law Thomas Power and George Hill. Mr. Henry Wright, Richard Walton and Elizabeth Ambler. The poor of the Augmentation. Henry West my brother in law. Mr. Francis Phippes Mr. Richard Shewell Mr. Abraham Randall and William Power my brothers and dear friends.

Administration granted, 1 May 1633, to Richard Sewell uncle of Stephen Power the natural and lawful son of the deceased during his minority. The will was proved 5 February 1638 by Stephen Power the son &c. Russell, 39.

Margaret Randell of the City of Coventry, widow, 4 May 1646 proved 22 May 1646. To be buried in the Drapers' Chapel within St. Michael's Church, Coventry, near the bodies of my father and mother. My nephew Stephen Power. My two nieces, the daughters of my sister Power, namely Hannah Lee, the wife of Thomas Lee, and Mary Holbech, the wife of Amilian Holbech. My nephew Anthony Power. To my nephew Samuel Sewall, son of my brother Richard Sewall, my close or pasture called Quarry field, without Newgate on the West side of the Cawsey or pavement leading from Coventry towards Whitley on the London road. To my niece Elizabeth Seires, daughter of my brother Richard Sewall and wife of Edmond Seires, my close &c. on the back side of the said Cawsey. To my niece Anne Sewall, daughter of my brother Richard Sewall a tenement on the south side of St. Michael's Church. Another tenement to niece Prudence Sewall, daughter of my said brother Richard. To my nephew Stephen Power my parcel of land called Rowley Hill in Stoke, in the County of the city of Coventry. The residue to Stephen Power, Hannah Lee Mary Holbech and Prudence Sewall equally. The said Stephen Power to be sole executor.

John Brownell one of the witnesses. Twisse, 59.

Stephen Power of Kennelworth, Warwick, gent, 25 July 1648 proved 15 May 1655. To my brother in law Thomas Lee of Kennelworth, gent, the yearly rent arising out of certain lands near Coventry called Barons Fields (in trust). My brother Henry Power. The said Thomas Lee's children. The two children of my sister Mary Holbech. My brother William Power. My uncle Thomas Power. The poor of Killingworth [*sic*] aforesaid. My brother Anthony Power. As for my debts owing to me by the State of England for arrears due to me for my service as a soldier, being two debentures, one of them of two hundred forty five pounds nine shillings two pence, the other of thirty seven pounds or thereabouts now in the hands or custody of my cousin Valentine Hill, I devise and bequeath the same as followeth: seven pounds thereof to the said Valentine Hill, twenty pounds to William Pynson of Coventry, gent, five pounds to my said uncle

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

Power and the rest to my three brothers and two sisters, to be equally divided amongst them. I am engaged and stand bound. as surety with the said Valentine Hill and for the proper debt of the said Valentine, unto Major Tackington, in the sum of twenty pounds for the payment of ten pounds &c. My brother Thomas Lee to be sole executor and my brother Henry Power and my brother Amillyon Holbech to be overseers.

Aylett, 144.

[The preceding eight wills seem to refer to the Sewall family of Coventry (England) to whom the father of Judge Samuel Sewall of Boston and Major Stephen Sewall of Salem belonged. HENRY F. WATERS.

William Sewall, whose will is given, was brother of Henry Sewall the Mayor of Coventry 1589 and 1606, who was the great-grandfather of Chief Justice Samuel Sewall of Boston. Anne, wife of Anthony Power and mother of Stephen Power, was a daughter of Henry Sewall, Mayor of Coventry, as was also Margaret wife of Abraham Randall.

A pedigree of the Sewall family, compiled by Mr. William H. Whitmore, can be found on pp. xi. to xxi. of the introduction to the Sewall's Diary, published in Mass. Hist. Coll., Fifth Series, Vol. V.

Prof. E. E. Salisbury, LL.D., has also given a pedigree in Vol. I. of the Salisbury Memorial, and also referred to these wills.—WALTER K. WATKINS.]

WILLIAM BLANDE of London gentleman, 31 July 1596, proved 17 September 1596. My body to be buried at Whitechapel with my two children. Two parts of my land of my manor of Tattingston to be sold by my executrix and all my goods &c. to be sold towards the payment of my debts. My debts paid, of the overplus my wife Judith shall have the one moiety, and my son William to have the third part and the child that she now goeth withall to have the other fourth part. My wife Judith to be executrix, and I do request my brother Thomas to be my overseer.

Thomas Blande was one of the witnesses.

Confirmed by sentence diffinitive the second session of the Paschal Term A.D. 1600. Drake, 63.

ELIZABETH BLAND, now wife of Thomas Bland of St. Martin's within Ludgate, gent., and late executrix of the last will and testament of Margaret Smithe my late mother deceased. Will made 19 July 1593 and proved 20 July 1593. One hundred pounds to be divided amongst my children had by my late husband William Yeardly, gent, deceased, viz Jasper Yeardley, Margaret Yeardley, Anne Yeardly, Elizabeth Yeardley and Mary Yeardley, to be paid at days of marriage &c. To my brother Michael Harrison's children. My sister Sara Sawle. To Alice Haiwarde for her pains taken with me. My Aunt Alice Eccles. My husband Thomas Bland to be my whole executor. Nevell, 57.

THOMAS BLAND of Sundridge, Kent, gent, 18 Nouember 1617, proved 15 May 1618. The poor of Sundridge and of St. Bennet's near Paul's Wharf. The children of my brother John Bland and of my brother Gregory Bland. My sister Elizabeth Burye and her children. My god daughter Judith Gilbie and the children of my sister Gilbie. My god daughter Jone Hope. My daughter in law Ellen Lewis, Margaret Ball and Emme Whitlatche. My brother Peter Blande and his children. My wife Mary. My son George Blande. My daughter Elizabeth Blande. My wife to have the occupation and use of the house and lands which I hold by lease of Mrs. Cranwell and her son. My son George to be executor and I do nominate as overseers my sons in law William Ball and John Lewis and John Blande. To son George my messuages &c. in the parishes of St.

Peter's and St. Bennet's near Paul's Wharf, with remainder to the heir male of my brother John Blande, and next to my right heirs. My messuages in Shoreditch to my son George and his son Thomas Blande. John Sale referred to. The children of my son in law William Ball. My daughter in law Margaret Sale. My son in law Jasper Yardley and my daughters in law Elizabeth Cooper and Mary Yardley.

Wit. John Blande, Thomas Laughorne, Elizabeth Blande, the mark of Raphe Farrington and the mark of Sibbell Farrington, his wife.

Meade, 47.

[A pedigree of this family of Bland appears in the Visitation of London, 1633–4 (Harleian So. Pub., Vol. 1, p, 79). To it evidently belonged the Virginia family of that name, and perhaps the Maryland family. The following notes relate to these families. The printed Registers of the parish of St. Antholins, London (also published by the Harleian Society), give baptisms &c. of the family of John Bland, the father of the Virginians. HENRY F. WATERS.]

JOHN BLANDE of London, grocer, 24 September 1627, proved 20 April 1632. I will that my body be decently carried to the church between 3 and 4 clock in the afternoon with some few of my friends and neighbors and buried in the parish church of S^t^ Antholin's where I dwell. I will not have above fifty pounds bestowed at the most upon my said burial besides mourning for my children and others. Gifts to Christ Hospital and to poor prisoners. According to the city of London laws my wife is to have the thirds of my estate and the other third my children, and the other third is at my dispose. Out of my third I bequeath unto my well beloved wife Susan Blande five hundred pounds towards her widowship. If she marry then my son Thomas shall have one hundred pounds of it, John fifty and Susan Blande, my daughter, fifty pounds, if unmarried; the rest of the five hundred pounds to be divided amongst the rest of my children unmarried, by equal portions, at twenty one, the sons and the daughters at eighteen. To daughters Anne and Elizabeth Blande twenty pounds apiece over and above their parts of the children's third. My wife Susan to allow her mother fifteen pounds per annum during life, if she continues a widow, so long as her mother liveth. If she chanceth to marry and her mother living then during my mother's life. The five hundred pounds bequeathed to my children they shall enjoy till their grandmother be dead and buried. Sons Thomas and John and daughter Susan under twenty one. Son in law Emanuell Probie and my daughter Mary Probie. I give and bequeath my Ham house, after my wife's decease, among my youngest children resting from Edward Blande and so to the youngest, according to a surrender I make in the court for the use of my will. Thomas, John and Susan Blande shall allow to their grandmother Mary de Deblere, out of their legacies, three pounds per cent per annum, for every hundred pounds so long as she shall live; and if they be not of age then their legacies to be put out to use and my mother to have three per cent per annum out of it, the rest to be towards the bringing them up which are not of years. To Grace Bonde a mourning gown. Mr. Robert Edwardes' son Thomas. I give unto all my godchildren twenty shillings apiece except Lawrence Lowne's daughter and Gregory Blande's son or daughter, for Lownes played the knave with me and Gregory Blande likewise deceaved me, so they nor theirs shall have one penny of mine. To my brother Gillye forty shillings, and to each of his children by my sister forty shillings apiece, Judith Lownes not to have any thing, the wife of Lawrence Lownes. To Bedlam ten shillings. To St. Gregory's Church where I was christened, to make a stock for the poor to

buy flax with, five pounds. Similar bequests to St. Antholin's church, West ham church, Aldermary church, St. Stephen's church, Coleman St., for the purchase of flax to spin or woollen yarn to knit. Johane Langhorne, my cousin Thomas Langhorne's daughter, Susan Northers and Frances Langhorne. To my son Thomas Bland my gold seal ring with my arms upon it. To John my silver mark to seal letters with. My cousin Samuel Bland. My cousin William Blande's children and my cousin Mary, his late wife. My cousin George Blande and Thomas, his son. Elizabeth my cousin Holmwood and each of her children. My sister Burie. Edward Burye. Margaret Everett, my sister's daughter. Cousin Rosse, my sister's daughter. Elizabeth Burye, my sister's daughter. (All referred to as sisters of cousin Burye.) The Lady Harbert, my niece, and each of her children. My cousin Robert Brawler and his wife and daughter. Thomas Northey, Mr. Isaac Jones, Mr. William Cookaine, John Duckett, Mr. Isaac Pennington, the Trinity House for old sailors. The executors to be my loving wife Susan and Thomas my son and John my second son, and the overseers to be my son in law Emanuel Probye, my cousin Samuel Blande Robert Edwardes and Thomas Northey.

Audley, 44.

John Bland of London merchant, 3 May 1680, proved 23 June 1680. I do give and bequeath all the jewels plate and household stuff belonging to me to my dear wife Sarah Bland, feeling no greater grief under my many adversities and infirmities I now labor under than her necessary absence in Virginia about my unhappy affairs and estates there, she having "bin" the principal comfort of my past life and by her exemplary virtue, discretion, affliction (*sic*), prudence and patience having deserved much more from me than I am able to give, being worthy of my whole confidence and entire trust, which nevertheless by reason of the great distance she is now at and the many contingencies and accidents which may happen thereby I do think fit by a conjunction with her to commit to my choicest friend Thomas Povey Esquire, one of the Masters of Requests to the King's Majesty, who best understands all my affairs, interests and intentions, I do therefore make and constitute my said dear wife Sarah Bland and my said worthy friend Thomas Povey to be the executors &c. Many years since I purchased a house &c. at Tangier and have laid out upon it several considerable sums of money for the improvement thereof. It has been taken and seized upon in my absence and without my privity by the Governor there and is still possessed and applied to the service of his Majesty, for which I have not yet obtained satisfaction &c. This entrusted to Thomas Povey. All other lands and tenements &c. to the two executors, who are to raise money to pay the debts I shall be found to owe and a competent provision for my daughter in law Frances Bland and my grandson John Bland, her son, yet being in his infancy.

The first grant of probate was made, as above, to Thomas Povey, power reserved for Sarah Bland, the widow, to whom a grant of probate was issued 27 May 1682.

Bath, 76.

Thomas Bland of London, gen' 26 August 1674, with a codicil dated 30 October, 1674, proved 29 January 1674. To my grand children Jane and Sarah Moyser two hundred and fifty pounds apiece, to be employed at interest or laid out in buying of several annuities for them. To my grandson Joseph Day fifty pounds, to be employed to put him out to some decent

calling when he shall attain to fifteen years of age. To my daughter Sarah Day the wife of Joseph Day one annuity or yearly rent charge of ten pounds by the year during her natural life, issuable and payable out of my lands and tenement at Mildenhall in Suffolk. I give to my son in law Joseph Day and Sarah his wife ten pounds apiece to buy them mourning. I appoint my son Richard Bland and my son in law Joseph Day and Sarah his wife to be executors and do appoint them to give all my linen to my grandchildren.

In the codicil he speaks of his grandson Joseph Day as "now deceased." Dycer, 2.

Thomas Bland of London, merchant, 25 November 1700, proved 13 January 1700. To my sister Sarah Day ten pounds every year during her natural life, she was living with my executors. Ten pounds to Mary Keemish if she shall live to be lawfully married. Ten pounds to ——— Keenish, my sister's grandson, at one and twenty. Twenty pounds each to Sarah and Margaret Bland, my brother's two daughters if they live to be lawfully married. My cousin Lawrance Pendrill. To Ann ——— the servant in my cousin Pendrill's house forty shillings. To my said sister Sarah Day ten pounds for her mourning cloths at my funeral. To every person whose name is inserted on the back of this will one gold ring of the value about ten shillings. To my cousin Sarah Pindrell the wife of Mr. Lawrance Pindrell all my lands, plantations mortgages, houses, tobacco houses &c. in Ann Arundell County in the Province of Maryland, and also (after the payment or other accomplishment of the said contingent legacies) all my negroes, cattle, horses, mares, household stuff, debts in money and tobacco, ready money, plate, goods and chattels whatsover, either in England or Maryland or elsewhere. And I make my cousin Lawrance Pindrell and Sarah his wife my sole executors. Dyer, 2.

July 1652. The twelvth day Adc̃on issued forth to John Bland y^e nr̃all & lawful Brother of Edward Bland late in Verginia Batchelor dec̃d haveing goodes etc. to Ads̃ter y^e goodes, chattles & debets of y^e said dec̃d hee being sworne freely Ads̃ter etc.

Fol. 134 Admon. Act Book, 1652.

[John Bland, London, Grocer, will proved 1632, was son of Adam and Jane (Atkyns) Bland. He married Susan Deblere or Duclere of the City of Hamburg, and had twelve children; he is spoken of as of Syth Lane, London and Plaislow, Essex, Eng.

Emanuel Proby mentioned, was fourth son of Sir Peter Proby, Lord Mayor of London, afterward Lord Carysfort. His sister Elizabeth married Wm. Bury, gent.

William Blande of London, gent., an elder brother of John, married Judith Woodery, daughter of Thomas of Groby, Eng. Elizabeth, wife of Thomas Bland of St. Martin's, was the sister-in-law of the above William and John Bland. Her husband was under-sheriff of Middlesex. His will follows hers, by which we see that he had at least three wives; his first was Alice Germaine. (See p. 147, Slaughter's History of Bristol Parish, Va., 1879.)

John Bland of London, merchant, whose will was proved 1680, had with other issue Giles whose wife Frances and son John are mentioned. Frances was daughter of Thomas Probey, [Povey] Master of Requests. The wife of the testator was Sarah, daughter of Giles Green, a member of Parliament for Corfe Castle, Dorset, time of Charles I.—See *Richmond Critic*, 9 July, 1888.—W. K. Watkins.]

Richard Bennett of Noansamond River in Virginia 15 March 1674, proved 3 August 1676. To the parish where I now live and have so long

lived three hundred acres which Thomas Bolton holdeth by lease and on which he now lives; the rents to be received yearly by the churchwardens of the parish and disposed towards the relief of four poor aged or impotent persons whom they judge to stand in most need of help; and this to continue and be done forever as long as the land continues. To Richard, son of Thomas Buxton the rents and profits of that parcel of land on which Edmond Belson now liveth, to him and his heirs forever, the same to be paid unto him when he shall come to be twenty years of age; but if he lives not to that time or afterwards die without issue. To my daughter Anne fifty pounds sterling besides her debts which she now oweth me. To my grandchildren Elizabeth, Anne and Bennett Scarburgh, or any other of my daughter Scarburgh's children which shall be born hereafter, all that parcel of land lying on Pocomoke River on the Eastern shore in Maryland, being two thousand eight hundred acres by Patent. to them and either of them, their, or either of their, heirs forever, and also two thousand five hundred acres by Patent, lying in Wiccomoco River on the Eastern shore in Maryland. To my cousin Silvester the wife of major Nicholas Hill twelve thousand pounds of tobacco. To my cousin Mary the wife of Mr. Luke Cropley of London twenty pounds sterling. To Richard Hubard of Pigg Point one thousand pounds of tobacco. To Michael Ward and the widow of John Lewis, to each of them one thousand pounds of tobacco. To Charles Howard and Richard Higgins, to each of them one thousand pounds of tobacco, and, more to Charles Howard, the land which he lives of (*sic*) for eleven years. To John Chilcotes and Thomas Garratt, to each of them two thousand pounds of tobacco. To William Kitchen and John Blye, to each of them one thousand pounds of tobacco. To Patrick Edmonston and the widow Reddick, to each of them one thousand pounds of tobacco. To John Worter who married the relict of John Salsbury one thousand pounds of tobacco. To William Yearret of Pagan Creek and to the wife of Mr. Thomas Taberer, to each of them two thousand pounds of tobacco. To Elizabeth Cutland of Chuchatuke Creek and Thomas Jordan of the same place, to each of them two thousand pounds of tobacco. To James Day twelve thousand pounds of tobacco. And if Mr. Tabbarer see cause he may add three thousand more to it. I give to all my servants that now liveth with me, both Christians and Negroes, to each of them one thousand pounds of tobacco, only the two hirelings excepted, viz^t Richard Higgins and John Turner.

The rest of my personal and real estate and all lands, stock, of what nature or kind soever it be, to go to my grand child Richard Bennett, to him and his heirs forever, my said grandchild now residing in Bristol, and in default of such heirs then to come to the children of Theodarick Bland and Charles Scarburgh. Lastly I do declare and ordain and appoint James Jofey, M^r Thomas Hodges and Edmond Belson, or any two of them, also Robert Peellee to be overseers.

Wit: John Speire, En^o Tarle, Charles Howard, George Davis. Proved in Nansamond court the twelvth of April 1675, by the oaths of M^r En^o Tarte (*sic*) Charles Howard and George Davis to be the last will and testament of Major General R: Bennett. *Teste* Jn^o Lear Cler: Cur.

Bence, 99.

[Richard Bennett was a nephew of Edward Bennett, who resided for a time at Delft and was largely engaged in the Virginia trade, being a member of the Virginia company. The nephew, being his partner, came over to supervise his plantations.

[illegible] three hundred acres which Thomas Bolton holdeth by lease and in which he now lives, [illegible] to the church wardens of the parish and overseers [illegible] of the poor [illegible] parish [illegible] and also [illegible]. To Richard, son of Thomas Barton [illegible] Edmund Barton [illegible] To my daughter Anne [illegible]. To my grandchildren [illegible] my daughter [illegible] being one thousand [illegible] Barton [illegible] in Maryland. To [illegible] twenty [illegible] pounds of tobacco. To [illegible] Luke Gregory [illegible]. To [illegible] Holland [illegible] one thousand pounds of tobacco. To Michael [illegible] and the widow of John [illegible], to each of them one thousand pounds of tobacco. To Charles [illegible] to each of them one thousand pounds of tobacco [illegible]. To [illegible] and Thomas Garrett, to each of them one thousand pounds of tobacco. To [illegible] and John [illegible] to each of them [illegible] pounds of tobacco. To Patrick [illegible] to each of them one thousand pounds of tobacco. To John [illegible] the widow of John Sanbury one thousand pounds of tobacco. To William [illegible] Creek [illegible] to each of them one thousand pounds of tobacco. [illegible] Creek, and Thomas [illegible] to each of them one thousand pounds of tobacco. To [illegible] thousand pounds of tobacco. And if [illegible] one thousand [illegible]. I give to all my servants [illegible] Cornelius and Stephen to each of them [illegible] pounds of tobacco [illegible] Richard Morgan and John Turner.

The rest of my personal [illegible] of what nature [illegible] and his heirs [illegible] and in default of such [illegible] Richard and Charles [illegible] John, Mr Thomas Morgan and Edmund Barnes [illegible] Robert [illegible] to be overseers.

Wit: John [illegible]. Proved in Maryland [illegible] of April 1692 by the oaths of Mr Ed [illegible] as the last will and testament of Major [illegible] Barnes. [illegible]

Vere, 70.

Thomas Barnes was a nephew of Edmund Barnes, who [illegible] largely engaged in the Virginia trade, being a member of the Virginia Company. This nephew, being his partner, [illegible] to superintend his plantations.

Richard was a Burgess 1629 to 1631, member of the Council 1642-9, Governor 1652 to 1655 when he went to England as agent for the Colony. Returning in a few years he held various offices, and was in 1666 made Major General of the train bands.

In 1642 he had been one of those Virginia Puritans who had sent to New England for ministers, but in the last part of his life he became a Quaker.

His daughter Ann married Theoderick Bland, a son of John and Susan (Duclere) Bland, a man said to have been "in fortune and understanding inferior to no man in Virginia." See *Richmond Critic*, 9 July, 1888. See also note by R. A. Brock in these Gleanings, REGISTER, vol. 42, p. 394; and Appleton's Cyclopædia of American Biography, vol. 1, p. 237.—W. K. WATKINS.]

WILLIAM SEABRIGHT of London Esq. 19 January 1618, proved 7 November 1620. To be buried in the parish church of St. Edmund the King in Lumbard street, where I do dwell, in the chancel within the vault there where the body of my most dear, virtuous and late loving wife doth rest in the Lord, as near unto her as possibly and conveniently may be placed. My said wife's grandchild Elizabeth, the elder daughter of Sir James Boucher, knight. Frances Boucher one of his daughters. My godson Thomas Boucher, eldest son of the said Sir James, James Boucher, his second son, John, his third son, Richard, his fourth son, William, his fifth son, and Henry Boucher, the youngest of the said Sir James. The good will I bear to every of them, chiefly for their good grandmother's sake. My will and desire is that after such time as the portions given to the said sons shall be paid by mine executors. then by the judgments of my loving and kind brother in law Thomas Morley their uncle, John Burnell, Richard Brigges, Edmond Page and Thomas Freeman their friends and cousins, or the more part of them for the time being, every of their said positions shall be put forth at use at the best rates they can upon as good security as they can for every hundred pounds by the year for and towards their maintenance until such time as the said friends &c. shall in their discretions think fit. My niece Sarah Astin one of the daughters of my late loving sister Eleanor Astin, widow deceased, (to whose last will and testament reference is made). My nephew Edward Seabright. Reference to will of "my good father"—"whose executor I am." My late brother in law Thomas Astin. My late brother Thomas Seabright, gen^t, deceased, made me his only executor. Have brought up all his five children. My cousin Edward Broad Esq. who married with my niece Judith. Elizabeth Blounte the late widow and administratrix of my nephew William Seabright deceased. My best and loving cousin Sir Thomas Coventrye, knight, H. M. Sollicitor General who married with my niece Sara, sithence deceased. My cousin John Burnell who married Anne my said brother's youngest daughter. Reference to "my good father Edward Seabright." The two children of my niece Sarah Coventrye, Thomas and Elizabeth. My loving sister in law Anne late the widow of my said brother and now the wife of Thomas Walsh, gentleman. The parish of Woolverley in the Co. of Worcester the place of my birth, where I was bred up a great part of my youth. I give and bequeath to my brother Thomas Morley a gown. To my sister his wife and to one of his daughters, being my god daughter, two gowns of silk "grogaron." To my brother Isaac Morley a cloak. Others. My cousin Mrs. Burnell, widow. My cousin John Huntbach and my niece his wife. My brother Walshe and my sister his wife. My cousin Page and his wife. My cousin Brigges and my cousin his wife. My cousin Simon Jenckes and his wife. My servant Edmund Nuttinge. My late servant Thomas Hale. My loving cousin Edward Broad Esq. and my loving niece

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

his wife and their three children. My niece Anne Burnell and her children. My niece Theodicia Seabright. My nephew Edward Seabright's children and hers. My nephew William Astin's children (as I take it four in number). My loving and kind cousin Mrs Susan Colles widow. My loving sister in law Alice Boucher. Soame, 97.

[The testator of the above was Town Clerk of London and married Elizabeth, sister of Thomas Morley of London and aunt of John Morley of Charlestown, Mass. The pedigree of the family of Seabright or Sebright is given in the Visitation of Worcestershire (printed by the Harleian Society) and also in the Visitation of Essex for 1612 (Harleian So.). See also REGISTER for April, 1892, in the pedigrees of Burnell and Morley, there published.

HENRY F. WATERS.

By deed dated April 2, 1624, "Edward Sebright of Prestwood, in ye Countie of Stafford Esqr ye Cozen & next heire of William Sebright Late of ye Cittie of London Esqr deceased & Theodosea ye wife of ye sd Edward" convey to "Henry Cullicke of ye HamLett of Milton in ye Townshipp Parish or ffeilds of Prittlewell in ye Hundred of Rotchford, in ye Countie of Essex yeoman", lands in the parishes of Northshoberie, Much Wakering alias Wakering Magna and other parishes in the Hundred of Rotchford, Co. Essex, England; also lands in Strayfield (late Carters alias Friends): land called Bangold Land; the moiety of Yokefleete and Carters Lanes.

This deed was recorded in Boston "in ye Booke of Records for deeds [IV. 325] for ye Countie of Suffolke in New England" at the request of "Richard Ely, & Elizabeth his wife, ye wife of & executrix vnto ye Late John Cullicke of Boston m'chant."

JOHN T. HASSAM.]

HENRY WILKINSON of Nottingham town, skinner, 25 November 1642, proved 27 March 1646. To be buried in St. Peter's church within the town of Nottingham. To Mr. Robert Buckland, citizen and leatherseller of London, fifty shillings to make him a gold ring to wear for my sake. To Mrs. Anne Ball of London fifty shillings, to Mr. John Ball of London forty shillings and to Mr. Richard Ball of London forty shillings (for rings &c.). To my cousin Alice Barense of Gedlinge three pounds. To my cousin Dorothy Johnson of Ratcliffe three pounds. To my cousin Joane Skelinton of Roudington three pounds. To my cousin ——— Asher of Roudington three pounds. To my cousin Anne Wilkinson at the Black Wall three pounds. To my cousin Isabel Blood in New England three pounds. To my cousin Margaret Atkinson of Nottingham four pounds. To my brother John Wilkinson forty shillings. To my cousin Robert Wilkinson three pounds. To my cousin Richard Wilkinson three pounds. To my cousin Jeffery Wilkinson three pounds. To my cousin John Wilkinson, my brother John's son, three pounds. To my cousin Mary Wilkinson four pounds. To my brother George Attenborowe twenty shillings and to my sister Mary his wife five pounds. Also to William, Jarvis, George and Richard Attenborowe, my sister's sons, to every one of them three pounds. To Anne Kirke and Elizabeth Cripel, my sister's daughters, three pounds each. To Richard Barnes of Gedlinge, my sister's son, three pounds. To my sister Jane Harduett five pounds and my gimball gold ring and one pair spoon silver and double gilt. To my cousin Anne Beke one hoop ring of gold. My cousins Richard and Jeffery Wilkinson and their brother John. William and Henry Wilkinson and their other brother at London. Henry the son of Robert Wilkinson, my godson. My brother Hardnett and Mary his wife. My cousin Gelstrape Carpenter at Wilford. John Wilkinson, my cousin, citizen and blacksmith of London and my cousin George Wilkinson of Roudington, his brother. My loving friend Mr. Richard Hardnett

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] To Anne Kirke and [illegible] each. [illegible] the son of Robert Williamson, [illegible] citizen and skinner of London. My brother in law Richard Hardnett, skinner, to be executor.

Admon. granted (as above) to Richard Hardnett the executor of Richard Hardnett &c. to administer the goods &c. Twisse, 37.

[Isabel Blood was the wife of Richard Blood of Groton, Mass.—EDITOR.]

JUDITH MORRIS of Dedham, Essex, widow, 25 January 1645, proved 17 March 1645. To certain preachers of the Word, viz^{t} M^{r} Newcome and Mr. Smith of Dedham, Mr. Stanton of Ipswich, Mr. Edes of Lafford (Lawford?) Mr. Carr of Ardleigh, Mr. Seaborne of Langham, Mr. Cooke who was sometimes preacher at Boxted and Mr. Astey, forty shillings apiece. To Richard Jacomond's son, late of East Marsye, forty shillings. To Richard Jacomond forty shillings and to his daughter that is blind four pounds. To Martha and Elizabeth Jacomond, daughters of Richard Jacomond, all my wearing apparel. To Judith Coffeild my god daughter twenty shillings and a flockbed. To the iiij^{or} children of Stephen Hart, that is to say, John, Steven, Sarah and the youngest that went with her father to New England, five pounds apiece. Anne Willes, my god daughter, and her brothers. To John Collens son of the widow Collins of Higham forty shillings, to be paid to his mother. My goddaughter Mary Warren and her brothers and sisters. John Morris. My brother Josuah Warren. William Morris at four and twenty. Thomas Morris, servant with Goodman Groome of Colchester. Sarah Groome my god daughter. Her father William Groome. Mary Groome. The four children of Josua Warren, viz^{t} Josua, Sarah, Elizabeth and Hester. Mr. Strangmanes three children. The widow Woodward dwelling in St. James Parish in Colchester. Goodman Chapline of the same parish. Goodman Munson of Colchester. Thomas Roofe of Colchester, carrier, and his children. To the town of Copford five pounds towards the binding forth of two poor children apprentices. Certain poor widows in Copford. The eldest son of Parnell Cutler, sometimes my servant. Mary Harrison that dwelleth with Mr. Burrowes. To Rebecca Scolding, my god daughter now in New England, twenty shillings. The widow Pease of Colchester. To Simon Stone in New England forty shillings. The wife of Nathaniel Baker of Stratford. William Groome, my girl's father. Goodman Wood of Dedham, shoemaker, and his children. The poor of Stratford. The widow Frende and the widow Beckwaye. Mr. Nicholas Prigg. I give unto Joseph Morse in New England twenty shillings if he be living; if he be dead then my will is that William Stone in New England shall have the twenty shillings. Thomas Jacomond now servant to Mr. Barnton of Colchester. To John Bentley my bible. Robert Maken of Dedham. Sarah Warren, the wife of Thomas Beale, and her two children. Hester the wife of Mr. Strangeman above mentioned. I nominate and appoint Clement Fenne of Dedham, clothier, and John Morris of Colchester, merchant, to be my executors and Christopher Vyne of Langham supervisor.

All that my sixteenth part which I have in a ship wherein John Hayward goes master and all that I lent to the Parliament, with the profits, if any be, and all my other goods and chattels &c. not before bequeathed and given, except twenty shillings not before mentioned, which twenty shillings I now give to a kinswoman in Colchester, but all the rest of my estate unbequeathed I do give and bequeath unto my cousin Stephen Harte's children in New England, to be equally divided between them, my funeral being discharged and all other necessaries and expences being allowed to my

executors. And my executors shall have power to make sale of that sixteenth part in the ship abovesaid and send the money to New England to those children to whom it is given.

Witnessed by Isaac Ham and Samuel Deacon. Probate was granted to John Morris, Clement Fenne, the other executor, being dead.

Twisse, 33.

[The above will, it will be noticed, contains a number of New England names.
H. F. W.

Stephen Hart, named in this will, came to New England (it is said in 1632,) and settled at Cambridge (then Newtown). He removed soon afterwards to Hartford and thence to Farmington. A volume was published in 1875 entitled "Genealogical History of Deacon Stephen Hart and his Descendants by Alfred Andrews." Published by Austin Hart. The compiler states that Stephen Hart was born about 1605 at Braintree in Essex county, England. See also Paige's History of Cambridge, page 574; Memorial History of Hartford County, Conn., vol. i., p. 242; and Savage's Genealogical Dictionary, vol. 2, p. 367-8.

Simon Stone, also named, settled at Watertown, Mass. See Bond's History of Watertown, pp. 584 to 591, for an account of him and his descendants. William Stone was, I presume, the person who settled at Guilford in Connecticut in 1639. See Smith's History of Guilford and Savage's Genealogical Dictionary. — EDITOR.]

FRANCIS DOUGHTIE of Hampsteed in the parish of Oldsbury and County and Diocese of Gloucester, gen^t, 16 May 1634, proved 31 October 1634. To my son Francis my white horse or nag. To Spencer Achley, my daughter Frances' son, twenty shillings, to be paid by my executrix within six months next after my decease. To John Dauyes, the son of my daughter Margaret, ten shillings, to be paid in like manner. To the three children of my son Francis, that is to say, Mary, his daughter, and Francis and Eliah, his sons, thirty shillings, to be paid in like manner. The rest of my goods, moveable and unmoveable whatsoever, I give and bequeath to my daughter Elizabeth (excepting what I have passed by my deed bearing date 15 May 1634, made to certain uses to Humfrey Hooke, alderman of the City of Bristol, Thomas Lloyd of the same, Adam Baynham of Yate gen^t and William Maye of Cher field gen^t, this excepted) and I make my daughter Elizabeth my whole and sole executrix &c.

One of the witnesses was Fr: Doughtie minist^r. Seager, 86.

[The above will and the deed to Humfrey Hooke and others, to which it refers, gave rise to a great contention in New England, as appears from Lechford's Note-Book, pp. 133–5, 137, 171–3 and 256 (I refer to the pages of the printed book). Elizabeth Doughtie, the daughter and sole executrix of the above testator, became the wife of William Cole of Sutton in the parish of Chew Magna, in the County of Somerset, gentleman (as he calls himself in a bill of complaint to the Gov., Council and Assistants of the Jurisdiction of Massachusetts Bay) and brother of John Cole of Farrington, Somerset, yeoman, who made a deposition about Hamsteed Farm in 1639. William and Elizabeth Cole were then in New England, as was also her brother Francis Doughty, who at that time called himself a planter of Dorchester in New England. He was called a clerk in the bill of complaint by William Cole and his wife, and seems to have been a minister at Taunton (Mass.), and afterwards to have removed to Long Island. HENRY F. WATERS.]

TIMOTHY S^t NICHOLAS of the parish of St. Marys in the Isle of Ely within the Co. of Cambridge gen^t, 13 June 1606, proved 17 September 1606. Testator calls himself the youngest son of Vincent St. Nicholas, late of Ashe next Sandwich in the Co. of Kent, gen^t deceased, and declares

[illegible]

Witnessed by [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] in Long Island. [illegible]

[illegible]

his age to be about thirty years, wishes his body to be buried within the parish church of Ahe near the grave of his father. (if it should please God to call him out of this transitory world at or near Ashe) and orders a monument to be laid upon the resting place of his body not exceeding the value of thirteen pounds six shillings eight pence. To the poor of Ospringe in Kent and of St. Marys. To every godchild. "I promised for them they shoulde constantlie professe renouncinge all poperye and Romishe Relictes and supstition." Loving brother Henry Harfleete and Thomas, his son. Brother Thomas St. Nicholas. Niece and god daughter Dorothy Brett (at her age of sixteen years). Sister Brett's other daughter Deborah Brett. Niece and god daughter Deborah St. Nicholas, eldest daughter of brother Thomas. Niece Dorothy St. Nicholas (another daughter). Brother Stebbinge. Nephew Henry Harfleete. My nieces Mary, Omer (*sic*), Susan and Martha Harfleete. Godson John Harfleete son of William Harflete of Sandwich gen^t. Cousin Parries children, James, Ellen, Francis and Judith, and his wife (my niece and faithful cousin). Linen &c. in their house at St. Mary Magdalens in Barmondsey near London. My cousin Christopher Lasheforde. Cousin Francis Maunocke and her children. Mary Lasheford daughter of my uncle Lasheford (if she survive her husband) and her children. "And I doe geve unto my reverend and deere frendes the zealous preachers of Gods Worde and his faithefull mynisters (viz^t) to Mr. Thomas Willson my reverend teacher & instructer sixe Angells to my deere frend Mr. Anthony ffeilde of Chillenden sixe Angells To Mr. Willm̃ Syms my faithefull frend fower Angells To my deere and lovinge brother Stebbinge and my moste approoved faithefull frend sixe Angells To Mr Beniamyn Solley my oulde schoole fellowe and Christian frend Thirtie shillings To Mr Jacob Twentye shillinges. To Mr Snape Twentye shillinges To Mr Dampard Twentie shillinges To Mr Stoughton Twentie shillinges To Mr Egerton Twentie shillinges To Mr Brownesmithe Twentye shillings moste humblie thanckinge them for their faithefull endevor and for their earnest labour and paines for the instructyon of my conscience and the consciences of many men in the knowledge of Gods truthe and relligion. And their legacies I bestowe uppon them as a testimonie of my love and thanckfullnes towerdes them." Sundry servants &c. To Mr James Pallmer the son of Sir Thomas Pallmer, knight, my vyoll which I have often promised him. My loving friend Mr. Thomas Gellibrand of Sandwich. Cousin Rowland Engeham and cousin William Engeham.

"And whereas I haue in truste heretofore receaved of my aforesaid deere frend Mr Willm̃ Syms ffiftye powndes of lawfull money of Englande to the intente that I shoulde p^rchase therewith to the onely use of his two sonnes (viz^t) Zacharye and Willm̃ Syms and of their heires landes or heredytamentes of the yearelie valewe at the tyme of the purchase thereof of Three poundes of lyke money and that untill suche purchase should be so made there shoolde be by me payd towerdes the education or mayntenñce of the said Zacharie and Willm̃ Syms the sonnes Three poundes of lawefull money of Englande yearelie at the ffeastes of the natyuitie of St^e John Baptiste and of the nativitye of oure Lord Christe by even porc̃ons: nowe therefore to thintent that I maie faithefullie pforme the said truste I doe geve" &c. (Then follows a lengthy provision for raising three pounds a year for them.) Nephew John St. Nicholas, second son of brother Thomas. Cousin Edward Upcher of Soham in Cambridgeshire. Brother Thomas and said nephew John St. Nicholas to be executors. Stafford, 66.

Margaret Fulalove of London, widow, 25 September 1629, proved 14 October 1629. *Imprimis* I do give and bequeath unto my cosen Zacherie Simes, whom I do make and ordain sole executor of this my last will and testament, the sum of forty shillings and to my cosen his wife my Phillip and Cheany gown and best stuff petticoat, my stuff kertle and waistcoat, all my wearing linen and twenty shillings to make her a ring. To my said cosen Simes' three children I do give and bequeath as followeth; unto William Simes three shillings of lawful money of England, unto Sarah Simes also forty shillings of like money and to Mary Simes twenty shillings of like money. I do also give and bequeath unto the said Sara Simes (a lot of bedding and household stuff, among others) two sallet dishes, one maudlin cup, a brass scummer and a brass warming pan. If any surplusage be remaining I give to my brethren Thomas and John Hickman, to each twenty shillings and twenty shillings to each of my own sisters and forty shillings to be distributed amongst my said own sisters children. To Margaret Hayes ten shillings. To my cousin Grantham twenty shillings and to his wife twenty shillings. To Hulda Crooke twenty shillings. To Sara Grantham twenty shillings. To Caleb Grantham twenty shillings. To my cousin Attaloone an angel and to his wife forty shillings and a Kersey cubbord cloth. Forty shillings to her daughter. To my cousin Godkin's wife twenty shillings and twenty shillings to Mr. William Simes. A silver spoon for Mary Simmes and tipt pot for my cousin Zachary.

Wit: William Symmes, Mary Symmes, her mark, Elner Godkin.

Archd. of London, B. 7 L. 62.

Against this is entered, on margin, Parish of St. Michael Bessingshawe.

Married at St. Saviours Southwark, 13 August 1622, Zachery Simmes and Sara Baker.

[Zacharie Simes, named by the testator as a cousin or nephew, and as executor of her will, was evidently the Rev. Zechariah Syms or Symmes, who was the minister of Charlestown, Mass., from Dec. 22, 1634 till his death Feb. 4, 1670–1. He was the son of Rev. William Symmes, whose father, William Symmes, was a firm protestant in the reign of Queen Mary.

Rev. Zechariah Symmes was born in Canterbury, Kent, April 5, 1599, was educated at Emmanuel College, Cambridge University, and received his A.B. in 1620. In 1621 he was chosen lecturer at St. Antholin's in London. About 1625 he removed to Dunstable, Beds., where he was rector for eight years. He came to New England in the Griffin, which arrived Sept. 18, 1634. He had a brother William who was living, probably in England, in 1664, as he names him in his will of that date.

The William Syms who had sons Zacharye and William, according to the preceding will of Timothy St. Nicholas, 1606; as well as the Mr. William Simes named by the above Margaret Fulalove, was, I presume, the father of our New England minister. See The Symmes Memorial, by Rev. John A. Vinton, Boston, 1873.—Editor.]

Thomasine Owfield (vol. 47, page 498):

[In the note to the will of Thomasine Owfield at the above reference, Mr. Waters says: "This will binds all the *foregoing* wills to that of Thomasine Jansen already given." As the wills are arranged in the Register, this is an error. Mr. Waters arranged the wills in the April, July and October numbers of the Register in groups, but in printing them they got disarranged, so that an explanation is necessary. The will of Thomasine Owfield and those following it on pages 498 to 505 were placed by Mr. Waters between those of Roger Owfield and Abell Makepeace on page 289. The wills referred to in the note above quoted as bound to the will of Thomasine Jansen are those of Richard Walter (p. 285), John Moore (p. 286), Elizabeth Walter (p. 286), Margaret Gardiner (p. 288), John Gardyner (p. 288) and Roger Owfield (p. 289).

There is also an omission in the editorial note, vol. 47, page 499. The Roger Williams and Pemberton matter in the REGISTER, vol. 43, pages 290 to 301, should have been referred to. The will of Roger Pemberton, the father of Robert, the testator, will there be found, and much other genealogical matter relating to the Pembertons. We find there the baptism at St. Albans of Robert Pemberton, Dec. 23, 1586, and his burial there May 29, 1628; also the baptisms of his sisters Elizabeth and Teela, the latter of whom is mentioned in his father's will and his own as the wife of Mr. Robert Wooley. He is omitted in the pedigree copied from the Visitation of Hertfordshire, 1634, on page 295 of vol. 43, but is named in the will of his father.—EDITOR.]

LUDLOW (*ante*, vol. 42, pp. 181–184):

[On page 183 of Vol. 42 of the REGISTER, in the English Ludlow genealogy published by you, with special reference to Roger Ludlow of Massachusetts and Connecticut, I find the following foot-note appended to the name of *Gabriel* [Ludlow]^8, of Frome, bapt. at Warminster, 27 Aug. 1634:—

"He is said to have been the ancestor of the New York Ludlows.—G. D. SCULL."

I do not know whether the exact connection of the New York Ludlows with the English genealogy can be a matter of interest to any of your readers. If so, here it is:—

The New York Ludlows, together with the Philadelphia branch of the family, to which belonged the Rev. John Ludlow, D.D., Provost of the University of Pennsylvania from 1834 to 1852, and his sons John Livingston Ludlow, M.D., and Judge James Ryley Ludlow, are descended from Gabriel Ludlow, who landed in New York, in his 32d year, on Nov. 24, 1694, and on April 5, 1697, was married in New York to Sarah, a daughter of the Rev. Joseph Hanmer, D.D.

In a memorandum-book belonging to Gabriel Ludlow, the entries in which are in his handwriting, which book is in the possession of Alfred Ludlow Carroll, M.D., of New York, appears the following note:—

"Gabriel Ludlow, son of Gabriel Ludlow, was born Nov^r. the 2^d, 1663, which was on Monday night at 12 o'clock, at Castle Cary."

The next note in the memorandum-book chronicles the birth of a brother, M. Ludlow, at "ffroom" [Frome], on Dec. 2, 1666.

A letter written early in 1883 to the Vicar of Castle Cary, enquiring whether any record survived of the baptism in his parish of Gabriel Ludlow, son of Gabriel, in 1663, brought the satisfactory response that the record does survive, and the following certified copy of it:

"Copy of the baptismal certificate of Gabriel Ludlow.

'Christenings in the year 1663.
December.

The first day of this moneth Gabriell the sonne of Gabriell Ludlow of froome and of Martha his wife was Christened.'

I hereby certify that the above is a true copy of an entry in the Register of Baptisms for the Parish of Castle Cary in the County of Somerset.

REVENUE As witness my hand this 10th day of March, 1883.
STAMP, 1D. A. W. GRAFTON, Vicar."

THOMAS W. LUDLOW, *Cottage Lawn, Yonkers, N. Y.*
—EDITOR].

FRANCIS SCROGGES of Patmar hall in the parish of Aldebury, Herte, gentleman, 3 June 1585, proved 4 November 1585. To my wife Dionise (certain grain &c) and my whole team of horses being in number five, mostly in the keeping of John Anthony my servant and esteemed at the value of sixteen pounds (and other property). To my son Henry one hundred pounds, to my son Thomas twenty pounds, to my son William forty pounds, all within two years next after my desease. To my son Francis one hundred pounds, to be paid him at his full age of two and twenty years. To my daughter Susan twenty pounds within one quarter of a year next after my decease. To my daughters Grace and Lettece Scrogges one hundred pounds apiece at one and twenty or days of marriage. I give to my son John

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

Scrogges all that my manor called Patmar hall and all my other lands &c to hold for three years after my decease upon condition that he shall stand bound unto Thomas Meade of Bardene, Essex, yeoman, and unto William Deane my son in law in the sum of five hundred pounds to pay the legacies I have given to his brothers and sisters, and then he shall hold the manor and lands absolutely and without condition. Provision made if he refuses &c. Henry the second son, Thomas the third son, then William, then Francis the fifth son, then the daughters, Alice, Elizabeth, Susan, Jane, Grace and Lettece. To my sister Katherine Surrye forty shillings and to Raff Surrye her son four pounds. Dionise my wife shall have her abode and dwelling in the three chambers next the kitchen in the said manor house, that is to say, over the larder there. Certain tenements &c. at Watton at Stone, Great Munden and Little Munden made over to the use of said wife, she to release to my son John all her right of dower in my manor, &c. Son John to be executor. Brudenell, 48.

THOMAS SCROGGES of Trymley S^t^ Mary, Suffolk, 28 May 1589, proved 11 June 1589. To be buried in the church of Trimley St. Mary. My servants Jane Lambe, Elizabeth Fowles, Ann Battle and William Batle. Barnaby Gowldinge. Thomas Lambe gen^t^. Lawrence Hudson of Trimley S^t^ Mary. Thomas Sagar my godchild. I am to pay to the widow Shemynge's sister in Hertfordshire and to Philip Newman and to one of Thomas Newman's children (for parcel of the purchase of Melton mill) &c. Bennett Newman my tenant. I give my lands, tenements &c. in Shotley to my brothers William and Henry and my sisters Elizabeth Anton and Susan Paye and their heirs forever. My brothers William and Henry Scrogges to be executors and William Smith *als* Randes of Walton and John Talbott overseers. If the said Bennett Newman shall think good to take my mill and lands in Melton I give him towards the purchase the seven pounds ten shillings which he shall owe me at Michaelmas next.

Leicester, 59.

JOHN SCROGGES of Patmer Hall in the parish of Alberry in the Co. of Hartford gen^t^, 13 August 1592, proved 14 May 1593. To be buried in the parish church of Albery. To Mary Scrogges my loving wife all my goods, debts, ready money and all such plate as she brought with her &c. To my cousin Edward Newporte one ounce of gold for a remembrance. To my three brothers, Henry, William and Francis Scrogges, to each of them one ounce of gold for a remembrance. To my three sisters, Alice Leake, Elizabeth Anton and Susan Paye, forty shillings apiece for a remembrance. To my three sisters, Jane Deane, Grace Crabbe and Lettice Scrogges, to each of them half an ounce of gold, to be paid and delivered by my executor, also for a remembrance. To my mother in law Dyonice Burton ten pounds, to buy her a mourning gown and a ring for a remembrance. To my brother in law Mr. Randolfe Symmes one ounce of gold for a remembrance and unto my sister in law Anne Symmes, the wife of the said Randolfe, forty shillings likewise for a remembrance. My servants. The parish of Albury. To my loving cousin Edward Turnor Esq. an ounce of gold for a remembrance. To my niece Dorothy Symmes, the daughter of my brother Sym̃es, one ounce of gold. To my mother in law Dennice Scrogges forty shillings for a remembrance.

Now concerning the custody and bringing up of my son Edward Scrogges, of whose education and good nurture, both of body and mind, I have

especial care and regard, and of whose inheritance, concerning the well ordering thereof, I have also great respect, I commit unto my most kind and loving mother in law Dyonice Burton, to whom I have taken order that the wardship of my son shall be assigned and made over, either mediately or immediately from Mr Sergeant Spencer who hath the grant thereof &c. &c. she to bring up my said son in good letters and nurture. My wife to be executor and my cousin Edward Turner overseer. Philip Godwynne one of the witnesses.

Proved by Mrs Mary Scrogges. Nevell, 36.

Sir Thomas Stanley, knight, 26 February 1605, proved 13 May 1607. To be buried in the parish church of Albury, near my pew door, in the county of Hertford. The poor of that parish. I do give and bequeath all my lands in Sussex or elsewhere, as also my house without Temple Bar near London, to my brother Richard Stanley and his heirs forever, paying out of the said lands and house to my wife one hundred marks yearly during her life. To Dyonis Sims, my wife's kinswoman, forty pounds, within forty days after her marriage. To my wife's son Edward Scroogs, a black cloak and one to his uncle Henry Scroogs. To my cousin Joane, wife of Richard Scarlett of London, a gown of cloth. To my cousin Jone Gambell of London a gown of cloth. My servants. Six poor men that shall carry me to the church. My wife Mary to be full executrix. One little table of "currall" that standeth at Lee House in Sussex, which is my wife's mother's, Mistress Burton, my will and mind is that the same table shall be delivered to her again. To my cousin Edward Stanley in the Co. of Cumberland a gray gelding called Roger. Hudleston, 40.

Edward Scrogges of Aldbury, Herts., Esq. 2 April 1622, proved 9 October 1622. My body to be buried amongst my ancestors in Aldbury church. I do will and appoint that my loving wife Penelope (if it please God of his goodness and mercy to restore her to her health and perfect senses again and that she shall and do live and continue unmarried in my house called Patmer Hall, of perfect sense and understanding fit and able to govern, maintain and bring up my children in learning and virtue) for and towards the maintenance and the bringing up of my said children shall have the use and occupation of all my movable goods &c. within my house of Patmer Hall and so much of my lands, tenements and rents (except Patmer Hall woods and Shaw woods) as are now in my hands and possession by lease or otherwise till John Scrogges, mine eldest son, shall accomplish his full age of one and twenty years or be married. My two younger sons Edward and Francis Scrogges. To my daughters Penelope Scrogges, Smythie Scrogges, Emlyn Scrogges, Susan Scrogges and Ann Scrogges two hundred pounds apiece. Reference to jointures settled on mother, Dame Mary Stanley, and wife Penelope Scrogges. Provisions for descent of property. The residue to John Smythe Esq. my father in law and my loving mother his wife, Dame Mary Stanley, whom I do make, ordain and constitute my executors &c. Savile, 91.

Anne Scroggs of Earles Colne, Essex, maiden, 28 August 1641, proved 18 September 1641. I the daughter of Edward Scroggs late of Aldbury, Herts., Esq. To my brother John Scroggs Esq. fifty pounds, he to pay unto my brother William Harlakenden, executor, my whole portion of six hundred pounds, together with all the interest thereof due unto me upon

accompt to the day of my death. My sister Goad's legacy shall be paid by my executor and my brother Edward's legacy likewise, viz^t, one hundred pounds to my sister Goad and to my brother Edward Scroggs fifty pounds. Small bequests to Sister Scroggs, to nieces Margaret Scroggs and Susanna Goade, to Christopher Purple my nephew and Mary Purple my niece and old Mr. Purple their grandfather and to his wife, to Richard Harlakenden of Colne Prior Esq. and his wife, and to Jane Clench and to my aunt Hawkesbee, widow, and her daughter Ludgater. And to my cousin Sara Simmes (who is now in New England) five pounds. To Mr. Daniel Rogers of Wethersfield five pounds. To Mr. Till, preacher of the Word, twenty shillings and to my brother Sutton twenty shillings. To Mr. Josselin minister of Earles Colne forty shillings and to my cousin Dracott five pounds. Jacob Garret of Colne Wake, Avery Saunders of Earles Colne and John Viall of Wethersfield. To Samuel Burton my godson forty shillings and to Mrs. Cosen of Earles Colne twenty shillings. To my sister Smith the wife of William Harlakenden the full sum of three hundred pounds and all such money and other goods as are now in her custody and keeping. And if any of those parties to whom any legacies are formerly given do depart this life before they be due and payable then the said legacies shall remain and be due to my sister Smith Harlakenden; and I make and ordain Mr. Stephen Marshall, preacher of God's word at Finchingfield, and my brother in law Mr. William Harlakenden of Earles Colne, gentleman, executors &c.

Evelyn, 115.

[The cousin Sara Simmes, described as "now in New England," was, I suppose, the "Mrs. Sarah Symmes" who had a grant of land in Cambridge, 1639, and died there 10 June 1653 (Savage). She was undoubtedly one of the daughters of the Randolph Symmes referred to in the preceding wills. Her relationship with these parties must have been, I think, through the Burtons and not through the Scrogges line. The match of Sir Thomas Stanley with the widow Scroggs is shown in the Stanley pedigree, printed in the Visitation of Cumberland for 1615 (Harleian Society's Publications.) A very imperfect pedigree of Scrogges may be found in the Visitation of Hertfordshire, also published by the Harleian Society. It may prove an interesting piece of genealogical work to attempt to enlarge and amend that pedigree with the help of the notes I have here given.

The reference to "Randall Symmes" and his wife in the following will would seem to make that worthy of preservation in connection with the foregoing wills. HENRY F. WATERS.

Anne Scroggs, the daughter of Edward, whose will precedes hers, had a sister Smith or Smithee who married William Harlakenden, son of Thomas and Dorothy (Cheney) Harlakenden. William, who was executor of his sister in law's will, died 18 March 1674. His wife Smithee was buried 28 June 1651, as we find by the diary of Ralph Josselin, who preached her funeral sermon, published in 1652:

"26 June 1651. Mrs Harlakenden died; ye 28, Mrs Smitha Har. buried. 4 Justices wch had each bur'd a wife carried her to ye grave, 2 Thess. iv. 13, 18."

This Ralph Josselin is of the same family as John, the author of Two Voyages to New England and New England's Rarities (whose pedigree is printed in the REGISTER, Vol. xl., p. 290, and in Josselyn's Voyages, ed. of 1865), and of Henry who was identified with Capt. John Mason in New England. He is the beneficiary mentioned for the sum of forty shillings. In his dairy is also to be found "Roger Har. ob. in New England 1637, or thereabts." This refers to Roger Harlakenden, who came in the *Defence*, 1635, with wife Elizabeth, who at his death married Herbert Pelham. For will of Roger Harlakenden see REGISTER, ii., p. 181. In the *Defence* also came Rev. Thomas Shepard, of Cambridge, who had been at Earles Colne; as is evidenced by the ghost story in which he is mentioned, in Richard Baxter's "Certainty of the world of Spirits fully evinced."

Richard Harlakenden, mentioned in the will, was brother of Roger of New England; he married for a second wife Mary, daughter of Sir Edward Denny.

The sister of Roger and Richard, Mabel, married Gov. John Haynes of Connecticut. As suggested by Mr. Waters, we find Sarah Simes of Cambridge died 10 June, 1653. Her will, dated 4 April, 1653, mentions "brother John Stedman" and "brother William French" (born in Halsted, Essex County, Eng.), but no relative of the name of Simes. French was one of those who came in the *Defence*, and is put down as servant to Harlakenden, probably to avoid detection. The age of Sarah Simes, who was also of the party, was given as thirty.

(See Topographer and Genealogist, Vol. i, pp. 228–258, edited by John Gough Nichols F. S. A., for a full pedigree of Harlakenden families; also REGISTER, Vol. xv., pp. 327–329). W. K. WATKINS.]

THOMAS HEWETT, citizen and clothmaker of London, 10 October 1575, proved 19 June 1576. My body is to be buried in the parish church of St. Clement where I am a parishioner. The poor of the parish of Wales in the Co. of York where I was born. To my worshipful and loving friends and cousins Mr. Edward Osborne and Anne his wife, to either of them a ring of gold, price three pounds. To my godson Hewett Osborne five pounds. My cousin William Hewett, clothworker, and my cousin his wife. My cousin Nicholas Hewett, clothworker and my cousin his wife. To my cousin Randall Sym̃es a ring of gold, price forty shillings, and to his wife a ring of gold, price twenty shillings. To my cousin Richard Sym̃es of Welforde a yard and half of pewke, price twelve shillings a yard. My son in law John Hawkes, draper. Richard Foster, clothworker. My apprentices William Dawkes, Robert Bate, Henry Parker and Thomas White. My cousin George Monnox, gen^{t}, and his wife. Mr. Anthony Bridges of Ham and his wife and Thomas Bridges my godson. My cousin Sturdivaunt, swordbearer of London. Mr. Lewsey, gent^{s}. To my cousin Dummer a ring, price thirty shillings. My cousin Sandforde. Mr. Megges, draper. My son in law Richard Staper and his wife. My sons Henry and William Hewett. Henry Clyderowe. My daughter Bridget Hewett. Mr. Richard Raynolde, draper. Robert Dove, merchant taylor. Thomas Hewett, wiredrawer. Nicholas Hewett, scrivener. The house I now live in, with shop, &c. I give to my well beloved wife Elizabeth, to have and hold during her natural life, remainder to Henry Hewett my son and heir apparent. To my said wife Elizabeth my manor or grange of Sherox in the county of Nottingham or York or elsewhere, now in the tenure or occupation of John Raines and others, to hold for her life, remainder to my son Henry &c. Others mentioned, among whom, cousin John Wyghte's wife, Jasper Wraye and Mrs Wraye of Edmundton and Thomas Wraye her son. John Browne and his wife &c. My daughter Staper's four children now living. Mr. William Saye of Yesnam and my cousin Robert Saye his eldest son. Mr. Edmund Burton. My very friend Mr. Boswell of the Court of Wards. To my son William one hundred pounds over and besides his portion. I make and ordain my dear and well beloved friend and cousin Mr. Edward Osborne, alderman, and Henry Hewett my son my executors, and give to the said Mr. Edward Osborne, for his painstaking, twenty pounds. And I make and ordain my loving friends William Dummer and John Browne my overseers to see this my last will and testament in all points performed, as my special trust is in them. And I give to each of them six pounds thirteen shillings four pence. Carew, 14.

[The Edward Osborne above referred to was the well-known Lord Mayor of London, and ancestor of the Duke of Leeds, about whom the romantic story is

told of his leaping into the Thames from London Bridge to save from drowning the only daughter of Sir William Hewett, then Lord Mayor. to whom young Osborne was at that time apprenticed. The damsel afterwards became the wife of her preserver with the full consent of her father, who is reported to have refused her hand to certain of the nobility and others, and to have bestowed it, together with a great dower, upon his former apprentice with the declaration that "Osborne saved her life and Osborne shall have her." Richard Staper who married the daughter of Thomas Hewett, was probably the father of the Hewyt Staper who married Elizabeth, daughter of Roger Owfeilde.

HENRY F. WATERS.]

ANN BRUMPSTEAD of St. Martin in the Fields, Middlesex, widow, 5 June 1658, proved 30 September 1658. To be buried in St. Martin's near late husband John Brumpstead deceased. To my two daughters Mary Breedon, wife of John Breedon, and Rose Brumpstead five pounds apiece, to buy them mourning, and all my household goods in the Kings Head except my plate and the standards belonging to the house. To my daughter Rose a silver tankard of the value of five pounds and six silver spoons. To my daughter Mary Breedon six silver spoons. To my son in law Master John Breedon, her husband, five pounds to buy him mourning and the sum of ten pounds more. To my daughter in law Lucy Brumpstead ten pounds and also (for my grandchild Thomas Brumpstead) six silver spoons. To my cousin Thomas Pearson ten pounds. To my son Thomas Brumpstead my dwelling house known as the King's Head and all the residue of my goods and chattels &c. Wootten, 524.

THOMAS BREEDON, 22 October 1682, proved 1 April 1689. Wife Mary to be sole executrix and to have all my outward estate &c., she to pay all my debts and to pay to my son John when he shall come to the age of twenty-four years two hundred pounds and the same to sons Zaccheus and Robert at twenty-four, and to my daughter Mary Aylemer and her three children twenty shillings apiece and to my grandson John Breedon twenty shillings.

In presence of Z. Sedgwicke, Thomas Jenings.

[The Probate Act Book shows that the testator was of Crowton in Northampton]. Ent, 48.

ZACHEUS BREEDON of London, mariner, now bound to Carolina and Maryland, 21 September 1685, proved 1 September 1686. I give and bequeath unto my loving cousin Lawrence Stephenson, citizen and ironmonger of London, twenty pounds, to buy him mourning, and twenty pounds more. The residue to my honored father Thomas Breedon of Southmorton, Oxon, gen^t. And I appoint my said cousin Lawrence Stevenson full and sole executor. Lloyd, 114.

THOMAS BRUMPSTED of Midgham, Berks Esq. 26 February 1689, proved 20 October 1690. Two leases I hold from the Dean and Chapter of Westminster settled on my wife in part of her jointure. My brother M^r Charles Brumpsted and my friend M^r Edward Noell to sell the manor of Midgham and the lands which I lately purchased from Mr. Richard Garrett and all other my estate in Berks. After payment of my debts the residue to be equally divided between my daughter Lucy Brumpsted and my son Charles (both under twenty-one). If either die the share of him or her so dieing to go to the survivor and my son John. If both die then both shares to my son John. To the said John the messuage or inn called

the King's Head, in the Strand, after the death of my wife Martha. (Other property, including the Greyhound Tavern in the Strand.) Brother and sister in law Sir John Friend and the Lady Anne his wife. Brother in law and sister Timothy Dodd and Elizabeth his wife. My brother in law Robert Breedon. Dyke, 146.

JANE BREEDON of Great Chesham, Bucks, widow, 15 September 1628, proved 15 February 1632. To my two sons Zacheus and Benaia Breedon, ten shillings apiece. To Bethsheba Grover, my daughter, twenty pounds (and certain household stuff). Priscilla Grover, her daughter. To Hanna Wigge, my daughter, other twenty pounds &c. To Obadiah Tailer, my grandchild, twenty pounds if he shall live to have children &c. The poor of Great Chesham. The residue to my daughter Abigail Gladman. I make Elkana Gladman, my son in law, full and sole executor, and my well beloved kinsmen Humphrey Greeneway of Great Chesham, Glover, and Isaac Raveninge *als* Carter, of West Wickcombe, overseers.

Russell, 12.

[The above seemed worth saving on account of the mention of a son Zacheus Breedon, thus suggesting a relationship with our Capt. Thomas Breedon of Boston. H. F. W.]

ROBERT DALYBER of Selliettes in the parish of Stoke Abbot, Dorset, yeoman, 20 March 1632, proved 27 May 1633. To be buried in the churchyard of Stoke Abbot before the church porch, between the Thorn and the Church porch there, near the place where my father was buried. And my will and desire is that I may have a tomb set over me, and towards that charge I give thirteen shillings four pence. The poor and the church remembered. I give to my second son Tristran Daliber fifty pounds; to be paid in two years and ten pounds more of the money due upon bond by Edward Cotherington, gen^t, at Michaelmas 1640. To son Samuel fifty pounds and also twenty pounds (as above) in May 1635. To son Joseph fifty pounds and also ten pounds (as above) 1640. To my daughter Mary Dalyber fifty pounds. To my daughter Sara Daliber fifty pounds. To my youngest daughter Rebecca Daliber fifty pounds. My two sons in law Walter Burt and John Lesty. Josias Burt eldest son of Walter. The three sons of John Lesty, John, Edward and William. My wife. The residue to my eldest son Robert Daliber whom I make sole executor.

Russell, 48.

GEORGE SALTER of Dedham, Essex, grazier, 7 September 1653, proved 18 July 1654. To my son Samuel Salter my house and lands in Rattlesden, Suffolk, he paying to my loving wife four pounds a year during her natural life, she paying the fine at his admittance. And my son Samuel shall pay unto my daughter Abigail in New England, if she be yet living or if she hath any children, ten pounds within two years after my decease, and to give to my daughter Hanna in New England, if she be yet living or if she have any children, ten pounds within four years after my wife's decease. If either of them die and leave no children her portion shall be given, half of it to my son Theophilus and half of it to my daughter surviving; and if both of them depart and leave no children I give it unto my son Samuel. To my son Thomas five pounds and to Theophilus five pounds. Five shillings each to my daughters Abigail and Hannah. The remainder to my wife whom I ordain to be my sole executrix.

Proved by the oath of Mary Salter the relict and executrix.

Alchin, 65.

[A Theophilus Salter, of Ipswich 1648, was on June 30, 1653, sentenced to pay £5, the witness and fees, for endeavouring to marry Mary Smith without her friends' consent, according to Felt.—W. K. Watkins.]

Edward Bullocke of Queen's College, Oxford. Bachelor of Arts, 10 October 19th James, proved 2 November 1621. My body to be buried in the church of the parish of St. Peters' in the East, Oxford. To my aunt Mrs. Priscilla Bullocke one hundred pounds. To aunt Mrs. Sarah Knighte, wife of Thomas Knighte, of Worlingham Suffolk. parson, forty pounds. To my uncle Rowland Wilson, citizen and vintner of London, and to Mary his wife five pounds apiece to buy them rings. To my uncle Richard Newell of London, clothworker, and Jane his wife five pounds apiece to buy them rings. To the aforesaid Thomas Knighte ten pounds. To Michael Dover of London, scrivener, forty pounds, and I forgive him twenty pounds he oweth me &c. To William Tiffin of London, mercer, his three children, vizt Benjamin, Mary and Alice, five pounds apiece. To the children of the within specified Rowland Wilson, vizt, Rowland and John, Mary, Elizabeth, Jane, Sarah and Mabel, five pounds apiece. To Sarah Tiffine's four children, John, Richard, Mary and Jane, twenty pounds apiece. To the poor of St. Pancras in Soper Lane, London, ten pounds and of St. Peter's the East in Oxford five pounds. Five pounds to be bestowed in books towards the Library of Queen's College, Oxford. To my loving friend Mr. Tompson, who was my tutor, forty shillings to buy him a ring. To the minister that shall preach at my funeral twenty shillings. The residue to my loving uncles Melchesidick Bullocke and William Tiffine, whom I make my sole executors &c., and I do make Rowland Wilson and Richard Newell supervisors.

Wit: Adam Airay, Avery Thompson, Thomas Midleton. Dale, 96.

George Benson. Will written and subscribed with my own hand at my house at Patchinge July seventh 1629, proved 30 April 1632. My wife (whom I make my executor) shall have one fourth part of the clear temporal estate which it shall please God to grant me at my decease, and the rest to be equally divided amongst my children, whom I hope she will be careful to bring up in the nurture and admonition of the Lord. To the poor of each of the two parishes committed to my charge I do give twenty shillings. To every of them that shall be my covenant servants at my decease I do give five shillings. Overseers of this my will I do appoint my trusty friends and loving brethren Mr. Henry Carleton and Mr. Thomas Vicers. And I do desire and hope my loving nephew Mr. Rowland Wilson will be a friend unto my children as he hath been to me at all times.

Commission issued to Henry Carlton to administer the goods &c. during the minorities of George, Michael, Edward and Alice Benson, the children, for the reason that he named no executor. Audley, 40.

Robert Wilson citizen and draper of London, 2 January 1639, proved 18 January 1639. My body to be buried in the parish church of St. Bennett Sherhogg in Cheap Ward in London, if I shall die in London or no further out of the said city than Stoke Newington, Midd. Mention of Theophilus Biddulye and Robert Birkenad, now copartners with me. My goods &c. to be divided into three equal parts, according to the ancient custom of the city of London, one part for Catharine Wilson my well beloved wife, one to and among all my now children &c. and the third I reserve for the performance of my will, in legacies &c. I give to my wife my lease and

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

Robert Wright [illegible] 14 January [illegible]

[illegible]

interest of and in my now dwelling house in Cheap Side London and the lease of my house in Stoke Newington &c. Son Thomas (under twenty-one) to have my lease &c. of two messuages &c. in Pater Noster Row, now or late in the tenure &c. of ——— Row and Edward Johnson, he to pay a certain annuity to my sister Margaret Verney. If Thomas should die before he reaches the said age then the lease to go to my son Richard (subject to the same condition). To my sister in law Anne Wilson, widow, late the wife of Samuel Wilson my brother deceased, forty pounds, and six pounds for mourning. To her son Samuel Wilson, whom I have placed apprentice with Mr. Rowland Wilson, fifty pounds &c., and forty shillings also for mourning. To every other of the six children of my said late brother Samuel, viz^{t} Anne, Roda, Sara, Symon, Rowland and Robert Wilson, fifty pounds apiece (with provision for education &c. during their minorities). I give seventeen pounds to be bestowed in mourning for the said six other children.

Item, I give and bequeath unto my brother Richard Wilson the sum of one hundred marks, to be paid him within one year next after my decease, or sooner if his urgent occasions require the same and he make request therefor to my executrix. And, if he come not over from Virginia, if he send sufficient authority for the same his legacy shall be sent unto him in such commodities as he shall send for. I forgive him also and acquit and discharge him from all such sums as he doth now owe me by bond, book or any other obligation whatsoever. And I give him my interest in the shop in Soper Lane which I hold by lease from him. I give to my godson Robert Wilson, son of my said brother Richard, fifty pounds, to be paid at the accomplishment of his age of one and twenty years. I give to my brother Richard's other son, Richard Wilson, fifty pounds (as before). I give to the first child of my said brother Richard which was born in Virginia, begotten of the body of Katherine, now or late his wife, twenty-five pounds, to be paid at the accomplishment of his or her age of twenty-one. To my sister Margaret Varney one annuity of twelve pounds, payable to the messuages &c. in Pater Noster Row aforesaid, to hold during her natural life, &c., and I forgive and remit unto her all the debts she oweth me, by book or otherwise. I give to John Varney, son of my sister Varney, fifty pounds (at one and twenty) and to Katherine Varney, her daughter, fifty pounds. To my sister, for mourning, six pounds and to each of her two children forty shillings apiece. To my brother in law Edward Lycoris and to Mary his wife, my sister, fifty pounds; and twelve pounds to them also for mourning. I forgive unto my brother in law Edward Browninge twenty pounds which he did borrow of me and twenty pounds more. I I also give to my said brother in law Edward Browning and his wife, my sister, twelve pounds for mourning; and to such child of my said brother Browninge and his now wife as shall be living at my decease, twenty pounds. To Sarah Watson, my said sister's daughter by a former husband deceased, fifty pounds (at one and twenty) and my executrix to allow four pounds a year toward the better education and maintenance of the same Sara &c. Provision in case she be put to service and bound apprentice. To Mary Watson, sister of the said Sarah, twenty pounds &c. To Ann Smith, daughter unto my sister Anne Smith deceased, fifty pounds (at one and twenty). To my mother in law Mrs. Rudd ten pounds and also six pounds for mourning. To my sister in law Margaret Rudd four pounds for mourning. To my sister Anne Rudd ten pounds in money and also five pounds for mourning. To my brother in law William Williams and Eliza-

beth his wife ten pounds for mourning and also to the said Elizabeth five pounds. I forgive to my brother Thomas Rudd, my wife's own brother, the money he oweth me by book, for goods he had of me (about three score pounds) and I give him five pounds for mourning, and five pounds more as a legacy. Sundry bequests to friends. To my cousin John Awbrey the elder forty shillings. To cousin Mr. Gilbert Harrison, alderman, and to my loving kinswoman, his wife, four pounds apiece to make them rings. To my cousin Christopher Clarke four pounds to make him a ring. To my cousin Mary Morgan three pounds. To Magdalen Burnett widow, my wife's aunt, forty shillings. To Elizabeth Burton daughter of Elizabeth Burton, my wife's kinswoman dwelling with me, ten pounds. To my aunt Ferris and her daughter forty shillings apiece. One hundred pounds to the Company of Drapers. To sundry Hospitals and parishes &c. To my cousin Ledingham and his wife twelve pounds for mourning. To his son my godson thirty pounds. The residue to my wife Catharine whom I make sole executrix. I give my lands called Gallyons, lying in Eastham and Woolwich, which I purchased of the Lord Savage, to my son Robert Wilson, with remainder to sons Richard and Thomas and next to my two eldest daughters Anne and Katharine Wilson. A messuage &c. in Swan Alley near Coleman Street to my son Richard. Coventry, 11.

[Hotten gives in his original lists, p. 105, under date of 6 July, 1635, in the Paul of London bound for Virginia, Katherine Wilson, age 28 years, and two children, Robert and Richard Wilson, age 6 and 5 years respectively.

On p. 94, under date 20 June, 1635, in the Philip for Virginia, was Richard Wilson. The age of this Richard is given as 19 years, which, however, may be an error, and the above the Wilson family of Virginia alluded to in the will of Robert Wilson.—W. K. WATKINS.]

RAPH (RANDOLPH) INGRAM citizen and iremonger of London, 14 June 1644, proved 19 December 1644. Wife Mary. My four sons, Rowland, John, Raph and George Ingram (all under one and twenty years of age). To my mother, Mary Ingram, one hundred and fifty pounds. My brother William Ingram and his wife. My brother Robert Ingram and his wife and six children, vizt Mary, Anne, Richard, Sarah and one other whose name I do not remember. My brother in law William Harrison. My brother Thomas Ingram. My brother Arthur Ingram. The children of my brother and sister Harrison, vizt Mary and Alice. Mr. Rowland Wilson the elder and his wife and Mr. Rowland Wilson the younger and his wife. My cousin Mary Crispe the wife of doctor Crispe deceased. Mr. Henry St. John and his wife. Mr. John Wood and his wife. Others named. Wife Mary to be executrix and Mr. Rowland Wilson the elder, Rowland Wilson the younger, Mr. Henry St. John and my brother Robert Ingram to be overseers. To old Mrs. Carleton at Rotterdam ten pounds and to Mr. Edmand White of Rotterdam ten pounds. To Mary Soames now dwelling in Duke's Place five pounds. And my desire is, in regard of these troblesome times, to be privately buried in a decent manner, and no mourners to be thereat but my own family.

Commission issued to Rowland Wilson Senr and Rowland Wilson junr executors of the will of Mary Ingram who had departed this life before taking upon herself the burden of executorship. Rivers, 16.

MARY INGRAM widow, 10 October 1644, proved 19 December 1644. My three sisters, Katherine, Jane and Dorothy. My mother in law Mary Ingram. My brother Robert and his wife and their children. My brother

[illegible]

[illegible] Ingram [illegible] Wilson [illegible]

ELLEN INGRAM [illegible] 1691. [illegible] John [illegible] To my [illegible] Mary Ingram [illegible] husband and their children. My [illegible] William Ingram and his wife. My nephew Robert Ingram, and his wife [illegible] Mary, Anne, Margaret, Sarah [illegible] My brother Thomas [illegible] My brother Arthur [illegible] The children of my brother [illegible] Mr. Rowland Wilson [illegible] with. My cousin Mary [illegible] Henry St. John and his wife. Mr. John Wood and his wife. [illegible] Rowland Wilson [illegible] Henry St. John and my brother Robert Ingram to be overseers. [illegible] Mr. Edward White [illegible] son dwelling in [illegible]

Commission issued [illegible] Rowland Wilson [illegible] executors of the will of Mary Ingram who had deceased [illegible] taking upon herself the burden of execution. [illegible]

Mary Ingram widow, 16 October 1711, proved 12 December 1714. My three sisters, [illegible] and Dorothy. My mother in law Mary Ingram. My nephew [illegible] and his wife and their children. My brother

William Ingram and his wife. My brother Harrison and his wife and their two daughters. Thomas and Arthur Ingram. My loving kinsman Rowland Wilson the elder and Rowland Wilson the younger to be full and sole executors &c. Mrs. Mary Crispe the elder. Mrs. Mary Soame. Mrs. Boylston. All the children of Mary Crispe. Others. For mourning I leave to my uncle and cousin Wilson to take care of and order and to see me decently interred. Rivers, 16.

KATHERINE HIGHLORD of London widow, 22 May 1648, proved 20 July 1648. My body to be buried in a strong wainscot coffin within the parish church of Bennet Sherrug, London, as near unto the place there where my first husband, Robert Wilson, lyeth buried as conveniently may be. It shall be buried by night, within three days after my decease, without any vain glory or pomp, and no more than friends and near acquaintance to be invited to my burial. Bequests to the poor and to sundry prisons. The poor where I sometimes lived in Mark Lane. To my dear mother Mrs. Anne Rudd twenty pounds for a ring and ten pounds for mourning. To my sister Margaret Rudd, for a ring and mourning, one hundred pounds. To my sister Martin twenty pounds for a ring and ten pounds for mourning. To my sister Williams twenty pounds and ten pounds for mourning. To my sister Gower ten pounds for mourning. To my brothers in law M^r^ Gower, Mr. Martin and Mr. Williams six pounds apiece for mourning cloaks. To my brother Thomas Rudd one hundred pounds and ten pounds for mourning and to my sister, his wife, five pounds for mourning and ten pounds for a ring. To William and Anne Williams, my sister's children, twenty pounds apiece to be paid at the accomplishment of their several ages of one and twenty years, and to Katherine and Margaret Williams my cousins (at one and twenty) fifty pounds apiece. To Robert Birkinhead, my sister's son, fifty pounds at one and twenty. To Theophilus Birkenhead and Susan Birkenhead twenty pounds (at one and twenty). To Thomas Rudd son of my brother Thomas one hundred pounds at twenty one. To Anne Rudd, his daughter, twenty pounds at one and twenty. To my aunt Mainwareing and my aunt Ferris ten pounds apiece. To my cousin Samuel Wilson for mourning ten pounds. To my sister in law Anne Wilson ten pounds. To my cousin Sara Fowke twenty pounds. To my cousins Robert Wilson and Rowland Wilson fifty pounds apiece at one and twenty. To John Warney, Katherine Warney, Sarah Watson, Mary Watson, my cousins, and to the son of my cousin Anne Wilson deceased twenty pounds apiece at one and twenty. To Robert Wilson and Richard Wilson, my cousins now in Virginia fifty pounds apiece at one and twenty. To my sister Greene and my sister Browning twenty pounds apiece to make them rings and for mourning. My cousin Sarah Parham. Mr. Taylor in Coleman St. minister. My cousin Anne Smith. My daughter Katherine Austin and her now husband. My daughter Mary Wilson (under seventeen years of age). My daughter Martha Wilson (under sixteen). My son Robert Wilson. My grandchild Thomas Awsten. My cousins Margaret, Katherine and Edith Rudd. Elizabeth, John, Robert and Richard Rudd. My cousin Thomas Rudd, son of my uncle Thomas. Certain messuages &c., the manor of Keythorpe in the County of Leicester which I purchased of Francis Wayte Gen^t^ the one half I give to my son Richard Wilson and the other half to Thomas, my son Robert to have it all in his custody until both my sons accomplish the age of one and twenty years. My said son Robert to be full and sole executor and my son in law Thomas Awsten and my brother Thomas Rudd overseers. Essex, 116.

[illegible]

[illegible]

Rowland Wilson the younger of London Esq., one of the sheriffs of the City of London, 16 February 1649. First I do request my dear and loving wife that she accept of three thousand five hundred pounds (being the portion I had with her) and all my jewells, plate and household stuff (besides her jointure which I do hereby confirm) in lieu and satisfaction of her customary part appertaining to her by the custom of London out of my personal estate, which if she will accept of then I do will my father shall bear the funeral charges for my burial and satisfy and pay all my debts out of the residue of my estate hereafter in this will bequeathed to him. To my brother in law Samuel Wilson and his wife one hundred pounds apiece. To my brother John Carleton and his wife one hundred pounds apiece and to Bigley Carleton one hundred pounds and to Samuel Carleton my best saddle horse. To my sister Mary Crispe three hundred pounds. To William Hirdson and his wife fifty pounds apiece. To Anne Coxe and her daughter fifty pounds in lieu of what I owe them. To Joane Hasell ten pounds. To Mrs Ingram, my cousin Raphe Ingram's mother, fifty pounds. To Mr. George Cokaine and his wife, now being with me, fifty pounds apiece. Certain bequests to the poor &c. To my brother White, for the use of his three eldest children, three hundred pounds. To my cousin George Wilson ten pounds. Others. The rest to my father Rowland Wilson Esq. My wife Mary to be sole executrix and M^r Thomas Smith the accomptant overseer.

Commission 2 April 1650 to Rowland Wilson the father to administer (with the will annexed) Mary Wilson the relict and executrix having renounced. Pembroke, 56.

John Carter of London, gentleman, 25 July 1649, proved 4 October 1650. Brother William Carter and his wife and their son William Carter. My brother in law Gabriel Miller and his son William Miller. William's mother, my sister, Anne Miller. Her two children Anne and Matthew Miller. My brother in law Richard Aspelin and my sister Aspelin, his wife and her two daughters. My brother in law Thomas Sminell and his wife, my sister, Elizabeth Sminell. My sister in law Edith Carter, late wife of my brother Nicholas Carter, and her daughter Barbara Carter. My brother in law Thomas Colpott and his sons John Colpott and Thomas Colpott. The parish of Eaton in Bedfordshire where I was born. My cousin Francis Wilton of that parish. My cousin Anne Wilson. Mrs. Wilkinson whose son lives with my said cousin Wilson. My cousin Samuel Wilson's wife. My cousin Thomas Fowke's wife. My cousin Symon Wilson. My cousins Rowland Wilson and Robert Wilson. I make said cousins Anne Wilson, Samuel Wilson and Thomas Fowke executors &c.

Then follows a letter ——— For my couzin Anne Wilson at the Naggshead Tavern near Blackwell Hall, and for my cozen Samuel Wilson merchant in Bishopsgate Street near Gressum College and to my cozen Thomas Fooke grocer near Lawrence Church &c. Reference made to his departure from England. My cozen William Miller I hear is now come for Ireland. Pembroke, 165.

Rowland Wilson of London, Esq. and citizen and vintner of London, 5 February 1651 proved 1 June 1654. My body to be buried in the parish church of St. Martin Outwich, where I now dwell. My wife Mary shall hold for life my house and site of the late Priory of Merton alias Marten &c. in Surrey which I purchased of Sir Francis Clake, knight, on or about 19

June 1624, and lands purchased of William Carpenter 16 August 1635 and 3 January 1628. After her decease I give said premises in trust to Samuel Wilson merchant and Thomas Boulton cooper (my friends) to sell the same and dispose of the proceeds according to my will. To Ellis Crispe son of my daughter Mary Rowe my tenements in Wimbledon, Barnes, Mortlake, and Wanodsworth Surrey &c. chargeable with annuities unto his brethren and sisters, Tobias, Samuel, Edward, Rowland and Hester Crispe. I give my messuage or dwelling house &c. in St. Martyn Outwich unto my grandchild, Ellis Crispe, and the two tenements thereunto adjoining unto my grandchild Tobias Crispe. I give to my two grandchildren Edmond White and Rowland White, sons of my late daughter Elizabeth White, my copyhold lands at Tottenham High Cross in Middlesex. My lands at Bowe and Bromly in Middlesex I give to my daughter Mary Rowe, now wife of Col. Owen Rowe, for life and after her decease to my grandchildren Edward Crispe and Rowland Crispe. To my grandchild Samuel Crispe the Tavern called the Kings Arms over against Iremonger Lane's End in St. Lawrence in the Old Jewry, London, and the two tenements adjoining, in Basishaw Street in the parish of St. Michael Basishaw. Other lands and houses bequeathed. A yearly annuity to William Heardson and Anne his wife. The Worshipful Company of Vintners whereof I am a member. My lands, tenements and hereditaments in Greegarth in the parish of Kendall in Westmoreland to my grandchild Ellis Crispe, subject to a trust. Reference to the sons of said daughter Mary Rowe by her late husband Doctor Tobias Crispe. Rowland, Ellis and Mary Carleton, children of Mary Carleton, daughter of my said daughter Mary Rowe. My brother in law Christopher Sands, late husband of my sister Rebecka and her children. My cousin George Wilson. My godson Rowland Ingram. My sister in law Jane Newell. My godson Benjamin son of my brother in law William Tiffen. All my other lands &c. to the said Samuel Wilson and Thomas Boylston (in trust). To the wife of the said Samuel Wilson five pounds for a ring and to my cousin Thomas Boylston's wife five pounds for a ring.

In a codicil dated 12 April 1654 he appointed his wife Mary Wilson and grandson Samuel Crispe executors instead of Samuel Wilson and Thomas Boylston. Andrew Middleton and George Thimbleby to be overseers. Another codicil was added 26 April 1654. Alchin, 41.

The same will was also registered the next year (1655) in Book Aylett, 321, where also appears record of a sentence for confirmation of the said will in a cause promoted by Mary Wilson the relict and Samuel Crispe the grandchild, executors of the said Will and Testament, against Edmund White the younger, Elizabeth Cox otherwise White, and Mary Davy, otherwise White, grandchildren also of the deceased. Aylett, 321.

Dated 25 May 1655.

Jane Newell of Merton Abbey, Surrey, widow, 28 December 1657, proved 26 February 1657. To be buried with decency and good order, without any pompe or vain show. To my kinsman Richard Newell the threescore pounds which I have settled in the hands of my cousin Thomas Boylston in trust, to be paid to him when he sets up his trade of vintner, as by writing dated the eight and twentieth day of November last past. If he die before this sum is due him I give twenty pounds thereof to his father Thomas Newell, ten pounds to my cousin Josias Solmes, ten pounds to

Proved [illegible] William [illegible] 15 August [illegible] and 2 January [illegible]. [illegible] Samuel Wilson [illegible] Thomas [illegible] the will. [illegible] my daughter Mary [illegible] and [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible] Samuel Wilson and [illegible] Thomas Wilson [illegible] Admon, 41.

The same will was also registered the same year (1645) in Book Ayliffe, 121, [illegible] will [illegible] Mary Wilson [illegible] Samuel Tonge the [illegible] Wilson [illegible] Wilson [illegible] Ayliffe, 121.

Dated 25 May 1645.

John [illegible] of [illegible] 28 December [illegible], proved 10 February [illegible]. To be buried with decency and good order, without any pomp or vain show. [illegible]

Jane the daughter of Robert Newell. Gifts to Richard Newell, to cousin Solmes' children, to cousin Samuel Crispe, the writer of the will, to Mary Bodwell, to Mr. John Dawes, minister, and to Elizabeth Maior. Forty shillings to my sister Wilson to bestow on the poor. The residue to my loving cousin Henry Middleton and to Alice his wife, and I do appoint my said cousin Henry Middleton to be my sole executor, and I desire my cousin Thomas Boylston and my cousin Samuel Crispe to be overseers, and I give to each of them twenty shillings.

Wit: Tobias Crispe, Samuel Crispe. Wootton, 80.

Mary Wilson, in the Co. of Surrey, widow, 8 September 1659, proved 3 October 1662. My body to be buried in Martin's Outwich Church, London, near my late deceased husband. To my daughter Mary Rowe one hundred and fifty pounds. To my son Col. Owen Rowe fifty pounds. To all my grandchildren living at my decease fifty pounds apiece, viz^{t} Ellis, Tobias, Samuel, Edward and Rowland Crispe, Mary Carleton, Hester Brett, Edmond White, Elizabeth Cox and Mary Dauye. To my son Col. Rowe's three daughters, Susanna, Sarah and Hannah, two pounds apiece. To Rowland and Mary Carleton, children of my grandchild Mary Carleton, twenty pounds apiece. To Edward Brett one hundred pounds and Mary Brett ten pounds, the two children of my grandchild Hester Brett. To Samuel Wilson, my kinsman, ten pounds and to his wife five pounds. To my cousin Thomas Boylston ten pounds, and to his wife five pounds, and to his daughter Elizabeth five pounds. To Mary, Josiah and Sarah Solme, three of the children of my cousin Edward Solme. To my cousin Alice Midleton fifty pounds. To Andrew Midleton five pounds and to his wife five pounds. To Anne Hindson five pounds. Bequests to George Thimelbee, Rowland, John and Ralph Ingram. George Ingram my godson. My cousin Bishop widow. Mary Bodwell and her sister Anne Tiffin. Grace Dawson and her two daughters Jane and Beck. Mary Crisp, daughter to my grandson Ellis Crisp. Alice Clarke, daughter to my cousin Ann Cox. My old uncle of the North Countrey. My ten grandchildren. I will that Ellis Crispe shall have his grandfather's gold seal ring. My grandson Samuel Crispe to be sole executor, and for overseers I appoint my two grandchildren John Carleton and Tobias Crisp. My godson John Crispe, one of the sons of Sir Nicholas Crisp. And whereas my grandson Tobias Crisp opened and read this my will contrary to modesty and ingenuity I do for his so doing revoke my legacy to him of part of a pearl hatband and give his part to my daughter Row.

Sealed 10 September 1659. A codicil, added 16 September 1661, contains bequests to cousin Dorothy Scott, Mrs. Middleton and Mr. Scott at the Abbey gate and his wife and to others. In this she calls herself of Martine (Merton) Abbey. Laund, 133.

Edmund White of London Esquire 4 August 1632, proved 19 February 1632. My body to be buried in the parish church of St. Laurence in the Jewry, London, as near unto the body of my late wife Elizabeth as conveniently may be. I have heretofore partly advanced my son Edmond, and have given unto him one thousand five hundred pounds and have also partly advanced my daughter Elizabeth in marriage with Gabriel Newman, citizen and goldsmith of London, and given with her one thousand pounds, and have advanced my daughter Sarah in marriage with George Hadley, citizen and grocer of London, and have given and secured to give with her

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] 3 September [illegible] October [illegible]

[illegible]

Sealed [illegible] September [illegible] Abbey [illegible]

[illegible] White of London, [illegible] 4 August [illegible] 18 February [illegible]. My body to be buried in the parish church of [illegible] in the Jewry, London, as near unto the body of [illegible] as conveniently may be. I have heretofore partly advanced [illegible] and have given unto him [illegible] and have partly advanced my daughter [illegible] in marriage with [illegible] citizen and [illegible] of London, and gave with her [illegible] and have advanced my daughter [illegible] in marriage with [illegible] citizen and grocer of London [illegible] one thousand pounds. I hereby devise and appoint that these several sums of money given for the advancement of my said three children shall be put into Hotch pot together with that moiety or half part of my goods and personal estate &c. which by the Custom of London shall belong unto my children at the time of my death and that then the same shall be equally divided amongst my four children, viz^{t} Edmond, James, Elizabeth and Sara, to the end that all my children may be equally advanced out of my personal estate according to the ancient and laudable Custom of the City of London. The other half commonly called the Testator's moiety, deviseable by me, I do dispose of as followeth. Then follow certain bequests. Among others to daughter in law Elizabeth White, the wife of my said son Edmond, ten pounds to buy her a ring. To his children living at my decease one hundred pounds apiece. The children of my daughter Elizabeth Newman. The children of my daughter Sara Hadley. My sister Alice Fowlar of Mickleton, Glouc., widow. My brother John White of Patrichborne, Kent. My nephew John Fowlar of Mickleton, the son of my said sister Alice Fowlar. My kinsman Thomas Fowlar of London, cordwainer. My nephew Edmond Fowlar, another of my sister Alice Fowlar's sons. My niece Joane Fowlar her daughter. Thomas White the son of my late brother Thomas White the elder deceased. Agatha Walker the daughter of my late brother Thomas White the younger, late of Hackney, Midd^{x}, deceased. Her sister Ann. The poor of Mickleton in the Co. of Gloucester where I was born. My kinsman William Davies, son of Thomas Davies, citizen and merchant tailor of London. The Company of Haberdashers. Property at Powick in the Co. of Worcester. My son Edmond to be executor. My grandson Edmond White, son of my son Edmond. My son James White. Russell, 14.

ANNE HERDSON of Merton, Surrey, widow, 30 July 1668, proved 16 March 1668. To be buried in Merton Churchyard near my late husband. Bequests to the Right Honorable the Lady Whitlocke, to Mary the wife of Col. Owen Rowe, to Lady Whitlock's son Samuel Whitlock, to Robert Wilson the son of Robert Wilson of Merton Esq., to Rowland Wilson son of Samuel Wilson of London, merchant, and to his mother, to Allan Boylston son of Thomas Boylston of London, winecooper, and to his mother, to the grandchildren of Rowland Wilson Esquire deceased, to the three children of Mr. Ellis Crispe, to my cousin Mary Bowman daughter of my brother John Besford deceased, to Elizabeth Moore daughter of my brother Thomas Besford deceased, to Jane Randolph wife of John Randolph of Westberry in the Co. of Salop and her children John and William, to the poor of Westberry, to Mary daughter of Alice Besford late of Westberry, widow, deceased, and to her sister Martha, and to others. The two children of my late husband's brother who heretofore lived near Kendall in Yorkshire. My nieces Mary Bowman and Elizabeth Moore to be joint executrices and Samuel Wilson of Bishopsgate Street, London, merchant, and Thomas Boylston of London, winecooper, to be overseers.

Coke, 32.

EDMUND WHITE the elder, citizen and haberdasher of London, 26 November 1674, proved 5 December 1674. To my son Edmund all my estate, right, title, interest &c., granted to me by the decree of the Judicature for Determination of Differences touching Houses burnt or demolished by reason of the late dismall Fire in London, of and in those tofts and grounds

in St. Laurence Jewry London and of the messuages &c. by me lately erected thereon. My said son is now indebted to me in the sum of five hundred pounds. I did heretofore send unto my son in law Humfrey Davie of Boston in New England the sum of six hundred pounds upon a mortgage of lands. Three hundred pounds of it is hereby remitted. I have two hundred and fifty pounds capital adventure in the East India Stock in the name of my son in law M^r William Coxe. The household goods in the house of my said son in law William Coxe, wherein I now dwell, I give to my daughter Elizabeth Coxe, his wife. Personal estate to be divided into two equal parts, of which one part to my three children, Edmund White, Elizabeth Coxe and Mary Davie. The other part for legacies. Ann Rogers of Hackney, my nephew John White, my cousin Baker and his wife, my cousin Ellis and his wife, my cousin Lane and his wife, my brother in law Gabriel Newman, the widow Halsted, relict of Abraham Halsted. Others. Coke, 150.

ROBERT DAVY of Credyton *als* Kyrton, Devon, clothier, 30 March 1570, proved 8 June 1570. To be buried in the parish church of Crediton *als* Kyrton. To my two sons, Laurence and Ellis Davye my lease &c. of the Will Parkes in Crediton &c. and to Ellis my lease of a tenement in East town, Crediton. To four of the daughters of Giles Froste, named Sybbly, Katherine, Christian and Margaret, forty shillings apiece, to be paid at their several marriages. My son in law Richard Potter. My godson Robert Davie son of Gilbert Davie. The son of John Brodemeade which he had by Ware's daughter dwelling at Tyverton. My godson Robert Phillip son of John Phillip. My god daughter Annye Chease daughter of Robert Chease by his first wife. Every of John Phillippe's children. My servants John and Alice Ley. John Davye the younger, my son, dwelling in Exetor. To Laurence Davy my son my new house and garden lying over against the "bastyn" gate. John Davye son of my eldest son John Davye. Robert Davye my godson, son of John Davy my eldest son. Laurence Davye son of the aforesaid John Davye. Richard Davy of Bowe son of Thomas Davye deceased. John Kensall. Thomas Davie's daughter late the wife of one Kempe of North Bovie. To my eldest son John Davy my lease &c. of the house belonging to the Prebend of Carswell which he now dwelleth in. My executors to be Laurence and Ellis Davie.

A codicil added 17 April. Bequests to three of Johan Averie's daughters, Elizabeth, Peternell and Johan. The said Johan my daughter. Five of my son John Davie's daughters, named Elizabeth, Christian, Mary, Amye and Margaret. Lyon, 22.

JOHN DAVIE the elder of Crediton, Devon, gen^t., 15 October 1575, proved 30 October 1576. To be buried in the church of Crediton. The poor within the two towns of Credyton. To my wife Elizabeth my mansion house in which I now dwell, in the east town of Crediton, for forty years if she live so long and after her death to my son Lawrence Davie. To my son Lawrence ten pounds in money and ten pounds more which I owe unto him of his grandfather's "bequeathe," to be paid at his full age of one and twenty. My daughter Christian Davie. My daughter Mary Davie. My daughter Agnes Davie. My daughter Margaret Davie. Reference to bequests made to the children above named by their grandfather. My daughter Wilmott Davie. My kinsman Roger Davie. My son John to have the residue and to be my executor; and for overseers I do appoint my brothers Gilbert Davie, Lawrence Davie and John Davie of Exeter. Carew, 28.

GILBERT DAVYE of Credyton, Devon, gent, 5 March 26 Eliz: proved 8 November 1585. To be buried in the church of Crediton. To the twelve governors &c. of the church twenty pounds, to be distributed amongst twenty poor persons. Robert Davye my son and heir apparent. Gilbert, Lawrence, Roger, John and Robert Trobridge, my daughter Christian's children. My son in law George Trobridge, their father. Christian his wife, my daughter. (Their daughter?) Mary at eighteen or day of marriage. My brother Ellys Davye. My brother Lawrence Davye. Anne Davye, my son's wife, and Gilbert Davye her son. Robert Alford and Thomazin his wife, my sister. My brother Lawrence Davye's children (being four of them). To my wife Mary that tenement or Barton called Bishops Leigh, in the parish of Bishops Morchard, Devon, to hold for forty years (if she so long live) in full satisfaction and recompence of her dower for all other my lands &c. The remainder to my son Robert. Other bequests to Robert. Reference to an Indenture from nephew John Davye of Crediton, gentleman. Cousin Roger Davye. Thomas, son of Ellys Davye. John Northcotte of Crediton gent. My brother John Davye of Exon gent. My nephew John Davye of Credyton gent. Brudenell, 49.

JOHN CORHAM the younger of Ottery St Mary, Devon, 24 June 1585, proved 11 March 1586. The poor of Otery. To my brother William Corham my bow and arrows. My brother in law David Axon. My brother John Davye and my sister his wife. Raphe Baston and Katherine his wife. Edward his son and Christian their daughter. My sister Charity Corham. My sister Joane Weare. Such child as my wife shall be by God's grace delivered of. My sister Agnes Corham. Agnes, Joane and William Corham, children of my brother William. Wife Alice to be sole executrix.

William Corham, gent, one of the witnesses. Spencer, 16.

LAWRENCE DAVIE of Crediton, Devon, clothier, 22 December 44th Elizabeth, proved 6 February 1601. My body to be buried in the church of Crediton. To my son Nicholas Davy and my daughter Mary Davie all my lease, title and interest in the Will Parks ground &c., the which lease was granted by Anthony Harvie Esq. To my daughter Mary Davie one hundred pounds at day of marriage. To my brother Ellis Davie twenty shillings. To the poor of the two towns of Crediton forty shillings. Towards the separation of the lower well in Kerton in the East town twenty shillings, with the five shillings that remained in my hand before. If my daughter Mary do happen to die before she be married the hundred pounds shall come to my son John Davy and her part of the lease &c. shall come to my son Nicholas Davie. If Nicholas happen to die before marriage then his portion of said lease shall go to my daughter Mary, My brother John Davie of the city of Exon shall be my whole and sole executor and "maister" John Trobridge and my cousin Robert Davie overseers.

Montague, 22.

MARGARET DAVEY of Exeter widow, 30 November 12th James proved 20 January 1614. To be buried in the parish church of St. Mary Arches, Exeter. The poor of the city. The poor of Sandford in the parish of Kyrton. The parish of Calverley. The poor of Loxbeare and of Temple. My grandchild Johanna Haydon. Frances Haydon daughter to my son in law Gideon Haydon and George Haydon, his son. My brother Ames Southcott. Margaret Blackaller, daughter of Thomas Blackaller of the

parish of St. Thomas, Devon. My brother Humphrey Southcott. My daughter Margaret Haydon. My daughter Julyan Davey. My daughter Mary Davey. My sister Mary Blackaller. My sister Wood. My daughter Davey's servants. My cousin Richard Southcott. My cousin Gilbert Sweete. My brother Thomas Southcott. My son John Davey. My sister Mary Ford. Gideon Haydon my son in law to be executor and my son John Davey and Mr. Peter Haydon to be overseers. Rudd, 1.

THOMAS SOUTHCOTT of Calverley in the parish of Calwoodley, Devon, gent, 26 April 1618, proved 20 November 1621. The poor of said parish. The poor of Loxbeare. The poor of Tiverton. To my daughter Mary Colman ten pounds for to buy a piece of plate with as a token of my love unto her. To my daughter Elizabeth Waltham (a like bequest). To my son George Southcott (a like bequest) and to his wife. To my wife Margery the use of all such goods as I have at Newton Petroocke, which I had by the intermarriage with her, during her natural life, and then to my executor. The residue to Richard, my son, whom I make sole executor; and I ordain and make my cousin John Davie Esq. and my brother Humfry Southcott my overseers.

John Davie, William Colman and Humfry Southcott wit:

Dale, 90.

HUMFRY SOUTHCOT of Chilton in Cheriton Fitzpaine, Devon, gent, 20 May 1643, proved 21 May 1647. To the poor of Calverly ten pounds to be employed with those legacies and sums of money which were given to the said parish by my brother Thomas Southcott and my sister Margaret Davie, my cousin Mary Colman and others, entreating my overseer and executor, with my cousin Prowse, now parson of the said parish of Calverley, and his successors, being there resident to set down and order the disposing and ordering of all as may continue forever. My godson Bernard Southcott. My brother Robert Southcott if living at my decease. Ten pounds per annum quarterly to be paid him out of my lands at Coddiford as an addition to the annuity he is to have and now hath from my cousin Nicholas Foord during his life. Ellen Bussell if living &c. Her husband. The residue to my cousin and godson Thomas Southcot, willing him to have the advice in all his proceedings, in this my last will, with my true and ever faithful nephew Sir John Davie, Baronet, whom I make my only overseer of this will. Fines, 209.

JOHN DAVYE of Creedy in Sandford, Devon, Esq. 20 June 15th Charles (1639), proved 7 August 1655. To be buried within the chapel of Sandford. The poor of Crediton and Sandford. To the twelve governors of the goods and hereditaments of the church of Crediton twenty pounds for and towards a workhouse &c. Have disbursed one hundred pounds towards the purchase of lands to be made over to the twelve governors for the maintenance of an English school master in Crediton &c. Provision for convenient rooms for wife in mansion house at Crediton, also garden plot and orchard. To said wife all such goods as she brought with her and such moneys as she hath put into the hands of others for employment of the same, vizt into the hands of my brother Thomas Hele one hundred pounds, in my cousin Gilbert's hands twenty pounds, in my cousin Hamon's hands two hundred pounds, in Henry Knight's hands two hundred pounds, in my sister Isack's hands twenty pounds, not doubting but she will employ the same for the best benefit of mine and her daughter Isabel Davie. Certain parish of St. [illegible] Devon. My brother [illegible] Southcott. My daughter [illegible] My [illegible] Mary [illegible] My daughter [illegible] My cousin [illegible] Southcott. My [illegible] Mary [illegible] John [illegible] and Mr. [illegible] to be overseers.

[illegible]

John [illegible] William Coleman and [illegible] Southcott wits.

[illegible] 90.

[illegible]

[illegible]

articles of silver to her. To my son Humfry five hundred pounds. To my daughter Margaret Davie one thousand pounds for a marriage portion. In the mean time I give her fifteen pounds per annum for her present maintenance. My son and heir shall give them their diets or twenty pounds apiece yearly until they be married. To my daughter Isabel one thousand pounds for a marriage portion, in the meantime she to be educated and maintained by her mother. Forty shillings apiece unto Sir John Younge, knight, John Willoughby of Pehembury Esq., my beloved brothers in law, and Humfrey Southcott of Chilton, gen^{t}, my beloved uncle, whom I make overseers &c., the same forty shillings to be bestowed in a ring or some such other memorial as they shall like best. The residue to my son and heir John Davie whom I make sole executor.

Wit: Mary Willoughby, John Willoughby, Humfrey Southcott and John Aynell.

Proved by the oath of Sir John Davie, Baronet, the son and executor.

Entered on the margin "T. dñi Johannis Davye mi^{tis}."

Aylett, 101.

[The testator, Sir John Davie, who was created a baronet Sept. 9, 1641, was the father of Humphrey Davie, a merchant of London and Boston, whose son John graduated at Harvard College in 1681. The testator was the only son of John Davie, thrice mayor of Exeter, England, who married Margaret, daughter of George Southcote of Calverly in Devon. Besides their son John, they had one daughter Margaret, wife of Gideon Haydon.

Sir John Davie, bart., was twice married; first to Julian, daughter of William Strode of Newnham, by whom he had four sons: 1. Sir John, his successor; 2. William, a counsellor at law, who married Margaret, daughter of Sir Francis Clark of Putney in Surrey; 3. Robert; 4. Humphrey, the New England immigrant. He had also four daughters: 1. Mary, married to John Willoughby of Payhembury in Devon; 3. Julian; 4. Margaret, married Thomas Bear of Hunsome, Devon. Sir John married 2d, Isabel Hele, by whom he had one daughter, Isabel, who married Walter Yonge of Colliton, Devon, created a baronet in 1661.

Humphrey Davie, son of the testator, married 1st, Mary, daughter of Edmund White, an abstract of whose will is given above. He emigrated in 1662 to Boston, Mass. He married for a second wife Sarah Richards, widow of James Richards and daughter of William Gibbons. He was admitted a member of the Artillery Company in 1665. He died at Hartford, Ct., Feb. 18, 1688–9. His widow married Jonathan Tyng. See Register, vol. i., p. 169; Wotton's English Baronetage, 1741, vol. ii., pp. 263–9; Baronetage of England by E. Kimber and R. Johnson, 1771, vol. i., pp. 416–19; Baronetage of England by Rev. William Betham, 1801, vol. i., pp. 453–7; Whitman's History of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, ed. 1842, pp. 175–6.—Editor.]

Dame Isabell Davie, late the wife of Sir John Davie of Credie in the parish of Sandford, Devon, Baronet deceased. Her will made 20 July 1656, proved 18 November 1657. I do desire that there should be no mourning given at my funeral nor hearse set upon my grave. My executor to bestow and lay out twenty pounds for six and twenty rings with a death's head and this Poesie, to witt, "God be your guide," to be given one to each of my brothers and sisters and one apiece to each of my sons in law and daughters in law living at the time of my death. To my sons in law William Davie, Robert Davie and Humphry Davie, to each of them half a dozen silver spoons. To my cousins Richard Rowe and Joane Ford and my servant Elizabeth Wareman twenty shillings apiece. The poor of Sandford and of Crediton. My daughter Isabel Young and her children. The residue to said daughter and she to be sole executrix.

Ruthen, 433.

Sir John Davy of Creedy, Baronet, 13 April 1685, proved 9 June 1693. To be buried in the parish church of Sandford near my ancestors and relations. The manner of my funeral I leave to my executor, my dear brother William Davie, and I do hereby make him whole executor of this my last will and testament, desiring him to be dutiful to my honored mother and kind and respectful to all others our relations. And I give him all my goods, chattels and personal estate.

Proved by Sir William Davie, Baronet &c. Coker, 94.

Sir John Davie of Creedy in Devon, Baronet, 31 January 1677, proved 19 October 1678. To be buried in the vault or burying place which I made in the chancel of the church or chapel of the parish or hamlet of Sandford at or upon my father's death. The poor of Crediton and of Sandford and the other poor of Upton Hellions. To Dame Amy, my dear, loving and faithful wife, all the jewels, plate and books, cabinets and trunks which now are or were hers at the time of her marriage with me (and other property). My two nephews, John Davie and Nathaniel his brother, sons of my late brother Robert deceased. My nephew William Davie, second son of my late brother William Davie of Dyra Esq. deceased. The study at Creedy Widger (in Upton Hellions) which was my father Reynells. My nephew John Copplestone, son and heir of my cousin John Copplestone of Bowden Esq. My niece Mary Copplestone, eldest daughter to my brother in law Arthur Copplestone of Bowdon Esq. My sister and their children, Charles Quicke, son of John Quick jun^r of Newton S^t Cyers (now St. Cyres) Esq. my kinsman. Provision for a workhouse in Crediton and for an English schoolmaster in Sandford. Sir Walter Yonge of Coleton, Baronet, Thomas Reynell of Ogwells, Richard Beavis of Clisthouse, my nephew, and John Copplestone of Bowdon Esquire, my near and dear relations. Richard Beavis of Clisthouse, Devon, Esq. my well beloved brother in law. Reeve, 109.

Sir William Davie of Creedy, Devon, Baronet, 10 February 1706, proved 27 May 1707. To Dame Abigail Davie, my dear wife, all the jewels, plate, rings and cabinets which were hers at the time of my marriage with her or have been given unto her at any time since (and other property). My father John Pollixfen Esq. and my brother John Pollixfen Esq. My daughters Margaret, Frances and Trephina Davie. My brother Wollcombe Pollixfen. My daughter Mary Davie. My copyhold estates in Stratton, Somerset, &c. Poley, 104.

Sir John Davie late of Creedy, Devon, Baronet, 25 April 1727, proved 13 July 1728. To my son and heir John Davie all those several pictures, with the frames thereto belonging, that is to say, the picture of my uncle Sir John Davie, of my father and mother, of myself and my late Lady, his brother James and his own, and my will and desire is that the same shall be and remain to the heirs male of my family successively. Provision for son Humphrey Davie. To my son William Davie my messuage &c. in Holsworthy, Devon. A settlement of lands in Crediton for daughter Mary Bishop. My son John Davie Esq. and my son in law Christopher Savery. My daughter Mary's four daughters, Elizabeth, Jenny, Mary and Sarah Bishop. My second daughter Sarah Savery has already received her portion. To my third daughter Elizabeth Davie two thousand five hundred pounds, to be paid her on the day of her marriage.

Sir John Davie of Creedy, Baronet, 18 April [illegible], proved 9 June 1678. To be buried in the parish church of Sandford near my ancestors and relations. The [illegible] of my [illegible] my dear brother William Davie [illegible] of [illegible] my [illegible] will [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] goods, [illegible].

Proved by Sir William Davie Baronet [illegible]. Reeve, 72.

Sir John Davie of Creedy in the county of Devon, Baronet, 11 January 1677, proved 18 October 1692. To be buried in the vault or burying place which I made in the chancel of the church or chapel of the parish or chapelry of Sandford [illegible] clerk. [illegible] of Creedy [illegible] Sandford and the [illegible] of [illegible] [illegible] and [illegible] which [illegible] at the [illegible] and other property [illegible] Davie and Nicholas his brother, sons of my late brother [illegible] Davie deceased. [illegible] William Davie second son of my late brother William Davie of [illegible] deceased. My study at Creedy [illegible] books. My nephew John Copplestone [illegible] my cousin John Copplestone of [illegible] Esq. My niece Mary Copplestone [illegible] daughter to my brother-in-law Arthur Copplestone of [illegible] Esq. [illegible] and their children. Charles [illegible] son of John [illegible] [illegible] Esq. my [illegible] for a workhouse in Crediton and for [illegible] Mr. Walter [illegible] of Colebrook [illegible] [illegible] Copplestone [illegible] my [illegible] John Copplestone [illegible] Esq., my well beloved brother in law. Fane, 180.

Sir William Davie of Creedy, Devon, Baronet, 10 February 1706, proved 25 May 1707. To [illegible] Abigail [illegible], my dear wife, all the jewels, plate, rings and [illegible] which were hers at the time of my marriage with her or have been given her [illegible] at any time since [illegible] party). [illegible] Esq., my [illegible] brother John [illegible] Esq. My daughters [illegible] and [illegible]. My nephew [illegible]. My daughter Mary Davie. My [illegible] in Stratton, Somerset [illegible]. Poley, 104.

Sir John Davie of Creedy, Devon, Baronet, 26 April 1727, proved 13 July 1737. To my son and heir John Davie all [illegible] with the [illegible] belonging, that is to say, the picture of my [illegible] Sir John Davie, of my father and grandfather, of myself and my son John Davie, his brother [illegible] and [illegible] my will and desire is that the same shall be and remain in the [illegible] of my family [illegible]. Provision for son Humphrey Davie. To my son William Davie my [illegible] in Holsworthy, Devon. [illegible] to Caroline [illegible] daughter Mary Bishop. My son John Davie Esq. and my wife [illegible]. My daughter Mary's four daughters, Elizabeth, [illegible], Mary and Sarah Bishop. My second daughter Sarah [illegible] has already received her portion. To my third daughter Elizabeth Davie two thousand five hundred pounds to be paid her on the day of her marriage.

VOL. XLVIII. 13

Item, I further give, devise and bequeath unto my two sons Humphry Davie and William Davie and to their heirs for ever all those my lands at or in New England, lying and being near Boston, Groton, Milton, Rumley *als* Rumney Marsh, Kennebeck River, Swan Island or elsewhere, or any of them in New England in America or in any other town, province, Island, district or place in New England aforesaid, late or heretofore the estate of Edmund White of London, merchant deceased, or which was formerly purchased by or in the name of Humphry Davie late of Boston, merchant deceased, for the use of or in trust for the said Edmund White. The poor of Sandford parish. My sons Humphry and William Davie to be executors. Brook, 205.

[Sir John Davie, bart., the testator, was the son of Humphrey Davie referred to above in the preceeding note on the will of Sir John Davie, the first baronet. He was a graduate of Harvard College in 1681, and a memoir of him will be found in the third volume of Sibley's Harvard Graduates. He married about 1692 his step-sister, Elizabeth, daughter of James and Sarah Richards of Hartford, Ct. He had the following children, all born in the town of Groton (originally a part of New London), Ct., namely: 1. Mary, born June 30, 1693, married Rev. Thomas Bishop of Barnstaple, Eng.; 2. Sarah, born October 21, 1695, married Christopher Savery of Shilson, near Modbury, Devon; 3. Elizabeth, born March 17, 1697–8, married Ebenezer Mussell of London; 4. John, born July 27, 1700, married Elizabeth, daughter of John Acland of Colliton, Devon, and succeeded to the baronetcy in 1728, on the death of his father; 5. Humphrey, born April 12, 1702, a bachelor; 6. William, born March 21, 1705–6, married Ellen, daughter of Nicholas Jackson of Bristol, merchant. Sir John, the testator, about 1707, on the death of his cousin William the fourth baronet, succeeded to the baronetcy. He died in 1728. See Sibley's Harvard Graduates, vol. iii., pp. 231–6; Caulkins's New London, pp. 415–7; Savage's Genealogical Dictionary, vol. ii., pp. 14–15; and the other authorities cited in the preceding note.—EDITOR.]

WILLIAM TUTTY of St. Stephens Coleman Street, London, gen^{t}, 10 October 1640, proved 9 January 1640. To my beloved wife Anne Tutty all my plate and household stuff and my seal ring; only I desire her that my children may enjoy the plate that was given them at their baptizing, every one their own. Whereas my son William Tutty hath already had a liberal and competent part of my estate in his maintenance in the University of Cambridge and in a parcel of books, bought by me of Nathaniel Micklethwayte, my wife's son, executor of Paul Micklethwaite late Doctor of Divinity deceased, and given to him, amounting to the sum of about forty pounds, I therefore give unto him only the sum of ten pounds &c.

Item, because I have already given unto my eldest daughter Anne, lately married with Alexander Knight of Ipswich in New England beyond the seas, a competent marriage portion, I therefore give unto her, in full of her child's portion, the sum of ten pounds more to be paid her also by mine executrix within one year next after my decease. The residue of my estate to be divided into two equal parts, the one part whereof I give unto my wife Anne Tutty and the other half part to be divided equally amongst the rest of my children now living, viz^{t} John, Joseph, Benjamin, Samuel, Elizabeth, Dorcas and Hester Tutty. My said wife to be full and sole executrix. Commissary of London, Vol. 28 (1639–42), fol. 234.

[Alexander Knight, named in this will, resided at Ipswich, Mass., as early as 1635. He is said by P. Vincent in his History of the Pequot War, published in 1637, to have kept an inn at Chelmsford, Eng. (Coll. Mass. Hist. Society, vol. xxvi., p. 41.) The date of his marriage with Hannah or Anne, daughter of [illegible] Davis and William [illegible] New England [illegible]

[illegible]

William Tutty of St. Swithins [illegible] Street, London, gent, 10 October 1559, proved 3 January 1560. To my beloved wife Anne Tutty all my plate and household stuff [illegible] William Tutty [illegible] University of Cambridge [illegible]

Item, [illegible] my daughter Anne [illegible] Alexander Knight [illegible] to be divided into two equal parts [illegible] my wife Anne Tutty and the other half [illegible] amongst the rest of my children now living [illegible] Dorcas and [illegible]

Commissary of London, Vol. 14 [illegible]

[Alexander Knight, named in this will, resided at Ipswich [illegible] 1634. He is said [illegible]

William Tutty, I have not found, though her father speaks of her as "lately married" in 1640.—EDITOR.]

JOHN TUTTIE citizen and fruiterer of London (son of William Tuttie late of London, gentleman, deceased) 3 September 1657, proved 3 October 1657 (with a codicil dated 5 September). To my sister Hannah Knight of New England for her children, or such of them living, or in case they be all deceased then for her own use if living at the time, I shall herein appoint for the payment of this and other legacies fifty pounds. To my brother William Tuttie of Totteride (*sic*—Totteridge?) fifty pounds. To my sister Dorcas Tuttie one hundred pounds. To my sister Hester Blissett sixty pounds. To my sister Elizabeth Tew forty pounds. To her son Nicholas Tew ten pounds. To my brother Samuel all that he owes me upon any account whatever, whether in frames or money. To each of his four children ten pounds to bind them forth to learn trades. To my brother Micklethwaight twenty pounds to buy him two pieces of plate. To my uncle John Ling forty shillings. To Richard Davies, shoemaker, five pounds. To Mary Prosser, widow, ten pounds. To Anthony Haiie, trimmer, ten pounds. To Thomas Higgeson ten pounds. One hundred pounds among the poor. My wife Rachel to be sole executrix. Ruthen, 372.

WILLIAM DYRE of the Co. of Sussex in the territories of the Province of Pennsylvania Esq. I will and bequeath unto my eldest son William Dyre, now at Boston in New England, all my plantation or land in the Broad Kill, in Sussex County aforesaid, called Rumbley Place, containing two thousand acres, more or less, with ten cows, four two year old heifers, six two year old stears coming to this Spring. To my second son Edmund Dyre one plantation lying upon Loves Creek in the said County, containing six hundred acres, formerly called Sundialls (but now Beavorwick) and four hundred acres formerly in partnership with Stephen Whittman, now bounding upon the lands of Jeremiah Scott and Thomas Branscomb and to the Southward partly on John and William Roads and to the Eastward upon the marshes or Town Creek, with six cows and their increase and two two year old steers. To my youngest son James Dyre four hundred acres of land on Mispillen Creek in the County aforesaid and also three hundred acres in the fork of the Broad Kill, in the County aforesaid, part binding upon the Beaver Dam and Westward upon Prime Hook Creek, with one hundred acres of marsh adjoining, also two hundred acres in New Castle County, about seven miles from the town, butted and bounded as per "Pattent," with six cows. To my eldest daughter Sarah Dyre five hundred acres between Cold Spring and the Cypress Bridge in Sussex County, butted and bounded as by the Certificate and Plat or Draught for the same may appear, with six cows. To my youngest daughter Mary Dyre three hundred acres known by the name of the White Horse, lately bought of Charles Pickering, and two hundred and fifty five acres in Angola Neck, in the County of Sussex, some time the land of Richard Shoulster, with six cows. I give unto my dear and well beloved wife Mary Dyre twenty five hundred acres in Cedar Neck in Sussex County, as by Grant and survey for settlement of part for the whole, as also ninety six acres adjoining the town of Lewis (Lewes) in Sussex County, with two town lots in the same town, the same being begun to be built upon and improved (and other personal estate), this for her natural life and afterwards to my said children, or other ways as she shall think fit and necessary. I give her also one debt due by bond from Hendrick Vandenborgh of Newcastle

William Frey, [illegible] speaks of her as "Lady [illegible] servant" in 1694.—Letters, 25.

JOHN TYPPE citizen and freeman of London, son of William Tomp-kin of London, [illegible] 1657, [illegible] 1651 [illegible] of New England for the maintenance [illegible] to all [illegible] appoint for the [illegible] of this [illegible]. To my brother William [illegible] To my sister [illegible] Eighteen Hundred pounds. [illegible] sixty pounds. To my sister [illegible] Twelve and Nicholas Two [illegible] pounds. To my [illegible] [illegible] To each of the [illegible] Middlesex [illegible] To my uncle John [illegible] To Richard [illegible] To Mary Wyborn [illegible] pounds. To Daniel [illegible] the poor. This will [illegible] Letters, 37.

WILLIAM DYRE of the City of [illegible] in the Province of Pennsylvania Esq. I will and bequeath unto my son William Dyre, now at Boston in New England, all my [illegible] in the Broad Kill in Sussex County [illegible] two thousand acres, [illegible] six [illegible] Dyre one [illegible] County, [illegible] six hundred [illegible] four hundred acres [illegible] bounding upon the lands of [illegible] and William [illegible] the southward [illegible] upon the [illegible] and two hundred acres [illegible] acres of land [illegible] three hundred acres [illegible] bounding upon the [illegible] with one hundred acres [illegible] Castle County, [illegible] part "Fairway" with [illegible] hundred acres [illegible] County, [illegible] Dyre three hundred acres [illegible] bought of [illegible] Neck, [illegible] with six [illegible] twenty five hundred acres [illegible] and survey [illegible] adjoining the town of Lewis (Lewes) in Sussex County [illegible] lots in the same town, [illegible] (and other personal estate) [illegible] said children, [illegible] but what [illegible] for forty odd pounds silver money and a debt for six pounds, in money or corn, due from justice Andreson of Newcastle and five pounds, in wheat or pork, due from Samuel Curtis of Allawayes Creek in West Jersey, and a debt, by account or bill of Capt. William Markham for near about twenty pounds, and a debt of seventy odd pounds silver money due from William Alsberry, due by mortgage, and now in the hands of Capt. Stephanus Van Courtland of New York, with all other debts due to me from any other persons whatsoever within the said Government of New York.

I give to my wife all my land and horses in the Pequit in Narraganset Country in New England, with all my right and title of inheritance to the estate of my late father William Dyre deceased upon Rhode Island, within the Province of Providence Plantation, and also one island called Dyers Island, lying between Prudence and Rhode Island, and the balance of Mr. Thomas Lloyds bond for five hundred and ten pounds silver money payable at New York the twenty sixth of May next ensuing, being above one hundred pounds, and twenty acres of land lying at Reading in New England and two islands called Clabbord Islands in Cascoe Bay in New England, the same being all for her proper use and behoof during her natural life and afterwards to be divided amongst my said children as she shall think fit. My said dear and loving wife Mary Dyre and my said eldest son William Dyre to be my whole and sole executrix and executor for the managing my said estate; further it is my will and desire that my said wife have one hundred and fifty pounds silver money of New England, in the hands of Sir Edmund Andros. I have hereunto set my hand and seal this twentieth day of February 1687–8, and I request my friends Mr. John Hill and Mr. Samuel Gray to be assisting to my wife and children in the management of their affairs in these parts. Also I humbly request his Excellency Sir Edmund Andros, Governor General of New England, to be assistant to my said wife and children in their affairs in the parts of New England, the said Sir Edmund to be feoffee in trust to my said estate in the parts of New England.

In the presence of us, Charles Sanders and William Rodeney.

The Evidences, viz^{t} Charles Sanders and William Rodeney attested in open Court, held for the County of Sussex the fifth day of the fourth month, called June, one thousand six hundred eighty eight, that this above writter, together with the other sheet of paper hereunto annexed, is the Act and Deed of Major William Dyre deceased and that the said Major William Dyre did acknowledge the same to be his last will and testament. *Testis* Norton Claypoole, Clerk and Deputy Register.

Registered in the Public Registry of the Co. of Sussex in Book A, folio 95, 96 and 97.

Proved at London 4 September 1690 by the oath of William Dyre the son &c., power reserved for Mary Dyre the relict when she should come to ask for probate. Dyke, 136.

[William Dyre, the testator, was a son of Mary Dyer, the victim of the persecution of the Quakers, who was hanged on Boston Common, June 1, 1660. He, himself, petitioned the General Court of Massachusetts for clemency to his mother. His father, William Dyre or Dyer, a milliner from London, settled in Boston in 1635, was admitted freeman of Massachusetts March 3, 1635–6, was disarmed in 1637, and in 1638 removed to Rhode Island. See Austin's Genealogical Dictionary of Rhode Island, pp. 290–2; Record of the Dyer Family, by Cornelia C. Joy-Dyer; Savage's Genealogical Dictionary, vol. 2, p. 89; Chandler's Criminal Trials, vol. 1, pp. 31-63; and the general histories.—EDITOR.]

[illegible]

In the presence of us Charles [illegible] and William Bosworth.

The Witnesses, [illegible] and William Bosworth appeared in open Court [illegible] the [illegible] day of the month [illegible]

Registered in the Public Registry of the Court of [illegible] in Book [illegible] 32, 33 and 34.

Proved at London 4 September 1680 by the oath of William Dyer the son [illegible] Mary Dyer the relict [illegible] ask for probate. Bath, 113.

[William Dyer, the testator, [illegible] Mary Dyer, [illegible]]

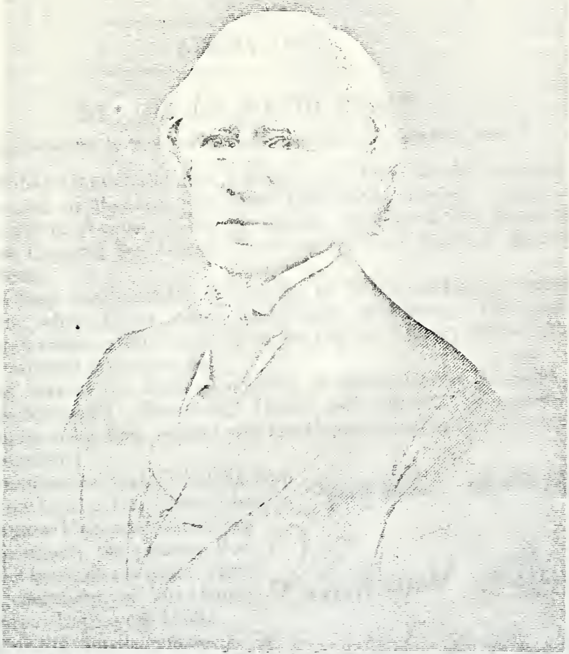
THE

NEW-ENGLAND
HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL
REGISTER.

VOL. XLVIII.—APRIL, 1894.

WHOLE NUMBER, 190.

BOSTON:
PUBLISHED BY THE
NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.
1894.



David Clapp

NEW-ENGLAND
HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL
REGISTER.

APRIL, 1894.

MEMOIR OF DAVID CLAPP.

Communicated by William Blake Trask, A.M., of Dorchester, Mass.

Nicholas Clapp, the first ancestor of David in this country, and the son of Richard, was from Dorchester, Dorset, England. On the 23d of August, 1636, he signed the Church Covenant of our New England Dorchester, drawn up by Rev. Richard Mather and others.

The Clapp family settled, originally, in Salcombe Regis, county of Devon, where Roger, cousin to Nicholas, was born. This place is situated about twelve miles from the city of Exeter, and a little to the eastward of Sidmouth.

David was of the sixth generation in descent from Nicholas,^{1} through Nathaniel,^{2} Jonathan,^{3} David^{4} and David.^{5} Fac-simile autographs of his first, second and fourth ancestors, in this country, are here given.

It is understood that Nicholas Clapp settled on land in Dorchester between what is now Upham's Corner and Cottage street, the present Boston street being on the east; where three generations of the family were born. In the year 1754, David, of the fourth generation, moved his residence to the north-easterly side of Jones's hill, in Dorchester, what is now Stoughton street bounding it on the north. For this tract of land of twelve and a half acres he paid £146. 13. 4. Said land was conveyed to him the 12th of May, 1755, by Thomas Kilton and wife Sarah, of Dorchester. On the 6th of February, 1806, in the house built by his father David^{5} in 1794, on the portion of land inherited by him, David,^{6} second son and third child of the said David^{5} and Azubah (Capen) Clapp, was born.

Nicholas Clap

Nathaniel Clap

David Clap

David,^{5} father of the subject of this memoir, in the eighteenth year of his age, was engaged with his father, David,^{4} in throwing up the fortifications on Dorchester Heights, in March, 1776. He was, also, a substitute for his father, who was drafted in the Dorchester company the next year, and as a member of that company was stationed at Cambridge to guard General Burgoyne's army, then prisoners of war. They continued there five months. Soon after his return home from Cambridge he was drafted as one of nine privates, who with a sergeant and corporal were sent to Noddle's Island (East Boston) to guard the fort at that place. "At the time I was at the Island," he says, in his diary, "there were only two dwelling houses and two families, the inhabitants, I think, no more than twelve." "At several times in the years 1779, '80 and '81 I enlisted," he writes, "as a soldier and served under Captain Champney and Captain Clapp twenty-two months at Dorchester Heights." See "Clapp Memorial," pages 223, 247; Hist. Dorchester, page 348. The above David^{5} died May 15, 1846, in his 87th year. About three acres of land left by him on "Jones's Hill" came into possession of his son David^{6} who retained it intact until the year 1889, when the upper portion of the estate was sold in house lots. "A street through the centre from Cushing avenue is laid out, to which it is proposed to give the name of Salcombe street, thereby associating this estate, which has been occupied by four generations of Clapps, with the old family estate in England."

A fac-simile of the autograph of David,^{5} born in 1759, is here given.

David Clapp

At the present time little can be gathered in relation to the early life of Mr. Clapp. Presumably, with other boys, his companions and school-fellows, he coasted down Jones's hill, skated on Royal's pond, and attended the dame school of his native district, as was almost universally the case, the teacher receiving the customary fee from each pupil of nine pence (twelve and a half cents) a week. Like other lads he doubtless was familiar with the tall trees, shrubs, fruits and flowers of his neighborhood; on Sundays with his parents he probably sat, forenoon and afternoon, under the preaching of Rev. Thaddeus Mason Harris, whom, later in life, he designates as "one of the most faithful and affectionate of pastors and best of men," "a man of overflowing sympathies," who "had a kindness and tender-heartedness towards all." The family afterwards became connected with the Second Church, of which Rev. Dr. John Codman was pastor.

From the "woman's" school to the "master's" would be the next step in his educational progress, the "brick school house" being a short distance only from his home. The following, to the point, is the substance of an interview held a few months since by a member of the family, with an aged female acquaintance and school-companion of our friend:

David,[illegible] father of the subject of this memoir, in the eighteenth year of his age was engaged with his father, David 1st, in throwing up the fortifications on Dorchester Heights, in March, 1776. He was, also, a volunteer for six [illegible], and was stationed in Mr. [illegible] company; the company was made up of a number of these company [illegible] stationed at Cambridge, to guard General Burgoyne's army, then prisoners of war. They remained there nine months. Soon after his return home from Cambridge he was drafted to guard the prisoners, who with a company [illegible] were sent to Noddle's Island. "Lost liberty to guard the fort at that place." "At the time I was at the Island," he says in his diary, "there were only two dwelling houses and two families, the inhabitants, I think, no more than forty." He served again in the years 1778, '79 and '81 [illegible] Lieutenant, [illegible] Captain [illegible] Dorchester Heights. (See "Clapp Memorial," pages 138, 243.) But this [illegible] on page 165. He died [illegible] May 18, [illegible], in the 79th year. About three years [illegible] of land [illegible] on "Meeting Hill" [illegible] possession of his son David was retained in his name until the year 1889, when the upper portion of the estate was sold in house lots. "A street through the estate from [illegible] street was laid out, to which it is proposed to give the name of [illegible] street, thereby perpetuating the name which has been occupied by four generations of Clapps, with the old family estate in England."

A facsimile of the autograph of David, born in 1801, is here given.

David Clapp

At the present time little can be gathered in relation to the early life of Mr. Clapp. Presumably, with other boys, his companions and schoolfellows, he went to school during half [illegible] the district school [illegible] from each pupil of the [illegible] and a half cord a week. Like other lads he [illegible] with his neighbors and friends of his neighborhood [illegible] with his parents he probably sat, Sundays and afternoons, under the preaching of Rev. Thaddeus Mason Harris, whom [illegible] his biographer, as "one of the most learned and affectionate of pastors and best of men," "a man of overflowing sympathies," who "had a kindness and condescension towards all." The family afterwards became connected with the Second Church, of which Rev. Dr. John Codman was pastor.

From the "woman's" school to the "master's" would be the next step in his educational progress, the "brick school house" being a short distance only from his home. The following, in the [illegible], is the substance of an interview held a few months since by a member of the family, with an aged female acquaintance and a school-companion of our subject:

In calling upon a school-mate of my father's, after his death, the first thing she said about him was, "He was a good boy; he was never known to do anything wrong." She described him, as all his later friends have known him, as being conscientious and studious, as well as a lovable character. In his studies she referred to his excellence in spelling, in which he took a prize when quite a small lad.

The school they attended was on what is now Boston street, near Deacon Clapp's tannery, and opposite the old burying-ground. It was a small one-story building, and in the one school-room were gathered together both boys and girls. The room in the winter was heated by a large, open fireplace, and, although the wood was piled on generously, the cold often penetrated the open cracks in the floor, much to the discomfort of those troubled by cold feet. It was not a luxurious room, nor was the life of those who daily gathered there one of ease and luxury. Those were plain and simple homes from which they went forth, and the school-life was of the same character. They studied the common branches, plain, elementary, but solid; thorough as far as they went. There was a religious element in the instruction given; hymns were taught, and the Assembly's Catechism. Two instructors were well remembered by the names of Bennett and Gould.

Holidays were few in those days of Dorchester schools, and excursions for pleasure by the students were unknown. Two weeks a year would nearly cover all the vacations enjoyed.

This school-mate of Mr. Clapp's referred to above, although in her ninety-first year, has recalled clearly to her memory those early days, and described them thus to us with warm praises of him with whom they are connected. Of the above students she remembers the names of Nazro, Downer, Moseley and Humphreys.

John Everett, a younger brother of Edward Everett, though several years older than Mr. Clapp, was for a short time, as he relates, a school-mate in the old brick school-house. This John, a "bud of promise early blighted," died suddenly, Feb. 12, 1826, aged twenty-five years. He delivered an oration before the Washington Society in Boston, and an ode before the same society, ot which he was a member, July 4, 1824. See Loring's Hundred Boston Orators, page 407. Another school-mate was Foster Thayer, afterwards a Congregational minister. Still another, James Bailey, has been discovered. On the 21st of April, 1820, David received from his teacher, Warren Goddard, a reward of merit, "for his persevering diligence, rapid improvement in the various branches to which he has directed his attention, and truly unblemished deportment."

Our friend did not enjoy the privilege of going to school the year round. On the 15th of April, 1819, when thirteen years old, according to his journal he went to work in the tannery of Deacon James Humphreys, where he had for wages seven dollars a month.

On the 24th of May, 1820, in the fifteenth year of his age, he engaged to serve Mr. James White for five dollars a month, which was a reduction in price, but the labor probably was less. Mr. White had his summer residence in what is now the Holbrook

In earlier years a [illegible] of Mr. Clapp's, after his death, [illegible] in spelling, [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible].

The [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] Clapp's [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] boys and girls. [illegible].

[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] of Dorchester [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible].

The [illegible] and Humphreys.

John Everett, a younger brother of Edward Everett, though several years older than Mr. Clapp, was for a short time, as he relates, a school-mate in the old brick school-house. This John, a "lad of promise early blighted," died unmarried, Feb. 12, 1826, aged twenty-four years. He delivered an oration before the Washington Society in Boston, and an ode before the same society, of which he was a member, July 4, 1824. See Loring's Hundred Boston Orators, page 467. Another school-mate was Ezra Thayer, afterwards a Congregational minister; still another, James Bailey, has been mentioned. On the 11th of April, 1821, [illegible] received from his teacher, Warren Colburn, a reward of merit, "for his persevering diligence, rapid improvement in the various branches to which he has directed his attention and truly unblemished deportment."

Our friend did not enjoy the privilege of going to school the year round. On the 12th of April, 1819, when thirteen years old, according to his journal he went to work in the factory of Colonel James Humphreys, where he had for wages seven dollars a month.

On the 27th of Sept., 1820, in the fifteenth year of his age, he engaged to serve Mr. James White for five dollars a month, [illegible] was a [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]. Mr. White had his country residence in what is now the [illegible] house, Crescent avenue, Dorchester. Many years before that, he carried on the book-store in Court street, Boston, which bore the sign of Franklin's Head.

The juvenile diary of young David, now extant, commenced this day, May 24th. Though not intended for the public eye, it is entertaining and instructive to the general reader; the spelling, punctuation and composition remarkable; much of it suitable to be put in print without alteration or correction.

June 17th, the anniversary of the battle of Bunker Hill, "Mister White gave me," he says, "this writing book," in which the fact is entered, "one quire of paper, and half a dozen pens," the old-fashioned goose quills, which occasionally required mending, for this was long before the introduction of metallic pens.

He left Mr. White November 1st, and renewed his schooling December 7th, now under the tuition of "Master Pierce," the next May returning to Mr. White's, where he remained until the 5th of November; but to school again, December 26th, the day after Christmas.

At length his seat in the old brick school-house became vacant, the studious tenant and left to learn a trade, as was the custom among boys of those days after finishing their studies at school. On the thirteenth of May, 1822, at the usual age of sixteen, he commenced his apprenticeship at the printing business, with Mr. John Cotton, Junior, of Boston, who had served his time with Munroe & Francis; David boarded with Mr. Erastus Bartholomew, blacksmith and engine-builder, in Water street. (See "Bartholomew Family," 173–175 for sketch and portrait.) Mr. Cotton's building was then known as in Marlborough street, Number 47; a few years later it became 184 Washington street.

Mr. Clapp, writing in his diary of September 6, 1822, thus remarks: "We have left off printing the *Christian Register*." This was volume second, number four of the *Register*, edited by David Reed. Robert M. Peck, No. 4 Spear's Buildings, Congress street, then commenced printing the *Register*. He was succeeded, June 13, 1823, by John B. Russell, of the same place. On the 29th of May, 1823, he writes: "R. M. Peck has begun to print the *Boston Medical Intelligencer*, at our office." "We shall in future print books, I expect. We have now begun one entitled 'Parental Monitor.'" "Nov. 3. Finished the 'Parental Monitor,' the 'Orphan,' and the 'Revenge,' and begun the 'Uncle and Nephew.'" Nov. 24, 1822, he states that "Mr. Cotton has dismissed his other apprentice, and I am now left alone, with neither master, journeyman, nor apprentice to work with." A little later he writes: "I still continue to work alone, with nobody but the mice, who scamper around the silent office as if they thought it had been deserted on purpose to oblige them." He was at that time in the seventeenth year of his age.

He continued working on the *Intelligencer*, for Messrs. Peck and Cotton. There were about 260 subscribers to this periodical, which was edited by Dr. Jerome V. C. Smith, afterwards mayor of Boston, assisted by Dr. George Parkman. He relates some pleasant reminiscences of Dr. Parkman "whose name is so tragically connected with that of Professor Webster." "It fell to my lot for a year or two during my apprenticeship to become well acquainted with Dr. P.," while assisting Dr. Smith in editing the first two or three volumes of the *Medical Intelligencer*. Dr. Parkman gave Mr. Clapp instruction in the French language, evenings, at his house in Cambridge street.

> June 17, 1823. Mr. John Cotton has bought the *Medical Intelligencer* of Mr. Peck. I expect to print it alone, for the present.
>
> July 20. Mr. Crocker has begun to print a new publication at our office, entitled *Evangelical Repertory*.

Feb. 10, 1824, at 18 years of age, he writes:—

> I have had the kine pox at last, after being inoculated, once by Dr. Parkman, three times by Dr. Smith, and once by myself, the last of which took.

Importance is attached to this subject, as, according to his account, the small pox then prevailed in the vicinity of Boston, and he, by vaccination, may have been instrumental in warding off the disease from himself.

Mr. Cotton made an arrangement with Francis Y. Carlisle to work in the printing-office, Mr. Cotton to find type, paper, etc., and Mr. Carlisle to have half the profits; Mr. Clapp, who was then engaged alone on the *Medical Intelligencer*, to exchange work with Mr. Carlisle. Soon, however, the latter having an opportunity of becoming foreman of the *Christian Register* office, left Mr. Cotton for the above purpose, which Mr. Clapp regretted, for he was thus left again entirely alone. Messrs. Carlisle, Crocker and Oliver, before leaving Mr. Cotton, were engaged in printing a small book for Mr. John Barnard, of about one hundred pages, 18mo, entitled "The Sparrow," which was finished about the middle of December following, Mr. Clapp assisting in the work.

> Mr. Cotton has purchased the *Atheneum or Spirit of the English Magazines*, of Munroe & Francis, and intends for the future to publish it in his office. We commenced the first number of this volume last month. Samuel Clap Jr., my cousin, came as an apprentice to Mr. Cotton about the beginning of March, so that my long career of printer's *deviltry* has at length terminated, but as John Cotton Jr. will be the foreman of the office I shall be less my own master than I have been during most of the time for two years past.

It appears that John Cotton senior was not a practical printer, but carried on the ship and house painting business in Batterymarch street, and was also engaged in the manufacture of painted carpets, so that the affairs of the printing-office were delegated to the

junior member, but the care and labor fell upon his industrious and faithful journeyman, Mr. Clapp.

In the words of another:—

> He early assumed pressing and important responsibilities in the printing-office which he had entered as an apprentice at the age of sixteen years. Owing to a peculiar combination of circumstances, in less than two years after he commenced his apprenticeship he found himself in such a position that the chief responsibility of the office devolved upon him; and such was his strict attention to business, his unswerving integrity, his ambition to excel in his profession, united with his faithfulness to his nominal employer, and the rare tact which he even then showed in harmonizing the disagreements of differing parties, that he was found to be equal to the demands of this difficult and responsible position. It is exceedingly interesting to gather from the journal facts showing how steadily and surely, in the course of two years or less, he worked his way upwards in spite of his native diffidence and his ignorance of men and of business, to a position as master printer, for in reality before he was eighteen years of age, very much of the chief responsibility of the office rested upon his shoulders. And it is very pleasant and gratifying to observe, in his modest account of himself during this period, how his successful performance of many most difficult and delicate tasks won for him the confidence of those whom he regarded with highest respect and esteem.

He quietly remarks:—

> If I have been of service to him [John Cotton senior] in conducting the affairs of the office with faithfulness and fidelity, as he has been pleased to acknowledge, it has been entirely the effects of the kind treatment which I have invariably received from him, and the confidence which he has in so gratifying a manner reposed in me.

> May 14, 1826. Last week Mr. Cotton commenced printing a new edition of Thatcher's Modern Practice. He has procured a new press (one of Smith's patent) and has employed two pressmen in order to keep the press going all the time while printing the above work. He has, also, employed one more compositor. The appearance of the inside of the office is rather different from what it was two or three years ago, when all the work that was done in the office, both at case and press, was done by me. The new press cost about $230.

This was a superior article to the old Ramage press used during the early part of his apprenticeship, when "the printing of each sheet, on both sides, required four separate impressions, or four 'pulls' as they were called, with the bar working of the screw. While one pressman was engaged in this process, a companion attended to the inking of the type by the two leather-faced balls then in use." He writes:—

> Feb. 6, 1827. This is my freedom day; twenty one years of age; my apprenticeship ended and manhood attained. Though I am, at present, considerably out of health, the occasion calls for an expression of gratitude to the Giver of every good, for so large a share of health as I have thus far enjoyed, and for the many other blessings with which I have been favored. I shall stay with Mr. Cotton for the present, at the rate of eight or nine dollars a week, and go on in much the same manner that I have done.

[illegible]

In the words of [illegible]—

[illegible]

He quickly remarks:—

If I have [illegible]

May 14, 1825. [illegible]

This was a [illegible] While the [illegible] attended to the taking [illegible] them in use." He writes:—

Feb. 4, 1827. This is [illegible] considerably out of health, [illegible] to the Giver of every good, for so long a term of health [illegible] and for the many other blessings with which I have been favored. I shall start with Mr. Curtis [illegible]

After working a while for wages at the same place, Mr. Clapp formed a partnership, in 1831, with John Cotton senior and Henry S. Hull, under the firm name of Clapp & Hull, which was soon dissolved. Mr. Clapp and Mr. Cotton then became partners, the firm name being D. Clapp Jr. and Co., till the year 1834, when Mr. Clapp bought out the business and continued printing and jobbing on the old corner, 184 Washington street, until 1861, when Franklin street was widened on the north side, and the building taken down, Mr. Clapp having been a worker there thirty-nine years. The business was then removed to No. 334 (afterwards re-numbered 564) Washington street. In 1864, his eldest son, John Cotton Clapp, was taken into partnership with his father, and in 1882 they removed to 35 Bedford street. In July, 1889, the Bedford street building being taken down, the firm went to their present location, 115 High street.

The Boston Directory was printed in this office from 1829 to 1846, and the New-England Historical and Genealogical REGISTER from January 1866 to the present time. Much pamphlet and book work has been done by the firm of David Clapp & Son, an especial attention having been given then and now to genealogical and historical productions. Among them may be mentioned volumes of the Dorchester Antiquarian and Historical Society, including the History of Dorchester, the "Clapp Memorial," &c., &c. The latter, compiled by Ebenezer Clapp Jr., was published in 1876. As one of the committee of publication of that valuable work—Messrs. Otis and David Clapp being associates—it is fitting and just for the only survivor to bear witness, from personal knowledge, to the fact that a large amount of matter was added through the untiring efforts and labors of the modest and unassuming printer, in text and notes, judiciously compiled, of a biographical, genealogical, historical and illustrative nature. Several visits for this purpose were made to Newport and Warwick, in Rhode Island; Scituate, Massachusetts, and perhaps other places; to the first and last mentioned the writer had the pleasure of accompanying Mr. Clapp. From Warwick, by interview and correspondence, a large amount of original matter was obtained concerning the family of George Gilson Clapp. See page 283 and onwards of the "Clapp Memorial" volume. The same general fact may be mentioned as to his prompt assistance in reference to other parts of the book.

As a historian, he was thorough, counting no time spent in patient research for the verification of data as lost, and his published papers, of which there have been many, have been accepted as reliable.*

The publication before mentioned, the *Medical Intelligencer*, printed by Mr. Clapp, commencing in 1823, edited by Drs. Smith and Parkman, in its early days; succeeded by Dr. Chandler Rob-

---

* See "Ancient Proprietors of Jones's Hill, Dorchester," pp. 68, printed in 1883; and "Morton and Taylor Estates in Dorchester," pp. 8, printed in 1892.

bins Jr., who took the place of Dr. Parkman as joint editor with Dr. Smith, in 1824, was subsequently merged with another periodical, and called the *Boston Medical and Surgical Journal;* continued in octave form, edited at first by Drs. John C. Warren, Walter Channing, and John Ware. It became the property of Mr. Clapp in 1834, and was issued from his press without the omission of a single number until December, 1874, on reaching its ninety-first volume, when the work was purchased by a company of medical gentlemen and removed to another publication house, Mr. Clapp having been connected with its issue for about fifty years.

Francis Minot, M. D., of Boston, who for a time edited the *Journal*, writes:—

> My acquaintance with Mr. David Clapp began in the early part of 1855, when an effort was made by several of the younger members of the medical profession in Boston to revive the standard of the Boston Medical and Surgical Journal, which for some time had fallen into a condition of decrepitude. Although doubtful of our success, Mr. Clapp cordially seconded our efforts, and before long the subscription list contained the names of a large number of our profession, not only in Massachusetts, but in almost every part of the country; and its reputation as a scientific journal has steadily increased, until it has become one of the most valuable medical periodicals in the United States.
>
> It was impossible to be associated with Mr. Clapp without being impressed with his character as a man of honor, as well as with his kindness and courtesy towards all with whom he came in contact. Modest and retiring in his disposition, he was one of the most intelligent of men. while his ability and knowledge in every department of his art, and his familiarity with the requirements of medical journalism, contributed greatly to the success of his undertaking.

About the year 1828 or '29, he made proposals for establishing in Dorchester a circulating library. To this end he wrote a pleasant letter to the Rev. Mr. (afterwards Dr.) Harris, his earliest minister, asking advice on the subject, thinking he should soon be obliged to resign his printing business on account of ill health; but the project, probably, was not carried into effect.

Mr. Clapp never held a public office, or seldom went from home for any purpose until the infirmities of age compelled him to retire.

St. Matthew's Church was the first incorporated religious society in South Boston, dating back to June 24, 1816. The connection of Mr. Clapp with this Church began in 1843, in which year his wife and himself were confirmed. He was chosen junior warden in 1846. In 1858 he became senior warden, which office he held until his death. He wrote for publication a number of articles concerning "The Early Days of St. Matthew's." These were printed in a paper called the *St. Matthew's Echo.* They contain a valuable summary of the history of the Church for several years, with some account of its rectors.

Mr. Clapp was made a member of the Massachusetts Charitable Mechanic Association in Boston, in 1839, and subsequently a life

member. On the 7th of March, 1866, he joined the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, and was connected with the Boston Old School Boys Association for a short time before his death.

On the 9th of April, 1835, he married Mary Elizabeth Tucker, a daughter of Atherton Tucker, of Milton, where she was born the 25th of August, 1808. They had six children, all living, namely: Mary Susannah; John Cotton, married Julia Curtis Crane; Elizabeth Atherton; David Capen, married Constance Leocadie Pierrelée; Caroline Tucker, married Albert A. Chittenden; Sarah Ellen, married Samuel Newman Chittenden.

He retired from active business in 1892, gradually failing in health until his decease, May 10, 1893, at the advanced age of 87 years, 3 months. The funeral services took place at St. Matthew's Episcopal Church, on Sunday afternoon, May 14th, at one o'clock, in the Church where he had been warden nearly fifty years; the present rector, Rev. Albert E. George, Rev. Dr. James I. T. Coolidge (a former rector), Rev. Alfred F. Washburn, Rev. John T. Magrath, and Rev. Frederick M. Brooks, officiating. In the morning the rector preached a sermon appropriate to the occasion, which was printed. The interment took place in the old cemetery at Dorchester, corner of Boston and Stoughton streets. His estimable wife followed soon after, passing away Oct. 2, 1893, aged 85.

Mr. Clapp was a remarkable man. Having been acquainted with him nearly a half century, we can safely say there are but few among our acquaintances of whom we should dare to use language applicable to him. His great diffidence and modesty curtailed somewhat his status with the public. The golden rule was to him, we doubt not, a standard of duty in his business transactions: conformity thereto his aim and object. His religious views were well defined and positive. He was straight-forward, upright and honorable. During his apprenticeship, early life, and later manhood, he seemed to have had a commendable degree of firmness and self control, based, as we believe, on principle, with a sincere desire to do his whole duty, as he understood it, in his dealings with his fellow men.

Let others speak, as we are pleased to know they do, in commendation of our friend.

Albert H. Hoyt, A.M., for many years editor of the REGISTER, uses the following language:

> My acquaintance with Mr. Clapp began in 1867 or 1868, and during the eight years of my service as editor of the REGISTER I met him very frequently, sometimes daily. The acquaintance thus begun was continued to his death. I was impressed with his quiet disposition, his strict sense of justice and fairness, and his intelligent mind. He was, of course, a master of his craft and art. But he was more than this; he had a very full knowledge of some important periods of New England history, while the history of many of his contemporaries in Boston, and of events which occurred during his active life, was at his ready command. In this way he was

member. On the 1st of March, [illegible], he joined the [illegible] Lodge of Free and Accepted Masons, and was connected with the Boston Old School Boys' Association for a short time before his death.

On the 7th of April, [illegible], he married Mary Elizabeth [illegible], a daughter of [illegible], where she was born the 25th of [illegible]. They had six children, all living, namely: Mary [illegible]; John Cotton, married [illegible]; [illegible]; David Capen, married [illegible]; Caroline [illegible], married Albert L. [illegible]; [illegible], married Samuel [illegible].

He retired from active business in 1883, gradually failing in health until his decease, May 10, 1895, at the advanced age of 87 years, [illegible]. The funeral services took place at St. Matthew's Episcopal Church, on Sunday afternoon, May 12th, at one o'clock, in the Church where he had been [illegible] nearly fifty years, the present rector, Rev. Albert E. George, [illegible] Goodale [illegible], Rev. [illegible] Waldron, Rev. [illegible] T. [illegible], and Rev. [illegible], officiating. In the morning the [illegible] which was [illegible]. The interment took place in the old cemetery at Dorchester, [illegible] of Boston [illegible]. His [illegible] aged [illegible].

Mr. Clapp was a [illegible] man. Having been acquainted with him nearly a half century, we can safely say there are few among our acquaintance of whom [illegible] applicable to him. His great [illegible] and modesty [illegible] associated [illegible] with the public. The [illegible] was [illegible] duty, we doubt not, [illegible] of duty by his [illegible] conformity thereto [illegible]. His religious views were well defined and [illegible]. He was [illegible] upright and honorable. During his [illegible], when [illegible], he seemed to know but [illegible] and self-[illegible], as [illegible] his [illegible] sincere desire to do his whole duty, as he understood it, in his dealings with his fellow men.

Let others speak, as we are pleased to know they do, in commendation of our friend.

Albert H. Hoyt, A.M., for many years editor of the Register, uses the following language:

My acquaintance with Mr. Clapp began in 1867 or 1868, and during the eight years of my service as editor of the Register I saw him very frequently, sometimes daily. The acquaintance thus begun was continued to his death. I was impressed with his quiet disposition, his [illegible] sense of justice and fairness, and his intelligent mind. He was, of course, a [illegible] of his [illegible] and [illegible]. But he was more than that: he had a [illegible] knowledge of [illegible] periods of New England history, while his [illegible] history of many of the [illegible] of Boston and of events which [illegible] around them [illegible]. To this may be [illegible] of constant assistance to contributors to the history of our local affairs. He had a clear and terse style of expression, and his suggestions were often helpful to those whose writings came under his eye. He touched nothing with his pen, as proof-reader, that he did not improve. His own frequent contributions to the "Notes and Queries" of the *Transcript* are of permanent interest and value. No one who had dealings with Mr. Clapp, or who met him socially, could have failed to be impressed with his modesty, his refinement of feeling and manners, and his unfailing kindness.

Mr. David W. Lothrop, of West Medford, for many years connected with Mr. Clapp's office, furnishes the subjoined estimate of his associate:

When, in 1842, I first saw and became connected with Mr. Clapp in his office, I was struck with the gentle, spiritual glow resting on his countenance, so rarely seen among business men. Then his modesty; his simple, unpretentious manners seemed to sit so easily upon him, and so to become him, that I regarded him as a man of remarkably happy elements. Not long after, on a particular matter of business which I thought I might explain to him, he seemed much pleased at what I had to say, and I was gratified; but I soon found he knew more about it than I did.

In business, Mr. Clapp was industrious, frugal, and remarkably faithful and prompt to his patrons—which latter did much to win him success. His manner was quiet, with little talk. Noisy and blustering men he dreaded; yet was frequently obliged to meet them, and at times suffered from them. Mr. Clapp's aim was not to do a great or showy business, for which he was not well fitted, but a moderate and honest one.

Although Mr. Clapp was not ambitious, in its broadest meaning, he took a reasonable pride in his business, and studied to give a respectable stamp to his typography, particularly to the books from his press relating to history and genealogy. His proof-reading, which he always attended to himself, was very careful and thorough, though often trying to the nerves. He was too conscientious to delegate it to others, and would seek to correct errors in quotations and dates when he thought they might be wrong; also to make the sense clear by proper punctuation. Consequently, authors were frequently under great obligations to him for the accuracy of their productions. In reading proof he employed no one to go through the manuscript while he looked at the printed matter, but glanced from one to the other, with a result remarkable for correctness. In this way, during his long term of service in the printing business, the amount of his labor was prodigious.

In one sense of the word, Mr. Clapp was a timid man—not born with the frowning brow or club of Hercules. I have thought sometimes he felt and regretted his deficiency in this regard. In moral courage, however, he had much to compensate therefor. His was the courage of right, the timidity of wrong. His opinions he deliberately formed, and held to them with reasonable tenacity.

Another noticeable characteristic of Mr. Clapp was his reticence. He said little to others of his opinions or business; enough to him was his own. He rarely spoke of religious subjects, especially during the business hours, though his veneration for the Deity was evidently profound. Apparently, as a consequence, he ever seemed happy to make the acquaintance of and respect persons of a religious character. To him a Christian was the highest style of man.

Intellectually, Mr. Clapp had a very fine head and brain, and this latter was well cultivated by his own efforts. He never aspired to become a noted writer, yet his productions were clear. In his early life he was a respectable French student.

During an unbroken term of forty-six years (save a few months absence) with Mr. Clapp in the Medical Journal office, from 1842 to 1888, I trust we respected and appreciated each other. Our tempers seemed to fit remarkably well for what we had to do, and we never passed an angry word.

John Ward Dean, A.M., editor of the Register, says:

My acquaintance with Mr. Clapp began in the autumn of 1864, when he contracted for printing the Historical and Genealogical Register. I, being a member of the publishing committee, saw him frequently. In October, 1875, I became the editor of the Register, which had just completed its twenty-ninth volume. My predecessor was Col. Albert H. Hoyt, who had edited the work for the eight preceding years.

At my first acquaintance with Mr. Clapp he impressed me as a man of sterling integrity, who was conscientious in all his business transactions; a longer acquaintance confirmed the impression. He took a deep interest in the success of the Register, and in fact he was one of the original members of the Register Club that for a few years bore the pecuniary responsibility of this periodical. I am glad of this opportunity to acknowledge the literary assistance which I received from him during upwards of seventeen years that our connection continued. He was a careful proof-reader, but was not content with the ordinary work of proof-reading. He scrutinized the articles carefully, and often detected errors in the manuscript that had escaped the eye of the editor. In a periodical so largely composed of names and figures, this was an important assistance.

It gives me pleasure to recall his friendship, and I shall long honor his memory for his many noble qualities.

The Rev. John Wright, D.D., of St. Paul, Minn., once a rector of St. Matthew's Church, writes:—

David Clapp was one of the whitest souls I ever knew. His friendships were strong, his spirit gentle, and his piety sincere and unobstrusive. He was wonderfully self-contained, and when he expressed himself uttered the wise and the right word. He disliked contention of any kind, and was always foremost as a peace-maker. And when I preached a sermon from the text "Love is the fulfilling of the law," he came to me to ask for the manuscript that he might publish it at his own expense. While I declined to comply with his request, the incident shows how large-hearted was his love for his fellow men. For thirteen years I was associated with him in the work of St. Matthew's Church, and in all that time I never witnessed in him other than attractive traits of character.

Mr. Oliver B. Stebbins of South Boston, a near neighbor to Mr. Clapp, uses the following language:—

He was a good citizen, kind friend, an able and conscientious adviser in all that pertained to the welfare of the community in which he had spent so many years of his life. His gentle manners, kindliness of disposition, wise counsels, unassuming deportment, ready willingness to render assistance when required, his virtuous life and high character, all rendered him a man worthy to be honored, respected and beloved.

The Rev. James I. T. Coolidge, D.D., a former rector of St. Matthew's Church, in two communications to the children of Mr. Clapp, thus expresses himself:—

I loved your father almost with a child's love from the first. I sought and relied upon his advice, and believe I never went wrong when I followed it. Sometimes when I have tried to speak the word of our blessed Lord and my heart began to fail me, as I looked over the congregation the reverent and believing attention of your father has been an inspiration, for I knew that I had at least one whose sympathy was all my own.

As the rector, so also the parish, of St. Matthew's has every reason to remember and honor him with deepest gratitude. It was not possible for one to be more devoted to its best interests. His long service as its senior warden was the sincere work of disinterested desire for its best growth and prosperity. No one was a more generous supporter of all its burdens. Every appeal for labor or money received from him a ready answer up to and beyond his proportion. He loved his Church, and as often as the Sundays came it was his welcoming smile which made all feel that we were brothers one of another in the Household of God. Especially was he thoughtful of strangers; and so quietly and simply was his service rendered that I believe many wist not who it was that made them welcome. I always felt that when the offerings were gathered the gifts were more abundant because the plate was presented by him.

The present rector of St. Matthew's Church, the Rev. Albert E. George, remarks:—

Anyone who had intimate acquaintance with this good man will bear me out in the statement that his life was as nearly the ideal one of humanity as any thing human could be. He had that attractive simplicity which naturally evolved itself from his heart because he had a deep love for all that was good and true. Simplicity must be accompanied with other characteristics. Modesty and sweetness of temperament will soon make themselves known. He had these, and because they were his in a marked degree no one ever could be his enemy, much more no one desired to be his enemy. He never met you in a way which would convey any other impression except that of love and kindness. There was a depth to his spirituality. His long service as senior warden of St. Matthew's Church, through many periods of anxiety and discouragement, was never broken by any disloyalty to his Church or tyranny over those who served as rectors. There is not a rector living who is not ready to declare that the inspiratiou of his life was an honor to the parish and a stimulation to the joy of being a Christian. He never used his office for any other purpose except the glorification of the highest objects. Always peaceable, kind, courteous, discreet and loving, he sought the opportunity where these could be shown. Men never mistook his motives. You knew him before he acted upon any measure; you found in him the same gracious, tender and pleasing disposition afterwards. He was a model warden, and stands out before the Episcopal Church in this city as such.

Above all, he was a Christian in the best sense. He lived the life he professed; no false notes were ever heard. He did not go to Church out of mere sentimentality. He went because he knew it to be more than a duty. It was his real pleasure. His venerable form adorned the sacred place. Always generous, always seconding any noble undertaking, he identified his zeal to the very last with those works which would show forth the Lord's praise.

The Rev. James [illegible], M.A., a former curate of St. [illegible] Church, [illegible] to the [illegible] Chipp then [illegible] himself:—

I [illegible]

As [illegible]

The present rector of St. [illegible] Church, the Rev. Albert E. [illegible], writes:—

As [illegible]

Above all, he was a Christian in the best sense. [illegible]

BRITISH OFFICERS SERVING IN AMERICA, 1754–1774.

Contributed by WORTHINGTON CHAUNCEY FORD, Esq., of Washington, D. C.

[Continued from page 46.]

Name.	Rank.	Regiment.	Date of Commission.
Bowden, Thomas	Adjut.	46	23 April, 1757.
	Ensign	46	22 July, 1758.
	Lieut.	46	27 August, 1762.
Bowen, John	Lieut.	45	30 June, 1755.
Bowes, Frederick	Lieut.	64	1 January, 1766.
Boyde, Thomas	Capt. Lieut.	16	1 January, 1766.
	Capt.	16	4 February, 1769.
Boyle, Richard	Lieut.	29	15 June, 1764.
Boyle, Stephen	Ensign	95	17 February, 1760.
Brabazon, Edward	Ensign	22	27 April, 1756.
	Lieut.	22	16 January, 1759.
	Adjt.	22	13 November, 1762.
Braddock, Edward			1755.
Bradstreet, John	Capt.		5 September, 1745.
		60	8 March, 1757.
	Colonel		19 February, 1762.
Bradstreet, Samuel	1st Lieut.	40	29 June, 1755.
	Capt.	40	10 November, 1761.
Bragg, Philip	Colonel	28	10 October, 1734.
	Lt. Gen.		10 August, 1747.
Brawn, Benijah	Ensign		9 November, 1760.
	Ensign	31	3 November, 1768.
Bray, Edward	Surgeon	35	11 October, 1762.
Breden, Alexander	Capt.	55	27 December, 1755.
Brehm, Dietrich*	Lieut.	62	20 February, 1756.
Breney, James	Adjt	94	28 September, 1761.
Brereton, Edward	Ensign	22	27 April, 1756.
	Lieut.	22	20 November, 1758.
Brereton, George	Lieut.	62	30 December, 1755.
Brereton, Robert	Chaplain	45	11 January, 1740–1.
Brewer, John	Capt.	95	26 February, 1760.
Bridges, Thomas	1st Lieut.	94	20 July, 1760.
Bright, Allen	Ensign	69	7 September, 1768.
Brigstock, James	Ensign	60	24 April, 1761.
	Lieut.	60	3 June, 1771.
Brigstock, Robert	Lieut.		16 February, 1747–8.
	Lieut.	62	1 January, 1756.
	Capt.	60	14 February, 1760.
Brightman, Jacques	Lieut.	58	4 February, 1756.
Briscoe, Robert	Lieut.	22	21 September, 1756.
	Capt. Lt.	22	1 July, 1762.

† Sometimes entered Brehin, Dietrich and Districh.

Briscoe, Robert	Capt.	65	22 February, 1771.
Briscoe, Spencer	Ensign	60	4 October, 1770.
Briscoe, William Musg.	Ensign	31	3 October, 1764.
Bristow, Robert	Apothecary	Br.	1755.
Brittman, John	Ensign	60	1 June, 1759.
Broderick, St. John	Ensign	60	19 April, 1759.
Brodie, George	2d Lieut.	21	11 January, 1769.
Brodie, James	Ensign	45	25 March, 1758.
	Lieut.	45	7 February, 1761.
Bromhead, Benjamin	Major	69	15 June, 1764.
Bromhead, Boardman	Capt.		10 December, 1755.
		9	27 August, 1756.
Bromhead, Edward	Chaplain	31	9 January, 1763.
Bromhead, John	Capt.	69	18 July, 1766.
Bromley, Edward	Major	31	25 April, 1765.
Brooke, Robert Bounds	Ensign	8	6 November, 1772.
Broughton, Charles	Ensign	58	26 January, 1758.
Brown, Andrew	Ensign	44	9 May, 1757.
	Lieut.	44	25 July, 1758.
Brown, Arch. Mont.	Lieut.	N. Y.	22 August, 1755.
	Adj't.	N. Y.	15 January, 1756.
	Lieut.	55	15 June, 1760.
Brown, Hon. Arthur	Capt.	28	10 December, 1755.
	Major	28	16 December, 1763.
Brown, Charles	Lieut.	95	7 March, 1760.
Brown, Francis	Lieut.	28	9 April, 1756.
	Capt.		28 March, 1763.
	Capt.	28	25 December, 1765.
Brown, Henry	Chaplain	27	19 June, 1758.
Brown, Henry	Lieut.	22	25 October, 1756.
Brown, Henry	Lieut.	22	17 May, 1757.
Brown, Henry	Captain	60	18 April, 1761.
Brown, John	Lieut.	62	9 February, 1756.
	Capt.	60	15 September, 1760.
	Capt.	60	14 January, 1764.
Brown, John	Captain		31 December, 1761.
		N. Y.	24 April, 1762.
Brown, John	2d Lieut.	21	3 June, 1767.
Brown, Mountford	Lieut.	95	7 March, 1760.
	Lieut.	35	4 May, 1762.
Brown, Robert	Ensign	46	22 November, 1756.
	Lieut.	46	16 November, 1758.
Brown, Thomas	Lieut.	35	16 February, 1756.
Brown, William	Lieut.	35	31 July, 1758.
Brown, William	Ensign	42	16 July, 1758.
	Lieut.	42	20 March, 1759.
Brown, William	Ensign	60	13 December, 1756.
	Lieut.	60	31 October, 1759.
Brown, William	Capt.	52	24 June, 1771.
Browne, Arthur	Ensign	58	18 October, 1760.
Browne, Charlotte	Matron Hos.	Br.	1755.
Browne, Thomas	Lieut.	10	13 September, 1770.
Browne, Thomas	Capt.	26	3 March, 1772.

Browne, Warham	Ensign	35	24 January, 1758.
	Lieut.	35	7 April, 1760.
Browne, William	Lieut.	14	6 June, 1766.
Browne, William	Lieut.	14	10 June, 1766.
Browne, ———	Ensign	31	26 December, 1770.
Browning, William	Major	46	2 February, 1757.
Bruce, Lewis	Chaplain	47	22 July, 1758.
Bruce, Hon. Thomas	Major	60	27 May, 1768.
	Lieut. Col.	65	16 March, 1770.
Bruere, George	Lieut.	18	4 February, 1769.
Bruere, John	Lieut.	14	17 April, 1763.
Bruyeres, John des	Ensign	35	27 July, 1759.
Buckley, Thomas	Lieut.	29	1 May, 1767.
Bulkley, Richard	Lieut.	45	25 June, 1755.
Bulkley, Richard	Ensign	59	30 October, 1772.
Burchill, John	Ensign	48	29 September, 1760.
	Lieut.	48	20 May, 1762.
Burden, George	Ensign	95	27 February, 1760.
Burke, John	Ensign	22	21 September, 1756.
	Lieut.	22	16 January, 1759.
Burn, James	Lieut.	52	21 October, 1758.
Burnand, Dennis Ger.	Capt.	60	14 January, 1756.
Burnet, Charles	Ensign	78	8 May, 1760.
Burnett, John	Ensign	28	26 July, 1762.
	Lieut.	28	8 March, 1764.
Burnett, John	Lieut.	8	21 April, 1768.
Burnett, Peter	Q^r M^r	14	10 June, 1768.
	Ensign	14	24 July, 1772.
Burnett, Robert	2^d Lieut.	21	21 February, 1772.
Burns, George	Ensign	45	3 July, 1755.
	Lieut.	45	14 August, 1759.
	Lieut.	60	14 July, 1769.
Burnsides, Anthony	Lieut.	48	6 May, 1761.
Burrege, J. Leake	Lieut.	44	16 September, 1760.
Burrent, John	Adjut.	60	7 June, 1764.
Burton, Edward	Ensign	64	11 September, 1765.
Burton, George	Ensign	1	27 April, 1756.
	Lieut.	1	14 April, 1759.
Burton, George	Lieut.	95	7 March, 1760.
Burton, Ralph	Lieut. Col.	48	15 October, 1754.
Burton, Ralph	Colonel	95	10 December, 1760.
Butler, Piers	Lieut.	22	16 February, 1755.
	Capt. Lieut.	22	26 May, 1760.
	Capt.	22	12 November, 1761.
Butler, Pierce	Capt.	29	30 July, 1760.
	Major	29	23 April, 1766.
Butler, Pierce	Ensign	46	2 February, 1757.
	Lieut.	46	18 August, 1762.
Butler, Walter	Lieut.	N. Y.	25 June, 1725.*
Butler, William	Major	65	16 May, 1766.
Butrick, George	Q^r M^r	46	15 March, 1764.
	Q^r M^r	18	11 July, 1767.

* Or 1728.

Butterwick, Robert	Ensign	15	19 September, 1765.
Byrd, George	Capt.	58	27 December, 1755.
Cadogan, George	Capt. Lt.	So. Ca.	25 April, 1747.
Cahill, Moses	Lieut.	65	28 February, 1766.
Calder, James	Lieut.	60	6 May, 1757.
Calder, Patrick	Lieut.	64	3 October, 1757.
	Capt. Lt.	64	12 July, 1770.
Calderwood, James	Capt.	26	24 July, 1767.
Calderwood, Samuel	Ensign	35	14 September, 1761.
Calderwood, William	Ensign	16	10 June, 1772.
Caldwell, David	Surgeon	9	7 October, 1762.
Caldwell, John	Lt. Col.	8	27 October, 1772.
Cameron, Alexander	Capt.	78	21 July, 1757.
Cameron, Alexander	Ensign	So. Ca.	25 February, 1761.
Cameron, Alexander	Ensign	46	10 September, 1762.
Cameron, Allan	Capt.	77	22 July, 1757.
Cameron, Allan	Ensign	78	23 June, 1762.
Cameron, Archibald	Ensign	15	9 July, 1760.
Cameron, Archibald	Lieut.	42	25 July, 1762.
Cameron, Donald	Lieut.	78	30 September, 1758.
Cameron, Duncan	Ensign	78	25 September, 1759.
Cameron, Duncan	Ensign	15	8 July, 1760.
Cameron, Duncan	Lieut.	43	14 August, 1762.
Cameron, Evan	Ensign	78	5 January, 1757.
	Lieut.	78	9 June, 1758.
Cameron, Hugh	Lieut.	78	12 January, 1757.
	Capt.	78	25 September, 1759.
Cameron, Samuel	Lieut.	40	4 July, 1755.
	Q^{r} M^{r}	40	24 April, 1762.
Campbell, Alexander	Lieut.	42	28 January, 1756.
Campbell, Alexander	Lieut.	62	3 February, 1756.
Campbell, Alexander	Major	77	7 January, 1757.
Campbell, Alexander	Lieut.	78	7 May, 1757.
Campbell, Alexander	Lieut.	77	29 July, 1757.
Campbell, Alexander	Ensign	77	4 November, 1758.
Campbell, Alexander	Ensign	78	23 July, 1760.
Campbell, Alexander	Capt.	78	5 October, 1760.
Campbell, Alexander	Lt. Col.	95	22 March, 1761.
Campbell, Allan	Capt.	42	15 March, 1755.
	Major	42	15 August, 1762.
Campbell, Archibald, Sr.	Lieut.	42	5 May, 1756.
Campbell, Archibald	Lieut.	78	23 January, 1757.
	Capt.	78	29 April, 1760.
Campbell, Archibald, Jr.	Lieut.	42	28 July, 1757.
Campbell, Archibald	Capt.	42	16 July, 1758.
Campbell, Archibald, Jr.	Ensign	42	21 July, 1758.
	Lieut.	42	14 February, 1760.
Campbell, Archibald, Sr.	Ensign	42	24 July, 1758.
	Lieut.	42	26 July, 1760.
Campbell, Archibald	Captain	42	4 December, 1759.
Campbell, Archibald	Lieut.	42	30 July, 1760.
Campbell, Archibald	Lieut.	29	13 February, 1762.
	Captain	29	2 August, 1769.

Campbell, Archibald	Captain	42	29 April, 1762.
Campbell, Archibald	Lieut.	77	13 June, 1762.
Campbell, Archibald	Ensign	69	1 September, 1768.
Campbell, Archibald	Lieut.	26	25 December, 1770.
Campbell, Ch. Henning.	Lieut.	95	7 March, 1760.
Campbell, Colin	Lieut.	15	4 September, 1754.
Campbell, Colin	Ensign	35	11 April, 1756.
	Lieut.	35	27 July, 1759.
Campbell, Colin	Lieut.	77	13 January, 1757.
Campbell, Colin	Ensign	35	23 August, 1758.
	Lieut.	35	5 October, 1760.
Campbell, Colin	Ensign	44	9 November, 1764.
Campbell, Donald	Lieut.	62	4 January, 1756.
	Qr Mr	60	18 August, 1756.
	Capt. Lt.	60	14 April, 1758.
	Capt.	60	29 August, 1759.
Campbell, Donald	Ensign	42	5 May, 1756.
	Lieut.	42	24 July, 1758.
Campbell, Donald	Ensign	60	6 December, 1756.
	Lieut.	60	20 August, 1759.
Campbell, Donald	Qr Mr	60	6 June, 1757.
Campbell, Donald	Lieut.	77	11 February, 1757.
Campbell, Duncan	Major	42	17 December, 1755.
Campbell, Duncan	Lieut.	42	23 July, 1758.
Campbell, Duncan	Qr Mr	42	3 September, 1766.
Campbell, Duncan	Qr Mr	26	13 July, 1767.
Campbell, Duncan	Ensign	26	1 March, 1770.
Campbell, George	Lieut.	80	28 December, 1757.
Campbell, George	Ensign	42	8 May, 1759.
	Lieut.	42	24 July, 1762.
Campbell, James	Surg. Mate	Br.	1755.
Campbell, James	Lieut.	62	30 January, 1756.
Campbell, James	Lieut.	42	14 December, 1756.
Campbell, James	Lieut.	22	8 March, 1757.
Campbell, James	Ensign	48	23 August, 1758.
	Lieut.	48	15 June, 1760.
Campbell, James	Ensign	77	17 September, 1760.
	Lieut.	77	27 June, 1762.
Campbell, James	Capt. Lieut.	34	31 October, 1762.
Campbell, James	Lieut.	69	20 November, 1765.
Campbell, John	Lieut.	42	16 May, 1748.
	Capt. Lieut.	42	2 August, 1759.
	Captain	42	26 July, 1760.
Campbell, John	Capt. Lt.	42	16 February, 1756.
Campbell, John, Sr.	Captain	22	16 February, 1756.
Campbell, John	Captain	42	9 April, 1756.
Campbell, John	Major	78	6 January, 1757.
Campbell, John	Captain	78	9 January, 1757.
	Major	78	5 October, 1760.
Campbell, John	Lieut.	77	30 July, 1757.
Campbell, John, Jr.	Capt. Lieut.	22	5 July, 1758.
	Captain	22	26 May, 1760.
Campbell, John, Sen.	Lieut.	42	15 July, 1758.

Campbell, John, Jr.	Lieut.	42	15 September, 1758.
	Lieut.	42	25 December, 1765.
Campbell, John	Ensign	78	27 September, 1758.
	Lieut.	78	13 December, 1759.
Campbell, John	Adj^t	77	11 July, 1759.
Campbell, John	Major	17	11 July, 1759.
Campbell, John	Captain	27	25 March, 1762.
Campbell, Mungo	Captain	77	15 September, 1758.
	Captain	55	17 September, 1760.
Campbell, Oliver	Ensign	21	25 April, 1765.
Campbell, Robert	Ensign	62	17 January, 1756.
	Lieut.	60	23 March, 1758.
	Capt.	60	27 April, 1762.
Campbell, Thomas	Ensign	62	28 December, 1755.
	Lieut.	60	4 December, 1756.
Campbell, William	2^d Lieut.	94	20 February, 1760.
Campbell, ———	Ensign	78	12 December, 1759.
Candler, Edward	Ensign	35	11 June 1760.
Cane, Edward	Lieut.	35	7 April, 1755.
	Capt. Lt.	35	11 June 1760.
Cane, Edward	Capt.	43	8 April, 1762.
Capel, Joseph	Capt. Lt.	28	8 March, 1757.
	Captain	28	3 October, 1760.
Carbonell, Thomas	Ensign	46	2 February, 1757.
	Q^r M^r	46	25 February, 1757.
Carden,* John	Ensign	17	24 July, 1759.
	Lieut.	17	29 April, 1762.
Carden, John	Captain	60	25 February, 1760.
	Captain	60	25 December, 1765.
Carden, John	Ensign	60	7 August, 1771.
Cargill, Abernethy	Ensign	17	18 September, 1760.
Carleton, Christopher	Lieut.	31	29 July, 1763.
	Capt. Lieut.	31	25 December, 1770.
	Captain	31	25 May, 1772.
Carleton, George	Chaplain	52	1 May, 1772.
Carmichael, Robert	Lieut.	10	25 December, 1770.
Carncross, Hugh	Ensign	95	3 February, 1760.
	Lieut.	95	26 June, 1762.
Carr, Maurice	Major	29	13 February, 1762.
	Lieut. Col.	29	23 April, 1766.
Carre, Stair Campbell	Ensign	62	7 January, 1756.
	Lieut.	60	7 May, 1757.
	Lieut.	60	8 May, 1764.
Carrique, John	Ensign	16	20 November, 1765.
	Lieut.	16	4 February, 1769.
Carrol, Edward	Ensign	16	18 April, 1766.
	Lieut.	16	20 May, 1771.
Carrol, Frederick	Ensign	16	1 January, 1766.
	Lieut.	16	4 February, 1769.
Carrol, William	Ensign	58	11 February, 1758.
Carson, ———	Adj't.	N. Y.	5 July, 1755.
Carson, William	Q^r M^r	40	4 February, 1760.

---

* In three years his name is printed as Garden.

Carter, Gilbert	Ensign	29	13 February, 1762.
Carter, John	Captain	43	20 June, 1753.
Carter, William	Lieut.	65	6 February, 1759.
Cary, Hon. Luc. Ferd.	Major	60	4 April, 1765.
Cathcart, Andrew	Lieut.	15	27 September, 1757.
	Captain	15	21 August, 1765.
Catherwood, Robert	2d Lieut.	40	2 April, 1757.
	Lieut.	40	10 October, 1761.
Catherwood, William	Surgeon	40	7 February, 1757.
Caulfield, John	Chaplain	17	12 April, 1764.
Cavendish, Ld. Fred.	Colonel	34	30 October, 1760.
	Maj. Gen.		7 March, 1762.
Chadwicke, James	Lieut.	16	1 January, 1766.
	Captain	16	4 February, 1769.
Chalmers, James	Surgeon	31	1 April, 1744.
Chambrier, ———	Captain	62	3 January, 1756.
Chandler, Edward	Ensign	46	16 August, 1762.
Chapman, Benjamin	Lieut.	18	11 September, 1765.
	Captain	18	2 June, 1771.
Chapman, Russell	Lieut. Col.	62	5 January, 1756.
Charlton, Denis	Ensign	28	19 March, 1762.
	Lieut.	28	28 March, 1763.
Charlton, John	Surgeon	17	25 April, 1762.
Charleton, John	Ensign	60	4 October, 1760.
Charteris, Harry	Captain	62	8 January, 1756.
Chave, John	Qr Mr	17	18 April, 1762.
Cherrington, John	Surgeon	Br.	1755.
Chester, William	Lieut.	69	8 April, 1762.
	Captain	69	12 August, 1768.
Chetwode, Charles	Ensign	45	1 October, 1755.
	Lieut.	45	25 February, 1760.
Chetwynd, Hon. William	Ensign	52	21 February, 1772.
Chisholme, James	Captain	21	20 December, 1756.
	Major	21	19 February, 1766.
Chisholme, John	Ensign	78	17 January, 1757.
	Captain	78	4 September, 1759.
Christie, Gabriel	Captain	48	13 November, 1754.
Christie, Gabriel	Lieut. Col.	60	24 December, 1768.
Christie, James	Ensign	60	25 December, 1765.
Christie, John	Ensign	60	28 July, 1758.
	Lieut.	60	15 November, 1765.
Christopher, John	Ensign	17	21 March, 1758.
	Lieut.	17	18 September, 1760.
Chute, Eusebius	Lieut.	9	14 July, 1759.
Clanchy, James	Ensign	64	13 December, 1770.
Clapp, Thomas	Ensign	44	6 August, 1760.
Clarke, Henry	Ensign	59	28 June, 1769.
Clarke, James	Captain	45	12 March, 1755.
Clarke, John	Captain	46	13 October, 1762.
Clarke, John	Lieut.	59	23 July, 1759.
Clarke, John	Ensign	48	19 March, 1758.
	Lieut.	48	8 March, 1759.
Clarke, Thomas	Captain	N. Y.	14 March, 1743–4.

Claus, Daniel	Captain	60	7 July, 1761.
Clavering, John	Colonel	52	1 April, 1762.
	Maj. Gen.		15 August, 1761.
Clement, Robert	Lieut.	8	24 December, 1770.
Clements, Henry	Lieut.	43	10 December, 1755.
	Capt. Lt.	43	7 March, 1762.
Clements, Theophilus	Lieut. Col.	69	15 June, 1764.
Clephane, James	Major	78	4 January, 1757.
Clerk, George	Lieut.	44	3 July, 1755.
Clerk, George	Captain	77	14 September, 1760.
Cloas, ———	Lieut.	60	18 December, 1756.
Clowes, George	Ensign	8	14 September, 1770.
Clunes, Gordon	Lieut.	42	19 July, 1758.
Cochran, Gavin	Captain	62	15 January, 1756.
Cochran, John	Ensign	1	18 September, 1760.
Cockburn, Sir James, Bt.	Captain	48	22 March, 1758.
Cockburne, John	Lieut.	35	26 November, 1756.
	Adj't.	35	25 March, 1757.
Cockburne, William	Lieut.	1	22 January, 1755.
Cockburn, William	Capt. Lt.	15	16 July, 1758.
Cockburn, William	Capt.	42	16 September, 1760.
Codd, Robert	Ensign	59	18 December, 1770.
Colchester, Duncomb	Captain	59	25 December, 1770.
Colden, Rich. Nicols	Ensign	42	27 August, 1766.
Cole, Arthur	Ensign	28	8 March, 1764.
Colhoun, Alexander	Surgeon	N. Y.	25 June, 1737.
	Lieut.	N. Y.	25 May, 1755.
Colley, Johnson	Ensign	58	4 January, 1756.
Collier, Samuel	Surgeon	60	6 February, 1759.
Collins, Cha. Husbands	Lieut.	45	27 June, 1755.
	Adj't.	45	20 March, 1756.
Collins, George	Lieut.	60	30 October, 1760.
Collins, Thomas	Captain	35	12 March, 1754.
Collingwood, Gilfrid	Lieut.	45	5 March, 1750–1.
Colquhoun, James	Ensign	22	26 May, 1760.
	Lieut.	22	1 July, 1762.
Colville, Hon. Charles	Colonel	69	23 April, 1758.
	Maj. Gen.		27 February, 1761.
Comberbach, Edward	Capt. Lt.	62	28 December, 1755.
	Captain	60	23 August, 1758.
Compton, William	Captain	65	16 May, 1766.
Congalton, Henry	Lieut.	60	18 May, 1764.
Connor, Fitz Maurice	Lieut.	16	19 May, 1759.
	Capt. Lt.	16	4 February, 1769.
Conolly, William	Ensign	18	8 April, 1767.
	Lieut.	18	2 June, 1771.
Conran, Henry	Captain	10	1 October, 1766.
Conte, Peter le	Lieut.	8	25 December, 1770.
Conté, Marquis de	2ᵈ Lieut.	Rangers	25 September, 1761.
Conway, Archibald	Ensign	58	25 September, 1759.
Conynghame, John	Lieut.	29	13 February, 1762.
Cook, Robert	Ensign	1	27 April, 1756.
	Lieut.	1	18 July, 1758.

Cook, William	Lieut.	1	1 January, 1757.
Cook, William	Lieut.	62	22 January, 1756.
Cooke, Matthew	Adj't	95	3 July, 1762.
Cooke, William	Lieut.	27	27 April, 1756.
Cooper, Cunningham	Lieut.	62	11 January, 1756.
Cooper, David	Lieut.	14	1 June, 1763.
	Adj't	14	24 July, 1772.
Cooper, William	Lieut.	28	27 April, 1756.
Cope, John	Captain	18	25 December, 1770.
Cope, John	Lieut.	48	27 June, 1755.
Corance, John	Captain	29	27 April, 1756.
Corrance, John	Major	8	23 November, 1768.
Cornish, William	Adj't	31	11 March, 1762.
	Lieut.	31	29 July, 1763.
Corry, Ralph	Captain	28	2 May, 1751.
	Major	28	27 February, 1760.
Cosnan, John	Captain	45	2 October, 1755.
Cotterell, William	Captain	45	30 July, 1745.
Cottey, William	Ensign	46	27 January, 1764.
Cottnam, George	1st Lieut.	40	5 September, 1746.
Cottnam, Samuel	Captain	40	15 October, 1754.
Cotton, William	Lieut.	27	2 February, 1757.
Cotton, William	Ensign	31	10 April, 1765.
	Lieut.	31	12 August, 1768.
Cottymore, Richard	Ensign	So. Ca.	26 September, 1754.
	Lieut.	So. Ca.	3 July, 1758.
Couche, William	Apothecary	Br.	1755.
Coutts, James	Ensign	22	10 March, 1761.
	Lieut.	22	16 December, 1762.
Coventry, George	Captain	N. Y.	25 August, 1761.
Coventry, George	Ensign	55	25 December, 1755.
	Lieut.	55	24 July, 1758.
Cowart, James	Lieut.	48	6 November, 1755.
Cox, Nicholas	Captain	47	2 July, 1753.
Cox, Richard	Ensign	46	21 September, 1756.
	Lieut.	46	25 July, 1758.
Coxeter, Henry	Ensign	60	3 September, 1759.
Cramahé, Hect. Theo.	Captain	15	12 March, 1754.
Crampton, Josiah	Adj't	10	4 December, 1769.
	Lieut.	10	21 March, 1765.
Cranfurd, Andrew	Ensign	77	24 November, 1762.
Craufurd, Archibald	Ensign	77	24 July, 1757.
	Lieut.	77	31 December, 1761.
Crause, Charles	Lieut.	65	26 May, 1769.
Crawfurd, Henry	Ensign	52	8 December, 1759.
	Lieut.	52	6 November, 1765.
Crawford, John	Lieut.	26	7 March, 1760.
	Capt. Lt.	26	27 January, 1772.
Creed, Francis	Lieut.	34	27 July, 1762.
Creed, Francis	Ensign	27	27 March, 1758.
Creedland, Simonides	Ensign	44	25 December. 1758.
	Lieut.	44	6 November, 1761.

Crofton, Edward	Lieut.	31	6 September, 1756.
	Capt. Lt.	31	29 July, 1765.
	Captain	31	24 November, 1769.
Crofton, Edward	Ensign	44	
Crofton, Edward	Lieut.	45	25 September. 1759.
Crofton, George	Ensign	46	2 February, 1757.
Crofton, Henry	Ensign	48	29 March, 1758.
	Lieut.	48	19 August, 1759.
Crofton, James	Ensign	62	18 January, 1756.
	Lieut.	60	24 March, 1758.
Crofton, John	Lieut.	48	25 January, 1758.
	Captain	48	13 April, 1759.
Crofton, Malby	Ensign	48	6 May, 1761.
Crofton, Walter	Ensign	46	24 July, 1758.
	Lieut.	46	19 October, 1762.
Crogan, William	Ensign	16	22 February, 1771.
Crookshanks, Charles	Lieut.	62	28 December, 1755.
Crosbie, Walter	Lieut.	45	29 June, 1755.
Crosley, Leonard	Lieut.	95	7 March, 1760.
Crosthwaite, W. Ward	Ensign	47	2 August, 1762.
Crotty [or Crottie], Andrew	Ensign	44	15 September, 1758.
	Lieut.	44	16 August, 1760.
Crow, Richard	Lieut.	48	10 November, 1755.
Crownfield, Henry	Ensign	52	6 November, 1765.
Crozier, John	Captain	29	25 December, 1770.
Cruikshanks, Charles	Captain	N. Y.	17 April, 1757.
Cruickshanks, John	Ensign	47	1 March, 1760.
	Lieut.	47	24 February, 1762.
	Lieut.	16	25 December, 1770.
Crymble, Edward	Capt. Lt.	58	26 January, 1758.
	Captain	58	18 October, 1760.
Cuming, Thomas	Ensign	18	23 July, 1771.
Cunison, Thomas	Ensign	42	6 February, 1759.
Cunningham, James	Captain	45	1 October, 1755.
Cunninghame, James	2d Lieut.	21	12 September, 1766.
Cunninghame, William	2d Lieut.	21	9 March, 1764.
Cuppaidge, George	Ensign	26	18 April, 1766.
	Lieut.	26	26 December, 1770.
Currie, Samuel	2d Lieut.	21	14 March, 1766.
	1st Lieut.	21	21 February, 1772.
Cuthbert, James	Captain	15	3 December, 1762.
Cuthbert, John	Lieut.	78	18 January, 1757.
Cuyler, Cornelius	Ensign	55	31 May, 1759.
	Lieut.	55	8 September, 1761.
Cuyler, Cornelius	Capt.	46	9 May, 1764.
Dagworthy, Ely	Lieut.	44	15 November, 1755.
Daliston, Thomas	Chaplain	15	19 October, 1762.
Dalling, John	Major	28	2 February, 1757.
Dalling, John	Lieut. Col.	43	27 February, 1760.
Dalrymple, Hew	Ensign	31	8 April, 1763.
	Lieut.	31	19 February, 1766.
Dalrymple, James	Captain	58	28 December, 1755.
Dalrymple, John	Capt. Lt.	26	26 December, 1755.

Dalrymple, John	Ensign	14	27 December, 1763.
	Lieut.	14	6 January, 1772.
Dalrymple, Robert	Ensign	31	7 May, 1767.
	Lieut.	31	22 August, 1770.
Dalrymple, William	Lt. Col.	14	27 March, 1765.
Dalton, Blundel	Lieut.	43	27 April, 1756.
	Capt. Lt.	40	22 October, 1762.
Dalton, James	1st Lieut.	94	7 March, 1760.
Dalway, Robert	Captain	10	24 January, 1766.
Daly, Peter	Ensign	27	16 February, 1756.
	Lieut.	27	21 July, 1758.
Daly, Peter	Captain	42	11 July, 1759.
Dalyell, James	Lieut.	62	15 January, 1756.
	Captain	80	28 December, 1757.
	Captain	1	13 September, 1760.
Dame, George	Ensign	8	4 January, 1762.
	Lieut.	8	26 December, 1770.
Dame, Theophilus	Capt. Lt.	8	23 November, 1768.
	Captain	8	27 March, 1770.
Daniel, John	Captain	95	2 March, 1760.
Danks, Benonie	Captain	Rangers	25 September, 1761.
Dann, Charles	Ensign	34	25 December, 1764.
Darby, John	Major	17	21 September, 1756.
	Lieut. Col.	17	14 May, 1759.
Darby, Robert	Surgeon	55	25 February, 1757.
Darby, William	Ensign	17	6 May, 1762.
	Lieut.	17	20 June, 1766.
D'Arcy, Peter	Captain	47	11 January, 1758.
D'Arcy, Robert	Ensign	95	22 April, 1762.
D'Aripé, Isaac Aug.	Lieut.	15	25 September, 1757.
	Capt. Lieut.	15	26 September, 1764.
Darrell, John	Ensign	31	10 November, 1762.
	Lieut.	31	10 August, 1765.
Davers, Sir Charles, Bt.	Captain	44	28 October, 1761.
Davers, Charles	Lieut.	48	28 March, 1758.
Davies, Daniel	Lieut.	58	11 February, 1758.
Davies, Rowland	Captain	64	20 February, 1768.
Davis, Michael	Ensign	62	9 January, 1756.
	Lieut.	60	9 May, 1757.
Davis, ———	Surgeon	15	13 August, 1756.
Davison, William	Captain	52	3 May, 1765.
Day, Lawrence	Lieut.	95	7 March, 1760.
Dayrell, Paul	Ensign	52	9 May, 1766.
	Lieut.	52	6 March, 1771.
Dead, Thomas	Ensign	95	28 June, 1762.
Dealy, Peter	Captain	55	4 December, 1759.
Deane, Richard	Surgeon	31	11 August, 1765.
Dechair, John	Chaplain	46	10 December, 1755.
Delacherois, Mich.	Lieut.	9	12 July, 1759.
Delamaine, Thomas	Ensign	60	15 November, 1765.
DeLancy, James	Captain	60	8 March, 1757.
	Captain	46	12 February, 1759.
DeLancey, John	Ensign	18	19 November, 1771.

Delap, Robert	Ensign	10	4 December, 1769.
Delgarno, John	Ensign	8	19 December, 1768.
Delhuntry, Lawrence	Lieut.	26	28 February, 1766.
Demeré, Paul	Captain	So. Ca.	26 June, 1754.
Demeré. Raymond	Captain	So. Ca.	31 January, 1741–2.
Demler, George	Ensign	60	29 March, 1758.
	Lieut.	60	13 July, 1761.
	Lieut.	60	9 October, 1767.
Denny, Edward	Ensign	59	13 February, 1762.
Denshire, George	Captain	9	15 July, 1767.
Denty, Thomas	Ensign	58	21 May, 1759.
Derby, John	Chaplain	43	11 November, 1761.
Desnoielles, ———	Lieut.	60	26 February, 1756.
Despard, Andrew	Ensign	59	13 February, 1762.
	Lieut.	59	26 December, 1770.
Desseaux, Joseph	Col. Com^{t}	62	2 January, 1756.
Dewitt, Peter	Ensign	60	1 May, 1757.
Dickson, Alexander	Captain	16	17 June, 1761.
	Major	16	20 May, 1771.
Dickson, Hugh	Lieut.	29	7 December, 1764.
Dinsdale, John	Lieut.	52	31 December, 1759.
Disney, Daniel	Adj't	44	20 January, 1753.
	Lieut.	44	29 June, 1755.
	Capt. Lieut.	80	16 August, 1760.
	Captain	80	4 October, 1760.
	Captain	44	22 September, 1764.
Disney, Francis	Captain	21	19 February, 1766.
Dixon, Charles	Lieut.	60	21 December, 1771.
Dixon, Thomas	1st Lieut.	Rangers	25 September, 1761.
Dobson, Henry	Lieut.	47	27 June, 1755.
	Captain	16	28 February, 1766.
Dobbyn, John	Ensign	9	21 November, 1763.

[To be continued.]

p 299

GOV. SIMON BRADSTREET'S ANCESTRY.*

By Isaac J. Greenwood, A.M., of New York city.

A manuscript volume of personal memoranda by the Rev. Simon Bradstreet of New London, Conn., second son of Gov. Simon Bradstreet, contains this entry:

"March 12, 1670–71, I baptized my child. He was named Simon, it being my own and my Father's name and Grandfather's."

Going back another generation, we learn from Mather and Hutchinson, that the governor's grandfather was "a Suffolk gentleman of fine estate," whose son Simon was, under Dr. Chaderton,

---

* See Reg. i., 75; viii., 313; ix., 113; xxxviii., 206.

Daley, Robert	Ensign	10	4 December, 1758.
Dalrymple, John	Cornet	8	19 December, 1759.
Dalrymple, Lawrence	Lieut.	97	22 February, 1756.
Dalton, Paul	Captain	2d Bn. 60	26 June, 1756.
Dalzell, Raymond	Captain	2d Bn. 60	14 January, 1756.
Dancer, George	Ensign	40	29 March, 1759.
	Lieut.	40	15 Aug. 1760.
	Lieut.	70	8 October, 1757.
Davey, Edward	Ensign	3	18 February, 1761.
Davidson, George	Captain	9	25 July, 1760.
Davis, Thomas	Ensign	48	31 May, 1759.
Davis, John	Captain	17	11 November, 1759.
Davenport, ——	Lieut.	29	23 February, 1757.
Dayrolle, Andrew	Ensign	35	16 February, 1761.
	Lieut.	35	28 December, 1759.
Dennison, Joseph	Lt. Col.	62	3 January, 1762.
Devalle, Roger	Ensign	22	1 May, 1757.
Dickson, Alexander	Captain	18	27 June, 1759.
	Major	40	20 May, 1751.
Dickson, Hugh	Lieut.	77	2 December, 1761.
Dinwiddie, John	Lieut.	22	21 December, 1757.
Disney, Daniel	Adj't	44	20 January, 1758.
	Lieut.	44	30 June, 1756.
	Capt., Lieut. 44		18 August, 1760.
	Captain	60	4 October, 1760.
	Major	44	22 September, 1761.
Dixon, Francis	Captain	21	10 February, 1759.
Dixie, Charles	Lieut.	48	21 December, 1757.
Dixon, Thomas	Fr. Lieut.	Rangers.	23 September, 1760.
Dobson, Henry	Lieut.	47	17 July, 1759.
	Captain	16	22 February, 1760.
Dobbyn, John	Ensign	9	21 December, 1759.

[To be continued.]

GOV. SIMON BRADSTREET'S ANCESTRY.*

By Isaac J. Greenwood, A.M., of New York City.

A manuscript volume of personal memoranda by the Rev. Simon Bradstreet of New London, Conn., second son of Gov. Simon Bradstreet, contains this entry:

"March 12, 1670–71. I baptized my Sonn. He was named Simon, it being my own and my Father's name and Grandfather's."

Going back another generation, we learn from Mather and Hutchinson that the governor's grandfather was "a Suffolk gentleman of fine estate," whose son Simon was, under Dr. Chaderton, one of the earliest fellows of Emmanuel College, Cambridge. Afterwards, he was a minister of Lincolnshire, and a non-conformist at home, as well as when preaching abroad, at Middleburgh. The latter's son, Simon, born in Horbling, Lincoln, March, 1603, was also for a brief period at Emmanuel College, whence he removed to the family of Theophilus Clinton, fourth Earl of Lincoln, serving as his steward, and living subsequently, in the same capacity, with the Dowager Countess of Warwick.

---

* See Reg. i. 75; viii. 313; ix. 113; xxxviii. 295.

Thomas, Earl of Lincoln, father of Theophilus, died in January, 1618–19, æ. 48. He was father of eight sons and nine daughters, of whom the Lady Arbella, together with her husband Isaac Johnson, sailed for New England in the Spring of 1630, on a ship named in her honor; Bradstreet himself being a passenger on the same vessel. Johnson's mother, Elizabeth, was daughter and heir of the Rev. Laurence Chaderton, D.D., Prebendary of Lincoln, above alluded to; who was also one of the translators of King James's Bible, and the first master of Emmanuel College. This institution was built in 1584 by Sir Walter Mildway, whom the Queen greeted, on his coming to Court, with the remark, "Sir Walter, I hear you have erected a puritan foundation."

The Horbling parish register, not beginning till 1653, has heretofore barred further investigation, as to the family in that locality. Fortunately the Bishop of Lincoln's transcripts have been recently examined with the following results:

Baptisms.

From the 4 Aprill 1602 to the 24 Aprill next.

1.—(1602,) Samwell sonne of Simian Brodestrete. Septemr 19.*

From the 24 day of April . . . . (torn) . . vnto the eyght of Aprill 1604.

2.—($160\frac{3}{4}$.) Simon sonne of Simon Bradstret, March 18.

From (Lady Day) the 25 March 1605 to the 25 March 1606.

3.—($160\frac{5}{6}$,) March 9. Mercie† daughter of Simon Bradstreet.

From the 25 March 1606 to 25 March 1607.

4.—($160\frac{6}{7}$,) Februarie 8. John‡ sonne of Simon Bradstreete.

The transcripts from which these four extracts have been taken are each signed by the Vicar, Simon Bradstreet; the earliest found during his incumbency dates "from the 3 daie of October 1596 vntil the 3 of the same in the year 1597"; it is signed "Symon Broadstreet Vicar' ib̃m."

His own burial occurs in the transcript, running "from the 25 of March 1620 vnto the 25 March 1621."

($162\frac{0}{1}$,) Simon Bradstreete, Minister (Friday), Februarie 9.

---

* The baptisms all took place on Sunday; the years are inserted according to the computation then in use.

† The infant was buried two days later.

‡ Was he ancestor of the Baronets Bradstreet of Ireland?

one of the earliest Fellows of Emmanuel College, Cambridge. Afterwards, he was a minister of Lincolnshire, and a nonconformist of learning, as well as a [illegible] at Middleburgh. The latter's son, Simon Bradstreet, the Governor of Massachusetts, was also for a short period at Emmanuel College, whence he removed to the family of Theophilus Clinton, fourth Earl of Lincoln, serving as his steward, and living under him, in the same capacity, with the Dowager Countess of Warwick.

Theophilus, Earl of Lincoln, lived at Tattershall—died in [illegible], 1619–20, [illegible]. He was father of [illegible] sons and nine daughters, of whom the Lady Arbella, Isaac Johnson's wife (he being Johnson, sailed for New England in [illegible] of 1630, and this ship named in her honor; [illegible]) [illegible] Lincoln's mother [illegible] daughter and heir of the Rev. Laurence Chaderton, D.D., Prebendary of Lincoln [illegible]; who was also one of the translators of King James's Bible, and the first master of Emmanuel College. This institution was built in 1584 by Sir Walter Mildmay, whom the Queen accused, on his coming to Court, with the remark, "Sir Walter, I hear you have erected a puritan foundation."

The Horbling parish registers, not beginning till 1653, the [illegible] further investigations, as [illegible] in that locality. Fortunately the Bishop of Lincoln's transcripts have been formally examined with the following results:

Baptisms.

From the 4 April 1603 unto the 24 April next.

1.—(1603) [illegible] sonne of Simon Bradstreet, [illegible]

From the 24 day of April [illegible] unto the eight of April 1604.

2.—(1604) Simon sonne of Simon Bradstreet, March 18.

From Lady Day the 25 March 1605 to the 25 March 1606.

3.—(1605), March 9. Margaret daughter of Simon Bradstreet.

From the 25 March 1606 to 25 March 1607.

4.—(1606) February 5. [Samuel] sonne of Simon Bradstreet.

The transcripts from which these four extracts have been taken are each signed by the Vicar, Simon Bradstreet; the earliest found during his incumbency being "from the 3 daie of October 1596 until the 3 of the same in the yeare 1597"; it is signed "Symon Broadstreet Vicar there."

His own burial occurs in the transcript running "from the 25 of March 1620 unto the 25 March 1621."

(1621) Simon Bradstreet, Minister (Vicar), February 8.

---

* [illegible]

† [illegible]

‡ [illegible]

His will, recorded in the Consist. Co. of the Bishop of Lincoln, is as follows :

In the name of God Amen The xx day of December 1620 I Simon Bradstreete of Horblinge in the County of Lincolne minister and preacher of Gods worde doe ordayne and make this my last will and testament in manner & forme following ffirst I bequeath my soule into the hands of Almightie God my faithfull Creator and in Jesus Christe his sonne my Savio^{r} & Redeemer and my bodie to the earth from whence it was taken and my worldly goods I thus bestow, Item I give and bequeath to Samuell Bradstreete my oldest sonne xl^{s} to be paide at the age of xxj^{ty} yeares Item I give to Simon Bradstreete my second sonne xl^{s} to be paide at the age of xxj^{tie} yeares as is aforesaid Item I give to John Bradstreete my youngest sonne xl^{s} when he shall accomplish the age of xxj^{tie} yeares as is aforesaid And my will is further that Margaret my wife shall have my house wth the Close to the said house adjoyning and alsoe the medowe and all other things to the said house appertayning w^{ch} I bought of one Richard Watson of North Rawceby in the foresaid County of Lincolne dureing her naturall life. And further my will is that after her decease that the said house medowe and all the app̃tennces thereto belonging or apꝑtayninge shalbe solde and the price thereof to be equallie devyded amongst my three sonnes if then they be all living, if not, to him or them that doth survive or live Item I give to the poore of Horblinge and Brigend x^{s} to be distributed according to the discrec̃on of my Supviso^{rs} All the rest of my goods not given and not bequeathed I giue to Margaret my wife whome I make my sole and only Execũto^{r} of this my last will And I desire James Lambley gentleman Robert Taverner and Thomas Wright to be Superviso^{rs} of this my last will In wittnes whereof I have sette my hand & seale the day and yeare above written—Simon Bradstreete—James Lamley, Robert Taverner, Thomas Wright.

Probatum fuit temōi testam' apud Lincoln' xiij^{o} die Aprilis anno dn̄i 1621 coram ven̄li virs Rogers Parker sacre theolog' Profess' Decano et Surr' ven̄lis viri croferi Wivell iī dc̄oris R^{di} pr̄is dn̄i Georgij p̱'videu' diā Lincoln' Epi vicar' gen̄lis &c Commissūq' fuit onus execuc̄ois liusdem testam^{ti} Executrici in eod' nōiat' prius vigore Com̄iss' &c inr̄at' saluo j^{u}re &c.

The name Simon has long continued in the family, and is still preserved in the line of the Irish Baronets, whom Hutchinson alludes to as connected. However, contemporary with Simon, the Vicar of Horbling, was the Rev. Symon Bradstreet of Hasset, co. Suffolk, living 1630,* and Symon Bradstreete, citizen and grocer of London, who died in February, 1627–8, as we learn from his proof of will given in Mr. Waters's Gleanings.† The latter leaves all his property to his nephew and executor, Samuel Bradstreete, and apparently discards his daughter Margaret, who, without his "love, leave or consent," had married Edmund Slater, citizen and mercer of London. Slater, in his license of 23 May, 1625, for a marriage at Lamborne or Birchanger, Essex, is called of St. Mag-

---

* Reg. xxxviii., 342.

† Reg. xxxviii., 206.

His will, recorded in the Registry, &c., of the Bishop of Lincoln is as follows:

In the name of God Amen [illegible]

Probatum [illegible]

The name Simon was long continued in the family, and is still preserved in the line of the Rev. [illegible], whom Blackmore alludes to as [illegible]. Contemporary with Simon, the Vicar of [illegible], was the Rev. Simon [illegible] of [illegible], Suffolk, living 1649,* and Simon [illegible], citizen and grocer of London, who died in February, 1657–8, as we learn from his proof of will given in Mr. Waters's Gleanings.† The latter leaves all his property to his brother and executor, Samuel Blackmore, and apparently disowns his daughter Margaret, who, without his "love, leave or consent," had married Edmund [illegible], citizen and grocer of London. [illegible], in his licence of 23 May, [illegible], for a marriage at [illegible], Essex, is called of St. Magnus (London); his wife of Bishop's Stortford, Herts., and her father as of Brainford, Middlesex, brewer. Four years later, 7 May, 1629, Edmund Slater, gent, of Bishop's Stortford, Herts., widower, aged 30, has license of marriage at St. Bennet, Paul's Wharf, to Grace Glascocke, aged 21, with consent of her father, Henry Glascocke, gent, of Farnham, Essex. Bishop's Stortford lay some thirty miles north of London, close to the westerly border of Essex, with Farnham and Birchanger just above it.

---

* Ibid., [illegible]

† Ibid. [illegible]

If we may judge from what can be gathered in the MSS. of the Dean and Chapter of St. Paul's, the family name of Bradstreet is of pure cockney origin, originating in Bread Street, that locality in the metropolis where was anciently established a bread market. Thus in 1273 Master Thomas de Bread Street, clerk, received the grant of a quit rent issuing from a tenement in the parish of All Hallows, Bread Street. His name also occurs as "de Bredstrate," and "de Bradstrat," till in 1294 we find him Rector of Tollesbery, Essex, acting as deputy of the Bishop of London, for collecting from the neighboring church of Heybridge, the tenth lately granted King Edward I. at Ely. In 1293 Walter de Bredstrete received a tenement in the parish of All Hallows de Bredstrete, under the will of Peter, son of John le Long (see Cal. Husting Wills); and William de Bredstrate, bokeler, had a grant in 1243 of land in Wood Street, parish of St. Alphege.

REV. STEPHEN PEABODY AND WIFE, OF ATKINSON, NEW HAMPSHIRE.

By William C. Todd, A.M., of Atkinson, N. H.

Read before the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, February 7, 1894.

In the general attention now given to the men and customs of a century ago, an old-time pastor and his wife deserve special recognition.

Rev. Stephen Peabody, the first settled minister of Atkinson, N. H., was born in Andover, Nov. 11, 1741. He was a descendant of Lieut. Francis Peabody, who came to this country in the "Planter" in 1635. He was the son of John and Sarah (Ingalls) Peabody. He was graduated from Harvard College in 1769, a classmate of Theophilus Parsons. He was a poor boy, and used to tell in after life of his struggles to obtain an education, earning his board at college by waiting on the table, and carrying with him from home the linen he needed during the term, which his loving sisters had laundered. He was twenty-eight years old at graduation, the *pater omnium* of his class, and it was not a little to his [illegible] (Dunston), the wife of [illegible] Stortford, Herts., and her father, of Edmonton, Middlesex, [illegible]. [illegible] Lady Day, 1629, Edmund Dunton, gent., of [illegible], Herts., [illegible] of all the houses of [illegible] St. Paul's Wharf, in [illegible], and [illegible] of [illegible], Henry [illegible], gent., of [illegible], Essex. [illegible] in some [illegible] north of London, [illegible] the [illegible] family of Essex, with [illegible] and [illegible].

If we may judge from [illegible] in the MSS. of the Dean and Chapter [illegible], the family name of [illegible] of [illegible] in [illegible], the [illegible] the [illegible] Thus in 1272 Master Thomas de [illegible], clerk, [illegible] grant of a rent [illegible] in the parish of All Hallows, Bread Street. The name also occurs as "de Dunstone" and "de Dunstane" [illegible] of [illegible], Essex, acting as deputy of the Bishop of London, [illegible] from the [illegible] of [illegible], by [illegible] King Edward I. In 1335 [illegible] de [illegible] tenement in the parish of All Hallows [illegible], under the will of [illegible], son of [illegible] and William de [illegible], knights, had a grant in 1344 of land in Wood Street, parish of St. Alphege.

REV. STEPHEN PEABODY AND WIFE, OF ATKINSON, NEW HAMPSHIRE.

By [illegible]

[Read before the New England Historic Genealogical Society, February 4, 1914.]

In the general attention now given to the lives and customs of a century ago, an old-time pastor and his wife deserve special recognition.

Rev. Stephen Peabody, the first settled minister of Atkinson, N. H., was born in Andover, Nov. 11, 1741. He was a descendant of Lieut. Francis Peabody, who came to this country in the "Planter" in 1635. He was the son of [illegible] Peabody. He was graduated from Harvard College in 1769, a classmate of Theophilus Parsons. He was a poor boy, and used to tell in after life of his struggles to obtain an education, earning his board at college by waiting on the table, and carrying with him from home the linen he needed during the term, which his loving sisters had laundered. He was twenty-eight years old at graduation, the oldest member of his class, and it was not a little to his credit that his age did not alter his resolve to obtain an education. Having fixed upon the ministry for his profession, he studied in the family of a minister, for it was before the day of theological seminaries, and defrayed his expenses by working on a farm and teaching school.

He was ordained at Atkinson as pastor Nov. 25, 1772. This town was a part of land purchased of the Indians by the inhabitants of Pentucket, now Haverhill, Mass., and set off into New Hampshire as a part of Plaistow, and had been separated from that town and incorporated Sept. 3, 1767, five years before the settlement of Mr. Peabody. It seems strange to this generation to learn that the reason for the separation was that the people might have their own church and minister. In their application to the legislature for an act of incorporation, the petitioners state: "That by reason of the great distance of their dwellings from the meeting-house they undergo many and great difficulties in attending the public worship of Almighty God there, and that the said meeting-house is not large enough to accommodate more than half the inhabitants of said town." At that period, as is well known, the church was an institution of the town; the town as a corporation was holden for the support of the minister; and each citizen was assessed for the support of religious worship, as for other expenses.

The small salary offered Mr. Peabody well illustrates the economy of the times. The record is as follows: "Voted, To give Mr. Stephen Peabody one hundred and sixty pounds, lawful money, as a settlement, upon condition that the salary begin at sixty-six pounds, thirteen shillings and four pence, lawful money, the first year, and add on forty shillings per year till it amounts to eighty pounds per year."

"Voted, To give Mr. Stephen Peabody ten cords of wood per year so long as he carries on the work of the ministry in Atkinson." No increase was ever made in this salary during his long ministry.

The people used to settle their tax individually with the minister, with most of whom he had running accounts for articles furnished, or services rendered, and at the close of the year his cash receipts were often very small, as can well be imagined. He was settled for life, as was the old custom, and remained with his people forty-seven years. In Hampstead, an adjoining town, a contemporary, Rev. John Kelly, whom many now living remember, was pastor of his church fifty-six years. The ministerial itinerancy of a later period was unknown. Soon after his settlement the Revolutionary war began, and he entered Poor's regiment as chaplain, for he was a brave man and a patriot.

And it may not be out of place here to say, that in praising and honoring those who fought in the war of 1861–65, we should not forget the soldiers of the Revolution who endured hardships to which soldiers now are strangers, with no motive but pure patriotism to credit that he saw fit not after his graduation to engage in education. Having fixed upon the ministry for his profession, he studied in the family of a minister, as it was customary for theological graduates, and defrayed his expenses by working on a farm and teaching school.

He was ordained at Atkinson as pastor Nov. 25, 1772. This town was a part of what previously to the incorporation of the town of Plaistow was Haverhill, Mass., and was set off into New Hampshire in 1741 when the boundary was settled, and incorporated Sept. 3, 1767, five years before the settlement of Mr. Peabody. It would seem strange to the generation of to-day that the reason for the separation was that the people might more [illegible] and [illegible]. In their application to the Legislature for an act of incorporation, the petitioners state, "That by reason of the great distance of their dwellings from the meeting-house they undergo many and great difficulties in attending on public worship of Almighty God there, and that the said meeting-house is not large enough to accommodate more than half the inhabitants of said town." In this parish, as in all others, the church was an institution of the town: the town as a corporation was liable for the support of its ministry, and [illegible] assessed for the support of religious worship as for other expenses.

The small salary offered Mr. Peabody will illustrate the economy of the times. The record is as follows: "Voted, To give Mr. Stephen Peabody one hundred and sixty pounds, lawful money, as a settlement, upon condition that the salary begin at sixty-six pounds, thirteen shillings and four pence, lawful money, the first year, and adding forty shillings per year till it amounts to eighty pounds per year."

"Voted, To give Mr. Stephen Peabody ten cords of wood per year so long as he [illegible] in the work of the ministry in Atkinson." No increase was made in the salary during his long ministry.

The people used to settle their accounts annually with the minister, with some of whom he had running accounts for articles furnished, or services rendered, and at the close of the year the cash payments were often very small, as one would be surprised. He was settled for life, as was the old custom, and remained with his people forty-seven years. In Hampstead, an adjoining town, a contemporary, Rev. John Kelly, whose salary was [illegible], was pastor of the church fifty years. The ministerial [illegible] was unknown. Soon after his settlement the Revolutionary war began, and he entered Col. [illegible] regiment as chaplain, for he was a brave man and a patriot.

And it may not be out of place here to say that in generous and honoring those who fought in the war of 1861–65 we should not forget the soldiers of the Revolution who endured hardships which soldiers now [illegible], with no pension but [illegible] gratitude to draw them into the service. At the beginning of the Revolutionary war the Continental Congress sent the following circular for signatures, which deserves to be more generally known to this generation: "We, the subscribers, do hereby solemnly engage and promise that we will to the utmost of our power, at the risk of our lives and fortunes, with arms, oppose the hostile proceedings of the British fleets and armies against the United American Colonies." Every male citizen of Atkinson, ninety-seven in all, signed this pledge. In the last war the town in filling its quota was obliged to pay many soldiers eight hundred dollars each, as bounty, to induce them to enlist.

On his return to his people Mr. Peabody discharged faithfully all the duties of his pastorate, and they were many and varied. He must preach two sermons on the Sabbath, for in those days of few books and papers the sermons gave food for thought and discussion during the week. They were long sermons, too, and the people were not tired of listening, though seated in a cold church never warmed, and on hard seats with no cushions. All attended church, for it was not respectable to do secular work or seek amusement on the Sabbath. The prayer meetings at which he was expected to be present were more numerous and better attended than now, and more pastoral visits must be made.

Mr. Peabody kept a diary, simply a record of what he did each day, without a reflection or any statement that did not relate to himself, written in a fine hand and condensed. That for 1783 has been preserved, and throws much light on the life of a clergyman at that period. Some entries will be given.

"Oct. 3. Catechised the children at John Dustin's." All the children must be taught the Westminster Catechism, and from Sunday to Sunday the pastor would give notice what families would be visited during the week "to catechise the children," and question them on the points of doctrine found in that little book, once so revered, now hardly known. At the appointed time the children would be gathered in the best room, dressed in their Sunday clothes, with clean faces, to receive their spiritual teacher, and when each child answered readily every question, beginning with "What is the chief end of man?" and the pastor commended the faithfulness of both children and parents, all eyes sparkled at his words of praise. Parents were proud of their children, and children proud of themselves.

"April 13. Wrote John Little's Will." This entry shows that a pastor's duty was not confined to religious instruction. He was the scholar of the town, and must give advice, and write documents where some education and legal knowledge were required, and he felt as willing to aid his people as they felt free to call on him. There were but few lawyers, so abundant now.

"July 16. Went to Commencement." No clergyman of that draw them into the service. At the beginning of the Revolution was the Continental Congress sending forth to the towns for signatures, which afterwards came to be generally known as the association: "We, the subscribers, do hereby solemnly engage and promise that we will to the utmost of our power, at the risk of our lives and fortunes, with arms oppose the hostile proceedings of the British fleets and armies against the United American Colonies." Every male citizen of Atkinson, sixty-seven in all, signed this pledge. In the list over the [illegible] was obliged to pay away within eight hundred [illegible] Peabody, to [illegible] entire.

On his return to his parish Mr. Peabody continued faithfully all the duties of his profession, and they were many and varied. He must [illegible] the Sabbath, for in those days of few books and papers the common people had to struggle and [illegible] during the week. They were long sermons, too, and the people were not tired of listening, though seated in a cold church never warmed, and on hard seats, with no cushions. All attended church, for it was not respectable in the country to [illegible] such amusement on the Sabbath. The parish meetings at which he was expected to be present were much numerous and hence attended them twice; and [illegible] must be seen.

Mr. Peabody kept a diary, simply a record of what he did each day, seldom a reflection or any sentiment that did not relate to himself, except in a few brief sentences. That for 1788 has been preserved, and throws much light on the life of a clergyman at that period. Some entries will be given.

"Oct. 3. Catechised the children at John Dow's." All the children were to learn the Westminster Catechism, and some one day in Sunday the pastor would visit what houses would be visited during the week "to catechise the children," and question them on the points of doctrine found in that little book, once so revered, now hardly known. At the appointed time the children would be gathered in the best room, dressed in their Sunday clothes, with clean faces, to receive their spiritual teacher, and when each child answered readily every question, beginning with "What is the chief end of man?" and the pastor commended the faithfulness of both children and parents, all eyes sparkled at his words of praise. Parents were proud of their children, and children proud of themselves.

"April 15. Wrote John Little's Will." This entry shows that a pastor's duty was not confined to religious instruction. He was the scholar of the town, and gave wise advice, and wrote documents where some education and legal knowledge were required, and he felt as willing to aid his people as they felt free to call on him. There were but few lawyers, so abundant now.

"July 16. Went to Commencement." No clergyman of that day neglected to visit Cambridge on that occasion, if only from religious motives. The strict Puritan theology of the time then prevailed at Harvard. It was regarded as the nursery of the church, where they could receive large draughts of spiritual life as well as mingle with the scholars of New England. For many weeks after his return the minister would tell his people what he had seen and heard, and they were no more tired of hearing than he was of telling.

"Married Jonathan Johnson to Molly Follansbee; Moses Atwood to Judith Wadley, all of Hampstead for a dollar a piece." Again, "Married Major Moore to widow Little for two dollars." These entries show how little it cost to get married a century ago, and explains in part why so few then led single lives. As a "Major" was quite an important personage years ago, and from regard for his dignity would pay the highest price where his happiness was so deeply concerned, it would seem that two dollars were a big fee. With no knowledge on the subject, it is to be hoped our clerical friends are now more liberally rewarded. One can certainly afford to pay well for a union with a good wife, and if he gets a poor one he may as well begin first as last to pay dearly for his folly.

"Nov. 6. At Mr. Dow's mill raising." Even in the youth of many now living it was quite an event to raise a building. The timbers were large, some of them big enough to give timber for a modern house, and all the men of the town must assemble to aid. The minister went, too, for he could see the people and talk with them. Prayer was generally offered before the work began. Refreshments were provided in abundance, and New England rum was never wanting, of which the minister would take a little with the rest—only a little. It was long before the days of temperance; it was a pure liquor, not the often poisonous mixture now drunk, and if the people became a little excited their heads were clear the next day.

"Dec. 26. Got my wood." Most pastors of that day were settled for so much money and so many cords of wood, and so it was, as has been stated, with Parson Peabody. Word would be given out that on a given day, all must bring the minister's wood, and a merry time they had of it, for it was a labor of love, and all rejoiced to take part. No one could work too hard, and the heart of the pastor was not more glad than those of his people at the big pile before his door. No sworn surveyor measured the allowance, no short sticks were slyly put in—the minister must be kept warm, for they well knew how welcome they were to his fireside.

To add to his means of support he had bought a little farm. He did much of the work on his land with his own hands, and in his diary he speaks of "getting in the corn," and "husking it," "killing the hog and cow," and other such necessary farm labor. The out-

of-door exercise kept him in robust health, as it would clergymen now. He was a large man, over six feet in height, of great strength, with a keen black eye, swarthy complexion, and curling, bushy hair. He could do every kind of farm work, for which his early life had prepared him, and whether holding the plough, hoeing corn, wielding the scythe, harvesting, or gathering his fruit, about which he was very select, bearing in mind his guests, no one of his neighbors could surpass him. He knew no fear, and in his youth he had been a famous wrestler, and, it was said, bad men had not unfrequently experienced his "muscular Christianity" in a way they did not forget, when they had excited him to holy anger. His farm work was a bond of union between him and his people. He was one of them, worked as they worked, did as they did, and in all his labors, in time of need, their willing hands were ever at his service. It was the advantage of a long pastorate, that the minister knew all his people. The population was then stationary, with no foreign mixture, and as the years rolled on the children and grandchildren of his first charge grew up around him, their history was familiar to him, and they seemed like a part of his own family. At funerals Mr. Peabody could drop a sympathetic and sincere tear, for a friend had departed, and at weddings he was the life of the company, giving loose to his exuberant spirits, and interspersing good advice with the cheerful talk befitting the occasion.

Mr. Peabody was very hospitable, and his diary gives evidence of the amount of company he entertained. Almost every day he speaks of persons who have dined or lodged with him, and when the labor of giving names was too great he would write, "full of company."

Before the introduction of railroads it was the custom of the farmers of Vermont and New Hampshire to bring their produce in their own conveyances to the seaport towns, and exchange for groceries and other needed articles. These journeys were usually made in winter, as it was their season of leisure, and in sleighs for ease of transport. Often, however, the snow would suddenly disappear, so that the farmers made all possible expedition, travelling much in the night. So well known was Mr. Peabody's hospitality, that many of them would stop at his house, and they were welcome. His doors were left unfastened at night; the big back-log gave heat to his sitting room; and they would enter, warm themselves, chat with the good pastor in his adjacent bed-room, and depart, their faces unseen, and, perhaps, as in the old days of chivalry, their names unasked.

He was a gentleman in his appearance, and paid full regard to the proprieties of dress demanded at that period of a clergyman. If when at work in the field, in a plain farmer's dress, it was announced that polished visitors had come to see him, he would quickly prepare to meet them, in his best dark garb, with his white cravat, of [illegible] [illegible] He was a large man, over six feet in height, of great [illegible] with a [illegible] complexion, and a [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

Mr. Peabody was very hospitable, and his diary gives evidence of the amount of company he entertained. [illegible] [illegible] labor of [illegible] was [illegible] "full of company."

Before the introduction of railroads it was the custom of the farmers of Vermont and New Hampshire to bring their produce at their own convenience to the market towns, and exchange for groceries and other needed articles. These journeys were usually made in winter, as it was their season of leisure, and as [illegible] the best means of transport. [illegible] [illegible] so that the farmers made all possible expedition, [illegible] much in the night. [illegible] Mr. Peabody's hospitality, that many of these [illegible] [illegible] His doors were left unfastened at night, [illegible] to his sitting room, and they would [illegible] with the good [illegible] [illegible] and, perhaps, as in the old days of chivalry, their names [illegible]

He was a gentleman in his appearance, and paid due regard to the proprieties of dress demanded of that period of a clergyman. If when at work in the field, in a plain farmer's dress, [illegible] had come to [illegible] he would [illegible] prepare to meet them, in his best [illegible] with his [illegible] his silk stockings meeting the breeches at the knee, and the silver buckles worn then by gentlemen.

He was a man of large views, and one of his first anxieties was to provide for his people better means of education, and aided by a few friends he established Atkinson Academy in 1787, though it was not incorporated till 1791, the oldest in the state after Phillips at Exeter. Money was scarce, and to raise the necessary funds was no easy task, and from his own limited resources he expended freely, and incurred debts that embarrassed him to the end of his life. One of the means then common to secure money for such objects was lotteries, for there were no moral scruples in regard to them. In the year 1791 a petition was presented to the New Hampshire legislature, it which it was stated: "That lotteries are now established in Massachusetts for raising funds to support academies, and for various other purposes, by which considerable sums are daily drawn from the citizens of this state." And after enlarging upon the benefit to be obtained from the lottery, the petition prays: "That we might have liberty to raise one thousand pounds, or such other sum as may be thought proper, to be disposed of for the accomplishment of the above purpose." Massachusetts was authority then as now in morals.

The petition was at once granted Feb. 17, 1791. Then, as the town was so near the boundary, a petition was presented to the legislature of Massachusetts for permission to sell tickets in that state. It was refused, not on moral grounds, but the thrifty Old Bay State wished to reap fully all the advantages to be obtained from the cultivation of it own territory—it believed then as now in a "Home Market." The good man had made several journeys to Boston on this errand, and it was with a sad heart that he turned his horse homeward from his unsuccessful mission.

The lottery scheme was a failure, for but few tickets could be sold in a section so sparsely settled as New Hampshire. His efforts, however, in favor of the infant institution were not relaxed, and were rewarded by success. It soon gained a wide reputation, and students flocked thither from far around, many of whom, as Levi Woodbury, Gov. Kent, Jonathan Cilley, President Brown, in after years gained a national reputation. Grace Fletcher, wife of Daniel Webster, was one of the pupils, and an old lady, one of her schoolmates, told me she was a pale, delicate, modest girl, whom all loved. It was, I think, the first academy in the country to admit ladies to its privileges. The tradition is that "Polly" Peabody told her father she was going to the academy. He was amazed at such a proposition, for up to that time but few girls had received more than an elementary education, but he could deny his only daughter nothing, and she and some of her companions were admitted, sat with the boys, joined their classes, and co-education was established. The advocates of women's rights should give merited she still [illegible] morning [illegible] breakfast of the [illegible], and the [illegible] [illegible] some than [illegible].

He always was a kind [illegible], and one of his first projects [illegible] was the founding of a grammar school [illegible] and saved by a few friends, he established Atkinson Academy in 1787, which was not incorporated till 1791, the oldest in the state after Phillips of Exeter. Though [illegible] money, and [illegible] funds was so very small, and from his own limited resources [illegible] library, and [illegible] left a [illegible]. One of the means then resorted to for raising funds was [illegible] to them. In the year 1789 a petition was presented to the New Hampshire legislature, in which it was stated: "That an Academy has been established in Atkinson for the raising funds to support schooling, and for [illegible] other purposes, by which much benefit has and likely to be derived from the rising generation of this state." [illegible] upon the benefit to be obtained from the lottery, the petitioners [illegible] "That we might have liberty to raise one thousand pounds, or such other sum as may be thought proper by the legislature, for the accomplishment of the above purpose." [illegible] to sell tickets.

The petition was at once granted Feb. 17, 1791. Then, as the town was so near the boundary, a petition was presented to the Legislature of Massachusetts for permission to sell tickets in that state. It was refused, not on moral grounds, but [illegible] they wished to keep only all the advantages to be obtained from the [illegible] of a very [illegible] as now in a "Home Market." The good man had made several journeys to Boston on this errand, and it was while [illegible] that he formed his [illegible] acquaintance [illegible].

The lottery scheme was a failure, for but few tickets could be sold in a section so sparsely populated as New Hampshire. The efforts, however, in favor of the infant institution were not relaxed, and were rewarded by success. It soon gained a wide reputation, and students flocked thither from far around, many of whom, as Levi Woodbury, Gov. Kent, Jonathan Cilley, President Felton, in after years gained a national reputation. Grace Fletcher, wife of Daniel Webster, was one of the pupils, and an old lady, one of her schoolmates, told the writer [illegible] all [illegible]. It was, I think, the first academy in the country to admit ladies to its privileges. The tradition is that "[illegible]" [illegible] told her father she was going to the academy. He was shocked at such a proposition, for up to that time the girls had received more than an elementary education, but he could deny his only daughter nothing, and she and some of her companions were admitted, and [illegible] and coeducation was established. The advocates of woman's rights should give [illegible] credit to "Polly" Peabody and Atkinson Academy for this advance movement in the higher education of women. Parson Peabody received many pupils into his family, as he had erected a large house, and they were ever after grateful for the instruction and refining influence of his home, largely due to his wife, of whom will be spoken later.

One of these pupils, the late Rev. Dr. Samuel Gilman, has told how his mother, left a poor widow with four children, had taken him, her only son, a little boy of seven years, to Mr. Peabody's home, and related her condition and anxiety for the child's future. "Madam," was his reply, "leave your little boy with us. He shall be one of us, and enter the academy. If Providence blesses your efforts to secure for yourself a livelihood, well and good; you may remunerate us in the usual way. But, if you are doomed to struggle with adversity, be not anxious about your son; be sure he shall have a home and an education." His wife was sitting near knitting, and smiled approval of her husband's words. Was not this practical Christianity? It can well be imagined with what a light heart that mother drove back the next morning to her home in Gloucester. It should be added that the debt was fully paid in after years, so far as money could pay it. It is an illustration of the kindness, unselfishness and hospitality of this clergyman during his whole life.

Not content with the establishment of the academy, in his wish to cultivate the people generally he started a library, with the leading citizens its shareholders, which was continued long after his decease, and had a marked influence in forming an intelligent community. The books were carefully selected, every one instructive, in marked contrast to the volumes burdening so many shelves of our modern libraries. It was before the day of cheap fiction.

With all these traits that could not fail to be appreciated, it is not to be wondered at that he had a strong hold on the respect and affections of his people. No child passed him that did not take off his hat, or make a courtesy, and it may be said that at that period every child was taught at home and at school to show this civility to the passing stranger, and punished for disobedience. In far off Hammerfest, in Norway, a few years ago, the writer was struck with this attention to a stranger, recalling the instruction of his boyhood. Are our children better now for its disregard?

In the church at the close of the service, the congregation rose, and remained standing till Mr. Peabody had left the house, bowing on each side as he passed down the aisle followed by his wife. He was never spoken of, or to, lightly, but usually as "Sir Peabody," or "Parson Peabody."

He was not a learned man, and his theological library was said not to have contained more than fifty volumes, yet his talents were certainly very respectable. He was not unfrequently called upon to preach at the ordination exercises of his brother clergymen, and

once preached the annual sermon before the New Hampshire legislature. His sermons were written in a fine hand, on small sheets of paper, for economy was required even in small things. Sermons then were divided into many heads, but he rarely went beyond "fifthly." He had the attention of his hearers, of the older portion from interest, and the younger people seated in the large galleries were kept in order by tithingmen, regularly appointed by the town at their annual meetings to look after unruly boys. Mr. Peabody did not hesitate himself to stop in his sermon and rebuke any impropriety in the house of God. After the religious exercises had been finished, it was the custom of the town clerk to read the intentions of marriage, when all, especially the young, were eager listeners. It was certainly a proof of his ability that his people were for so long a time united under his teachings. But it was a period of faith, of adherence to time-honored views, before the "divers and strange doctrines" that have since divided the churches had crept in. It was a sufficient ground of belief that "Parson Peabody" and the Bible said it. An unbeliever in the old Orthodoxy was looked upon with suspicion, and suffered in his social intercourse as a dangerous associate, especially for the young. An old Boston teacher who had taught Edward Everett came to spend his declining years in the town, but found it prudent to conceal his Unitarianism, and when asked his religious belief would evade a direct answer by saying: "My wife is a Methodist." He attended the service, and contributed as did his neighbors.

Mr. Peabody had a happy temperament and joyous nature, and was fond of a joke. He was quick to see the humor of any incident, and told a story or anecdote with much glee, often rising and using action to add to the effect, and joining heartily in the laughter that followed. He was a fine singer, revelled in music, and often the first thing heard in his house in the morning was his loud melodious voice in some song, like "The bright rosy morning peeps over the hills," arousing the sleeping inmates. When riding alone, or at home, the impulse would seize him, and he would break out in some favorite tune. He joined in the singing at the church, and if there was any deficiency he supplied it, sometimes taking the place of the choir. He played the violin, and would draw from its chords exquisite music, and it was thought that he would gladly have danced but for his profession.

In his domestic relations Mr. Peabody was fortunate. He married his first wife Jan. 19, 1773, soon after his settlement. She was Mary Haseltine, daughter of Deacon John and Mary (Ingalls) Haseltine, of Bradford, Mass., and an aunt of the missionary Mrs. Judson and of Miss Abigail C. Haseltine, so long the able principal of Bradford Female Seminary. She was a devoted wife and mother, whose chief happiness was in her family. She died Sept. 19, 1793. Becoming a widower at an early age, according to the [illegible] preached the annual sermon before the New Hampshire legislature. His sermons were written in a fine hand, on small sheets of paper; he preached with [illegible]. Usually they were divided into many heads, but he rarely went beyond "fifthly." He had the attention of his hearers, of the older people from interest, and the younger people [illegible] were [illegible] regularly appointed by the town at their annual meetings to look after unruly boys. Mr. Peabody did not hesitate himself to stop in his sermon, and reprove any impropriety in the house of God,—after the religious exercises had been finished, it was the custom of the congregation [illegible] those of [illegible], the congregation [illegible]. It was certainly a proof of the ability that his people went for so long a time without [illegible]. His was a period of faith [illegible] before the "Arminian and strange doctrines" [illegible] had crept in. [illegible] and the Bible said so. [illegible] in the old Confession were looked upon with suspicion, and [illegible] in a [illegible] especially to the young. An old Boston [illegible] who had [illegible] as not [illegible] "Unitarian," and when asked his religious belief would make a direct answer by saying: "Mystery is a Unitarian." He enjoyed the services, and [illegible] his neighbors.

Mr. Peabody had a strong temperament and [illegible] nature, and was fond of a joke. He was quick to see the humor of any incident, and told a story or anecdote with much glee, often [illegible] to add to the effect, and [illegible] laughter that followed. He was a fine singer, [illegible] in music, and when the first thing [illegible] the house [illegible] "The [illegible] over the hills," [illegible] the sleeping [illegible]. When [illegible] at home, the [illegible] would [illegible] him, and he would [illegible] of some favorite tunes. He joined in the exercises of the church, and if there was any [illegible] he supplied [illegible] the place of the chorister. He played the violin, and would show [illegible] that he would [illegible] have devoted him for his profession.

In his domestic relations Mr. Peabody was fortunate. He married his first wife [illegible], soon after his settlement. She was Mary Haseltine, daughter of Deacon John and Mary [illegible] Haseltine, of Bradford, Mass., and an aunt of the missionary [illegible] and of Miss Abigail C. Hasseltine, so long the able principal of Bradford Female Seminary. She was a devoted wife and mother, whose [illegible] as well as her family. She died [illegible], 179[illegible]. Becoming a widower at an early age, according to the custom of that class he began to look for another wife, and in due time married Mrs. Elizabeth Shaw, widow of Rev. John Shaw, pastor of the First Church of Haverhill, Mass. Her history was specially identified with that of Mr. Peabody and his Society, and it is not easy to speak too strongly in her praise.

She was one of three remarkable sisters, daughters of Rev. William Smith, of Weymouth, Mass., and was said not to have been inferior to either of her sisters. One of them married President John Adams, and the third married Richard Cranch, and was the mother of the late Judge Cranch, of Washington, D. C. Her father had educated her with great care, and as the wife of Mr. Shaw she occupied a prominent social position. The clergy of that period mingled much with each other, to discuss theological and other questions continually arising in their parishes, and to talk about new books, then rarely appearing, and give to themselves and their families the benefit of the best social intercourse. It was a custom then, long since passed away, to hold protracted meetings for three or four successive days, in aid of a revival, at which all the ministers of the surrounding towns with their wives were gathered. As few events but death caused a change of pastorate, the clergymen became very intimate with each other and their families, and so rare a woman as Mrs. Shaw was well known and admired, not the least by Mr. Peabody. As a widower he consulted her about the new wife for whom he was in search. "What kind of a woman do you want?" she asked. "One just like yourself," was the gallant and sincere reply. Soon after Mr. Peabody mounted his horse, and was on his way to visit the lady recommended, when he heard of the sudden death of Mr. Shaw. Other thoughts at once took possession of him, and he turned his horse and went home.

As might be expected, others besides Mr. Peabody were anxious to console the interesting widow in her bereavement, and among them the Rev. Isaac Smith, a cousin and youthful admirer. He was preceptor of Byfield Academy, the oldest in the state, and which has been one of the most useful. But Parson Peabody was only six miles from Haverhill, and Mr. Smith was fifteen, and naturally the former went oftener and staid later, in his visits to the lady, and the result was then as now to be expected—he won. Mrs. Shaw's domestic, with her eyes and ears open to passing events, a trait by no means lost now in that class, kept herself well informed. She favored Mr. Smith, had regretted his early disappointment, and had encouraged him to renewed efforts. The evening when the momentous question was settled, it rained hard, and for that reason, probably, each had selected it, thinking he would have a clear field and no interruption. But the distance had told, and when after dark Mr. Smith presented himself at the door Lydia said to him sharply: "You are altogether too late, sir; Parson

Peabody has long ago dried his coat by the kitchen fire, and has been sitting with Mrs. Shaw a whole hour in the parlor." Mr. Smith turned home to Byfield and never married. His face was said ever after to have worn a melancholy expression, his mind no doubt filled with the thought of what "might have been."

A word should be said of this domestic Lydia Springer. She spent her life in the service of this one family, regarded more as a friend than a servant. On the death of her mistress, she was retained by her daughter. Her wages were fifty cents a week, the ruling price then, from which she saved a considerable sum.

No greater blessing could have been bestowed on the people of the little town and on the infant academy than the advent of Mrs. Peabody. She became to them as a superior being. With a cultivation and refinement to which they had not been accustomed, her whole appearance was an inspiration, for her person was very pleasing, and she did not neglect the attractions of dress. By her visits to Boston and Quincy, where she met the best society of the day, she could bring back information of new books and authors, not neglecting the latest fashions for her own benefit and that of her friends. There was a charm about her conversation and a kindness and sweetness in her smile and whole manner that won every heart. She had many students of both sexes in her family over whom she tenderly and carefully watched, who idolized her, and would never in her presence do or say a rude thing. Everything connected with her lifted them up to something purer and better, and even when they left her home she followed them by her correspondence, giving them needed advice, precious from such a source. She always turned the conversation at the table, and elsewhere, to instructive topics. Familiar with the best literature, she would quote from such authors as Shakespeare, Pope, Addison, and would interest them by reading such books as Hannah More's Tracts, then recently published, which had such a wonderful and healthy circulation.

With all these accomplishments, she was not above attention to the common duties of a large household and the requirements of a poor clergyman's wife. She aided her solitary maid in her work, mended the stockings and attended to the clothing and appearance of the little boys in her family, and was above no labor; but, however engaged, or however dressed, she was always a lady to those around her. Careful about her attire, an elaborate "queenly head dress," as one who remembered her styled it, seemed to have impressed itself as peculiar to her, and it is represented in the portrait of her by Stuart still in existence. It is safe to say that no other lady in that vicinity ever exerted such an influence, or was so widely remembered.

She died suddenly April 9, 1815, in the 66th year of her age. John Quincy Adams, then in London, wrote to his mother, under date of June 30, 1815, as follows: "My aunt Peabody was, next

to you, one of the earliest and kindest friends and guardians of my childhood. Since that time every recollection that I have of her is of acts of kindness to myself and to my children. The news of her decease, therefore, could not but painfully affect me, and the sentiment was deepened by that of the impression with which I knew you must have been affected by the event." Mrs. Abigail Adams, wife of President John Adams, wrote of her: "Few persons held so eloquent a pen, or could find such ready access to the heart. I scarcely ever received a letter from her which did not draw involuntary tears from my eyes. Her imagination was brilliant, her affections pure and ardent, her wit and playfulness full of good humor, unalloyed with acrimony. To know her was to love and respect her. How many owe to her the good seed which she planted in their infant minds, and which, I doubt not, will be her crown of rejoicing."

Two children by Mr. Shaw survived her, a son and a daughter. Her son, William Smith Shaw, was graduated at Harvard; was private secretary of his uncle, President John Adams; studied law and was clerk of the United States District Court. He was one of the principal founders of the Boston Athenæum, to which he gave his valuable collection of coins, tracts and curios. He died in Boston, April 25, 1826.

The daughter, Elizabeth Quincy Shaw, became the wife of the late Joseph B. Felt, well known as an historian and antiquary, whose acquaintance she had made while he was a student at Atkinson Academy, and an inmate of her mother's family.

The death of his wife was a severe blow to Mr. Peabody, already beginning to feel the approach of old age. The sunshine of his life was gone. He could not sing and joke as of old. He was feeble in the discharge of his parish duties, and rarely wrote a new sermon, but would read from Henry's or Scott's Commentaries. To the last he retained the affection of his people, charitable to all omissions in one who had served them as pastor so long and so faithfully. He died May 23, 1819.

Mr. and Mrs. Peabody sleep side by side in the burying ground in the center of the village, over three hundred feet above the sea-level; where can be had a view, on which they loved to look, of the Monadnock and other mountains to the west and north; and of the spires of many villages extending for miles south and east to the ocean at Newburyport. A few years ago a loving grandson erected a handsome monument to replace the old broken stones, preserving the original epitaphs that record none too strongly the merits of the departed. Those who knew them cherished warmly years after their decease the memory of "Sir" and "Ma'am Peabody," and spoke to their children and their children's children of their many virtues and hallowed influence.

Mr. Peabody left two children by his first wife, a son and a to you, one of the earliest and kindest friends and guardians of my childhood? Shall that good [illegible] you that I [illegible] of her, is of solemn kindness to myself and to my brothers. The names of her daughter, Betsey, shall not be forgotten. While you and the sentiment has deepened by that of the [illegible] upon which I knew you must have been afflicted by the event." Mrs. Abigail Adams, wife of President John Adams, wrote of her: "Few persons [illegible] I scarcely ever received a letter from her which did not make me [illegible]. Her [illegible] was [illegible]; her affections pure and ardent, her wit and playfulness full of good humor, qualified with prudence. To know her, was to love and respect her. Thus [illegible] the good seed which she planted in [illegible], and which, I trust, will be her crown of rejoicing."

Two children by Mr. Shaw survived him, a son and a daughter. Her son, William Smith Shaw, was graduated at Harvard; was private secretary of his uncle President John Adams; studied law and was clerk of the United States District Court. He was one of the principal founders of the Boston Athenæum, to which he gave his valuable collection of books, tracts and coins. He died in Boston, April 25, 1826.

The daughter, Elizabeth Quincy Shaw, became the wife of the late Joseph B. Felt, well known as an historian and antiquary, whose acquaintance she had formed while he was a student at Atkinson Academy, and [illegible] of her [illegible] family.

The death of his wife was a severe blow to Mr. Peabody, already beginning to feel the approach of old age. The sunshine of his life was gone. He could not [illegible]. He was feeble in the discharge of his parish duties, and [illegible] sermon, but would read from [illegible] Commentaries. To the last he retained the affection of his people, charitable to all [illegible] to one who had served them as pastor so long and so faithfully. He died May 23, 1819.

Mr. and Mrs. Peabody are buried side by side in the burying ground in the center of the village, over three hundred feet above the sea-level; where can be had a view, on which they loved to look, of the Monadnock and other mountains to the west and north; and of the spires of many villages extending for miles south and east to the ocean at Newburyport. A few years ago a loving grandson erected a handsome monument to replace the old broken stones, preserving the original epitaphs that record none too strongly the merits of the departed. Those who knew them cherished warmly years after their decease the memory of "Sir" and "Madam Peabody," and spoke to their children and their children's children of their many virtues and helpful influence.

Mr. Peabody had two children by his first wife, a son and a daughter. The son Stephen (Harv. 1794), born Oct. 6, 1773, was judge of the Court of Common Pleas, of Hancock County, Maine, and died April 12, 1851, at Bucksport. He had four sons: Stephen, George, William and Leonard, all deceased, of whom only Leonard left children. Leonard married Mary, a daughter of Hon. William Todd of St. Stephen, New Brunswick. His son, Harry Ernest Peabody, was graduated from Harvard in 1887, and from the Yale Divinity School in 1891. He is now a Presbyterian clergyman of Trinidad, Colorado.

Mr. Peabody's daughter Mary, usually called "Polly," married Stephen Peabody Webster of Haverhill, N. H., but left no children.

For this sketch of Mr. and Mrs. Peabody the writer is indebted to the recollections of aged people, and, specially, to a magazine article of the Rev. Dr. Samuel Gilman, written nearly fifty years ago, from a heart full of gratitude for youthful training in their home. Mr. Geo. A. Gordon, my personal friend for fifty years, commencing in school-boy days, also, has supplied important facts in regard to Mr. Peabody and his family.

MEMORANDA BY ROBERT FOSTER, OF KINGSTON, MASS.

Communicated by Charles E. Briggs, M.D., of St. Louis, Mo.

I send for publication some entries made in a memorandum book by Robert Foster of Kingston, Mass., a Royalist who left Massachusetts during the Revolutionary war, but subsequently returned to this country, some of his children marrying here.

The facts and dates are probably unknown to many of his descendants.

"Kingston N. E. in the County of Plimouth Robert Foster born April the 11th 1737 old Style new the 22. His wife in the same town Born in August the 3 Day 1747 married the 9 Day of June 1766.

Robert Foster Jur Born February 9th 1767.
Elizabeth Foster Born 19th Day July 1769.
Charles Foster Born Novembr 3 Day 1772.
Nathaniel Foster Born August 25th 1774.
The two twins Born in Lunenburg John & Lydia August the 3 Day 1780.

My dear Daughter Lydia Drowned in a Large Iron Kettle In July the twenty-fourth Day 1782 being one year & Eleven months and twenty-one Days old.

Son Joseph Born in Lunenburg June 21 Day, of a Saturday In the year of our Lord 1783.

Samuel Born in Liverpool at the old House belonging to Benajah Collins in the month of October 14 Day 1786."

"I Robert Foster was put into Plymouth Jail October 21–1776—Locked up Close."

"Came from Kingston with the family September the 10th at Eight oj Clock in the Evening. The next Sunday arrived at Sandwich which was the 12th Day, and was there to the 25th. Then Sailed for Nova Scotia. Arrived at Lunenburg the 28th Day of the same month 1779.

Lunenburg Taken by the americans the First Day of July 1782.

I Maphrodite Brig.
I Large Topsail Schooner.
1 small Sloop.
1 small Schooner.

The Town surprised about Sun Rise and many of the principle Inhabitants Plundered of their Interest.

I Robert Foster Lost
2 barrells Sugar 6. 0. 0.
1 Hhd Rum
&c &c.
1 Great Coat new.
about twenty shillings Cash.
1 Pair Silver Shoe Buckles.
2 guns.

which in my circumstances is a very great Loss Considering the Losses heretofore sustained."

[Note.—The plundering was interrupted by Mrs. Foster's apology for the disorder of her household caused by her attention having been directed to the care of her children suffering from the small-pox. The abrupt departure of the looters saved also various articles of value brought to her by her neighbors, who probably thought that her house might be spared, because she came from Massachusetts.

The maiden name of Mrs. Robert Foster was Elizabeth Bartlett. She was a daughter of Dorothy Wadsworth, and was first cousin to the General Wadsworth (of the Revolution), who was grandfather of Henry Wadsworth Longfellow. Through the Wadsworths the poet traced his descent from the heroine of Miles Standish's Courtship. Mrs. Foster's father was grandson of Benjamin Bartlett, who married Sarah Brewster, and great-grandson of Robert Bartlett, who married Mary Warren, the daughter of Richard Warren. Collateral lines of the Bartletts in this country and in England are well known.

In 1792, the year after the return of the Foster family to this country, Miss Elizabeth Foster married Captain Morton of Plymouth, a soldier of the Revolution in Col. Bailey's regiment. Through her some mementoes of earlier days have come down:—some articles of female finery, pieces of rose-colored brocade, some quaint bits of jewelry, and, perhaps the most characteristic, a representation of George III. (Frye pinxit), and one of Queen Charlotte dated 1773. They are before me as I write, and seem to be hand-colored mezzotints not badly done. They come from the shop of Carington Bowles, St. Paul's Churchyard.]

"John Cobb Vessell seized in February 1787.

Thomas Foster of Plymouth Esq Departed this Life January the 23d Day 1777 in the Seventy-Second year of his Age.

[NOTE.—The Thomas Foster whose death is recorded is probably the uncle of Robert Foster. His uncle Thomas was born in 1705, according to Mr. Davis, in the "Ancient Landmarks of Plymouth." He (Thomas Foster) is evidently the loyalist mentioned on page 113 of this book. There is an error of two years in his age, and the "graduate of Harvard 1745" there mentioned may be his son Thomas, born 1727, but probably not the father as stated.

These Fosters came from John Foster of Marshfield, who married about 1664, Mary Chillingworth of Lynn. John Foster was son of Thomas Foster of Weymouth about 1640.]

My Brother John Foster Departed this Life July 5th 1758 (1785?) John Brit of Newbury informed me on the Island of Cape Britton.

February the 12th 1785 the Worst Storm in the Winter. It began in the Evening and Continued till the next Day.

Came from Liverpool May the 15th 1791 with my family and was ten Days coming."

LETTERS OF COL. THOMAS WESTBROOK AND OTHERS,

RELATIVE TO INDIAN AFFAIRS IN MAINE.

Communicated by WILLIAM BLAKE TRASK, A.M., of Dorchester, Mass.

[Continued from page 36.]

Sir,

The Peace being concluded with the Delegates of the Eastern* Indians, I have determined upon a Reduction of the Forces on that Frontier, And therefore I desire you would repair to Falmouth in Casco Bay with all convenient Speed, & reduce the Soldiers according to a List of the Numbers I shall allow to each respective Place wch you have herewith dd you. The Rest of [the] Men must be forthwith dismiss'd. And in their Dismission you must have a just & impartial Regard to those that have been longest in the Service, who are on that Acct first entituled to this Benefit, And more especially the Men contained in the other List, who must be immediately discharged. The Garrisons at Fort George & Fort Mary must stand according to their last Establishing. And if there be wanting Men at either of those Forts, you must supply them out of the Forces before their Reduction.

You must Notify the sevll Places in that County that the Peace is concluded, And give Directions in Writing, as from me to the sevll Commanding Officers for the Observation of it & also, That they see a faithful Duty perform'd, And that they be not off from their Guard, The Danger not being wholly over till the Ratification, But in the mean Time, If any Indians come in, cultivate a good understanding with them [and] Friendship. After you have fully perform'd the sevll Articles of this Instruction, and are return'd Home to your Family you will look upon your self Dismiss'd from his Majesties Service as Commander in Chief of the Eastn Forces. Thus Giving you hearty Thanks for your Faithfulness, Diligence

---

* On the next page he writes, "Western as well as Eastern."

& Good Conduct in that Important Trust, I hereby Dismiss you & your Company (whom you must forthwith Disband) from his Majesties Service.

Endorsed: L^t Gov. Orders to Coll.
Westbrook for Dismissing the Forces. [WILLIAM DUMMER.]
Dec. 21, 1725.
Mass. Arch. 52: 309–311.

Portsm^o Jan^ry 28^th 1725. 6.

May it Please your Honour,

I have been East as far as Falmouth, and dismisstt the forces agreeable to your Honours orders, and have given directions to the Commanders of Each party Remaining (Pursuant to Yo^r Honours order) to observe the Peace made with the Delegates of the Eastern Indians.

I am Your Honours
Most Dutifull Servant
THO^s WESTBROOK.

Mass. Arch. 52: 312.

Agemogen* Reach Feb^y 18^th 1725[6].

May it Please your Honour,

Pursuant to your Honours Orders I made the best Dispatch I cou'd to land the Indians at this place, but not finding any Indians here We fir'd two Gunns and the next day six Indians came to us who inform'd that the Tribe was at Mount Desert. We thereupon made sail and went up into a large Bay on the Back of Mount Desert where we found them. When they had done trading they Consented to our Departure, and the twentieth of Jan^y we sail'd for S^t George's. Night coming on We harbour'd in Agemagen expecting next day to have gain'd S^t Georges, but contrary to what the Indians told us & our own Expectations we were wholly debarr'd moving by reason of Ice. The Weather continuing extream cold at times we are still detain'd but the first oppertunity I shall make all possible Dispatch home. Sundry of the Indians came seven or eight miles on the Ice to trade with us, and as far as we can discover there is only Ice to be seen. I have no news to Communicate to your Hon^r so Conclude and am

Your Hon^rs most
Dutifull & Obedient Serv^t.
THOMAS SANDERS.

Mass. Arch. 52: 313.

Agemogen Reach, Feb^ry 18^th 1725-6.

May it please your Hon^r

These Serve to Enclose a Letter deliv'd me by the Cheifs of the Ind^ns for your Hon^r: And as we are frozen up here I tho't it proper to send it by the first Opportunity not knowing but it was of importance. The Indians seem to be very well Satisfied in y^e Trade (but by perswasion of the Jesuit) disapprove of some Artickles in their Submission, but Capt. Beane being present found y^t he misinterpreted them, & he inform'd you of the true meaning y^r of w^ch was to their Satisfaction. The weather hitherto has been very Cold and all the bays are so frozen y^t y^rs no moving by water unless on to the Sea. Having nothing farther at present to Add I Conclude & Am

Y^r Hon^rs Obedient Humble Serv^t.
EDMUND MOUNTFORT.

Mass. Arch. 52, 314.

---

* Aggamoggin (Strait at Deer Isle). See article by William Willis, on the Language of the Abnaquies, Coll. Maine Hist. Society, iv., 104.

A Good Number of the Eastern Tribes. I hereby Desire you & your Company [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible]
Mass. Arch. [illegible]

[illegible] 1722. [illegible]

May it Please your Honour
I have been [illegible] as far as Falmouth and [illegible] agreeable to your Honours orders, and have given Instructions to the Commanders of Each party [illegible]
[illegible]
Mass. Arch. [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible]

[illegible] Feb. 12th 172[illegible]

May it Please your Honour,
[illegible]

[illegible]
Mass. Arch. [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible]

[illegible] 17[illegible]

May it please your Hon[illegible]
[illegible]
Mass. Arch. [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible]

---

* [illegible]

Falmouth March y^e 3, 1725–6.

May it please your Honour, y^e 26 of february theire came in fourteen Indens to S^t Georges and brought the express which accompanyes this, and I as soon as posibel brought it to falmoth, but, through some Difficulty, for wee drew our boate ten miles on y^e Ice. for I was obliged to make our number of men smaller by reason of our Stores being spent. Wee have not had anything but bread above this month and but little of that, for we depended on Capt. Saunders and he being disappointed Capt. Gyles sent his Leu^t. to take charge of the garison, but I thought it not proper to deliuer it by reason of so much Ice in y^e river that I could not bring of y^e men and my things. I hope it will not be long before Capt. Gyles will bee down with y^e sloope, and I shall deliuer y^e Garison to his sattisfaxshon and shall hasen to Boston to waitt upon your Honour.

I am your Honours most humble and
obedient Servant att Command,
William Canedy.

Muss. Arch. 52, 314.

Letter to the Lords of Trade &c.
March 25 [1726?]

My Lords,

Some few Months after the Departure of his Excy Governo^r Shute for G^t. Britain I did myself the Hon^r to write to y^rr L^dps Giving you some Acc^t of the Difficulties of this Province with Respect to the Ind. War, which has bin [in]cited by the Govern^r. of Canada, who has supplied the Salvages with all Stores of War & has shelter'd them within his Governm^t from our Pursuits, & has received them in Triumph with the Scalps of his Majesties Subjects slain by this barbarous Enemy: W^ch conduct of the said French Gov^r (as I suggested to your Lordships in my former Letter seems to me to be a notorious Violation of the Treaty of Utreicht, and in some Respects makes the War with the Indians more difficult than if the French were our declared Enemies; For by our Successes in the last eight Months We have driven them from their Settlem^ts in our Neighbourhood to the French Territories from whence they make their Incursions upon us in small sculking Parties & after Mischief done retire thither again, where I am cautious of allowing any of our Companies to pursue them till I can know his Majesties Pleasure in this Respect. And I must further inform your Lordships That notwithstanding the advantages we have lately had over the Enemy, and the Distress & Circumstances We suppose they are reduced to, The Expence of the War is so great & insupportable to this Province that Unless it shall Please God to put a speedy End to it, It will inevitably ruine us; w^ch I humbly offer to your Lordships Consideration that you would please to make such a Representation thereof to his Majesty as you shall think necessary for His Majes^ty [to] know [for] the Safety & protection of these His Provinces.

I should not trouble your L^ds ships any farther but that the French Govern^r of Canada has given me to understand that Hee shall Address a Complaint to His Master on the Acc^o of the Death of a Priest who was killed by our Forces in the Fight at Norrigawalk of w^ch please to take y^e following account. In the Action at Norridgewock, within this Province, w^ch was in Aug^t last, our Forces destroy'd a great number of the Indians & broke up that Settlement, among whome was Sebastian Ralle a Jesuit & Missionary to that Tribe, and the great Incendiary of this War, who was

slain in Fight, Making actual Resistance to the Forces, at the same time attempting to kill an English Captive in his Hand and refusing to give or take Quarter, To which Acc^{t} of ye Death of the s^{d} Ralle Coll. Harman, the Commander of the Forces at Norridgewock made solemn Oath before me in Council, As appears to y^{rr} L^{dsps} by the Minutes of Council transmitted to you by the Secry of the Prov. * This Jesuit had all along pushed the Indians upon their rebellious Marching at the Head of Two Hundred arm'd Salvages through one of the Frontier Towns of this Province, before the War was declared, threatening Destruction to them If they did not speedily quit the said Town. Of all w^{ch} & more to y^{e} purpose His Excy. Gov^{r} Shute is well knowing. This I thought proper to hint to y^{rr} Lordshipps in Order to obviate any Complaints that may be made by the French Gov^{t}. whose Conduct in Exciting & Supporting the Indians in this War & Drawing down many remote Tribes, with whom We have no Concern, to their Assistance, y^{e} truths of which I have sufficient Testimonies to support and shall lay them before y^{rr} Lordship, If it be necessary, for y^{rr} Satisfaction Should rather have put Him upon offering an apology then a Complaint, all which I humbly Submit to your L^{d}shipps, & am with the greatest respects y^{e} Lordship[s] Most Obed^{t} & humble serv^{t}

Mass. Arch. 52. 317, 318. D[UMMER].

[The action of the Massachusetts Council on this subject, at an earlier date, to which allusion is made by Gov. Dummer, may properly be inserted here, copied from the Council Records, volume 8, pages 71, 72.]

At a Council held at the Council Chamber, in Boston, on Saturday, August 22, 1724.

Present

His Honour W^{m} Dummer Esq^{r}, Lt Gov^{r}.

Penn Townsend,	Add. Davenport,	Adam Winthrop,
Nath^{l} Byfield Esq^{rs},	John Clark Esq^{rs},	Daniel Oliver Esq^{rs},
Edw^{d} Bromfield,	Thomas Fitch,	Thomas Palmer.

Captain Johnson Harman being arrived from the Eastward with twenty seven Indian Scalps, together with the scalp of Sebastian Ralle, the Jesuit and Missionary among the Norridgewock Indians, and the Standard of y^{e} s^{d} Tribe of Indians, was directed to attend in Council, And there gave a short Narrative of his March to Norridgewock (with four companies of Soldiers under his command) & of his Action at the s^{d} Place, the twelvth instant, where he destroyed a great number of the enemy, many of whom being slain or drown'd in the River, he could not recover their bodies.

Account of Capt^{n} Harman's Action at Norridgewock.

His Honour the Lieut^{t} Governour, in consideration of the extraordinary Service of the s^{d} Captain Harman, presented him with a Commission for Lieu^{ts} Colonel of His Majestys Forces Eastward under the Command of Coll^{o} Thomas Westbrook.

Capt^{n} Harman made Lieut^{s} Colonel.

Coll. Johnson Harman made solemn oath that the Twenty seven Scalps above ment'd (which were produced in Council) were the Scalps of Rebel or enemy Indians slain by him and the Forces under his Command, and that they had taken Four Indian Prisoners.

Coll. Harman sworn as to 27 Scalps of the Indian enemy and four Prisoners.

---

* The French governor and others, who had taken sides with the Indians, alleged that Ralle's death was contrary to the amity between the two nations, the French and English, and that cruelty had been used towards him; whereas Ralle was "slain in this Province," says Gov. Dummer, "fighting against his Majesties subjects."

[illegible]

[illegible]

[The [illegible] of the Massachusetts Council [illegible]]

At a Council held at the Council Chamber in Boston on Saturday August [illegible] 1724.

Present.

The Honble Wm Dummer Esqr Lt Govr.

Penn Townsend
Nathl Byfield Esqr
[illegible]
[illegible] Davenport
John Clark Esqr
Thomas Fitch
Adam Winthrop
Daniel Oliver Esqrs
[illegible]

Captain Johnson Harmon being arrived from the Eastward with Twenty seven Indian Scalps [illegible] the Standard of [illegible] Norridgewock [illegible]

The Honble the Lieut Governour, in consideration of the extraordinary Services of the [illegible] Harmon, [illegible] Him with a Commission for Lieut Colonel of the [illegible] Forces [illegible] under the command of Coll Thomas Westbrook.

Col. Johnson Harmon made Oath that the Twenty seven Scalps [illegible] were the Scalps of [illegible] Indians [illegible] and that they [illegible] Indian [illegible]

---

* [illegible]

Pursuant to the Act, entituled an Act to encourage the prosecution of the Indian Enemy & Rebels.

£425 allow'd for y^{e} same.

Advised & consented that a Warr^{t} be made out to the Treasurer, to pay unto the said Coll. Johnson Harman, the sum of Four Hundred & five pounds for Twenty seven Indian Scalps, & the further sum of Twenty pounds for four Indian Prisoners slain & taken as aforesaid; the said sum to be by him distributed to the Officers and Soldiers concern'd therein, as the said Act directs.

Coll. Harman sworn as to the Jesuit's Scalp.

Coll^{o} Johnson Harman likewise made oath that the other Scalp was the Scalp of Sebastian Ralle, a Jesuit, who appeared at the Head of the Indians and obstinately resisted the Forces, wounding sev^{ll} of the English & resolutely refusing to give or take Quarter.

Recital of the vote of y^{e} Gen^{ll} Assembly to encourage y^{e} bring^{g} Sebastian Ralle.

Pursuant therefore to a Resolve of the General Assembly, pass'd at their Session begun & held the 13th of July 1720, in the words following, viz.

"This Court being credibly informed that Mons^{r} Ralle the Jesuit residing among the Eastern Indians has not only on several occasions of late affronted His Majestys Governmen^{t} of this Province but has also been the Incendiary that has instigated and stirred up those Indians to treat his Majestys subjects settling there in the abusive, insolent, hostile manner that they have done, Resolved that a Premium of One Hundred pounds be allowed and paid out of the Public Treasury to any person that shall apprehend the s^{d} Jesuit within any part of this Province & bring him to Boston & render him to Justice."

£100 to Coll. Harman &c. for Seb. Ralle.

Advised & consented that a Warr^{t} be made out to the Treasurer to pay unto the said Coll^{o} Johnson Harman the above s^{d} sum of One Hundred pounds for his service in the destruction of the s^{d} Sebastian Ralle,* the s^{d} sum to be divided among the Officers & Soldiers, as is directed in the Act for encouraging the Prosecution of y^{e} Indian enemy &c.

[To be continued.]

THE SNOW GENEALOGY.

By Mrs. Charles L. Alden, of Troy, N. Y.

[Continued from page 73.]

13. ANNE^{3} SNOW (*Mark,*^{2} *Nicholas*^{1}), son of Mark Snow and Jane (Prence) Snow, born in Eastham, July 7, 1656; married Oct. 14, 1684, Eldad Atwood, son of Stephen and Abigail (Dunham) Atwood, born probably about 1651, and died 1715. Children, born in Eastham:

i. MARY^{4} ATWOOD, b. Nov. 4, 1684.

ii. JOHN^{4} ATWOOD, b. Aug. 10, 1686; m. Thankful Williamson, Sept. 15, 1721, and had (1) *William,*^{5} b. April 14, 1721; (2) *Mary*, b. Oct. 28, 1723; (3) *John*, b. Sept. 25, 1725; (4) *Thankful*, b. May 28, 1727; (5) *Ephraim*, b. March 9, 1728; (6) *Timothy*, b. July 5, 1731; (7)

---

* See more in regard to Father Rale or Ralle, REGISTER, xlvi., 26, 136–139, 226–228, 365; xlvii., 377, 483.

Simeon, b. Nov. 3, 1733. (2) *Mary^5 Atwood* married Richard Atwood. Oct. 22. 1748. He was son of Eleazur and Joanna Strout, b. March 31, 1717. They had Mary^6 Atwood, b. at Eastham, Aug. 16, 1749; m. 1st, John Thompson; 2d. George Brooks; 3d, Mark Hatch. Her son James^7 Brooks, b. Oct. 14. 1789, lived in Orrington, Me.; m. Elizabeth Bartlett, and had Rose.^{8} the youngest of thirteen children, m. Joseph W. Porter of Bangor, Maine, May 4, 1877.

iii. Anna^4 Atwood, b. Jan., 1687–8.
iv. Deborah^4 Atwood, b. March, 1690; perhaps married in Eastham, Jan. 6, 1725–6, Seth Ryder, and had (1) *Deborah Ryder*, b. Aug. 6. 1727; (2) *Mary Ryder*, b. Aug. 6, 1735. (Register, 1852, page 235.)
v. Sarah^4 Atwood, b. April, 1692.
vi. Eldad^4 Atwood, b. July 9, 1695.
vii. Ebenezer^4 Atwood, b. March, 1697–8.
viii. Benjamin^4 Atwood, b. June, 1701.

13*a*. Mary^3 Snow (*Mark,^{2} Nicholas^1*), daughter of Mark Snow and Jane (Prence) Snow, born in Eastham, Nov. 30, 1661; married William^3 Nickerson, son of Nicholas^2 Nickerson (William^1), Jan. 22, 1690.* They had:

i. Mary^4 Nickerson, b. March 17, 1692; d. young.
ii. Nicholas^4 Nickerson, b. March 19, 1693.
[Freeman's Hist. of Cape Cod calls third child
iii. William^4 Nickerson, but Mr. Josiah Paine says he is not on the records.]
iv. Ebenezer^4 Nickerson, b. June 13, 1697; m. Elizabeth Mayo of Chatham, Mass. He was of Harwich, and had (1) *Mary*, Aug. 3, 1727; (2) *Hannah*, 1728; (3) *Mary*, 1730; (4) *Elizabeth*, 1732; (5) *Seth*, Oct. 21, 1737; (6) *Nathan*, Nov. 22, 1739.
v. Jane^4 Nickerson, b. April 6, 1699; remembered in her grandmother's will by Jane (Prence) Snow.
vi. Mary^4 Nickerson, b. Aug., 1701.
vii. Thankful^4 Nickerson, b. July 26, 1705; perhaps the one who married Benjamen Bangs in 1737.

14. Nicholas^3 Snow (*Mark,^{2} Nicholas^1*), son of Mark and Jane (Prence) Snow, born in Eastham, Dec. 6. 1663, and died in Rochester, Mass., probably in 1754. He removed to Harwich in 1706. Captain Jonathan Bangs, John Freeman. Thomas Freeman, John Grey and Nicholas Snow "having been appointed to settle the bounds between this town (Harwich) and Eastham—'the matter being in controversy,' and having been joined by Samuel Knoyles, Samuel Mayo & Joshua Doane on the part of Eastham, the matter was amicably arranged, & to the agreement were affixed the signatures & seals of the agents, the 16 day of October in the 4th year of the reign of our gracious Lady Queen Anne." On March 14, 1714, he was chosen proprietors' clerk, and was also chosen one of the persons to divide the lands of Harwich. He removed to Rochester near 1729, and was one of the proprietors there. Snow Pond was named after him, and his homestead was on its banks.

He married Lydia Shaw, daughter of Jonathan and Phebe (Watson) Shaw, on the 4 April, 1689. In taking a hasty abstract of his will from Bk. 13, page 304, Plymouth Probate Records, I did not notice the name of his wife—so infer she died before him—or the name of his son Mark, but as the estate was divided into eight parts,

---

* When I sent Mark^2 Snow's family to the Register in January, 1893, I did not know of the marriage of his daughter Mary, and so insert her family here.

I think he must have been alive. He first gives to grandson Joshua £25; to infant granddaughter, daughter of my daughter Phebe Burge deceased, £15 6. 6. The rest of the estate is divided into eight parts.

Eldest son Jonathan.

Son Nathaniel.

Children of Joshua. Grandson Joshua to have $\frac{2}{3}$ & Mary $\frac{1}{3}$ of $\frac{1}{8}$th.

To son Prince's children. Joseph to have $\frac{1}{2}$ of $\frac{1}{8}$, Mary $\frac{1}{4}$ of $\frac{1}{8}$ & Hannah $\frac{1}{4}$ of $\frac{1}{8}$.

To Thankful Burge.

To Sarah Hammond.

To Granddaughter Phebe Burge.

To Prince Snow 1 *shilling* "because of his leaving me and his family as he did."

Jonathan & Nath'l executors.

Admitted to Probate 1754.

Dated 1751.

Children:

43. i. JONATHAN,^{4} b. Jan. 30, 1691-2.
ii. MARK, b. April 3, 1695. Probably the "Mark Snow of Eastham & Sarah Langford of Boston," who married by "License from Lieut. Gov. Wentworth," "At Hampden Falls, New Hampshire, by Rev. Theophilus Cotton, 22 December, 1725." I would like to know more of this family. There were Snows in New Hampshire a little later, with many Mark Snows among them.
44. iii. NATHANIEL, b. Oct. 16, 1697.
45. iv. JOSHUA, b. Aug. 9 or 18, 1700.
46. v. THANKFUL, b. Feb. 17, 1702.
47. vi. SARAH, b. March 30, 1703-4.
vii. PHEBE, b. Nov. 7, 1705. The Burgess Genealogy says: "Zacheus Burgess, son of Jacob and Mary (Hunt) Burgess, was born March 9, 1705: m. 1st, Temperance, who died Dec. 8, 1748, and had Josiah, 1736; Ruth: Thomas, b. May 23, 1741; Elisha, b. 1743; Jedidah, b. 1745; Mary. He married 2d, Phebe Snow, daughter of Nicholas Snow, and had *Phebe*^{5}. He married 3d, Joanna Barrows, July 23, 1752."
48. viii. PRENCE, b. Dec. 26, 1707.

[To be continued.]

REV. WILLIAM ADAMS OF MADISON SQUARE CHURCH, NEW YORK CITY,

WITH HIS ADAMS AND BRADFORD LINES OF DESCENT.

By EMILY WILDER LEAVITT, of Boston.

THE ADAMS LINE.

1. **HENRY^1 ADAMS** is said to have come to New England about the year 1634, and in February, 1641, he received a grant of forty acres of land in Braintree, Mass., from the town of Boston, of which it then was a part. In the petition for the formation of the first church in Braintree, we find the names of Henry Adams, Thomas Adams, Henry Adams, Jr., John Adams, Christopher Adams and Samuel

Adams. Henry Adams, Sen. died October 6, 1646; his will was probated 8, 4, 1647; his children (so far as definitely known) were:

i. Henry.^{2}
ii. Thomas.
iii. Samuel.
iv. Jonathan.
2. v. Peter.
vi. John.
vii. Joseph.
viii. Edward.
ix. Ursula, who was mentioned in his will.

2. Peter^{2} Adams. In his will of 1646, Henry Adams mentions his son Peter; in 1652, Peter Adams with his wife and son John appeared at Medfield, Mass., where, in 1652, he is recorded as having a family of three persons. In the Indian raid of 1675 his house was burned, and he was one of the signers of a petition to the Great and General Court for aid. He died in 1690. and the inventory of his estate was taken October 23, 1690. His children were:

3. i. John.^{3}
ii. Peter, b. April, 1653.
iii. Hannah, b. June 16, 1655.
iv. Mary, b. March 1, 1661.
v. Jonathan, b. July 11. 1663; d. May 15, 1664.
vi. Ruth, b. June 20, 1665.
vii. Joseph, b. August 25, 1668.
viii. Samuel, b. April 2, 1671.
ix. Henry, b. January 6, 1673.

3. John^{3} Adams, son of Peter and Rachel Adams, was brought to Medfield when a boy. The first mention of his name on the town books was his appointment to the office of "hog-reave" in 1686. This needful but rather undesirable office was as a joke usually given by the towns-people to the newly married man, and here serves as the first point of identification of this John Adams, as he was married in 1685. From this time he is always recorded as "John son of Peter Adams," to distinguish him from his two cousins of the same given name who were holding offices at the same periods, namely, John Adams the Miller (son of Henry Adams), and John Adams the cordwainer (son of Edward Adams). As his occupation was never mentioned he was probably a yeoman or husbandman. In 1692 John Adams of Medfield sold to Robert Harrington of Watertown, Mass., six acres of land in Watertown butted by the land of Richard Bloyce, and his wife Michal Adams relinquishes her right of dower.

In Canterbury, Conn. town books, vol. 2, page 21, John Adams of Medfield, Mass., on December 8. 1708, bought four hundred acres of land at Canterbury of William Johnson (one of the first proprietors of the place). March 16, 1718, the town of Canterbury confirmed to John Adams and to Samuel Adams, Jr. (his son), three hundred acres of land by Rowland's Brook, the bounds beginning at a heap of stones on the top of the hill on the west side, ran by Paine's land and that of Eleazar Brown; and another parcel of forty acres of land. John and Samuel Adams being settled inhabitants by the vote of the inhabitants of the town June 15, 1718. In April 30, 1723, John Adams received one and a half shares in the common and undivided lands.

March 10, 1720, Joseph Adams of Medfield, Mass., bought of John Cady secundus, a mansion house and eighty acres of land in Canterbury. This was a brother of John, who was then settled in that town. March 12, 1720, John Adams deeded to his son Richard

land by that which he had before given to his son Isaac, which he had previously purchased of William Johnson. On the same day he deeded land to his other son, John Adams, Jr.

John Adams married at Medfield, Mass., April 2, 1685, Michal, daughter of Richard and Michal (Jennison) Bloyse, also spelled Bloyce and Bloice, of Watertown, Mass. They had children:

i. SAMUEL,^{4} b. February 25, 1685.
ii. MARIE, b. March 11, 1687.
iii. PATIENCE, b. March 21, 1690; d. May 28, 1698.
iv. RUTH, b. December 10, 1691.
v. JOSIAH, b. October 4, 1693.
4. vi. JOHN, b. December 14, 1695.
vii. ISAAC, b. January 30. 1697.
viii. RICHARD, b. September 28, 1699.
ix. JOSHUA, b. July 22, 1701; d. April 1, 1706.
x. ABIGAIL, b. April 23, 1703; d. May 14, 1706.
xi. BETHIA, b. February 8, 1704–5; d. April 15, 1706.
xii. MICHAL (son), b. March 1, 1706–7.
All these births are recorded at Medfield, Mass.

This John Adams's will was drawn February 14, 1724; in it he provides for his wife Michal and for his daughter Mary, who was to live with her mother; he gave his son Samuel a quarter part of his "wearing clothes"; leaves to his three sons "who now live with me" his home lot to be equally divided between them, which lot is bounded south by "my son Richard Adams's land, west by my son Samuel's land, east by the hundred acres I purchased of William Johnson; also three fourths of the forty acres more lying northwest of the said home lot which I bought of William Johnson and Mr. Paine for the convenience of a saw mill. To my cozen (*i.e.* niece) Ruth Adams who now lives with me, five pounds provided she continues to live with my wife during the whole time," that is during her minority; he also mentioned his daughter Ruth Paine and his youngest son Michal Adams.

John Adams died February 26, 1724; his widow Michal Adams died April 14, 1752. The settlement of his estate is recorded in the Canterbury books, vol. 5, page 393, where we read: "Whereas Mr. John Adams of Canterbury late deceased. died seized of about one hundred acres of land bounded by that of Isaac Adams on the north, west by the land of the heirs of Mr. John Adams, east by the land of Elisha Paine, and John Adams gave the said land to his four sons Samuel, John, Isaac and Richard, who were the then surviving sons of the said John Adams. and the said heirs held the land in common until about 1734, when Richard died and left one only child, Lucy, whereupon she held the land in common with the other heirs until 1743, when Samuel died leaving only two daughters, Amy, late wife of Thomas Nowling, dec., and Mehitable, late wife of John Smith, dec., whereupon his share descended to these daughters; Mehitable died in 1750 and left four children; whereupon these heirs held the land in common, it is now desired to make a more natural division, etc."

4. JOHN^4 ADAMS, son of John and Michal (Bloyce) Adams, born at Medfield, Mass., in 1685, seems to have resided quietly on the large estate which his father had bought in Canterbury all the earlier

[illegible]

John Adams, [illegible] April 2, 1685 [illegible] They had children:

[illegible]

The [illegible] John Adams's will was [illegible] February 14, 1725 [illegible]

[illegible] February 26, 1725 [illegible] April 14, 1731. [illegible]

[illegible] more natural [illegible] etc."

4. [illegible] Adams, son of John and [illegible] Mass., in 1735 [illegible]

years of his life, and it is not until the father was advanced in years that the children began to have any public mention. As one of the patriarchal families of the olden times, they appear to have lived in one community and to have cultivated the lands together. March 12, 1723, the elder John, the first of that given name in the town, made over to his son John, then about twenty-eight years old, fifty acres of the land "together with one quarter part of the land which I bought of William Johnson." This was near the close of the father's life, and the brothers went quietly on their way; Samuel and Richard marrying and then dying young, leaving only daughters; Isaac marrying and then removing from the town; so, in 1752, when the final settlement of the whole estate was made, there was the one only son John left "on the old place," as country people always term the original homestead. This John Adams's life is wholly made known to us by the few deeds which he gave from time to time. January 16, 1752, Isaac Adams of Canaan, Litchfield county, Conn., makes over to his brother John all his rights given by our father John Adams. April 17, 1752, John and Abigail (his wife) Adams acknowledge the receipt of a legacy from the estate of their father Josiah Cleveland of Canterbury, which had been bequeathod to them in a clause in his will of December 28, 1750, in which Josiah Cleveland mentions his daughter Abigail Adams and his grandson Benjamin Brown. In 1746, John and his wife were of the people who formed the Separatist Church in Canterbury which gave rise to so much dissension in that village. John Adams was made a member of the early church in 1741, and his wife Abigail in 1745. His own will was drawn May 4, 1762, and the estate was administered that same year; in it he mentions wife Abigail Adams. Mrs. Abigail Adams's estate was administered February 19, 1782, and mention is made of her "eldest son Benjamin Brown."

In precisely what year John Adams and the widow Abigail (Cleveland) Brown were married has not yet been ascertained, but the Canterbury town records give the births of the following children:

i. Lois,^{6} b. November 17, 1741.
ii. Mary, b. June 23, 1743.
5. iii. John, b. February 12, 1744.
iv. Lydia, b. June 12, 1746.
v. Cornelius, b. March 21, 1748.
vi. Ebenezer, b. October 6, 1749.
vii. Abigail, b. June 13, 1751.
viii. Samuel, b. May 16, 1753.
ix. Ruth, b. March 13, 1757.

In a little graveyard in the northern part of Canterbury the tombstones of both John and Abigail Adams have recently been found: "Here lies the body of Mr. John Adams who died January 16, 1762–3, in his 66th year." On that of his wife is inscribed: "Here lies the body of Mrs. Abigail, wife of Mr. John Adams who died December 15, 1782.

5. **John^5 Adams**, son of John and Abigail (Cleveland, Brown) Adams, born in Canterbury, February 12, 1745; served in the army during the Revolution in the rank of lieutenant, and later was made a cap-

tain. He married 1st, at Putney, Vt., October 5, 1769, Mary, daughter of Deacon Joshua and Jemima (Davenport) Parker, who was born at Needham, Mass., September 23, 1747, died at Canterbury October 11, 1798; he married 2d, November 2, 1802, widow Hannah Faucet. He died December 10, 1818. Children, all by the first wife:

6. i. JOHN,[6] b. September 18, 1772.
ii. JOSHUA, b. December 4, 1774.
iii. MARY, b. May 27, 1777.
iv. PARKER, b. May 6, 1779.
v. ABIGAIL, b. October 31, 1781.
vi. ANNA, b. January 2, 1784.
vii. MOSES, b. September 28, 1786.
viii. LUCEBA, b. March 20, 1789.
ix. AURELIA, b. March 10, 1793.
x. CHARLES, b. June 11, 1795.

6. JOHN[6] ADAMS, son of John and Mary (Parker) Adams, born September 18, 1772; was graduated at Plainfield, Ct. Academy 1795. After which he formed a private school in the north part of Canterbury, and showed such skill in both management and development of his scholars as to at once make it a marked success. "In the spring of 1796, he was induced to remove his school to Canterbury Green, where it was immensely popular. Canterbury was never more flourishing than during the continuance of this school. He had in a large degree the art of calling out the best in a pupil, and awakening enthusiasm for school studies and master; he was especially kind to indigent young men, and often assisted them pecuniarily."*

"In 1800 he was appointed rector of Plainfield, Conn. Academy, and in 1803 preceptor of Bacon Academy of Colchester, Conn.; June, 1810, "he was chosen principal of Phillips Academy, Andover, Mass., in which office he continued twenty-three years. In 1833, he resigned this position and removed with some of his family to Illinois, where he invested his property in the new lands. Possessed of a constitution of unusual soundness, he discovered in his seventy-second year he had both the power and opportunity of doing great good. Always interested in the young, he volunteered his services for their advantage, and after he had passed the period allotted to man, organized in the state of his adoption several hundred Sabbath schools, many of which have grown into churches. While resident in Andover he took part in the organization of several of the great national charities. The degree of LL.D. was conferred on him by his *alma mater* in 1854. His three sons are graduates of Yale College in the classes of 1821, 1825, 1827. He died in Jacksonville, Ill., April 24, 1863, in his 91st year, retaining to the last the full possession of his faculties, a sound judgment and a most cheerful Christian hope."†

John Adams married 1st, May 8, 1798, Elizabeth, daughter of Gamaliel and Judith (Perkins) Ripley who was born March 12, 1776, died February 23, 1829; he married 2d, August 30, 1831, Mrs. Mabel Burrett; he died April 24, 1863. His children, all by the first wife, were:

---

* Miss Larned in History of Windham County, Ct., vol. 2, p. 304.

† Taken from an Obituary Record of the Graduates of Yale College deceased during he academic year ending July, 1863.

[illegible] He married 2d, [illegible] October [illegible], 17[illegible], Mary, daughter of [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] He died December [illegible], 17[illegible]. Children all by the first wife:

[illegible]

6. [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] Christian home."[illegible]

[illegible] married 1st, May [illegible], 17[illegible], [illegible], daughter of [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]; he married 2d, [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]; he died April [illegible], 18[illegible]. His children, all by the first wife, were:

---

* [illegible]

† [illegible]

i. Mary,[7] b. April 7, 1799.
ii. Gamaliel, b. July 2, 1800; d. April 29, 1802.
iii. John, b. March 20, 1802.
iv. Ripley Perkins, b. January 11, 1804.
v. Elizabeth Ripley, b. July 7, 1805.
7. vi. William, b. January 25, 1807.
vii. Harriet Hannah, b. January 14, 1809.
viii. Abby Ann, b. March 10, 1811.
ix. Emily Jane, b. January 2, 1813.
x. Henry, b. April 30, 1813; d. April 15, 1816.
xi. Phœbe Phillips, b. July 24, 1817.

7. **William[7] Adams**, son of John and Elizabeth (Ripley) Adams, born at Colchester, Conn.: was prepared for college at Andover by his father, and entered Yale, whence he was graduated 1830, one of the foremost among men who have achieved high reputation as scholars and divines. He returned to Andover and took the theological course; then was first settled over a church in Brighton, Mass. At the end of three years he removed to a pastorate of the Broome Street Presbyterian Church in New York. After nineteen faithful years of work, his people built the Madison Square church, whither they all removed.

Of a courtly, dignified, graceful presence, ready of speech, his affable manners and polished deportment rendered him a marked man in all assemblies. A scholar of more than ordinary accuracy, variety and elegance, he, more than most, was called upon on occasions of public interest in church and state. In 1873, he was chosen to speak the welcome to the American Evangelical Alliance, "and none of all the thousands present will ever forget the majestic grace, fervor of imagery and eloquence of his address of welcome to the learning and genius of the church beyond the sea; he spoke extemporaneously, but his words were the keynote of the whole series of meetings."* He delivered the address at the Centennial celebration at Lexington, Mass.; and was one of the few who at their own charge were sent to ask of the Emperor of Russia liberty of worship for the dissenters from the Greek church in the Baltic provinces. He was made a member of the New York Historical Society, June 18, 1844. In the spring of 1874 he resigned the pastorate of the Madison Square church to accept the presidency of the Union Theological Seminary of New York, which he had been instrumental in forming.

Rev. William Adams married 1st, July 13, 1831, Susan P., a daughter of Thatcher and Mary (Bradshaw) Magoun of Medford, Mass., who died May 22, 1834; he married 2d, August 12, 1835, her sister, Martha Bradshaw Magoun, who was born October 17, 1812, died June 13, 1885; he died August 31, 1880. He had children—

By the first wife:

i. William,[8] who was b. and d. November 24, 1832.

By the second wife:

ii. Thatcher Magoun, b. November 25, 1837; m. January 5, 18—, Frances Robbins.

---

* History of New York, by Mrs. Martha J. Lamb, vol. ii. p. 762.

iii. WILLIAM, b. January 31. 1840; m. May 14, 1867, Helen Coolidge. William Adams d. July 14, 1888. They had children:
  1. *Henry*^{9} *Coolidge*, b. February 9, 1869; m. February 7, 1891, Clara Corlies, and had—1. Dunbar Wright, b. November 15, 1891; 2. Dorothy, b. March 2, 1893.
  2. *William*,^{9} b. March 26, 1870.
  3. *Thatcher*,^{9} b. March 23, 1874.
  4. *Margaret*,^{9} b. March 31, 1876.
  5. *John Brown*,^{9} b. June 19, 1877.
  6. *Thomas Safford*,^{9} b. September 11, 1879.

iv. MARY ELIZABETH, b. May 30, 1842; m. November 9, 1864, John Crosby Brown, and had:
  1. *William Adams*,^{9} b. December 29, 1865; m. March 30, 1892, Helen Gilman Noyes, and had a son, John Crosby, b. December 22, 1892.
  2. *Eliza Coe*,^{9} b. September 8, 1858; m. November 9, 1887, Edward C. Moore.
  3. *Mary Magoun*,^{9} b. December 22, 1869.
  4. *James Crosby*,^{9} b. September 28, 1872.
  5. *Thatcher Magoun*,^{9} b. March 8, 1876.
  6. *Amy Brighthurst*,^{9} b. April 28, 1878.

v. SUSAN MAGOUN, b. February 28, 1847; m. February 8, 1872, Eugene Delano, and had:
  1. *William Adams*, b. January 21, 1874.
  2. *Martha Magoun*,^{9} b. July 24, 1875; d. August 17, 1876.
  3. *Moreau*,^{9} b. June 14, 1877.
  4. *Caroline*,^{9} b. May 6, 1879.
  5. *Susan Magoun*,^{9} b. March 13, 1883.
  6. *Eugene*,^{9} b. February 26, 1887.

vi. HENRY STUART, b. April 8, 1849; d. October 10, 1852.

THE BRADFORD LINE.

1. WILLIAM^{2} BRADFORD, son of William^{1} and Alice (Hanson) Bradford, was born March, 1588. His father died in 1591, when his grandfather, William Bradford, took him; but the grandfather died in 1596, and he then went to live with his uncle Robert Bradford, who resided in the little village of Scrooby, a place five miles from Austerfield and near the estate of the Brewsters, in Nottinghamshire. He joined the church where Rev. Richard Clifton and Rev. John Robinson preached, and was soon numbered among the "Separatists," and became a leader among them. His early educational advantages were apparently very limited, but he so applied himself to study that he became proficient in Dutch, Latin, French and Greek; he also devoted himself to the study of Hebrew, as he desired to read the scriptures in their native tongue.

He went with the community which migrated to Holland. and was one of the most influential amongst them. On coming of age he received a considerable property from his father's estate, but did not succeed in some commercial undertakings; he learned the art of "fustian or frieze weaving." November 15, 1613, William Bretfoort, fustian worker, a young man from Osterfeldt, Eng., was affianced to Dorothea May from Witzbutz (Wisbeach, Cambridge, Eng.). The banns were published in Leyden, but the marriage took place elsewhere, as on December 9, 1613, William Bretfoort, aged 23 years, was married to Dorothea May, aged 16 years, in Amsterdam, Holland.

They embarked for England July 22, 1620, and after many mishaps and troubles, on September 6, 1620, set sail from Plymouth. Eng., with the first company of Pilgrims in the Mayflower, and reached Cape Cod harbor, N. E., on the following November. While they were at anchor, and when he was absent from the vessel, his wife Dorothea fell overboard and was drowned.

From this time onwards William Bradford's part in the fortunes of the community was important and powerful. Soon after the first governor, William Carver, died, Bradford was elected to that office, which he held by annual election until his death, excepting the years 1633, '34, '36, '38 and '44. He took a prominent part in all the councils, which were held at his house, and in all the affairs civic, political and military; from his house at the foot of Burial Hill each Sabbath morning the little company of worshippers, who all assembled there, marched in procession up the steep ascent to the fort at its top, where the religious services were held. As he lived the history of the times he wrote them, and this history, so long missing, is now that which gives his posterity the best pictures of the lives and events of those who so valiantly and bravely lived and died.

William Bradford married 1st, Dorothy May, who died December 9, 1620; he married 2d, Mrs. Alice, daughter of Alexander Carpenter of Wrentham, Eng., and the widow of Edward Southworth, who died March 26, 1670; he died May 9, 1657. His children were:

i. John,^{3} son of his first wife, who was of Duxbury, 1645; deputy to the General Court, 1652; lieutenant of Marshfield, Mass., in 1653; m. Martha, daughter of Thomas and Martha Bourne of Marshfield, and then removed to Norwich, Conn., where he d. in 1678, *s.p.*
2. ii. William, b. January 17, 1624.
iii. Mercy, m. Benjamin (or Joseph) Vermages.
iv. Joseph, b. 1630; m. May 25, 1664, Jael, daughter of Rev. Peter Hobart of Hingham, Mass.

2. Major William^{3} Bradford, son of Governor William and Alice (Carpenter, Southworth) Bradford, born June 16, 1624, in Plymouth, Mass.; removed to Kingston, Mass.; he was appointed Assistant; was deputy governor; one of Governor Andros's council in 1687; chief military officer of the Plymouth colony. He married 1st, Alice, daughter of Thomas and Welthean Richards of Weymouth, Mass., who died at Plymouth, December 12, 1671; he married 2d, the widow Wiswell; he married 3d, Mrs. Mary, daughter of Mr. John Atwood of Plymouth, and the widow of Rev. John Holmes of Duxbury, Mass., who died June 6, 1714–15; he died February 20, 1793, aged 74 years. His children were:

i. John,^{4} b. February 20, 1653.
ii. William, b. March 11, 1655.
iii. Thomas.
iv. Samuel.
v. Alice.
3. vi. Hannah.
vii. Mercy.
viii. Meletiah.
ix. Mary.
x. Sarah.
xi. Joseph.
xii. Israel.
xiii. David.
xiv. Ephraim.
xv. Hezekiah.

3. Hannah^{4} Bradford, daughter of Major William and Alice (Richards) Bradford, who was born in Kingston, Mass., in 1661–2; married Joshua Ripley, a grandson of William Ripley who with his wife and four children came from Hingham, County Norwich, Eng., to

Hingham, Mass., in 1638. His son John married Elizabeth, daughter of Rev. Peter Hobart of Hingham, and their son Joshua, with his wife Hannah Bradford. lived in Hingham until 1689, when they went to Norwich, Conn., whence they removed to the upper part of that state, where he bought of Isaac Magoun, the first settler, sixty acres of land on both sides of Merrick's Brook. The first town meeting of Windham was held June 11, 1692, when Joshua Ripley was appointed town clerk; he was also town treasurer. "He was a man widely known and respected, as of sterling sense and judgment; he was one of the first justices of the peace in Connecticut, and was appointed May, 1698, when that office was first instituted; was the first representative sent by Windham to the General Assembly, appearing there May, 1699." He was also one of the seven pillars or counsellors, and justice of the quorum in 1726. His wife was "a noble and useful woman, remarkable not only for intelligence and accomplishments, but for her skill in the art of healing. She was the first, and for a long time the only physician in the settlement, and it is said that the first male physician, Dr. Richard Huntington, received much of his medical knowledge from her." Joshua Ripley married November 28, 1682, Hannah Bradford, and their children were:

i. Alice Ripley,[4] b. in Hingham, September 18, 1683.
ii. Hannah Ripley, b. in Hingham, March 2, 1684-5.
iii. Judith Ripley, b. in Hingham, October, 1686.
iv. Joshua Ripley, b. in Hingham, May 13, 1688.
v. Margaret Ripley, b. in Norwich, Conn., November 4, 1690.
vi. Leah Ripley, } twins; b. in Windham, Conn., April 19, 1693.
vii. Rachel Ripley, }
viii. Hezekiah Ripley, b. in Windham, June 10, 1695.
4. ix. David Ripley, b. in Windham, May 20, 1697.
x. Irene Ripley, b. in Windham, August 28, 1700.
xi. Jerusha Ripley, } twins; b. in Windham, November 1, 1701.
xii. Ann Ripley, }

4. **David**[5] **Ripley**, son of Joshua and Hannah (Bradford) Ripley, born in Canterbury, May 20, 1697; married March 21, 1720, Lydia, daughter of Eliezer and Lydia Cary, who was born March 24, 1705-6, at Bristol, R. I., and died April 9, 1784; he died February 16, 1781. They had children:

i. Faith,[6] b. May 1, 1722.
ii. Lydia, b. February 20, 1723-4.
iii. Ann, b. August 27, 1726.
iv. Irene, b. February 1, 1727.
v. David, b. February 7, 1730-1.
vi. William, b. July 12, 1734.
vii. Gamaliel, b. April 19, 1736; d. May 30, 1739.
viii. Alithea, b. April 24, 1738.
5. ix. Gamaliel, b. October 20, 1740.
x. Hezekiah, b. February 3, 1742.
xi. Bradford, b. December 30, 1744.
xii. Hannah, b. February 23, 1750.

5. **Gamaliel**[6] **Ripley**, son of David and Lydia (Carey) Ripley, born October 20, 1740; married 1st, December 15, 1764, Elizabeth Hebard, who died January 10, 1765; he married 2d, January 23, 1772, Judith, daughter of Jacob and Jemima (Leonard) Perkins, who was born April 14 (or March 2), 1747; died July 6, 1803. He died April 15, 1799. They had children:

i. Roswell,[6] b. December 31, 1765.
ii. Hervey, } b. October 25, 1772.
iii. Judith, }
iv. Gamaliel, b. February 8, 1774.
6. v. Elizabeth, b. March 29, 1776.
vi. David Bradford, b. April 19, 1778.
vii. Zephaniah, b. October 17, 1779.
viii. Lydia, b. December 4, 1780.
ix. William, b. May 27, 1782.
x. Jabez Perkins, b. March 25, 1788.

CONNECTION OF THE FAMILY OF EDISON, THE INVENTOR, WITH DIGBY, NOVA SCOTIA.

By Judge A. W. Savary, of Annapolis Royal, Nova Scotia.

Among the Loyalists from New York who settled in and near Digby at the close of the Revolutionary war, were quite a number of Dutch, and some of German extraction. Among these Loyalists appears John Edison, of whom, and of Samuel and Moses Edison a little later, the following records were compiled for me by the late William H. Taylor, clerk of the Vestry of Trinity Church, and town clerk of Digby, from the "Grant of confirmation of the township of Digby," the "deed of partition of the 'Hatfield Grant,'" same township, from town meeting records, and records of cattle marks, and from the records of Trinity Church, Digby.

John Edison owned lot No. 15 in the North Range of the Hatfield Grant, 200 acres; No. 49, Middle Range, 200 acres; and half of lot No. 25, South Range, 100 acres.—(These were wilderness lots, five to ten miles from the town or village of Digby and shore settlements.) A tax was levied Sept. 21, 1789, to defray the church expenses, and therein the name of John Edison appears without any amount opposite. Another tax was levied Dec. 5, 1796, in which he was assessed 5^s. 6^d. At a town meeting held April 1, 1799, he was appointed one of the directors of the town marsh at the head of St. Mary's Bay, and continued such in 1800 and 1801. He was appointed assessor of poor rates at a town meeting held April 4, 1808.

Samuel Edison, grandfather of the inventor, purchased the possession of pew No. 36 in Trinity Church, Sept. 26, 1792, and in the assessment for church expenses Dec. 5, 1796, he was rated 2^s 6^d. He was granted a sheep mark May 3, 1803, which, evidently because he had removed away, was transferred to James Budd, Nov. 3, 1812. He was appointed overseer of the marsh, April 4, 1808.

Moses Edison, at a town meeting April 6, 1801, made an agreement to fence the marsh.

The first decade of the century had not closed before the superior fertility of the prairie and alluvial soil of Upper Canada had begun to attract the attention of the struggling settlers of Western Nova Scotia, and a strong stream of migration from Digby and vicinity to that land of promise set in, and flowed for many years. With that stream early went Samuel and Moses Edison; the former taking with him a young family, among whom was SAMUEL EDISON, Jr., the father of the inventor. The latter became afterwards a resident of Ohio, in which state Thomas A. Edison was the first of his line who was born under the American flag.

The late Charles Budd, who, born in the last century, long represented Digby in the Nova Scotia legislature, gave me approximately the date of Samuel's migration, corresponding with that of the transfer of the sheep mark, and with the result of a published interview of Mrs. M. L. Rayne with the inventor's aged father, at Port Huron, Michigan, last summer. It was in the year 1811, when the younger Samuel was 8 years old. Mr. Budd also informed me that the first Samuel's wife was a Miss Roop; of a family now numerous in Digby and Annapolis counties, and also claiming a New York German or Dutch extraction. A descendant of this family, Miss Maria Roop, a clever newspaper correspondent, a few years ago married a (maritime) Capt. Dow Roop, of Nova Scotia. Her brother informs me that the wife of Samuel Edison was Ann, half-sister of his father; and if so she was dau. of Major Isaac Roop, of New York loyalist forces, or N. S. Militia. I can find nothing on the other church records, registry of Probate or of Deeds, to verify this, or to show that John was the father of Samuel and Moses, except that he had lots in the Hatfield grant and they had not, raising the presumption that they were under age when the loyalists came over, and that he was head of a family. There are descendants of Edison women in Digby, but the only representatives of the *name* are colored people, descendants of a negro whom the first Edison brought with him from New York.

It is hard to conceive that John Edison, the pioneer, whose hardy hands felled the first tree, rooted out the first stump, and guided the plow that turned the first furrow on those wild "Hatfield grant" lots, could ever have been a "banker of high standing," as stated by Mr. Lanier in the December number of the "Review of Reviews," nor the son of any such banker; and as tradition in unhistoric American families generally post-dates the advent of the immigrant ancestor to about the third or fourth generation back, I suspect (notwithstanding Mr. Lanier's suggestion of 1730 as about the year of the immigration to America), that the ancestors of Edison from the times of the first settlement of the Dutch colony, have been, like those of many another illustrious American, worthy tillers of the soil, toiling in contented obscurity, until his genius shed a peculiar and undying glory on the name.

MARTIN'S OR MARTHA'S?

What is the proper nomenclature of the Vineyard?

"Martin's Vineyard . . . . . . some call it Marthaes Vineyard."
Whitfield, The Light Appearing (1651).

By Charles Edward Banks, M.D., of Portland, Me.

In the Register many years ago (xii. 33), the question propounded in the sub-title of this article was asked by the Editor of that volume, and as far as known to the writer it remains unanswered.

Without any knowledge that this subject was ever under discussion, the writer of this had observed on an old map of New England the title *Martin's* Vineyard applied to the ancient Isle of Capawock, and upon a desultory search to ascertain whether this name had ever been similarly attached to the Vineyard by other cartographers, was not able to find upon any chart of the seventeenth century, one only excepted, where the topography and local nomenclature of the coast became mutually intelligible, that the name *Martha's* Vineyard had ever been applied to the island now bearing that name.

An examination of contemporary literature of that period, printed books, letters, public records, legal documents, etc., confirmed this curious fact, and as a result of this extended search the writer feels safe in saying that in the public and private records of the seventeenth century, the name *Martin's* is applied to the Vineyard, to the practical exclusion of Martha's, and this phenomen has the repeated sanction of Mr. Thomas Mayhew himself, the "Governor and Lord of Capawock," in public and private papers.

The records of the Vineyard, registeries of deeds and wills and court books, as examined for me by B. T. Hillman, Esq., of Edgartown, do not bear out this general statement however. Mr. Hillman writes to me: "I have examined a large number of deeds recorded in this volume (Vol. I. Deeds), and only find one in which the name of the island is given as Martin's Vineyard. There may be others, for I have not examined every deed in the volume. The name Martha's Vineyard seems to have been used both in the Court records and in the Deeds." I am indebted to him for valuable assistance in the investigation of this subject, and in this connection I might also refer to his statement to me in this same letter that the adjoining island is called "Nomans Land" in the first record of conveyance, instead of "No Mans" as sometimes written.

That an island south of Cape Cod was called *Martha's* Vineyard by the explorer Gosnold in 1602 is well known (3 Mass. Hist. Coll., viii. 75), and it seems certain that he applied it to the small isle, now called No Man's or Noman's Land, lying directly southwest from the Vineyard of to-day, at a distance of three miles. That this prenomen was finally transferred to the present Martha's Vineyard seems equally certain; but that the name *Martin's* was used up to about 1700, even by the residents of the Vineyard, by local historians and catographers, by public officials throughout New England and New York, must be accepted by the reader upon the array of authorities which follows. What gave rise to this confusion in the seventeenth century, for in the next it was settled by the colonial government of Massachusetts as "Martha," is not easily explained. Such a difference of names, so long persisted in, must have had some substantial basis in fact, for it is not credible that accident or chance or mistake will account for all this mixture. In the following tables is appended a list of references to documents, etc., which show when, where and how the two names were used:

"MARTIN'S" VINEYARD.

Date.	Author.	Book or Document.	Reference.
1638	Underhill, John.	Newes from America.	passim.
1642	Lechford, Thomas.	Plaine Dealing.	107.
1643	Winthrop. John.	Journal.	ii. 151.
1644		Commissioners of United Colonies, Records.	passim.
1647	Paine, Thomas.	Suffolk Deeds.	i. 86.
1647	Davison, Nicholas.	" "	i. 91.
1648		Good News from New England.	
1649	Winslow, Edward.	Glorious Progress of Gospel. etc.	
1650	Williams. Roger.	Letter to John Winthrop, Jr.	
1651	Whitfield, Henry.	The Light Appearing.	
1651	Bessey, Anthony.	Letters of, in Further Progress of the Gospel, etc.	
1651	Endicott. John.		
1651	Allen, Rev. John.		
1652	Butler, Nicholas.	Suffolk Deeds.	i. 196.
1654	Johnson. Edward.	Wonder Working Providence.	226.
1654		Massachusetts Colonial Records.	iv. (i.) 199.
1656		New York Colonial Documents.	i.565, ii.134.
1658		Plymouth Colony Records.	x. 209.
1660	Maverick, Samuel.	Description of New England.	
1660	Folger, Peter.	Deed, in N. E. Hist. Gen. Reg.	xii. 33.
1662		Plymouth Colony Records.	x. 275.
1663		Plymouth Colony Records.	x. 293.
1664		Patent to Duke of York, 2 Maine Hist. Coll.	iv. 191.
1665		Royal Commissioners, 2 Maine Hist. Coll.	iv. 300.
1666	Mayhew, Thomas.	York County Deeds.	iii. 161.
1666	[Eliot, Rev. John.]	Roxbury Church Records.	
1667		New York Colonial Documents.	iii. 169.
1667		Plymouth Colony Records.	x. 330.
1699	Morton, Nathaniel.	New England Memorial.	

1671		Commission to Thomas Mayhew as Governor, issued by Lovelace.	
1672		Plymouth Colony Records.	x. 356.
1674	Andros, Edmund.	Commission of, N. Y. Col. Doc.	iii. 215.
1675	Josselyn, John.	Two Voyages, etc.	157.
1677		New York Colonial Documents.	iii. 248.
1678	Hubbard. Rev. William.	History of New England.	passim.
1679		Plymouth Colony Records.	vi. 48.
1681		Plymouth Colony Records.	vi. 65.
1682	Dongan, Thomas.	Commission of, N.Y. Col. Doc.	iii. 328.
1688		New York Colonial Documents.	iii. 552.
1689	[E. R. and S. S.]	Revolution in New England Justified.	42.
1690		New York Colonial Documents.	iii. 752.
1691		New York Colonial Documents.	iii. 798.
1692	Cadillac. M. de la Mothe.	1 Maine Hist. Coll.	vi. 288.
1693		New York Colonial Documents.	iv. 2, 8, 10.

It is also desirable that such books and documents as disclose the name "Martha's" should be cited, and they are herewith appended:

"MARTHA'S" VINEYARD.

Date.	Author.	Book or Document.	Reference.
1610	Strachey, William	Travaille into Virginia.	
1641	Vines, Richard.	Hough's Nantucket Papers.	4.
1663	Winthrop, John, Jr.	3 Mass. Hist. Coll.	
1678	Gookin, Daniel, *et als.*	2 Maine Hist. Coll.	iv. 383.
1676	Sewall, Samuel.	Diary.	i. 26.
1689		Briefe Relation of the State of New England.	19.
1692		Acts and Resolves of the Province of Mass. Bay.	
1693	Phips, William.	New York Colonial Doc.	iv. 6.
1696	Mayhew, Matthew.	Conquering Grace, etc.	

The maps of the period are disappointing as a rule, but they give corroborative evidence in the same proportion as the documentary and printed authorities, viz:—

Martin's.		*Martha's.*	
1670	Ogilby.	1610	[Brown, Genesis i. 457.]
1677	Hubbard.	1671	Novi Belgii, etc.
——	French (Mass. Arch. ii. 61).		
1688	Blome.		
1702	Mather.		

It should be said that the "Novi Belgii" map of 1671 gives the name of Martha's Vineyard to the present No Man's or Noman's Land, and "Texel" is applied to the present Vineyard, a name that first was given to it in the Carte Figurative (1616), and is repeated in the West Indische Paskaert (1621), the Arcano del Mare (1646), and in Blaen's (1662, 1685). As a curiosity of development of nomenclature it may be noted that "C. Wack" in the Novi Belgii

map, meaning Cape Wack, is an effort to render Capawock into English. In Drake's Old Indian Cronicle (p. 51), a unique title appears, "Nope or Marthas Vineyard." No other occurrence of this singular word has come to the notice of the writer.

As to the probability of evidence in favor of either name, the case for "Martin" must overcome the statement of John Brereton, the historian of Gosnold's voyage, that an island, generally considered to be Noman's Land, received in 1602 the title of "Marthaes Vineyard." It is known that a Capt. John Martin was with Gosnold in this voyage, and later figures as an associate of Gosnold in the early settlement of Virginia. The suggestion that it was this companion's name, John Martin, which was intended to be honored by the baptism, is quite within the probabilities; as much so as Point Gilbert, which was named by him for Bartholomew Gilbert, another companion, and Tucker's Terror, which he applied to a shoal or reef for another voyager.

Brereton's relation is not above criticism, for many errors as to sailing courses, longitude and other kindred subjects, and he may be, perhaps, successfully impeached on the subject of "Marthaes Vineyard."

SOME DESCENDANTS OF THE REV. JOHN ROBINSON OF LEYDEN, HOLLAND.

Communicated by Hon. Ariel Standish Thurston, of Elmira, N. Y.

A short time before the death of Gov. Lucius Robinson I received from him the enclosed genealogy, showing him to have been a lineal descendant of the Puritan divine John Robinson of Leydon, —the friend of my ancestor Myles Standish, whose will contains a bequest to his son Isaac's daughter "Marcye," whom "I tenderly love for her grandfather's sake." Of course, I know nothing of its authenticity.

The Genealogy of the Family of John Robinson, of Church at Leyden, who died 1625, March 1.

His sons, John and Isaac, with their mother came to America. John settled at, or near, Cape Ann; Isaac settled first at Scituate, Mass., afterwards moved to Barnstable in 1639. [There is but little doubt that this is a mistake. See note at the end of the article. Isaac came, but probably no other member of the family.]

1. Peter, a son of Isaac, lived at Windham, Ct. (Scotland Society) in 1735, with seven sons and two daughters.

2. Peter second, married Ruth Fuller 1725, had eight sons and four daughters. Eliab was Peter second's seventh son; Ralph was Eliab's first

map: meaning Cape Wash. [illegible] Eastham. In [illegible] (p. 41) [illegible] "Nope or Martha's Vineyard." [illegible] this singular word has come to the notice of the writer.

As to the probability of [illegible] name, the case for "Martin" [illegible] the statement of John [illegible] the [illegible] of [illegible], that [illegible] generally [illegible] to be [illegible] in 1632 [illegible] of "Martha's Vineyard." It is known that [illegible] was with [illegible] in this [illegible] as an [illegible] in the early settlement of Virginia. The suggestion that it was that [illegible] name, [illegible] which was [illegible] by the [illegible] the [illegible] as [illegible] Pines [illegible], which was named by [illegible] and [illegible], which he applied to a [illegible] as [illegible] for another [illegible].

[illegible] is not [illegible], the [illegible] as [illegible] and [illegible] by [illegible] successfully [illegible] on the [illegible] of "Martha's Vineyard."

SOME DESCENDANTS OF THE REV. JOHN ROBINSON OF LEYDEN, HOLLAND.

Communicated by [illegible]

A [illegible] from India, the [illegible] of [illegible] Robinson [illegible] received from him the enclosed genealogy, claiming him to have been a lineal descendant of the Puritan divine John Robinson of Leyden,—the friend of the [illegible] Pilgrims, whose [illegible] a [illegible] to [illegible] "Mayflower," [illegible] Of course, I know nothing of the authenticity.

The Genealogy of the Family of John Robinson, of Church at Leyden, who died 1625 [illegible]

His sons, John and Isaac, with their [illegible] came to America. John settled at [illegible] Cape [illegible] Isaac [illegible] afterwards moved to Barnstable in 1639. [There [illegible] that this is a [illegible]. See note at the end of the article. Isaac came, but probably no other member of the family.]

2. Peter, a son of Isaac, lived at Windham, Ct. [illegible] in 1752 [illegible] seven sons and four daughters.

3. Peter second [illegible] 1720 [illegible] had eight sons and two daughters. [illegible] was Peter second's seventh son. Ralph was [illegible]

son; and Eliab Weeks was Ralph's first son, and lived at Lisbon, Ct. in 1850, and had one son.

3. Israel, son of Peter, married Sarah Sabin 1724, and Deborah Chapman 1737. Sarah Robinson had three sons, and Deborah C. Robinson one daughter.

4. Thomas, son of Peter, married Anna 1724, had three sons and three daughters. Died March, 1783, aged 85 years.

Reuben, son of Thomas, born Jan. 17, 1725, married Esther Palmer Jan. 1749.
Asa, son of Thomas, born Oct. 17, 1726, married Mary French Oct. 1749, died 1811, aged 86.
Abiah, daughter, born May 16, 1727, married Jonah Palmer 1754.
Anna, born March 17, 1730, died in infancy.
Anna, born May 1, 1733, married Ebenezer Luce 1749.
Levi, son of Thomas, born March 17, 1736.

5. Benjamin, fifth son of Peter, married Jerusha Brigham March 1729, had two sons and three daughters.

6. Joseph, son of Peter, married Mehitable Read July 1735, had four sons and three daughters.

7. Isaac, seventh son of Peter, married Deborah Hibbard Dec. 1737.

1. Sinuon, [?] first daughter of Peter, married Josiah Smith Nov. 13, 1746, and had five sons and three daughters.

2. Martha, second daughter of Peter, married Barnabas Allen, grandfather of Deacon Barnabas Allen of Westminister, Conn.

End of Peter's Family.

Reuben's Family.

Reuben, son of Thomas, son of Peter 1st, married Esther Palmer Jan. 12, 1749, had four sons and five daughters, as follows:

Esther, born July 18, 1749, died July 19, 1749.
Zipporah, born Jan 31, 1751, married John Welsh Nov. 1772.
Zopher, born Feb. 19, 1753, married Charity Coburn Nov. 1780.
Clifferd, born Jan. 8, 1756, married Lucy Morgan Oct. 1779.
Reuben, born Jan. 13, 1759, married Urania Kingsley Aug. 1779.
Hannah, born Feb. 21, 1761, married Jesse Parsons.
Esther, born Feb. 6, 1764, married Wardwell Green Oct. 1783.
Asnath, born June 26, 1766, married Levi Green June 1785.
Eliel, born Sept. 24, 1768, married Roxana Spafford.

Asa's Family.

Asa, son of Thomas, born Oct. 17, 1726, married Mary French Oct. 25, 1749, died 1811, aged 85 years, and had eight children, as follows:

Levi, born Oct. 26, 1750, married Lavonia Spafferd Dec. 1780.
Phebe, born Oct. 2, 1752, died Jan. 23, 1814.
Thomas, born Jan. 2, 1755, died at Stonington Nov. 13, 1776.
Asa, born June 6, 1757, married Olive Hunnington Sept. 17, 1777.
Zimrue, born March 30, 1761.
Mary, born June 15, 1764.
Zilpah, born Aug. 12, 1767.
Charity, born June 16, 1772.

Children of Levi Robinson.

Levi, son of Asa, married Lavonia Spafferd Dec. 1780, died Jan. 23, 1814. Left two daughters:

Lucy, daughter of Levi, born Dec. 2, 1785.

Lavonia, daughter of Levi, born Aug. 29, 1795.

Children of Asa, Jr.

Asa Robinson, Jr. married Olive Huntongton Sept. 17, 1777.
Thomas, son of Asa, born Aug. 7, 1779.
Whiting, son of Asa, born Sept. 2, 1782.
Olivia, born April 21, 1785, must have died.
Olivia, [?] son of Asa, born March 19, 1788.
Lewis, son of Asa, born Dec. 14, 1790.
Betsey, born Dec. 26, 1793.
Nathan, born Aug. 15, 1796.
Polly, born Feb. 25, 1800.

Children of Reuben Robinson.

Reuben Robinson, Jr., son of Reuben, son of Thomas, son of Peter 1st, son of Isaac, son of John Robinson, pastor of Church of Leyden, had five sons and four daughters, as follows:

Eli Palmer Robinson, born Dec. 11, 1780, died Dec. 14, 1851. Married Mary Saxton 1800, born April 19, 1780.
Urania, married James Woodferd.
Bradford, married Wilhelmina Sanfer.
Fanny, married Reuben Fish.
Nancy, married Samuel Baldwin.
Benjamin Franklin, married Bede Munson.
Charles Kingsley.
Isaac Newton.
Elmina Malissa, married ——— Bangs.

Family of Eli P. Robinson.

Eli P. Robinson had four sons and one daughter, as follows:
Orrin Robinson, born Dec. 3, 1802, died Jan. 30, 1885.
William Saxton, born Oct. 1, 1805, died Nov. 30, 1838.
Lucius, born Nov. 4, 1810, died March 23, 1891.
John Milton, born Feb. 23, 1814, died Dec. 24, 1885.
Mary, born Oct. 29, 1822.

The descent of Gov. Robinson is as follows: Rev. John[1] Robinson, of Leydon, died March 1, 1625; Isaac[2] Robinson, of Scituate, Mass.; Peter[3] Robinson, of Windham, Conn. in 1835, seven sons, two daughters; Thomas[4] Robinson, married 1724, three sons and three daughters, died 1783; Reuben[5] Robinson, 1st, married Esther Palmer, four sons and five daughters; Reuben[6] Robinson, 2d, born 1757, married Uranu Kingsley Aug. 1779; Eli Palmer[7] Robinson, four sons and one daughter; Lucius[8] Robinson, born Nov. 4, 1810, governor of New York, died March 23, 1891.

NOTE BY THE EDITOR OF THE REGISTER.—The late Rev. Henry M. Dexter, D.D., contributed to the REGISTER for April, 1866, an article entitled, "Did the Widow of John Robinson emigrate to America?" In this article Dr. Dexter gives strong reasons for believing that she never came to New England.

The settler at Cape Ann was Abraham Robinson, not John. (See Babson's Gloucester, page 134.) I have seen no evidence that Rev. John Robinson had a son by the name of Abraham. The list of his children in 1622 gives the names of his children as *James* (or, as Mr. George Sumner [illegible] daughter of [illegible], 29, 17[illegible].

Children of [illegible]

[illegible] Robinson (?) married [illegible] Sept. 17, 16[illegible].
Thomas, son of [illegible] born [illegible]
William, son of [illegible] born [illegible] 17[illegible].
[illegible] born [illegible] 21, 17[illegible]
[illegible] born [illegible] 17[illegible].
[illegible] born [illegible] 17[illegible].
[illegible] born Dec. 28, 17[illegible].
[illegible] born [illegible] 17[illegible].
[illegible] born [illegible]

Children of [illegible] *Robinson.*

[illegible] son of [illegible] Robinson, son of [illegible] [illegible] son of [illegible] of John [illegible] at [illegible] of [illegible], had five sons and four daughters, as follows:

[illegible] born Sept. [illegible] 17[illegible]; died [illegible] 18[illegible]. Married Mary [illegible] born April [illegible], 18[illegible].
[illegible], married [illegible]
[illegible], married [illegible]
[illegible], married [illegible]
[illegible], married [illegible]
[illegible], married [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible], married —— [illegible]

Family of [illegible] *Robinson.*

[illegible] Robinson had [illegible] sons and one daughter, as follows:
[illegible] Robinson born [illegible] 18[illegible], died [illegible] 18[illegible].
[illegible] born [illegible] 18[illegible], died [illegible] 18[illegible].
[illegible] born [illegible] 18[illegible], died March [illegible] 18[illegible].
John [illegible], born [illegible] 18[illegible], died [illegible] 18[illegible].
Mary born Oct. 20, 18[illegible].

The descent of [illegible] Robinson is as follows: Rev. John Robinson, of Leyden, died March [illegible] 16[illegible]; [illegible] Robinson of [illegible]; [illegible] Robinson, of [illegible] Conn. [illegible] [illegible] Robinson, married [illegible] [illegible] Robinson, [illegible] [illegible] Robinson, [illegible] Robinson [illegible] born Nov. 4, 1810 [illegible] of New York, died March 21 1891.

Note on the Robinson [illegible].—The late Rev. [illegible] M. Dexter, D.D., communicated to the Register for April 1890, an article entitled, "Did the Widow of John Robinson emigrate to America?" In this article Dr. Dexter gives strong reasons for believing that she never came to New England.

The settler at Cape Ann was Abraham Robinson, not [illegible]. (See Babson's Gloucester, page [illegible].) [illegible] Robinson had a son by the name of Abraham. [illegible] list of his children, in 16[illegible] gives the names of his children as shown [illegible] Mr. George [illegible] reads it, John), *Bridget*, *Isaac*, *Mercy*, *Fear* and *Jacob*. (REGISTER, vol. 15, p. 30).

Rev. John A. Vinton, in his Giles Memorial (Boston, 1864), devotes ten pages (pp. 363 to 372), to the "Family of John Robinson of Leyden." The reader who wishes to know more about this family is referred to that book. The children of Gov. Robinson's father and grandfather are not given there.

Judge Sewall had an interview with Isaac Robinson probably at Barnstable, in April, 1702, and was told by him that he was then 92 years old, and was "y^e son of Mr. Robinson, pastor of y^e ch. of Leyden part of w^{ch} came to Plim^o. But to my disappointm^t" adds Judge Sewall, "he came not to New England, till y^e year [1631] in w^{ch} Mr. Wilson was returning to England after y^e settlem^t of Boston." See REGISTER, vol. 14, p. 13.

THE MAVERICK FAMILY.

By ISAAC JOHN GREENWOOD, A.M., of New York city.

SOME twenty years since, looking over the late Col. Joseph L. Chester's MS. catalogue of Oxford graduates, my attention was drawn by him to the name of "John Maverick, 1595, Exeter College, from Devon, Minister."

Foster's Catalogue, much fuller in details, reads as follows:

> "Maverick, John of Devon, cler. fil., Exeter Coll., matric. 24 Oct. 1595, aged 18; B.A. 8 July 1577; M.A. 7 July 1603; then in orders, rector of Beaworthy (s.w. of Hatherly), Devon, 1615. (See Foster's Index Eccl.)."

This was undoubtedly "the godly Mr. Maverick," whom Roger Clap, born on the Devonshire coast, at Salcomb (between Sidmouth and Branscomb), speaks of as living "forty miles off," and who, after establishing a congregation at Dorchester, N. E., died Feb. 3, 1636–7, being, according to Winthrop, "near sixty years of age."

Though we hear nothing of his wife, she is alluded to in 1665, by Col. Cartwright, in his "Memorial* concerning the Massachusets," who observes:

> "If any of the commissioners think it more convenient for them to stay in those parts, that they may haue leue to do so. For Mr. Maverick hath his mother, wife, children & brothers living there, and nether estate, nor employment here."

And Samuel Maverick, writing from Rhode Island Oct. 9, 1668, to Secretary Sir William Morice, says that his mother "presents her humble service." (See Sainsbury's Calendar of Colonial Papers, vol. 3, p. 415, No 1288). This Secretary Morice, who died in

---

* Clarendon Papers, N. Y. Hist. Soc. Coll., 1869, p. 103.

Dec. 1676 aged 74, was son of Jevan Morice, fellow of All Saints College, Oxford, of an ancient Welsh family, doctor of laws and chancellor of Exeter, Devon, in 1594, and ancestor of the extinct Baronets Morice of Werrington, Devon, on the borders of Cornwall, a few miles s.w. of Beaworthy.

The widow Maverick, in 1668, must have been well advanced in years, since by his own deposition,* taken in December, 1665, her son Samuel was then "aged 63 yeares or therabouts."

Samuel, the eldest son of the Rev. John Maverick, born about 1602, had settled in New England as early as 1624,† near the confluence of Charles and Mystic Rivers, where with the help of his neighbor, David Tomson,‡ he had built a small fort. He was an episcopalian and loyalist, and frequently embroiled with the colonial government; finally, after one of his several voyages to the old country, he was, in April 1664, appointed one of the four Royal Commissioners to visit the colonies and inquire into grievances. For his services he received from the Duke of York, through a grant from Gov. Lovelace, a certain house and lot in New York City, on the Broadway. This gift he acknowledges in a letter of Oct. 15, 1669, to Col. Rich. Nicolls, his associate in the Commission, and we hear not of him again till in a deed of Mar. 15, 1676 (recorded Albany, L.1, p. 133), his trustees, John Laurence and Matthias Nicolls, of New York, confirm to William Vander Scheuren this same property on Broadway, which the latter had bought from the Deacons of the City, by whom it had been purchased at a public sale made for the benefit of Maverick's daughter, Mary, wife of Rev. Francis Hooke of Kittery. Neither the time nor place of Maverick's death, nor the depository of his will have been, as yet, ascertained. No records of so early a date are preserved by the Dutch Church, who evidently held the lot for a short period, but, after a careful examination of conveyances in the City Register's office, the writer has satisfactorily located the position of the Maverick Lot. May 30, 1667, Gov. Nicolls granted a lot on Broadway to Adam Onckelbach, which is described in later deeds as bounded south by house and lot of William Vander Scheuren, and which finally in Oct. 1784, when known as No. 52 Broadway, was sold to John Jay, Esq., the future governor, who here erected a fine stone mansion. At this time the lot adjoining to the south was in the tenure and occupation of John Slidell, save some 64 feet on the easterly or New Street end, which had been sold in 1683 by Vander Scheuren to William Post (L. 13, p. 8; L. 35, p. 170). Slidell's sons in 1819 sold the greater portion of the lot, facing on Broadway, with a frontage of 21⅓ ft., and a depth 110 ft., to

---

* Suffolk Deeds, iv., 328.

† Letter of May 30, 1669, to Rev. Sampson Bond, at the Bermudas; a native of Northill, Cornwall.—Mass. Hist. Soc. Coll., 4th s., vol. viii, p. 318.

‡ Thomson's widow, Amias (Coles) is supposed to have married Maverick.—Reg., v. 47, p. 76.

Dec. 1676, aged 71, was son of [illegible] College, Oxford, of an ancient Welsh family, [illegible] of Devon, [illegible] Cornwall, [illegible]

[illegible]

Samuel Maverick [illegible] of the Rev. John Maverick, [illegible] and settled in New England as early as [illegible] the possessor of [illegible] with the help of his neighbor, David Thomson,‡ he had built a small fort. He was an Episcopalian and royalist, and frequently quarrelled with the colonial government; finally, after one of his several voyages to the old country, he came in April 1664, appointed one of the four Royal Commissioners to visit the colonies and reduce New Netherland. For his services he received from the Duke of York, through a grant from Gov. Nicolls, a certain house and lot in New York City, on the Broadway. This gift he acknowledged in a letter of Oct. [illegible], to Col. Richd. Nicolls, his associate in the Commission [illegible] of May [illegible] (Recorded Convey., Lib. 1, p. [illegible]), his executor, John [illegible] of New York, conveyed to William Vander [illegible] this same property on Broadway, which the latter had bought [illegible] of the City, by whom it had been purchased at a public sale made for the benefit of Maverick's daughter, Mary, wife of Rev. Francis Hooke of Kittery. [illegible] Maverick's death, [illegible] of his lot have been, as yet, undetermined. [illegible] to the French Church, who evidently held the lot for a short period, but, after a careful examination of conveyances by the City Register's office, the writer has satisfactorily located the position of the Maverick Lot. May [illegible], Gov. Nicolls granted a lot on Broadway to Adam [illegible], which is described in later deeds as bounded south by house and lot of William Vander [illegible], and which finally in Oct. [illegible], was known as No. [illegible] Broadway, was sold to John Jay, Esq., the future governor, who here erected a fine stone mansion. At this time the lot adjoining to the south was in the [illegible] on the [illegible], which had been sold in [illegible] by Vander [illegible] to William [illegible] (L. [illegible], p. [illegible]; L. [illegible], p. [illegible]). [illegible] sold the greater portion of the lot, fronting on Broadway, with a frontage of [illegible] ft., and a depth [illegible] ft., to

---

[illegible]

[illegible]

‡ [illegible]

Robert Lenox; while the remaining few inches, with a lot adjoining to the south, known as No. 48, was sold by them on the same date to David Gelston. From the foregoing facts we gather that the original Maverick Lot was 26¼ feet wide, located on the easterly side of Broadway, running through to New Street, and beginning 125 feet south from the Church Street (afterwards Garden Street, and now Exchange Place); and that it corresponded with the present No. 50 Broadway.

Though extinct in the New England States, the Maverick family has existed for the past one hundred and fifty years in New York City, where Andrew Maverick, a young painter, 24 years of age, was admitted a freeman July 17, 1753; his name occurring on the Poll List of Feb., 1761. He was baptized at the New Brick Church, Boston, Feb. 9, 1728-9: one of the numerous family of John[4] Maverick (Paul[3], Elias[2], Rev. John[1],) an importer of hard woods on Middle Street (now Hanover St.), at the sign of the "Cabinet and Chest of Drawers," John's grandson Samuel (son of Samuel deceased), an apprentice of Mr. Isaac Greenwood, ivory turner &c., was mortally wounded, March 5, 1770, in the Boston Massacre. Andrew, who came to New York, married about 1754 Sarah, dau. of Peter and Bethia Ruston or Rushton, and Mr. Rushton, in a will of 1765, proved Aug. 14, 1767 (L.25, p. 534), leaves his entire estate, after the death of his wife Bethia, to his grandson Peter Rushton[6] Maverick.* The latter, born in the city April 11, 1755, a silver-smith, etcher and engraver, was in Aug. 1775 an Ensign in Capt. M. Minthorn's Co., of Col. John Jay's 2d Reg't of N. Y. Militia, and on July 23, 1788, represented the Engravers in the N. Y. Federal Procession; he died in Dec. 1811, and was succeeded by his three talented sons, Samuel,[7] Andrew[7] and Peter.[7]

The name Maverick, one of unusual occurrence, is akin doubtless to Morris, Morrice, or Maurice; we get nearer to it in the original Welsh Mawr-rwyce, "a valiant hero."

Nath. Maureick,† chief clerk of the Town Clerk, London, died 24 November, 1630, and John Mavericke was a settler located in Charleston, S. C., in 1672.

One other entry to the name is given by Foster:

"Maverick, Radford,‡ of Devon, pleb., Exeter Coll. matric. 17 Nov. 1581 aged 20; rector of Trusham (n. of Chudleigh), 1586, and vicar of Islington, Devon(?) 1597. (See Foster's Index Eccl.)."

---

* Dr. John Greenwood of N. Y. writing in Nov., 1803 to P. R. Maverick, alludes to a lot on Middle St., Boston, belonging to estate of his late father, Isaac G., and which adjoined land of Maverick's grandfather.

† Smith's Obitnary, Camden Soc. Pub.

‡ Radford was a Devonshire family name.

Indian Lands; while the remaining lots, being, with a lot adjoining to the north, known as No. 48, were sold by him on the same date to David Jamison. From the foregoing facts we gather that the ancestral [illegible] lot, the [illegible] lot, located on the easterly side of Broadway, running through to New Street, and beginning 122 feet north from the Church Street (afterwards Garden Street, and now Exchange Place); and that it corresponded with the present No. 59 Broadway.

Though unknown in the New England States, the Maverick family has existed for the past two hundred and fifty years in New York City, where Andrew Maverick, a young painter, 29 years of age, was admitted a freeman July 27, 1753, [illegible] on the [illegible] of [illegible]. He was baptized at the Dutch Ref. Church, [illegible], 1723-4, one of the [illegible] family of [illegible] Maverick [illegible], [illegible] an importer of [illegible] in Middle Street, [illegible] and the sign of the "[illegible] and Crown of [illegible]." [illegible] Samuel (son of Samuel deceased), an apprentice to [illegible], [illegible] married March 5, 1770, to the [illegible] Maverick, [illegible], who came to New York, married about 1754 [illegible] Peter and [illegible] Ruston or [illegible], and [illegible], [illegible] Aug. 11, 1757 ([illegible], p. 155) [illegible] his entire estate upon the death of his wife [illegible] to his grandson Peter Rushton Maverick.* The latter, born in the city April 11, 1755, a silversmith, engraver and [illegible], was in Aug. 1775 an Ensign in Capt. [illegible] Co., of [illegible] Reg't of N. Y. Militia, and on July 20, 1785, [illegible] the Engravers in the N. Y. Federal Procession; he died in Dec. 1811, and was succeeded by his three talented sons, Samuel,† Andrew and Peter.‡

The name Maverick, one of unusual occurrence, is also written in Maverike, Mavrick, or [illegible]; and [illegible] as if in the original Welsh [illegible], "a valiant hero."

Nath. Maverick, [illegible] clerk of the Town Clerk, London, died 22 November, 1683, and John Mavericke was a settler located at Charleston, S. C., in 1672.

One other entry to the name is given by Farmer:

"Maverick, [illegible] of Boston, [illegible], died 27 June 1681 aged 80; [illegible] (as of [illegible]) 1665, and [illegible] of [illegible] (1665). (See [illegible].)"

---

* D. John [illegible] of [illegible] in Nov., 1877 to [illegible] Maverick, [illegible] on [illegible], [illegible] a [illegible] of the late [illegible], [illegible] Maverick's [illegible].

† [illegible]

‡ [illegible]

NOTES AND QUERIES.

NOTES.

WEEMS, TOWSON, WALLACE, PAYNE, OF VIRGINIA.—"I wish to protest in the REGISTER against some of the mistaken deductions" of Hayden's "Virginia Genealogies." In it there are "some pedigrees for which there is not the least foundation in fact."

First, on p. 350, Hayden gives the descent of the Weems family of Maryland as follows: An Earl of Wemyss' youngest son, James, who was slain at the battle of Preston Pans (in Sept. 1745), was the father of David Weems who was brought to Maryland and was the father eventually of five sons, progenitors of well-known Maryland and Virginia families. I have not quoted the exact words of Hayden's "unreliable deductions," but give only the substance in brief.

In Wood's Douglas' Peerage of Scotland, under "Earls of Wemyss," it will be found that the only "Earl of Wemyss" who "had a younger son James" that would come anywhere near the dates required by Hayden to make his assertion have some semblance of truth, was James Wemyss, fourth Earl of Wemyss, b. 1699, d. 1756. He had a younger son James Wemyss, b. 1726, who instead of being slain at Preston Pans in 1745, d. in 1786 at Edinburgh, forty-one years after the battle. This youngest son James was, just as Hayden says, the father of a David Wemyss who was b. 1761, but who, although he was considerable of a traveller, was never in Maryland nor America. However, this does not matter, since he d. *s.p.* and unm. in 1783, at Madura.

Second, on p. 274, Hayden gives a glorious descent for the Towson family of Maryland and Virginia from that great historical character, Oliver Cromwell, the Lord Protector, briefly as follows: Oliver Cromwell, the Protector, had Henry, who had Richard, whose daughter was the mother of Gen. Nathaniel Towson, U. S. army, father of Thomas Towson, of Williamsport, Md. As originally the surname of the Protector was *Williams*, the locating his alleged descendant at "Williamsport" was a very pretty idea from the fertile imagination of the Rev. Mr. Hayden, but genealogists require better evidence of descent than this. However, this is only a small matter, for there has been recently published a work that upsets Hayden's distinguished lineage of the Towsons and Cromwells of Maryland: this is Weyland's House of Cromwell. From it I learn that Richard Cromwell, a grandson of the Lord Protector, d. in 1759, and his only daughters were: 1, Elizabeth, who d. at Hampstead in 1792 (see Gent. Mag., Nov. 1792); 2, Anne, d. at Berkhampstead in 1777; 3, Eleanor, d. infant; 4, Letitia, d. at Hampstead in 1789. All were unmarried and without issue, so no daughter of Richard Cromwell (son of Henry, son of the Protector), could have been the mother of Gen. Nathaniel Towson, of Maryland, nor does the name of Towson, nor Cromwell of Maryland, appear in any connection in the account of the descendants of the Lord Protector.

Third, p. 689, &c., Hayden deduces the descent of a Virginia family named Wallace from the "Wallaces of Galrigs," Scotland, and then gives these latter a long line of distinguished ancestors, reaching into A.D. 1100, namely, the "Wallaces of Ederslie." Briefly, Hayden's scheme of descent for the Wallaces of Galrigs from the more prominent Wallaces of Ederslie, in order to give the Virginia Wallaces a very long line, is William Wallace of Ederslie (whose lineage is traced back to A.D. 1100), d. 1554, had William of Ederslie, had John, had William, had William, a Glasgow merchant, d. 1713, father of William Wallace of Galrigs, d. *ante*, 1734, a Commissioner for Ayr. 1714–1720, who was the alleged ancestor of the Virginia Wallaces. "There is not a scintilla of evidence for all this." In giving this descent for the Commissioner of Ayr, Hayden refers to Paterson's History of Ayr and Wigton. Evidently he personally never saw this valuable work, as he evidently has not taken pains to verify references; if he had he would have found out how the Wallaces came into possession of Galrigs, and the true lineage of the alleged ancestors of the Wallaces of Virginia.

In Paterson's work, vol. I., p. 486, his deductions are disproved as fol-

lows:—"William Wallace, the Commissioner of Ayr, had susine of Galrigs as heir to Robert Wallace, his great-grandfather (not John, as Hayden states), and to the deceased William Wallace, his grandfather, of the eight marks of land of Robertland, 8 May 1714." According to Paterson the Commissioner's father was "William Wallace of Galrigs the younger," a tutor (not a Glasgow merchant; William the merchant was an entirely different person), brother to Hugh Wallace, who had susine of an annuity in 1708, son of "Mr. William Wallace of Garricks, 1652," who d. in 167–, son of "Robert Wallace in Galrix, 1609," and subsequently "of Galrix (Galrigs), who d. in Sept. 1642, son of "William Wallace of Gariggs, granted susine in 1578," &c., &c.

Fourth, p. 256. Here Hayden wrongfully makes Dolly Payne, wife of President Madison, of descent from a Scotch earl. He says Mrs. Madison was a granddaughter of John Payne, and his wife Anna Fleming granddaughter of "Sir Thomas Fleming of New Kent, Co. Virginia, *temp.* 1616, second son of the Earl of Wigton." There may have been a "Sir Thomas Fleming," and "Dolly" may have been descended from him, but no Earl of Wigton ever had a son "Sir Thomas." According to Wood's Douglas's Peerage of Scotland, the first Earl of Wigton, so quoted in 1606, was John, sixth Lord Fleming, who d. in 1619. He was twice married, and had by first wife, Lillias Grabaur: 1, John, 2d Earl: 2, James, of Boghail, d. 1622; 3, Malcolm, of Gilberton; 4, Alexander, and six daughters; and by his second wife, Sarah Maxwell, he had only two daughters. John Fleming, 2d Earl, d. 1650, had only John, 3d Earl, and Sir William, who d. *s.p.*, his grand-niece, Countess Passmure, was proved as his heir. Hayden's noble descent for Mrs. Madison is "made out of whole cloth." CHARLES H. BROWNING.

Ardmore P. O., Montgomery Co., Penn.

FAMILY RECORDS.—There is an old book, Sermons by John Preston, owned by Mrs. A. E. Austin, of Meriden, Conn., and descended to her from her great-grandmother Ruth Smith. The book says: "Two Hundred and Fifty Two years ago in 1634 this book was imprinted at London by R. V. for Nicholas Bourne and are to be sold at the north entrance of Royal Exchange. The Fifth Edition." Copied into this book are three pages of family records of which below is a true copy:

"This Book was brot from England by David Edwards who settled at Satawket on Long Island. His wives name was Mary Swayzy their daughter Margaret was married to Joshua Smith of Coram in Brookhaven. their daughter Ruth inherited this book who was married to John Birdsey of Middlefield Connecticut an is now in 1829 in the 83d year of her age since last January—She has bequeathed this Book as a token of affection to" ——— balance of page torn off.

On another page is the following:

"Ananias Smith Born March ye 7, anog domi 1729–30
Isaac Smith Born January ye 1, 1731
Mary Smith Born March ye 1, 1733
Bethiar Smith Born September ye 27, 1735
Sarah Smith Born June ye 1, 1738
Jonathan Smith Born May ye 8 anog domi 1741
Daniel Smith Born ye 20th of March anog Domi 1744
Ruth Smith was born ye 22d of January Anog Domi 1746
Phebe Smith Born June ye 16 Day Anog Domi 1749"

On another page is the following:

"John Birdsey Jun. was Born the 16 March 1737 John Birdsey jun marryed to Ruth Smith on 5th Day of August AD 1779 whose first child was a Son Still born on the 29th of October 1780 and their Second is a Daughter named Phebe Smith Birdsey born November 3d 1782. Their Third is a Daughter named Ruth born March 8th 1786.

Their fouth is a Son named John, Born March 5, 1788.

Their fifth is a Daughter named Sarah Born the 31st Day December 1790"

[The book from which the above was taken was shown to me by Mrs. Grosvenor W. Curtiss of this city. The title page is missing, but is of no consequence to our purpose. I begged her to copy out the very interesting record, hoping you'll find a place for it in the REGISTER. I am inclined to think a deal of it is new, for it gives some marriages long in doubt.]

Hartford, Ct. FRANK B. GAY.

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

On another page is the following:

[illegible]

[illegible]

(The book from which [illegible]

[illegible]

Rev. Thomas Davies.—I have in my possession a pamphlet, which for some reason appears to be excessively rare, entitled: "A Biographical Sketch of the Rev. Thomas Davies, A.M., Missionary of the Society for Propagating the Gospel in Foreign Parts, in Several of the Towns of Litchfield County, Conn., from the year 1761 to the year 1766. By a Minister of the County. New Haven: Printed by Stanley & Chapin. 1843." It is a duodecimo of fifty-nine pages with an engraved portrait of Mr. Davies, said to have been taken from a likeness made "in England at the age of 25." As a literary performance, this biography is unusually creditable, and I should be glad to know who was its author.

It appears from this work that on Christmas day, 1764, Mr. Davies preached a sermon at the dedication of the Church at Great Barrington, Mass., respecting which his biographer says: "It was printed at the Providence press soon after its delivery, and some copies of it are said to be still extant. Those who remember to have perused it speak of it as having been characterized by much neatness, simplicity and purity of style in its composition, and to have set forth a statement of the order and form of worship prescribed by the Episcopal Church, defended with much clearness, candor and force of reasoning." I have sought in vain to find a copy of this printed sermon in any of our large libraries and collections. In a letter written to the Society in December, 1764, Mr. Davies wrote: "If the honorable Society desire, I would transmit an exact detail of proceedings in that town [Great Barrington] since I united the people as a Church, together with a copy of my sermon which I shall preach at the opening of their Church." But no copy of the sermon is now to be found in the archives of the Society in London, nor in the British Museum. Any information of the existence of a copy of this production would be highly appreciated.

86 Mt. Vernon St., Boston. Franklin Leonard Pope.

Crane Epitaphs.—The following inscriptions have been taken from headstones in the old Presbyterian burying ground at Orange, New Jersey, which is now in a shameful state of neglect:

Here Lyes y^{e} Body of
Rebekah wife of
Azariah Crane Aged
48 years Dec^{d} June
y^{e} 15th 1739.

Here lies y^{e} Body of Nancy
& her Child wife of Joseph
Crane She Died Jan^{ry} 7 : 1774.
In y^{e} 24th Year of her Age.

Thou Reader of this Stone
Shall quickly hither Come
Death Sure will Bring *the* Down
The Grave is thy Long home,
Perhaps you Reed & thotless turn away
But Death forbids you long from hence to Stay.

These stones, however, are in a good state of preservation, and the inscriptions have been copied verbatim. C. Sidney Crane.

218 West 44 St., New York City.

King.—The following extracts from the Parish Register of Southold, Suffolk County, England, relating to the King Family, have been communicated to the Register by Rufus King, Esq., of Yonkers, N. Y.:—

1602, Dec. 12, William King and Judith Cocke, married.
1603, Sep. 21, Judith, dau. of W. and J. King, baptised.
1604, Feb. 3, Henry, son of W. and J. King, baptised.
1607, Oct. 23, Eliza, dau. of W. and J. King, baptised.
1609, Sep. 28, William King, buried.
1614, Jan. 16, Edmund Awstens and Susan King, married.
1620, Jan. 10, Robert Howse and Margaret King, married.
1622, Nov. 14, Mary, daughter of William and Ann King, baptised.

1633, Oct. 12, John, son of Jeffery and Sarah King, baptised.
1635, Nov. 5, Joseph, son of Jeffery King, baptised.
1638, Oct. 18, Child of Jeffery King, buried.
1639, Aug. 7, Henry King, buried.

GORHAM—GRAHAM.—Correction should be made, in my *History of Ancient Windsor, Conn.*, Vol. II., P. 214, *note*—for "Gen. A. Hamilton *Graham* of Mass., etc."—read "Gen. A. Hamilton, Nathaniel *Gorham* of Mass." Also, p. 215 of same, "William *Van* Murray"—should read "William *Vans* Murray."

HENRY R. STILES.

QUERIES.

THE PARENTAGE OF DR. JOHN BISHOP OF BRADFORD AND MEDFORD, MASS.—Dr. John Bishop appears in Bradford about 1718–19. Bradford Church records give: Sarah, w. of Dr. John Bishop, adm. Feb., 1719–20.

Sarah, of John & Sarah, born ———, 1720.
John, " " " " bapt. March 18, 1721–22.

In April, 1723, Dr. John Bishop moved to Medford, and died there about 1739, leaving widow Sarah and children Sarah and John. John Williams, the early settler, and wife Jane, had a son John, who married Rebecca Colcby, daughter of Anthony Coleby and wife Susanna. This John was the father of Sarah Williams who was the wife of Joseph Boud and mother of Sarah Bond the wife of Dr. John Bishop.

Joseph Bond, the husband of Sarah Williams and father of Sarah Bond wife of Dr. John Bishop, was son of John Bond and Hester Blakeley. Joseph Bond was of Haverhill, Mass. The date of this daughter's marriage to Dr. Bishop is desired.

Savage, Wyman and others make Dr. Bishop the son of Samuel Bishop, who was the oldest son of Thomas Bishop, merchant, of Ipswich, Mass., who appeared there as early as 1636, and died in 1670. "The Cogswells in America" make Samuel Bishop's son John (after emigrating from Ipswich, Mass.) a resident of Connecticut and give him a wife not of the Bond family.

If this be true Dr. John Bishop could not have been of the line of Thomas Bishop of Ipswich, 1634–1670.

From whence did he come? From the old country direct, or from some other line of American Bishops?

In the historical sermon delivered at Bradford Dec. 20th, 1820, by Rev. G. B. Perry, we find: "The following are the names of physicians who have resided in this place. It is not known that they stand in order of life: ——— Bailey, John Bishop, from Ireland, Ezekiel Chase, &c."

The authority for Mr. Perry's statement was the oral ovidence given him by a laboring man, about one hundred years after Dr. John had left Bradford. The laboring man was about ninety years old when he conversed with Mr. Perry. Will this point to a foreign parentage for Dr. Bishop?

Dr. John Bishop's daughter married Benjamin Leathe, both of Medford, April 26, 1738.

The doctor's son, John, married Abigail Tufts, daughter of Dr. Simon Tufts, the physician of Medford.

If the descendants of the Leathe, Bond and Tufts families have any records relating to Dr. John Bishop, will they kindly address the subscriber, who has been collecting Bishop and Holmes genealogical material for thirty years past, with the intention of contributing the same, without charge, to the public?

I will cheerfully give twenty-five dollars for the proof of the parentage of Dr. John Bishop, of Bradford and Medford, Mass.

Lake George, Warren County, New York. NATHANIEL HOLMES BISHOP.

THOMAS HUBBARD.—The distinguished Thomas Hubbard, whose obituary you have re-published in the REGISTER, vol. 47, p. 480, from the Massachusetts Gazette, was a great-grandson of Richard Hubbard of Salisbury, concerning whose emigration an entertaining tradition is preserved in Eaton's history of

[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

* * *

Queries.

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

Candia. His wife was probably a daughter of the patriarchal Richard Goodale, as Mr. Goodale had a daughter of that name, and their son Richard (the Hon. Mr. Hubbard's grandfather) spoke in two deeds of "my grandfather Mr. Richard Goodale." Any doubt on this point arises from the fact that the wife of the younger Richard Hubbard was a granddaughter of Mr. Goodale, *née* Martha Allen, sister of Peter Ayer's wife, both being daughters of Mr. William Allen, whose wife was Ann Goodale.

The second Richard Hubbard was a blacksmith, and lived in Salisbury most of his life. During a short period, including the years 1697–1700, his residence was in Boston. He was born in 1645 and lived to old age in Salisbury.

In 1718 he executed an interesting conveyance to four of his grandchildren:

"Richard Hubbard son of my son John Hubbard.
"Richard Langdon son of my daughter Mary Langdon.
"Thomas Hubbard son of my son Joseph Hubbard.
"Hubbard Stevens son of my daughter Dorothy Stevens."

The land conveyed was in Amesbury, and in the year 1727 Messrs. Langdon and Thomas Hubbard joined in a deed conveying away their half interest. Both were residents of Boston at the time, one described as a merchant and the other as a gentleman, and their wives Thankful and Mary joined to release their rights of dower.

John Hubbard early settled in Kingston, N. H., and the son Richard was grandfather of Dr. John Hubbard, governor of Maine. A sister of Richard, named Anna, married Rev. William Tompson of Scarborough, and was blessed with three children—William Tompson, Esq. of Scarborough; John, the urbane Parson Tompson of South Berwick; and Anna, wife of Joseph Gerrish, who numbered among her grandchildren Governor Goodwin of New Hampshire.

Mary Langdon was the progenitor of the distinguished Portsmouth family of the name.

Joseph Hubbard was a blacksmith in Boston. The records show his marriage, Aug. 4, 1698, to Thankful Brown of Sudbury, and the birth of their distinguished son in 1702.

It occurs to me that a thorough genealogy of the posterity of Mr. Richard Goodale would show a great many men of active minds and commanding characters. Charles Thornton Libby.

Portland, Maine.

King, Hyde, Stowell, Sawyer.—The Boston Marriage Records contain the intention of marriage of John King of Boston and Mary Stowell of Newton, Mass., published April 2, 1718. Papers on file in the probate office, Cambridge, show that John Stowell, of Watertown, administered on the estate of Benjamin Stowell, of Newtown, in 1729. He certifies to having given notice to heirs Samuel Stowell, Ruth O—— and Mary King.

Richard King, of Watertown, Mass., with John Stowell and Samuel Stowell, were, in 1735, among the sixty grantees of township No. 4, afterwards known as Paris, Maine.

Samuel Hyde, of Newton, married Mary King of Cambridge in 1765, and became a grantee in township No. 4 on the right of Richard King, of Watertown.

Joseph Sawyer had a son, Richard K. Sawyer, born June 25, 1779.

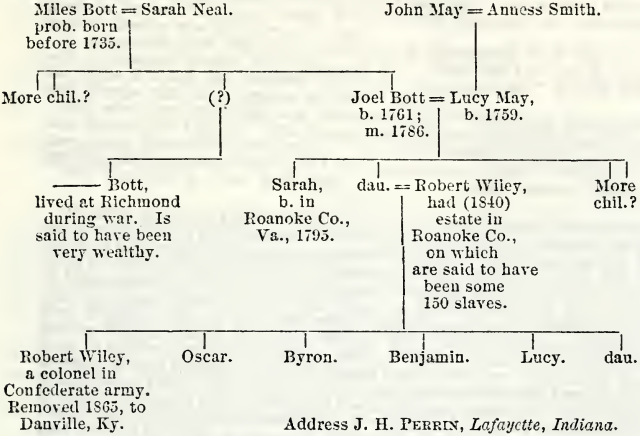
1. Is anything known of the ancestry of John King?
2. Who were the parents of Mary Stowell?
3. Is there any record of the names of the children of John and Mary (Stowell) King?
4. Who was Mary King who married Samuel Hyde and what relation was she, if any, to Richard King of Watertown?
5. Was Richard K. Sawyer's middle name King, and was he related to Richard King of Watertown?

In 1797 Eliza Southgate, a granddaughter of Richard King, just mentioned, wrote to her mother, Mary (King) Southgate, as follows:

"I believe I have got some news to tell you, that is I have found one of your acquaintance and relation; it is Mrs. Sawyer; before she was married she was Polly King and she says you kept at their house when you were in Boston."

Yonkers, New York. Rufus King.

Bott, May, Neal, Smith and Wiley.—Further information about any of the following persons will be paid for, and the ancestry of Miles Bott or John May is especially desired.


Miles Bott = Sarah Neal.
prob. born before 1735.
John May = Anness Smith.
More chil.?
(?)
Joel Bott = Lucy May,
b. 1761; m. 1786.
b. 1759.
—— Bott, lived at Richmond during war. Is said to have been very wealthy.
Sarah, b. in Roanoke Co., Va., 1795.
dau. = Robert Wiley, had (1840) estate in Roanoke Co., on which are said to have been some 150 slaves.
More chil.?
Robert Wiley, a colonel in Confederate army. Removed 1865, to Danville, Ky.
Oscar.
Byron.
Benjamin.
Lucy.
dau.

Address J. H. Perrin, *Lafayette, Indiana.*

Ball.—The following note has been prepared by a descendant of John Ball, a Concord freeman. Does any person bearing the name of Ball, or any reader of the Register, know any facts concerning the personality or history of any individual named below? Such information will be thankfully received.

1. John Ball, a Concord freeman, brought with him from England, where he lived in Wiltshire, his two sons, Nathaniel and John. He died in Concord Oct. 1, 1655.
2. John Ball married Elizabeth Pierce of Watertown, Mass., and had five children. By a second marriage with Elizabeth Fox he had one child. He (John Ball) was killed by Indians at Lancaster, Mass., Sept. 10, 1675.
3. John Ball, born 1644, and married Sarah Bullard, a daughter of George Bullard, of Watertown. They had seven children. He was by trade a weaver, and died May 8, 1722.
4. James Ball, born in Watertown 1670. He married Elizabeth Fisk, and died in 1729 or '30. Number of children not known, except that there were at least two.
5. John Ball, born in Watertown 1697. He married Lydia Perry, and removed to Worcester, Mass., where he died in 1756. At least four children, two of whom, with the mother, were the executors of his will.
6. Joseph Ball, born in Worcester in 1750, and married Lucretia Stearns. He removed to West Bloomfield, N. Y., in 1796, and died there in 1817. He had eight children.
7. Isaac Ball, born in West Bloomfield 1785, and died there in 1850. Was twice married and had six children. The sixth child, Samuel A., was by his second wife Lucinda Adams Ball.

Frank W. Ball.

LeRoy, N. Y.

Family Record of Capt. John R. Russell.—There is in my possession the tattered family record, in his own excellent penmanship, of Capt. John Rhodes Russell of Marblehead, whose bronze statue, the gift of Massachusetts, has been placed on the Trenton monument. It states that he was the son of Capt. John Russell, Senr., who was thus designated to distinguish from his son, who, in his youth, did not use a middle name; that never or very rarely having been

done prior to the present century. The record further states that he married, first, on June 16th, 1778, Lois, daughter of Capt. Samuel Hooper of Marblehead, and that she died in April, 1801.

Among the list of children by his second marriage is interpolated this statement, in his handwriting: "Lois Nicholson was born Aug. 15, 1732—her son Samuel Hooper was born Nov. 23, 1764."

A gravestone in St. Michael's churchyard at Marblehead reads thus: "Lois wife of Samuel Hooper, died 1772, aged 30." What was the kinship between the above Hoopers, and between them and "Merchant John" Hooper and his wife Eunice, who was daughter of Samuel Hooper?

Also who were the parents and other ancestors of Capt. John Russell, Senr., who died in 1811 aged 83? The Hoopers and Russells were prominent families there from the earliest settlement. The early church and town records of Marblehead should be put into print for preservation and public enlightenment.

203 West 14th St., New York City. JOHN RUSSELL KEMBLE.

HALLETT—FONES.—Can any one inform me when William Hallett married Elizabeth Fones-Winthrop-Feke? She was the daughter of Thomas Fones of London, Eng. and Anna his wife a daughter of Adam Winthrop of Groton, Eng. April 25, 1629, she married Henry Winthrop, second son of Gov. John Winthrop of Massachusetts, who was a son of Adam Winthrop above-mentioned. Henry was accidentally drowned at Salem, Mass., on the day following his arrival in New England, July 2, 1630; his wife, with the only child of this marriage, Martha Joanna, and Margaret the wife of Gov. John Winthrop of Mass., arrived in Boston, Mass. in November, 1631. Elizabeth Fones-Winthrop married secondly in New England (probably Boston), before the year 1636, Lieut. Robert Feke (Feake, Fekes, Feecx, Feac), who in conjunction with Capt. Daniel Patrick, both having been in John Underhill's troop, invested largely in lands in Connecticut, chiefly in and about Greenwich. Early in 1647 Robert Feke went to England, leaving his lands in charge of William Hallett (born about 1616 in Dorsetshire, Eng.), and Mrs. Feke. In August, 1647, we have a hint at an improper intimacy between Hallett and Mrs. Feke; this is again mentioned in March, 1648; in April, 1648, Mrs. Hallett is with child, and in July of the same year there is again some mention as to the validity of her marriage with Hallett. (See Proc. Mass. Hist. Soc., 2d ser., vol. 6, pp. 2-13; Winthrop's New England; Some Old Puritan Love Letters, pp. 53, 95, 131, by J. H. Twichell; N. E. Gen. and Bio. Record, vol. 11; Doc. Col. Hist. of N. Y.; Cal. N. Y. Hist. Man.) Any information that might lead to the discovery of the date of this marriage would be very welcome; also any information regarding the life of William Hallett previous to 1647. JOHN L. DELAFIELD.

475 Fifth Ave., New York City.

MARY VALENTINE, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth (Gooch) Valentine, born Nov. 14th, 1747, married Joseph Ballard, and lived in Vermont. See "Daniels's History of Oxford," page 380, Note 1. Also, "Valentines of America," page 124, in which the author relates that Mary Valentine married "Zaccheus Ballard, and that Elizabeth married a —— Ballard, wherein the names of Mary and Elizabeth are reversed. As parties still living know that Zaccheus married Elizabeth, would like to be put in communication with the descendants of above-named Joseph and Mary (Valentine) Ballard, or receive any information relative to them. E. S. BALLARD.

Davenport, Iowa.

OWEN AND GILMORE—*Owen.*—Josias Owen (son of Josias, son of John, of Windsor) settled in Hebron, Conn. He married Mary Hosford, Dec. 31st, 1698; one of their sons, Noah, was born May 14th, 1701 (Stiles's Hist. of Windsor). I shall be grateful for any information concerning this Noah Owen and his descendants, especially anything that connects him with Noah Owen, born in 1755 in Colchester or Hebron.

Gilmour.—Elizabeth Gilmour married at Castleton, Vt., Feb. 1797, Noah Owen. Her father was Jonathan Gilmour, a descendant of —— Gilmour, one of the Scotch Irish settlers of Londonderry. Is there any record of this family? ELIZABETH H. FITCH.

833 Logan Ave., Cleveland, O.

BIRTHS, EXACT DATES WANTED :—

Samuel Hanson,		of Delaware,	1740.
Mary Hanxhurst,	wife of Robert Coles,	died	1656.
Susanna Holmes,	" " Valentine Wightman,	of Groton,	1703.
Ichabod Hopkins,		of Oyster Bay,	died 25 Jan. 1730.
William Hopkins,		of Providence,	1616.
Dinah Hopkins,	wife of Nehemiah Merritt,		1740.
William Hough,		of New London,	1645.
Mary Hughes,	" " John Scott,	of Spencertown, N. Y.,	died 13 July, 1805.
William Hyde,		of Hartford, "	6 Jan. 1681.

Rhinebeck, N. Y. DOUGLAS MERRITT.

CONSTANTINE PHIPPS.—We all know that the peerages long printed the ancestry of Sir Constantine Phipps (Lord High Chancellor of Ireland, 1810), as derived collaterally from our Sir William Phips. His grandson was the first Baron Mulgrave, an Irish peerage, ancestor of the Marquis of Normandy. But in Notes and Queries for Oct. 9, 1875, (5th S. IV. 287), Alfred S. Gatty wrote that he had some papers connected with a family of Phipps of Highgreen, in the parish of Ecclesfield, Co. York, dated 1777.

Therein it appeared that George Phipps of Highgreen was a brother of Sir Constantine P. and that George had a daughter Eliza who married Dr. Thomas Fairfax, and left daughters Frances Cotton and Elizabeth Middleton, who sold certain lands to their cousin Samuel Phipps of Lincoln's Inn.

Has this genealogical clue ever been followed up, to ascertain the true line of Sir Constantine Phipps and the possible origin of our Sir William?

W. H. W.

SAMUEL SHARPE.—Bancroft, in his History of the United States, vol. 1st, page 279, referring to the Company of Massachusetts Bay, writes: "The passengers for Salem included six shipwrights, and an experienced surveyor, who was to give advice on the proper site for a fortified town, and with *Samuel Sharpe*, master-gunner of ordnance, was to muster all such as lived under the government, both planters and servants, and at appointed times to exercise them in the use of arms." I would like to know more of this Samuel Sharpe; where he lived, maiden name of his wife, names of his children, date of their birth, and who and when they married. Was he the ancestor of Mr. Sharpe whose widow, Deborah Sharpe, married Joseph Gannett about 1682?

New Bedford, Mass. WARREN LADD.

ASA ADAMS,^{6} third child and second son of Samuel and Phebe (Pellet) Adams (Samuel,^{5} David,^{4} Hervey,^{3} Edward,^{2} Hervey^1 the immigrant, of Braintree, Mass. Colony), was born in Canterbury, Windham County, Connecticut, Nov. 17, 1766. He married successively two sisters of one Allen Family, Hanover, Conn., and with the second and their children is said to have moved to Greene, Chenango County, N. Y., formerly called the "Genesee Country." Can any one tell aught of the family?

Also of *Hezekiah*, a brother of Asa. He was also born in Canterbury, some ten years later. "Went West," is his brief history in Conn. Address,

29 Division Street, Providence, R. I. JOHN Q. ADAMS.

MORTON.—Who were the parents, and in the male line remoter lineal ancestors, of Joseph Morton, who came to Annapolis County, Nova Scotia, in 1760, and having returned to Massachusetts to settle his affairs there, took ship at Boston for return in company with a friend, and on engaging in a friendly wrestling match with the latter on the deck of the vessel, fell overboard into the harbor with his companion and was drowned, his companion escaping? Whom did he marry? Was he a descendant of Morton, the London agent of the Pilgrims at Leyden who came over in 1623? A. W. SAVARY.

Annapolis, N. S.

FULLER.—Samuel Fuller of Barnstable came in "Mayflower," married Jane Lothrop, 1635; his son Samuel baptized 1637-8, married Anna, daughter of Capt. Matthew Fuller, and died about 1690. Samuel Jr. and wife Anna had Matthew, married Patience Young 25 Feb. 1692-3.

Joseph married Thankful Blossom and had *Benjamin*. This Benjamin married ——— ——— and had:

Temperance, 1702, married Joseph Blossom 1737.
Hannah, 1704, married Rev. Joseph Bourne 1743.
John, 1706, married Mariah Nye 1728.
James, 1711, married Temperance Phinney.

The undersigned desires to know the maiden name of the wife of the above Benjamin Fuller, and will pay ten dollars for the information.

31 New St., New York City. EDW. L. NORTON.

THE FISKE FAMILY.—In editing the transcript of the parish papers of Cratfield, Suffolk, England, made by the late Rev. W. Holland, M.A., Rector of Huntingfield, it became necessary to examine the original documents. Among them I found an indenture of the register for the year 1565, containing among entries of the Plimpton, Mills, Baker, Grimsby, Newson, Gilberde, Brokbanke, Saunders, Button, Curdie and Long families, "William Fyske, sonne of Jefrey Fyske and of Christian his wyfe was baptized the last daye of September." In 1566 William Fyske and Jefery Fyske were contributors of xx s. and x s. respectively towards the enfranchisement of the parish lands. J. J. RAVEN.

Fressingfield Rectory, England.

THOMAS BROAD—Married Rebecca ———. Would like any information relating to them, their children or ancestors, with dates.

Dr. Nathaniel Tolman was born August 3, 1716, in Needham. He married November 29, 1743, Mehitable Dewing. They lived in Needham. When and where did he die?

His great-grandfather, Thomas Tolman, married Experience ———. Would like her last name and date of marriage; also dates of birth of both.

31 Green St., Lynn, Mass. MRS. C. J. PICKFORD.

HAZARD.—Information is wanted concerning Thomas Hazard, a native of Wales, Eng., who in 1636 was admitted to freemanship at Boston, Mass. In about 1652 he removed to Newtown, Long Island, N. Y., where he became one of the first magistrates. He married Martha ——— and had several children, one of whom, Jonathan, lived at Newtown and left a large number of descendants. Robert, another son, settled in Rhode Island, and originated the Hazards so famous in that State. JOSEPH L. DELAFIELD.

475 Fifth Ave., New York City.

CUROW OR CUROE.—Robert Curoe, baker, Whitebread Alley, Boston tax list, 1823. He had wife Jane, and a son William Curow, who died 12 April 1838, aged 16 yrs. 4 mos. and was buried in South B. Y. Boston. He has also a dau. Frances Maria, bapt. at Cathedral, 6 June 1827, sponsors Thomas Penderson and Margaret Root. His widow m. 5 Oct. 1834, James Gordon of Boston. His daughter Frances M. m. at New York, 23 May 1846, Edward F. Maynard of Boston. Has any one met the name of Curow on any record? He is said to have been a Scotchman or Scotch-Irishman from the north of Ireland; I am told that Culross is pronounced Curow. Is that so? W. H. W.

DR. DANIEL GILBERT married Jan. 17, 1826, Susan D. Lanman, born Aug. 1, 1807, died Aug. 5, 1831. They had one child: Augusta G., b. Nov. 17, 1826. What was the ancestral line of Susan D. Lanman, and has she descendants living? MRS. M. P. FERRIS.

Garden City, N. Y.

Joanna Brown.—Can any one give information as to the parentage of Joanna Brown who married Daniel Harris of Roxbury in 1682? W.
Hartford, Ct.

Clarke.—If any of your readers can give the ancestry of Audley Clarke of Newport, R. I., who married Margaret Hulin Feb. 7th, 1760, it will be greatly appreciated by Charles P. Britton.
28 New Street, N. Y.

Brackett.—William, of Capt. John Mason's Laconia Company, who reached Portsmouth, N. H., in 1630. Any information as to where he lived before he left England, etc., would be appreciated. R. L. B.
Bensonhurst, N. Y.

Mason.—I should like information regarding the families of the wives of three generations of Peter Mason. Mary Hobart, who married Peter Mason July 8th, 1703. Margaret, daughter of Jonathan Fanning and Elizabeth Way, married Peter Mason in 1741. Elizabeth Farnum, who married Peter Mason in Salisbury, Ct., May 26, 1774. L. B. Mason.
New York City.

Wall.—I would like to hear from anyone who can give data concerning the ancestry of Betsy Wall, born at Bristol, Lincoln County, Me., March 25, 1768. She married Nathaniel Bryant of Noblesboro' Oct. 1, 1795.
Buffalo, N. Y. Percy Bryant.

Mary Kingsley.—I should like information regarding the family of Mary Kingsley, who married June 16, 1763, Enoch, son of Josiah Clark and Thankful Sheldon. Also regarding their son Enoch's wife's family, Abigail Kirkland, whom he married December 6, 1801. N. M. K.

Abijah Adams.—Can any one give the ancestry and descendants of Abijah Adams of Killingly, Windham County, Conn., some three generations ago?
Providence, R. I. J. Q. Adams.

Historical Intelligence.

Heraldry.—The Société Belge de Libraire, Bruxelles, Belgique, will publish the Dictionnaire des Figures Héraldique, par le Comte Théodore de Renesse, membre Suppléant du Conseil Héraldique. It is practically a dictionary of heraldic figures with the names of the bearers, somewhat similar to the "Papworth Ordinary of British Armorials," but founded on the famous "Armorial Général" by the late J. B. Rietstap, in which the surnames are arranged alphabetically; these two volumes, containing about 105,000 coats of arms, are at present the most important work on general European heraldry: and the forthcoming dictionary, which may be considered a companion, will fill a much needed place in European heraldic bibliography.

The society will issue this work in about fifteen numbers, each number containing about one hundred two-column pages, with one plate of arms; the cost of each number being four francs. Subscription, will be received by Monsieur Oscar Schepens, Director of the Society at Bruxelles.

A. D. Weld French.

The list of British officers serving in America, 1755 to 1774.—This list has called out information from the descendants of these officers. It is to be hoped that this may lead to a regular compilation, giving more in detail the services and army records of these officers, both in America and elsewhere.

The compiler of the list has expressed the wish that any person who can contribute such information will send it to him for record and preservation. The address is Mr. Worthington C. Ford, Metropolitan Club, Washington, D. C.

COLLECTIONS OF THE CONNECTICUT HISTORICAL SOCIETY.—The second volume of the Collections has for some years been "out of print" and scarce. A number of copies have lately been found in the loft of a bindery—where they had remained for over twenty years. The volume contains J. H. Trumbull's paper on Algonquin Geographical Names; Papers on the Church Controversy, Hartford, 1656–59; Correspondence of Silas Deane, 1774–76. The Society will be pleased to know of other historical societies and libraries which lack this volume. FRANK B. GAY, Secretary.

Hartford, Conn.

SUFFOLK MANORIAL FAMILIES.—The first part of the work of Joseph J. Muskett, Esq., under this title, announced by us in the REGISTER for October, 1891, page 315, we learn is in print, and will soon be issued. Among pedigrees will be found that of Winthrop of Suffolk and America, together with wills and other evidences. The second part will give, amongst others, Downing of Suffolk and New England; and the third part Burroughs of Suffolk and New England. Many of the pedigrees in the first and second parts will be altogether new to genealogists. The address of Mr. Muskett is 11 Talbot Road, South Tottenham, London, to whom subscriptions and remittances should be addressed.

SPARHAWK.—The Philadelphia Repository and Weekly Register for 1803: "Deaths. May 14, 1803, Dr. John Sparhawk aged 72 a native of Massachusetts, but has resided in this city upwards of forty years."

REMICH.—An interesting account of the copy of the Landing of the British troops in Boston, 1768, owned by the Essex Institute and mentioned in the REGISTER, Vol. 47, p. 476, may be found in the Essex Institute Collections, Vol. V. W. K. WATKINS.

GENEALOGIES IN PREPARATION.—Persons of the several names are advised to furnish the compilers of these genealogies with records of their own families and other information which they think may be useful. We would suggest that all facts of interest illustrating family history or character be communicated, especially service under the U. S. Government, the holding of other offices, graduation from college or professional schools, occupation, with places and dates of births, marriages, residence and death. When there are more than one christian name they should all be given in full if possible. No initials should be used when the full names are known.

Boardman.—A Genealogy of the Boardman Family; descendants of Samuel Boreman of Wethersfield, is being compiled by Miss Charlotte Goldthwaite of Hartford, Ct. Communications from members of the family and others interested are desired.

Buzzell.—Rev. H. L. Buzzell of Fairhaven, Mass., is compiling a genealogy of the Buzzell, Buswell, Boswell and Bussell Families in America, and will be glad of any items relating to these families.

Cowles.—A genealogy in preparation by Capt. C. D. Cowles, U. S. A., 141 P St., Washington, D. C.

Dodge.—The Genealogy of the Dodge Family of Essex Co., Mass., by Joseph T. Dodge of Madison, Wis., is in press and to be published in May.

Lamborn.—The Genealogy of the Lamborn Family, which has been in preparation for the past seven years, is now in press and will be ready for delivery in July of the present year. The large number of descendants filling prominent public and private positions of honor in all parts of this country will make this a desirable book of reference in public libraries. Price, $6.00.

Lanman.—Mrs. M. P. Ferris, Garden City, N. Y., has in preparation a history of the Lanman Family. Correspondence of descendants desired, and any notes bearing on Lanman or Landman.

SOCIETIES AND THEIR PROCEEDINGS.

NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.

Boston, Massachusetts, January 3, 1894.—The annual meeting was held in the hall of Boston University, 12 Somerset street, this afternoon at three o'clock. In the absence of President Claflin and the vice-presidents, the Hon. Dr. Samuel A. Green was chosen president *pro tem.* On taking the chair, Dr. Green made a brief address.

The monthly report of the Council was presented, and seven resident members were elected.

The business of the annual meeting was then taken up, and the reports of the Council, the treasurer, the trustees of the Kidder Fund, the corresponding secretary, the historiographer and the librarian were presented and accepted.

Hon. Thomas Weston, chairman of the nominating committee, reported a list of candidates for officers for the ensuing year, and three members of the Council for the term ending in 1897. A nomination paper, signed by twenty members, naming one candidate for the Council, was presented, and his name was added to the list. Messrs. C. B. Tillinghast and Warren Hapgood were appointed tellers. A ballot was taken, and all of the officers and two members of the council reported by the nominating committee were elected. The candidate for the Council on the nomination paper was also elected.

The annual address of the president, the Hon. William Claflin, LL.D., was read in his absence by the recording secretary.

John T. Hassam, A.M., chairman of the special committee on the Preservation of the Probate Files of Suffolk County, made a report which was accepted and ordered to be printed with the proceedings.

Hon. Thomas Weston offered resolutions that the Society puts on record its sense of indebtedness to Hon. Joseph B. Walker, the Rev. Elisha B. Andrews, D.D., LL.D., vice-presidents, and John T. Hassam, A.M., counsellor, who this year retire from office.

On motion of Frank E. Bradish, A.M., the Society invited the Corporation, Instructors and students of Boston University, in the hall of which their meetings are held, to attend the stated meetings.

It was voted that the president's address, the several annual reports, the necrology and the proceedings at this meeting be referred to the Council, with full authority to print them.

The following are the officers for 1894:

President.—William Caflin, LL.D., of Boston, Massachusetts.

Vice-Presidents.—Walbridge Abner Field, A.M., of Boston, Massachusetts; Joseph Williamson, A.M., of Belfast, Me.; Frederick Smyth, A.M., of Manchester, N. H.; James Barrett, LL.D., of Rutland, Vt.; Herbert Warren Ladd, A.M., of Providence, R. I.; Edward Elbridge Salisbury, LL.D., of New Haven, Conn.

Recording Secretary.—George Augustus Gordon, A.M., of Somerville, Mass.

Corresponding Secretary.—William Stanford Stevens, A.M., M.D., of Boston, Mass.

Treasurer.—Benjamin Barstow Torrey, of Hanover, Mass.

Librarian.—John Ward Dean, A.M., of Medford, Mass.

The following are members of the Council for 1894:

Ex Officiis.—William Claflin, LL.D.; Walbridge A. Field, LL.D.; George A. Gordon, A.M.; Benjamin B. Torrey; William S. Stevens, A. M., M.D.; John W. Dean, A.M.

For the term ending in 1895.—William Tracy Eustis, of Boston, Mass.; David Greene Haskins, Jr., A.M. LL.B., of Cambridge, Mass.; Newton Talbot, of Boston, Mass.

For the term ending in 1896.—Ezra Hoyt Byington, D.D., of Newton, Mass.; Charles Carleton Coffin, A.M., of Boston, Mass.; Don Gleason Hill, LL.B., of Dedham, Mass.

For the term ending in 1897.—Francis Everett Blake, of Boston, Mass.; George Kuhn Clarke, LL.B., of Needham, Mass.; Albert Alonzo Folsom, of Brookline, Mass.

February 7.—A stated meeting was held in the hall of Boston University this afternoon at three o'clock. Rear Admiral George E. Belknap, U.S.N., was chosen chairman of the meeting.

A paper by William C. Todd, A.M., entitled "Rev. Stephen Peabody and Wife of Atkinson, N. H.," was read by the secretary, Mr. Todd being necessarily absent.

Resolutions of respect to the memory of the Hon. William Gaston, LL.D., a member of the Society, were passed.

Reports of the Council, the librarian and the corresponding secretary were presented.

Five resident members and one corresponding member were elected.

March 7.—A stated meeting was held at the hall of Boston University this afternoon at three o'clock. Charles Sidney Ensign, LL.B., was chosen chairman.

Rev. Ezra Hoyt Byington, D.D., of Newton, read a paper on "The Puritan Party in England." Remarks followed from several members.

Reports of the Council, the corresponding secretary, the librarian and the historiographer were presented.

Three resident members and one corresponding member were elected.

An amendment to the By-Laws, reported at the annual meeting, was adopted.

OLD COLONY HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

Taunton, Mass., January 16, 1894.—The fortieth annual meeting was held this day in Historical Hall, the president, Rev. S. Hopkins Emery, D.D., in the chair. The president delivered a brief address, and read biographical sketches of deceased members.

Reports of the auditor and the corresponding secretary were presented.

Rev. Ezra H. Byington, D.D., of Newton, Mass., read a paper on "The Pilgrim and the Puritan in Early New-England History."

Mr. Edwin M. Hills, chairman of the nominating committee, reported the following list of candidates for officers and directors. An election followed, and all of the candidates were elected.

President.—Rev. S. Hopkins Emery, D.D., of Taunton.

Vice-Presidents.—Hon. Edmund H. Bennett, LL.D., of Taunton; Rev. William L. Chaflin, of North Easton.

Recording Secretary and Librarian.—Capt. John W. D. Hall, of Taunton.

Corresponding Secretary.—Hon. Charles A. Reed, of Taunton.

Treasurer.—John F. Montgomery, Esq., of Taunton.

Auditor.—Capt. George A. Washburn, of Taunton.

Historiographer.—Edmund W. Porter, Esq., of Taunton.

Directors.—Hon. William E. Fuller, of Taunton; Gen. Ebenezer W. Peirce, of Freetown; Henry M. Lovering, Esq. of Taunton; Hon. John S. Brayton, of Fall River; Elisha C. Leonard, Esq., of New Bedford; James M. Cushman, Esq., of Taunton.

Capt. John W. D. Hall, the librarian, made his annual report, with a list of donations.

RHODE ISLAND HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

Providence, Tuesday, December 12, 1893.—A stated meeting was held this evening at eight o'clock in the Society's Cabinet in Waterman street.

Rev. Dr. George H. Clark, of Hartford, Ct., read a paper on "Rev. John Wheelwright, the First Heretic of the Boston Pulpit." Rev. Dr. Clark is a descendant of Wheelwright.

January 9, 1894.—The Seventy-Second Annual Meeting was held this evening, the president, Gen. Horatio Rogers, in the chair.

President Rogers made a brief address, congratulating the Society on its prosperous condition.

Amos Perry, LL.D., the librarian, reported that 284 volumes, 1324 pamphlets and 184 other articles had been received during the year.

The treasurer reported the annual receipts to be $4,675.85, and the expenditures $4,656.06, leaving a balance of $19.79 in the treasury.

Reports were also received from the committees on the grounds and buildings, on the library, and on publication.

The annual election took place and resulted as follows:

President.—Horatio Rogers.

Vice-Presidents.—George M. Carpenter, E. Benjamin Andrews.

Secretary and Librarian.—Amos Perry.

Treasurer.—Richmond P. Everett.

Nominating Committee.—Albert V. Jencks, James E. Cranston, Edward I. Nickerson.

Library Committee.—William D. Ely, Howard W. Preston, Amos Perry.

Lecture Committee.—Amos Perry, Reuben A. Guild, William B. Weeden.

Publication Committee.—Prof. W. H. Munroe, James G. Vose, Amasa M. Eaton.

Committee on Grounds and Buildings.—Edwin Barrows, Isaac H. Southwick, Jr., Isaac C. Bates.

Committee on Genealogical Researches.—Henry E. Turner, John O. Austin, George T. Hart.

Committee on Necrology.—Wilfred H. Munroe, Samuel H. Webb, Amos Perry.

Finance Committee.—Robert H. I. Goddard, Charles H. Smith, Richmond P. Everett.

Audit Committee.—Lewis J. Chace, James Burdick, Ferdinand A. Lincoln.

Procurators.—For Newport—George C. Mason. *Woonsocket*—Latimer W. Ballou. *Pawtucket*—Samuel M. Conant. *North Kingstown*—David S. Baker, Jr. *Hopkinton*—George H. Olney.

Connecticut Historical Society.

Hartford, March 6, 1894.—At the stated monthly meeting held this evening, the Librarian presented a report upon the library of Dr. D. Williams Patterson, late of Newark Valley, N. Y., and formerly of Winsted, Conn., which had been recently acquired by purchase for the sum of $5,000. It includes about 1100 books and 1100 pamphlets, besides a large number of manuscripts. The collection adds over 300 printed genealogies and some 200 volumes of local history to those already on the Society's shelves, the history being largely that of New England, New York, and the Wyoming country. From the pamphlets over 800 are additions to the historical collection.

At the same meeting, Mrs. Kate B. Knight, President of the Connecticut Woman's Board for the Centennial Exposition, presented to the Society a collection of writings by Connecticut women which had been exhibited at Chicago.

The paper of the evening was by the Rev. W. de L. Love, on "Samson Occom and the Christian Indians of Connecticut, and the removal to the Oneida country."

Maine Genealogical Society.

Portland January 17, 1894.—The annual meeting was held this evening in Baxter Hall, the president, Hon. Marquis F. King, in the chair.

Dr. Albion K. P. Meserve read a paper dealing, for the most part, with the history of Monument Square in Portland.

President King made some remarks on the work and prospects of the Society.

Three active members and one corresponding member were elected.

Frederick O. Conant, the secretary, read his annual report.

Millard F. Hicks, the treasurer, made his report. The annual receipts amounted to $456.37, and the expenditures to $281.15, leaving a balance of $175.22 on hand.

Joseph F. Thompson, the librarian, reported the additions to the library during the year. There are now 925 volumes.

The following officers were elected for the ensuing year:

President.—Marquis F. King.

Vice-President.—Dr. A. K. P. Meserve.

Secretary.—Frederick O. Conant.

Treasurer.—Millard F. Hicks.

Librarian.—Joseph P. Thompson.

The deaths of seven members were reported.

MAINE HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

Portland, Thursday, January 25, 1894.—The mid-winter meeting was held this afternoon and evening in Baxter Hall, the president, Hon. James Phinney Baxter, A.M., in the chair.

Rev. Ephraim C. Cummings read a paper on "The Capuchin and Jesuit Fathers of Pentagoet." A discussion followed in relation to the Catholic missions, and the French and English contests in America, in which President Baxter, Rev. Asa Dalton, D.D., and Hon. George F. Talbot took part.

Rev. John Carroll Perkins gave an account of some old papers recently found in the tower of the First Parish meeting-house, some of which he exhibited and read.

A sketch of the life of Gen. David Cobb, of Gouldborough, Me., lieutenant governor of Massachusetts, by Hon. Joseph W. Porter, was read in his absence by Rev. Henry S. Burrage, D.D. [A portrait and memoir of Gen. Cobb are printed in the REGISTER, vol. 18, pp. 5–17.]

Rev. Henry O. Thayer, of Gray, read a parer containing additional matter concerning Francis Small, the ancestor of the Smalls of Maine.

Mr. Parker M. Read, of Bath, read a paper on Rev. Francis Winter.

Hon. George F. Emery read a paper entitled "A Red Letter Day," relating to the excursion of the Society in September last to Kittery.

Mr. Charles S. Forbes read a paper on "The Presumpscot River."

Resolutions expressing sympathy and good wishes for William B. Lapham, M.D., of Augusta, who has done much to illustrate the history of Maine, but who was then confined by a serious illness, of which he has since died.

WYOMING HISTORICAL AND GEOLOGICAL SOCIETY.

Wilkes-Barre, Pa., February 10, 1894.—The annual meeting of the Society was held at the Society's Rooms, at 12 M., the president, Calvin Parsons, Esq., in the chair.

The corresponding secretary reported 423 additions to the library — 189 volumes and 229 pamphlets, with yearly files of local papers.

The treasurer's report showed a balance on hand of $152.44, and interest on invested funds, $272.26.

The Society has taken possession of its new and handsomely finished permanent home with renewed life, and good promise for future business.

The following officers were elected for the ensuing year:

President.—Sheldon Reynolds.

Vice-Presidents.—Rev. Henry L. Jones, S. T. D.; Hon. Stanley Woodward; Eckley B. Coxe; Capt. Calvin Parsons.

Corresponding Secretary.—Rev. Horace Edwin Hayden.

Treasurer.—Andrew H. McClintock.

Secretary.—Sidney R. Miner.

Librarian.—Hon. J. Ridgway Wright.

NECROLOGY OF THE NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.

Prepared by the Historiographer, Rev. EZRA HOYT BYINGTON, D.D., of Newton, Mass.

THE sketches of deceased members prepared for the REGISTER are of necessity brief, because the space that can be appropriated is quite limited. All the materials for more extended memoirs which can be gathered are preserved in the archives of the Society, and they will be available for use in preparing the "Memorial Biographies," of which four volumes have been issued and a fifth volume is in press. The income from the Towne Memorial Fund is devoted to the publication of these volumes.

HON. CHARLES HENRY BELL, A.B., A.M., LL.D., a life member, elected June 3, 1868, was born in Chester, N. H., November 18, 1823, and died in Exeter, N. H., November 11, 1893.

He came of Scotch-Irish ancestry. His paternal ancestors were among the early settlers of Londonderry, N. H., from which colony a large number of eminent men have descended. He was prepared for college at Pembroke Academy and Phillips Exeter, and was graduated at Dartmouth 1844. He studied law with Bell & Tuck, and with his cousin Samuel D. Bell. He was an active and successful lawyer for a little more than twenty years, when his tastes led him to retire from the practice of his profession, and devote his time to other pursuits. He had a long and eminent career in the public service. In 1858 he became a member of the legislature of his native state. He was afterwards speaker of the house of representatives; a member of the state senate, and president of that body. He was a member of the senate of the United States in 1879, and in 1880 was elected governor of New Hampshire by a large popular majority, and during his term of two years he discharged the duties of the office with fidelity and ability. His father and his uncle had preceded him in this office. He resided for forty years in Exeter, N. H., and was president of the Board of Trustees of Exeter Academy and a trustee of Robinson Female Seminary. He was an industrious student of New-England history, and was for several years president of the New-Hampshire Historical Society. He was the author of a number of historical works, among which are the "Historical Sketch of Phillips Exeter Academy," "History of Exeter," "Memoir of John Wheelwright," and "The Bench and Bar of New Hampshire"; which last was published after his death.

Gov. Bell was a facile and vigorous writer. He had leisure for thorough investigation, and he has contributed very much toward the history of his native state. He had a large and well-selected library, which was especially rich in works relating to the history of New England. He is spoken of as the model American gentleman, with cultivated tastes, gentle, dignified and courtly. His powers were remarkably well balanced. His judgment was seldom mistaken. It is a matter of congratulation that in this country there is already a large number of men of culture, who have leisure to do thorough work outside the range of the ordinary duties of professional men.

Gov. Bell was twice married. In 1847 he married Sarah A. Gilman of Exeter, who died in 1850. In 1867 he married Mrs. Mary E., widow of Joseph Taylor Gilman, and daughter of Harrison Gray of Boston, who survives him.

HON. JOHN JAMES BELL, A.M., LL.B., a resident member, elected June 3, 1868, was the son of Samuel D. Bell, LL.D., chief justice of New Hampshire, and a grandson of Samuel Bell, LL.D., a justice of the Superior Court in that state, governor of the state, and United States senator. The honors that have been crowded upon the members of this family for three generations are almost without a parallel in New England.

John J. Bell was born in Chester, N. H., October 30, 1827, and died in Manchester, N. H., August 22, 1893. He received a thorough academical education, and was graduated from the Harvard Law School in 1827. He received the degree of A.M. from Dartmouth College.

He was president of the New-Hampshire Historical Society and a member of the American Antiquarian Society. He was a man of books, and read with an eye to utility. He had a great fondness for historical studies, and he delivered a number of valuable historical addresses.

He was an able lawyer, though his tastes led him to turn aside from his profession at various times, and to devote to other pursuits the powers which would have given him a high rank in his profession. He was for some years a prominent member of the legislature of New Hampshire, and also a member of the constitutional convention of that state. He was president of a number of railroads and a director in several business corporations. He was an able, faithful and ready man, one to whom his friends looked for counsel.

He married April 13, 1881, Cora L. Kent of Exeter, who survives him.

GYLES MERRILL, Esq. of Haverhill, Mass., was a Resident Member of this Society, elected Dec. 4, 1878. He was born in Haverhill, Mass., March 13, 1816, and died in Haverhill, Jan. 23, 1894.

Mr. Merrill belonged to an old New-England family, which has been traced through seven generations to Nathaniel Merrill, who came from England in the early years of the Bay Colony. He was a resident of Newbury in 1635, and he died in 1655. His son Donald was born in Salisbury in 1642. Dea. Moses Merrill was born in Newbury in 1683. His son of the same name, also a deacon, was born in 1707. Rev. Gyles Merrill of the next generation was born in 1739. He was for a long period the pastor of the Congregational Church in the North Parish of Haverhill. Moses Merrill was his son, born in 1776, and he was the father of Gyles Merrill who has just passed away. Mr. Merrill traced the history of his family back to the emigration from England. All his ancestors were of English blood. There has been no admixture of foreign blood in any generation. All his ancestors came to this country before 1650.

For three generations at least the family have resided in the North Parish of Haverhill, on the same place. The house was erected more than a century ago.

Mr. Merrill received a good common-school education, and spent his early years on the farm, teaching school in the winter season. In 1840 he became the bookkeeper of a firm that was engaged in building the Boston & Maine Railroad. In 1847 he removed to Roxbury, and took a position in the office of the Norfolk Lead Company. In 1852 he became an officer of the Sullivan Railroad of New Hampshire. In 1859 he was chosen superintendent of the Vermont Central and Vermont & Canada Railroads, a position of very great labor and responsibility, which he held until 1873, when impaired health compelled him to relinquish the arduous duties of the position. The company whose general manager he was built and leased a number of railroads. At the time of his resignation the system included nearly 800 miles of railway, extending through Vermont and Massachusetts, and into Connecticut, New York and Canada. More than five thousand men were employed by this Company. Mr. Merrill was the directing head of this system, and managed it with great efficiency and wisdom. Twenty years ago he was well known all through northern New England.

On relinquishing the business, he removed to the old home of the family in North Haverhill, in March, 1874. He remodeled the old homestead, and gathered into it the old heir-looms of the family. He was pleasantly occupied with his private business, and with the affairs of the Church of which his grandfather had been the pastor. He was fond of reading, and of historical investigation, and he was a successful antiquarian. He made a tour in Europe in 1878, with his wife, visiting England and Scotland and a number of the Continental countries. He also traveled extensively in the Southern and Western States of this country. Most of his later years have been spent in his home in the country, amid the scenes familiar to him in his childhood. It was a typical New-England home; such as a man of abundant means, with simple and cultivated tastes, would love to provide for his declining years.

The writer of this sketch has been acquainted with Mr. Merrill for more than thirty years. He was a good man, singularly modest and unassuming in character, of strict integrity, and broad benevolence. It has been said of him that he "counted as friends all who knew him, but never made an enemy." He married Nov. 28, 1849, Eliza Watson Newbury, a teacher in Roxbury. She died in 1890. They had four sons, two of whom survive. One of them occupies the old homestead.

Henry Wheatland, A.M., M.D., a corresponding member of this Society and president of the Essex Institute, died at Salem, after a lingering illness, 27 February, 1893, in his eighty-second year. He was the sixth child and fifth son of Richard and Martha (Goodhue) Wheatland, and was born at Salem, 11 January, 1812. His father, son of Peter and Bridget (Foxcroft) Wheatland, born in England, at Wareham, in the county of Dorset, 20 October, 1762, went early to London, and thence, soon after, to sea. After serving three years in the British navy,—being stationed principally in the West Indies during the period of the Revolutionary war,—he came to Salem, upon the conclusion of peace in 1783, and there continued to reside until his death, 18 March, 1830. Until about the year 1800 he followed the seas, in the East India trade. Afterwards he engaged in mercantile business at Salem, from which he retired not long before his death.

Dr. Wheatland's mother was his father's second wife, his first wife Mar-

garet Silver of Salem (who bore him no children), having died 9 June, 1789. His second wife, Mrs. Martha (Goodhue) Wheatland, was the daughter of Stephen, son of Benjamin Goodhue, and his wife Martha, daughter of Benjamin Prescott and Rebecca Minot his wife. Stephen was brother to Hon. Benjamin Goodhue, first member of Congress from the Essex district under the Federal Constitution. Through this line Dr. Wheatland was descended from Rev. Francis Higginson, the first minister in Salem, and was fourth cousin to William Hickling Prescott, the historian, and more nearly related to the descendants of Hon. Roger Sherman, who married his grand-aunt Rebecca Prescott, the grandmother of Hon. William M. Evarts and of the Hons. Ebenezer Rockwood Hoar and George Frisbie Hoar.

By the death, one week earlier, of his brother George (H. C. 1824) in his ninetieth year, Henry became the last survivor of his father's children. Early deprived of the companionship of his mother, who died 13 August, 1826, aged 56 years, 6 months, 11 days, he became for a time a member of the family of Benjamin Goodhue, his bachelor uncle, at Salem. At the age of sixteen he entered Harvard College, graduating there in 1832, two years after the decease of his father. He studied medicine under the noted surgeon, Dr. Abel L. Peirson of Salem, and received his medical degree at Harvard in 1837. His studies of the animal organs and tissues attracted him to deeper research in comparative anatomy and biology, and thus led to the abandonment of any purpose to practise his profession.

He acquired a wide and minute knowledge of animal life and organisms, and to this he added such acquisitions in botany, geology and mineralogy as made him a useful instructor and guide to the young in every department of natural history, and the welcome companion of men renowned for high attainments in natural science. By his methodical and industrious habits, he gained time to improve the opportunities which his social position and his familiarity with the public records afforded, for the study of local history and genealogy. By this means he accumulated a fund of interesting facts, of many of which he became the sole repository, and no small part of which, it is feared, has been lost by his decease.

The great work of his life, however, was the upbuilding of the Essex Institute, which was formed by uniting the Essex Historical Society and the Essex County Natural History Society. This union was effected in 1848, chiefly through his instrumentality. Since then, as before while a member of the older societies abovenamed, he continued assiduous in his efforts to promote the study, and to diffuse a knowledge of science, history and art; particularly, though not exclusively, in his native county. His labors to this end were pursued with equal zeal and self-denial. He not only gave his entire time and energy to this service gratuitously, but he devoted to it his modest patrimony and whatever else he acquired or saved by his frugality. He had the satisfaction of seeing his devotion repaid by the firm establishment and steady growth of the Institute, and by the foundation of the Peabody Academy of Science (an institution intimately related to the older corporation), as well as of feeling that his life work would be surely carried on by successors who have grown up under his eye and tutelage, who fully appreciate his labors, and who cherish for him the sincerest affection.

Dr. Wheatland was made a corresponding member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, April 7, 1846. He was vice president and one of the original trustees of "The Peabody Academy of Science for the County of Essex"; a trustee of "The Peabody Museum of Archæology"; a member of "The American Antiquarian Society" and of "The American Historical Association"; and a member and one of the founders of "The American Association for the Advancement of Science," &c., &c.

Dr. Wheatland married 3 February, 1858, Mary C., daughter of Hon. Elisha and Catherine (Orne) Mack of Salem. She was born 25 September, 1816, and died there 13 February, 1862. They had no children. His remains were deposited in Harmony Grove Cemetery, Salem. In a sermon preached at the North Church on the Sunday following his death, a tribute was paid to his character and life work by his pastor Rev. Edmund B. Willson, and memorial addresses in his honor were delivered by members of the Institute, at a special meeting on the evening of 17 April, 1893. See other notices of him and tributes in Prescott Memorial (1870), passim; Goodell's Address on Semi-centennial Anniversary of the formation of Essex Historical Society, 1871, pp. 21–23;

Memorial number of the Historical Collections of the Essex Institute, now in press.

By Abner C. Goodell, Jr., A.M.

Augustus Russ, A.M. was elected a resident member of this Society 1 November, 1882, and died in Boston, 7 June, 1892.

He was born in Boston, on Hawkins street, 6 February, 1827, and was thus sixty-five years old at his death. His parents were Daniel Russ, born at Damariscotta, Maine, and Sarah Bakeman, born at Castine, Me. Mr. Russ spent his boyhood in the city near the place of his birth, and attended school at the old Boylston School on Fort Hill, and also the school on East street, until near twelve years of age, when, from some trouble with his eyes, he was obliged to give up his studies, and his only education afterwards was gained from general reading and contact with the world. His parents were poor, with a growing family, and like other lads thus situated he was expected to be self-supporting as soon as able. He was employed for some time in the hardware store of "Oliphant Brothers" on Pearl street, where he gained some knowledge of old-time business ways, and learned book-keeping. In 1851, at the age of twenty-four, he went to California, across the Isthmus, and joined Mr. Moses Ellis in business. Some time after he went with a cargo of merchandise to the Sandwich Islands, and established a business there at the port of Honolulu, remaining about two years, when he returned to San Francisco and joined Mr. Ellis again. Later on he came back to the East, again crossing the Isthmus, with the purpose of purchasing goods for the California house, but, while in Boston, was persuaded by his friend, John C. Danforth, then the law partner of Hon. John C. Park, to leave his business career and enter upon the study of the law. He decided upon this course, studied in their office, and was admitted to the bar. Subsequently he became a partner of Mr. Danforth. This connection lasted several years, when Mr. Russ opened an office alone at No. 14 Tremont street. From there he removed to Pemberton square, No. 15, and then No. 26, but finally located at No. 20, where he has been for many years, having rooms in the upper stories in which he kept house, with his brother Mr. Charles E. Russ and his sister Miss Lucy Russ. From time to time he has been associated in his law business with R. W. Nason, Hon. J. W. McKim, Judge J. M. F. Howard and W. G. Pattee. Some seven years ago he united in business with Hon. M. O. Adams, with whom he continued. About the same time he removed his apartments to Hotel Bellevue, Beacon street, where his unmarried sister still made his home for him. During the summer months he lived upon one of the "Brewsters," an island in the lower harbor, which he had improved and built a commodious house upon. Going back and forth to and from the city each day in his fine yacht, entertaining friends in his cordial and simple manner, it is probable that some of the happiest hours of his life were passed in this free "sea-girt island." All who have enjoyed his genial hospitality there have surely seen him at his happiest. Surveying his course, and summing up the character and result, we must look upon him as, in the best sense of the term, a "self-made man." With limited educational advantages in youth, he was one of the best read men in the profession; and not only in the literature of law, but in nearly every branch of human science. He early began the practice of buying a new book each week, and thus became possessed of an immense and varied library. The method of his business and the perfect system of his office have been for years the admiration of his associates in the profession. His clientage was extensive, permanent, and of the best class. Great interests and important trusts were left to his administration and counsel. Some of the most important cases tried before the courts of Suffolk in the last thirty years have been conducted by Mr. Russ. He was a prominent member and officer of the Boston Bar Association. But he was widely connected in varied concerns beyond his profession; one of the founders and promoters of the Boston Yacht Club, president of the Old School Boys Association, a trustee of the Warren Street Chapel, a conscientious worker in the city politics, though never seeking or accepting office, his life was full of the best and highest activities of his day. Dartmouth College honored its own records in conferring upon Mr. Russ, in 1886, the honorary degree of Master of Arts.

Mr. Russ never married, but has kept the old ties of home unbroken with his brother Charles and sister Lucy, who, with another sister, Mrs. Nancy Hearsey,

survived him. He was a man of simple tastes and manners, direct of speech and address, straightforward in dealings, loyal to the cause of his clients, devoted to friends. His loss in all these relations will be deeply felt and widely deplored.

By the Rev. George M. Bodge, A.M., of Leominster, Mass.

BOOK NOTICES.

[The Editor requests persons sending books for notice to state, for the information of readers, the price of each book, with the amount to be added for postage when sent by mail.]

Oxford Men and their Colleges. By Joseph Foster, Hon. M. A. Oxon, author of Alumini Oxonienses, the British Peerage and Baronetage, &c., &c. Oxford and London: James Parker & Co. 1893. Illustrated 4to; pp. 664; each column is regarded as a page. Price £1. 11. 6.

Oxford Men: 1880–1892. With a record of their schools, honors and degrees. By Joseph Foster, Hon. M. A. Oxon, author, &c. (as above). Oxford and London: James Parker & Co. 1893. Illustrated. 4to; pp. 686. Price £1. 11. 6.

These two superb volumes are alike in size, type and binding, and are similar in the manner of illustration. They are a continuation and completion of the author's series of volumes of fame, entitled Alumni Oxonienses. The latter of the two is avowedly a supplement to the series, and contains the matriculation register from 1880 to and including 1892. The former may be described as the capital, of which the series, thus brought down to date, is the Corinthian column. It contains a historical sketch of each of the colleges and halls constituting the University, setting forth the main facts pertaining to the particular institution from the beginning. For distinction it may be called the historical volume. The illustrations of both are profuse and artistic; and by "artistic" is meant that the work is faithfully and fitly done, not that every picture is an esthetic gem. There are plenty of that sort, while many are copies of the quaint conceits of designers and limners who lived when the art of engraving was in its infancy. But what the artist of to-day has attempted in the one sort or the other, whether by the use of the graver or by the photographic process, he has achieved, leaving nothing to be desired in his proper province.

The first impressiom of one who should hastily glance through these pages might easily be that the author's intent was mainly to exhibit the various architecture of the university buildings, an impression arising from the fact that the views of facades and interiors of existing structures are not only numerous, but usually, if not invariably, a full quarto page is given to each. But when the reader reverts to the text of the historical volume this impression is quickly dissipated, and to his mind one vista opens into another, almost without number, disclosing facts pertaining not only to architecture but to biography, archæology, portraiture, the vicissitudes of dynasties, ecclesiastical turns and overturns, the expansion of college curriculums, and to changes in the domestic life, the table-fare, the permitted diversions and the college discipline; and all this, whether broadly stated or hinted forth by instances whence a rule or usage may be inferred, extends over a period of more than six hundred years. On one page the dimness of Oxford's remote antiquity is made tangible by the picture of a time-worn structure entitled "Hall, name unknown;" and on two pages of the companion volume are photographed groups representing the "University Eight" and the "University Eleven" for the year 1893. The frontispiece of the historical volume is a fine portrait of the present chancellor or chief officer of the University, Lord Salisbury, whose lineaments are familiar to readers of American newspapers and periodicals as those of a contemporary man; and one soon encounters, as he turns the pages, the visages of Edward II., Henry VIII. and Elizabeth, who in their respective reigns did something for the University. Many engravings appear of grotesque heads and figures comprised in the architecture of the college buildings; also of designs in orna-

mental string-courses, parapets and battlements, of coats of arms, of specimens of antique furniture and table-ware, and one of the identical brazen-nose door-knocker — of date A.D. 1334 — whence "Brasenose College" gets its name. The full-page illustrations of existing architecture are usually, and perhaps in every instance, done by a photographic process which yields a tinted impression. This faint haze of color adds much to the effect, especially in interiors.

Accompanying these pleasing reminisences of by-gone days are pages of dry facts, or, if the cynics of literature please, "dry-as-dust." To the historian these are invaluable and indispensable, as are the pages of the ledger and city directory to the man of business. No historian may ever desire to know, for example, who was principal of Balliol College in the year 1282, but should it so happen he wants the exact fact and not a tradition or surmise of it. This book supplies that fact, with thousands like it, extending through the six centuries. Lists are given of all the masters of the colleges of the University from the beginning to the present time, with an outline in brief of the public career of each, setting forth his college of matriculation, honorary degrees, offices of dignity in church or state, with mention of any remarkable achievements, exact dates being supplied in each case. A complete list of the officers in each college in the year 1893 is also a part of the record. The historical sketches of the colleges are but brief, considering the period covered, but reference is made in each to any more complete narrative which may exist. Nearly all of them have been condensed from fuller narratives, in some instances by the authors of such narratives, and all but a very few of the sketches have been prepared by Oxford historians. The record has, therefore, the stamp of authenticity, and offers to the student or inquirer the unique advantage of opening the whole field to his view at once. In their special ways both volumes are standard works of reference, and the historical volume is also a definite contribution to good literature.

A variety of excerpts of pleasant antique flavor might be made from these pages did space permit. A note as to the antiquity itself may be ventured. It would be difficult at this distance, and perhaps also on the spot, unless some precise definitions were agreed upon, to decide which college has priority in that particular. The writer of the sketch of Merton College says: "Merton, the earliest of English colleges, and the model of all the rest, dates its pedigree from the year 1264, having been founded by Walter de Merton, chancellor to Henry III." The writer for Balliol says: "The origin of Balliol College is traced to certain payments made by John Balliol, not long after 1260, for the support of poor students at Oxford." He adds that in 1282 it was "placed upon an established footing," the method or plan of organization being that of Merton College. The writer for University College says, in substance, that that institution has its origin in a bequest in the will of William of Durham who died in the year 1249. The first application of the gift, so far as known, was in 1253, when a house and land were bought, the deed for which still exists. This first house stood on land now occupied by the north-east corner of Brasenose College, the removal of University College to its present site being of date 1343. He follows his statement with this remark: "Anyhow, the college is the oldest foundation in the University, although it was organized as a college, in the sense in which we understand that word, later than Balliol and Merton Colleges."

The fact seems to be that several of these earliest colleges grew out of existing monasteries, and that a monastic regimen was maintained for a while. Merton was, however, founded as a secular college, and the founder provided that "no monk or friar should be admitted on his foundation at all"—that is, admitted as a student or fellow. Under this strict definition the oldest collegiate building at Oxford — the choir of a chapel erected in the latter part of the 13th century — is claimed for Merton, with the proviso, "if we exclude fragments of monastic buildings afterwards converted to collegiate uses."

The prestige derivable from antiquity is curiously illustrated by the language of the writer for Worcester College, his phrase here italicized being probably without parallel in the written histories of eleemosynary institutions. Having stated that in 1753 and 1773 the college quadrangle was rebuilt in part, he adds: "*Fortunately, funds ran short for further reconstruction*, so that the old Benedictine tenements still form the southern side of the quadrangle" — that is, tenements occupied by Benedictine monks, dating, apparently, from the year 1283. Whatever are the merits of this dispute (if there be one) the point for readers on this side of the ocean perhaps is, that, giving the three colleges first named

an average date, the world had yet to wait two centuries and the third part of another to have it announced that such a place as America existed, and to wait 128 years more for the landing on Plymouth Rock. From the date of the bequest of William of Durham to the date of that of John Harvard, which founded America's oldest collegiate institution, is a period of 389 years. There is authority in the text for saying that "Hertford is the youngest college of the University." It was chartered, after a reorganization, in 1740, but traces its origin to Hert or Hart Hall, of date about 1280. Nevertheless, the last chapter in the book is entitled "Keble College," and describes that institution, which was chartered in 1870. No college was chartered at Oxford between 1740 and 1870. Keble College appears to have substantially the same dignities and privileges as the others; but there is a technical or legal distinction which doubtless warrants the statement of the writer for Hertford. That technicality is indicated by the writer for Keble, who says: "The charter [of Keble] authorized the incorporation of this college within the University of Oxford; but this incorporation has not been carried out, and its constitution differs from that of the other colleges."

By Daniel W. Baker, Esq., of Boston.

Notes on the Surnames of Francus, Franceis, French, etc., in Scotland, with an account of the Frenches of Thornydykes. By A. D. Weld French, F. S. A. Scot. Boston: Privately Printed. 1893. 8vo. pp. 109.

The writer of this volume is already well and favorably known in Great Britain and this country as the author of the "Index Armorial." His first work, however, on armory was on the coats of arms of the surname of Williams. The present title does not fully indicate its antiquarian and historical importance, for this volume goes far back to the very foundation stones of history. Much of the earliest information has been gathered from the ancient abbey archives in England, Scotland and Normandy. And although there are a few gaps in the historical records, yet practically this original search begins at the very end of the 11th century and continues down to the dawn of the 17th century, a period of more than 500 years. No one but the historical and genealogical author can fully realize the amount of work, perseverance and study necessary to have completed this volume. Dissecting the work, we classify it under the following four headings:—

First. Surnames, on which subject the preface is particularly interesting. Nor does the interest fail on this theme in the body of these records. As an illustration, we cite an instance as found in the Family of Ayton, where, starting with Francus, we have Franciscus, Franceis, Franceys, Francys, Frauncays, Frances, Fraunches and finally Franche.

Second. Historically. The translations of the ancient unpublished Norman charters specially indicate the then prevailing custom of individual donation to the abbeys, the existing system of land tenure, historic and genealogical information, as well as early prototypes of some French and Anglo-Norman surnames; similar illustrations by charters are given for Scotland. Many historical events crop out in different parts of this work in connection with the surnames in Scotland, of which the following is a partial synopsis:—

In the year 1296, Roll of submission of King John Baliol to his liege lord King Edward the First of England.

Arrangements in 1302 for the defence of Kirkintilloch castle.

Taking of Edinburgh castle from the English in 1312-13.

King Edward the Second's flight in 1314 after the battle of Bannockburn.

Third. General Notes on the surname; beginning at the end of the 11th century, we find "Robertus ffraunceys, one of the few recorded knights of the 2d Robert de Brus in English history." The earlier Norman charters recorded give the Latin form of the surname; they are all identified with the Valognes district of the Cotentin, the Normandy home of the Bruces, in which locality are many records of the surname of Franceis, which at a later period appears in the Annandale of Scotland as feudatories of the Bruces. Besides the last named feudality there are many associations of the name in connection with the old Earls of Dunbar, even before the recorded charters of the Frenches under these Earls.

There are indications that William Franceis under the different orthographical changes of this surname, so often found as a witness to the abbey charters as

well as those of the Bruces, may have been the same personage. In continuation we find much genealogical information about the Franceis of Ayton and Linlithgow, the latter family being specially distinguished as having furnished the second master mason to the Crown of Scotland.

Fourth. LAIRDS OF THORNYDYKES, which comprises Part Second of this work, is the unpublished records of that family for more than 200 years, beginning with the latter part of the 14th century and continued to the opening of the 17th century; this was during the reigns of Kings, Robert the 3d, the five Jameses, Queen Mary, and ending with the reign of King James the 6th of Scotland, who became in 1603 the first Scotch King of England. This period comprises many interesting epochs in Scotch history, including the Reformation. Several members of the family of French of Thornydykes held positions immediately under the last named sovereign.

Although this work is privately printed and limited to the small edition of 309 copies, this disadvantage to the general public is somewhat overcome, from the fact that Mr. French has donated copies to the leading Historical, Genealogical, and Free libraries of our country.

By Charles E. Hurd, Esq., of Boston.

Memoir of the Hon. Josiah Gardner Abbott, LL.D., read before the Old Residents Historical Association. By CHARLES COWLEY, LL.D. With the Proceedings of the Bar, &c., &c. Boston: Little, Brown & Co. 1892. 8vo., pp. 92.

A volume of more than passing interest—albeit designed primarily for private circulation—is a memoir of the late Hon. Josiah Gardner Abbott, LL.D., whose lamented death took place at his summer home at Wellesley Hills, Mass., June 2, 1891. Its contents consist of a eulogy originally prepared for and delivered before the Old Residents Historical Association of Lowell—where Judge Abbott "won his spurs" in the legal profession, and passed many honorable and happy years—by its author, Hon. Charles Cowley, LL.D., who was a law-student in the office of Judge Abbott, and hence wrote *con amore;* tributes from Senator Hoar, Gov. Russell, Congressman Stevens, Gen. Butler and other eminent personal friends; proceedings of the Bar of the County of Middlesex, in view of the death of their distinguished associate, and similar proceedings of the Bar Association of the City of Boston; and an appendix, giving Judge Abbott's draft of a proposed address to the people of the United States, protesting against the decision of the Presidential Electoral Commission (of which he was a member) in 1877, and his letter declining the Republican nomination for Attorney-General of Massachusetts in 1861; the whole prefixed with an admirable portrait of the illustrious subject of the work.

Amid this wealth of material in moderate compass—there are less than 100 octavo pages in the book—its chief interest centres in the discriminating and eloquent pages of Judge Cowley. The career which he has here sketched so succinctly was one of more than ordinary brilliance, even for New England in its heroic days; and this volume cannot fail to be of value as an inspiration to those who are yet "in the gristle" of early manhood, as well as a pleasure to all who take pride in our American institutions, which have developed such men.

By the Rev. John S. Colby, of Marlboro', N. H.

American Colonial History, illustrated by Contemporary Medals. By the late C. WYLLYS BETTS. Edited, with notes, by WILLIAM T. R. MARVIN, A.M., and LYMAN HAYNES LOW. New York: Scott Stamp and Coin Company Lt'd. 1894. 8vo., pp. 332. Price $3. The book can be obtained of Messrs. T. R. Marvin & Son, 73 Federal St., Boston.

As the first essay into this field by American Numismatists, who have followed in its plan the model set by the British Museum, this work is particularly deserving of attention. It will prove of great value to collectors and students of American Colonial history, in which so much interest is manifested at the present time. The late Mr. Betts was an enthusiastic student of American history as exemplified by contemporary medals, in distinction from coins, and this work is the result of his labors.

The medals described, engravings of many of which are given, were mostly struck in Europe, and the legends they bear are in various languages—Latin,

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

German, French, Dutch, Spanish, etc.: translations of these have been uniformly supplied; to many readers this will greatly increase the interest with which they will study these pieces. The queer macaronic legends on the medals satirizing John Law have been discussed in the notes, and the minute distinctions in the almost endless series of the Vernons carefully tabulated for easy reference. By "America" the author seems to have intended to include the New World of the western hemisphere, otherwise pieces like those on Cook's voyages, and the like, could have no proper place in the volume.

The editors, Messrs. Marvin and Low, have added much to the value of the work by their copious notes.

1815–1832. Joseph Bonaparte en Amérique. Par GEORGES BERTIN, accompagné d'un Portrait d'apres une Gravure de M. Rodolphe Piguet. Paris Librarie de la Nouvelle Revue, 18 Boulevard Montmarte, 1893. (Droits de traduction et de reproduction réservés) 12mo., pp. xv + 423. Prix, 3 francs 50.

The frontispiece is an interesting and little known portrait engraved from one by Gombaud, taken at Bordentown in 1831, in the Mailliard collection. This work of research, among the living, in MSS. and printed authorities, both French and American, is dedicated to a well-known Philadelphian and man of letters, Admiral Macaulay. Its information, beside that obtained from this source, was derived from the son of Joseph Bonaparte's confidential secretary and friend, M. Mailliard. Many old Philadelphia families opened their treasures to its agreeable author, M. Bertin, who has had the advantage, beside speaking excellent English, of residing some time in Philadelphia, where his energy in pursuing this subject commended itself to his many friends in the Pennsylvania Historical and American Philosophical Societies.

The arrangement is good, the authorities given, and an easy fluent style describes every phase of Bonaparte's career while a sojourner here, his domestic life, his residence, its furniture and its numerous works of art, his circle of foreign exiles and his American friendships, which included Daniel Webster, his correspondence, and the many anecdotes and incidents which give color to the life of one who was perhaps the most popular foreigner who dwelt among us at a time the nation was peculiarly sensitive to strangers. This interesting book, a useful addition to American history, is completed by a good index.

* * * * *

Town of Weston. Records of the First Precinct 1746—1754, and of the Town 1754—1803. Boston: Alfred Mudge & Son, 1893. 8vo. pp. 558.

These records are printed at the expense of the town of Weston pursuant to a vote passed by the town March 28, 1892. They have been copied by Mary Frances Peirce, under whose charge they have been printed. She has taken great pains to have an accurate copy, and has done her work in a very satisfactory manner. She has prefixed an historical and explanatory Preface, and has added an Index. Three important documents are given in an Appendix. We are told in the Preface that "by a vote of the General Court in 1746, the north part of Weston was united with parts of Lexington and Concord to form what was called the Second Precinct. The remaining part of Weston was then called the First Precinct, and records of the same were kept from 1746 to 1754. At that time, the Second Precinct was incorporated as a town under the name of Lincoln, and the records of the First Precinct were no longer kept separate from those of the town. Those of the latter, after 1754, were kept in what had been the precinct book."

It is encouraging to find that so many of the towns of Massachusetts are printing their records, and thus placing them beyond the reach of loss by fire and other causes. We hope that their example will be followed by other towns and cities, till the local records of the whole state are safe from destruction by accident or malice.

The book makes a handsome volume.

The Treat Family: A Genealogy of Trott, Tratt and Treat for Fifteen Generations and Four Hundred and Fifty Years in England and America. Containing more than Fifteen Hundred Families in America. By JOHN HARVEY TREAT, A.M. Salem, Mass.: The Salem Press and Publishing Company. 1893. Royal 8vo, pp. xii.+637. Price $7.50.

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

* * * * *

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

The book makes a handsome volume.

[illegible]

A History of the Doggett-Daggett Family. By Samuel Bradlee Doggett. Boston: Press of Rockwell and Churchill. 1894. 8vo. pp. 686.

The History of Ufton Court and the Parish of Ufton in the County of Berks, and of the Perkins Family. Compiled by A. Mary Sharp. London: Elliott Stock, 62 Paternoster Row. 1892. Crown 4to. pp. 276. Price 25 shillings.

The Warren-Clarke Genealogy. A Record of Persons related within the Sixth Degree to the Children of Samuel Dennis Warren and Susan Cornelia Clarke. By Rev. Charles White Huntington. Privately Printed. Cambridge: John Wilson & Son, University Press. 1894. Royal 8vo. pp. 238. To be obtained by descendants at $2 a copy, of Fiske Warren, 5 Chestnut Street, Boston.

History of the More Family and an Account of their Re-union in 1890. By David Fellows More. *With a Genealogical Record.* By Charles Church More. Binghamton: Samuel P. More. 1893. Royal 8vo. pp. xxxi+409.

Armorial Général de France de D'Hozier (Complément). Notice Généalogique sur la Famille Sohier de Vermadois. Paris: Librairie de Firmin-Didot et Cie. 1894. Folio pp. 55.

The Plumbs. 1635–1800. By H. B. Plumb. Perly, Luzerne County, Pa.: Second Edition. 1893. Oblong folio, pp. 102.

Launcelot Granger of Newbury, Mass., and Suffield, Conn. A Genealogical History. By James N. Granger. Hartford, Conn.: Press of the Case, Lockwood & Brainard Company. 1893. 8vo. pp. 587. Price $7.50; by mail $7.86; to be obtained of the author, 42 Falls Street, Niagara Falls, N. Y.

Memorial of Josiah Kendall, one of the First Settlers of Sterling, Mass., and of Some of his Ancestors and of his Descendants. By Oliver Kendall. Providence: Printed by the Author. 1894. 4to. pp. xviii.+135. Only 120 copies printed. Price $3 in cloth, or $4 in half morocco.

A Frisian Family. The Banta Genealogy. By Theodore M. Banta. New York. 1893. Royal 8vo. pp. xiii.+412.

A Genealogy. Edward Chapman of Ipswich, Mass., 1642–1678, and his Descendants. By Jacob Chapman. A.M. Concord, N. H.: Printed by the Republican Press Association. 1893. 8vo. pp. 139. Price, $4.

A History and Genealogy of the Descendants of William Hammond of London, England, and wife Elizabeth Penn, through their son Benjamin of Sandwich and Rochester, Mass. By Roland Hammond, A.M., M.D. Boston: David Clapp & Son, Printers. 1894. Price $4. To be obtained of the Author, Dr. R. Hammond of Campello, Mass.

A Genealogical and Biographical Record of the Savery Families (Savory and Savary) and of the Severy Family (Severit, Savery, Savory and Savary). By A. W. Savary of Annapolis Royal, N. S. Assisted in the Genealogy by Miss Lydia A. Savary of East Wareham, Mass. Boston: The Collins Press. 1893. 8vo. pp. 276.

The Ancestry of Benjamin Harrison, President of the United States, 1889–93, in chart form, showing the descendants of William Henry Harrison, President of the United States, 1841, and Notes on Families Related. By Charles P. Keith, Philadelphia. 1893. Royal 8vo. pp. 96, and large folded chart.

Memorials of the Mauran Family. Collected in Part by James Eddy Mauran. Compiled by John C. Stockbridge. Providence. 1893. 8vo. pp. 171.

The Felt Genealogy. A Record of the Descendants of George Felt of Casco Bay. Compiled by John E. Morris. Hartford, Conn.: Press of the Case, Lockwood & Brainard Company. 1893. 8vo. pp. 567.

The History of the Allison Family in Europe and America, A.D, 1135 to 1893. By Leonard Allison Morrison. Boston, Mass.: Published by Damrell & Upham. 1893. 8vo. pp. xiv.+312. Price $3,75.

A Genealogical History of the Gallup Family of the United States. By John D. Gallup, Agawam, Mass. Hartford, Conn.: Press of the Hartford Printing Company. 1893. 8vo. pp. 329.

Early Wills illustrating the Ancestry of Harriot Coffin. By her grandson, William S. Appleton. Boston: Press of David Clapp & Son. 1893. 8vo. pp. 86.

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

A Record of the Ancestry and Kindred of the Children of Edward Thompkins, Sr. Printed for the Compiler. 1893. Royal 8vo. pp. 65.

The Olivestob Hamiltons. By REV. ARTHUR WENTWORTH HAMILTON EATON, B.A. New York: Privately Printed. 1893. Royal 4to. pp. 32.

The Ingersolls of Hampshire. A Genealogical History of the Family in the line of John Ingersoll of Westfield, Mass. Compiled by Lieut. CHARLES STEDMAN RIPLEY, U. S. N. Boston: Alfred Mudge & Son, Printers. 1893. 8vo. pp. 107. Price $5. To be obtained of W. K. Watkins, 18 Somerset Street, Boston.

Henry Crane of Milton, Mass., 1654, and Some of his Descendants. Compiled for MR. ALBERT CRANE, A.B., LL.B. Boston: Privately Printed. 1893. 8vo. pp. 26, with folding pedigree.

A Sketch of Owen Biddle, with a Short Account of the Parke Family, together with a List of his Descendants. By HENRY D. BIDDLE. Privately Printed. Philadelphia: 1892. 8vo. pp. 87.

The History of Edward Poole of Weymouth, Mass., and his Descendants. By MURRAY EDWARD POOLE, A.B. Press of the Ithaca Democrat. 1893. 8vo. pp. 164.

Notes of the Family of King, of West Hall, Dorset. By CHARLES HERBERT MAYO, M.A., R.D. December, 1893. Sherburne: J. A. & S. T. Sawtell, Printers. 8vo. pp. 12.

Family Records. Parker–Pond–Peck. 1636–1892. By EDWIN POND PARKER, D.D. Hartford, Conn.: Press of the Case, Lockwood & Brainard Company. 1892. 8vo. pp. 51.

Collections relating to the Family of Trotman. Edited by W. P. W. PHILLIMORE. Printed for Private Circulation by John White, Stroud, Gloucestershire. 1892. 8vo. pp. 76.

The Pedigree of Robert Barclay-Allardice, Heir Apparent of Line of Prince David Stuart, Earl Palatine of Strathearn, the Earls of Monteith and Airth, Lords Graham of Kilpont and Kilbryde; and the Families of Barclay of Mathers and Ury, and Allardice of Allardice. 1892. Broadside, 17 by 48 inches.

A Letter from A. J. Turner relating to the Genealogy of the Turners of the Tribes of John and Jonathan. Portage, Wisconsin. 1894. 8vo. pp. 6.

Genealogy of the Barber-Eno Family of Homer, N. Y. Newark, N. J. 1893. 8vo. pp. 40.

A Genealogical Sketch of a Branch of the Wait or Waite Family of America. By D. BYRON WAITE. Canadice, N. Y. 1893. Sq. 16mo. pp. 22.

The Sharpes. Devoted to the History, Genealogy and Literature of the Sharpes. Published monthly. Each number contains 8 pages. Nos. 8 to 15. August 1893 to March 1894. Address, W. C. Sharpe, Seymour, Ct.

Cowles Family Tree. April, 1893. Washington, D. C.: Broadside.

The Kirkland or Kirtland Family. By V. C. SANBORN [of Chicago, Ill.]. Boston: Press of David Clapp & Son. 1894. 8vo. pp. 5.

Noyes Inscription and Memoranda. By JAMES ATKINS NOYES, A.B., of Cambridge. [Boston. 1894]. 8vo. pp. 4.

Descendants of Ensign Thomas Fuller of Dedham. By FRANCIS H. FULLER of Lincoln, Maine. 1893. 8vo. pp. 8.

History of the Dudley Family. By DEAN DUDLEY. No. IX. Wakefield, Mass. Dean Dudley, Publisher. 8vo. pp. 130. Price $1 a number.

We continue in this number our quarterly notices of works lately published relating to genealogy.

The Treat Family, the first book on our list, shows great research in England and America. The author states that he has devoted ten years of constant labor to the preparation of this work, and the book itself shows that the labor has been well expended. The surname seems to have been originally Trott, and in this country it was spelled by the early settlers Trat, Trot, Tret, Treat and in other forms. The first settler was Richard, who settled at Wethersfield, Ct. His son Robert was governor of Connecticut. The family has been a prominent one in New England history, and the author has done a good service to family history by tracing it out so thoroughly and preserving it in print. The book before us is well indexed, handsomely printed, and is illustrated by engravings of a high order of merit.

The History of the Doggett Family is also very thoroughly traced in America, and considerable matter is given concerning the English families. The author has devoted to this work his spare time since the year 1876. He has produced a very valuable book, which he has brought out in a handsome style, illustrated with fine engravings, such as portraits, views of buildings, etc. It has full indexes. The family is to be congratulated on having so good a record preserved in print.

Miss Sharp's book on Ufton Court and the Perkins family is valuable for the historical and genealogical information preserved in it. The Perkinses of Ufton were an old Catholic family who owned the manor of Ufton from 1411 till nearly the close of the last century. The present mansion of Ufton Court, a picturesque house in Berkshire, dates from the time of Elizabeth, and has been standing for more than three hundred years. The book shows thorough research, and much interesting and instructive historical matter of bygone times can be gleaned from its pages. The Appendix is devoted to genealogical matter relating to families of the name of the Perkins, Parkyn, etc. One chapter is "A Roll of the Pioneers of New England of the name of Perkins." The volume is "printed on fine paper, fully illustrated and tastefully bound in roxbugh binding." "Although the book is mainly concerned with Ufton Court itself, much valuable information is given concerning the parish and the neighboring district with the ancient families formerly holding property in Berkshire."

The book on the Warren-Clarke Genealogy is something new in this kind of literature. The author says that "in a rough way [it] may be said to include all those related within the sixth degree to the children of Samuel Dennis Warren and Susan Cornelia Clarke." The book seems to be carefully compiled, and makes a handsome volume. Mrs. Warren is a daughter of the late Rev. Dorus Clarke, D.D., a historiographer of this Society.

The next book, on the More family, makes an elegant volume, profusely illustrated with fine views and portraits. The Historical Committee of the More family deserve great credit for their work in bringing out the book in so creditable a style. Messrs. David F. and Charles C. More are entitled to praise for their work in compiling the volume. The genealogical portion is well done, and many well-written biographies are found here. This family is of Scottish descent, and an account of the Mores of Scotland is given. The book has a good index.

The book on the family of Sohier de Vermandois gives a good account of this ancient French family, an offshoot of which is found in America. A large folding tabular pedigree is given. The book makes a handsome volume.

The volume on the Plumbs is a second edition of the work noticed by us in July, 1891. It is much enlarged, and will be found very interesting, particularly to those bearing the name. A good index is given.

The Granger book is another noble contribution to American family history. The author has been unusually successful in collecting his material and tracing out the scattered branches of the family. He has carefully arranged the full and precise details which he has collected, and has furnished a full index to the work. The book is handsomely printed on superior paper, and is illustrated by numerous portraits and other engravings.

The Kendall book is another fine volume, for which the author deserves great praise. Much genealogical matter relative to Josiah Kendall and his descendants is preserved here. It is illustrated with engravings of a high order of merit. The book has a good index.

The next book is on the Banta family. The American family is descended from Epke Jacobse, who "came from Friesland, Netherlands, to New Amsterdam, February, 1659." and subsequently removed to Bergen, N. J. His children bore the surname of Banta. The book is handsomely printed on fine white paper, and is illustrated by fine portraits and other engravings. The family in this country is well traced, and much interesting matter has been gathered concerning the family in Holland. It is well indexed. A folding chart gives the ancestors of the author in various lines for six generations.

The Chapman book is by the Rev. Jacob Chapman of Exeter, who has done much for New England family history. He has spent the best part of fifteen years in this work, and has published five valuable volumes, namely, the Folsom, the Philbrick, the Weeks, the Lane and the Chapman genealogies. This book is well compiled, well printed and well indexed. It is embellished with portraits.

The Hammond book gives the descendants of Benjamin Hammond, an early settler on Cape Cod, concerning which family an article by Mr. Philip Battell was printed in the REGISTER for January 1876 (vol. 30, pp. 28–32). It shows great industry and judgment in the collection and arrangement of the materials. The book is well printed and indexed, and is illustrated with fine portraits.

The Savary book is by Judge Savary of Annapolis, N. S., who has been long engaged in collecting materials relating to the several families, as our readers are aware, the results of some of his researches having appeared in the REGISTER. The work is now completed, and can be obtained by those interested at a moderate price. It contains many points outside of a mere genealogy. It is well printed and indexed, and is embellished with portraits and other engravings.

The book on the ancestors of Ex-President Harrison makes an elegant volume. The large folding chart, 24 inches by 32 inches, shows much labor. The author states that "all the known ancestors who lived in America are mentioned in this chart." The introduction to the book contains much interesting matter. Several pages each are devoted to the follwing families: Armistead, Bacon, Basset, Bedell, Burwell, Cary, Harrison, Irwin, McDowell, Ramsey, Symmes and Tuthill. A good index is furnished.

The book on the Mauran family contains the result of the labors of the late Mr. James Eddy Mauran of Newport, R. I., with those of Rev. Dr. Stockbrdge. Mr. Mauran spent much time and money in collecting materials illustrating the history of the Maurans, which can be traced into France and Italy. The American family is descended from Giuseppe Carlo (Joseph Charles) Mauran, born June 3, 1748, in Villafranca, in the province of Nice (then in Italy), who came to New England, and settled in Rhode Island. The family is one of much distinction in that state.

The book on the Felt family is a work of much merit. Mr. Morris, the author, has succeeded in collecting details of the various branches of the descendants of George Felt, an early settler at Casco Bay in Maine. The book is well arranged, and has good indexes.

The book on the Allison family, by the Hon. Leonard Alison Morrison, gives an account of the family "in Scotland, England, Ireland, Australia, Canada and the United States." Mr. Morrison is the author of the "History of Windham, N. H.," and several other meritorious works illustrating local and family history. The genealogy is well traced. The book is illustrated by portraits and other engravings, and has an index.

The book on the Gallup family seems to be carefully compiled, and is well arranged. The immigrant ancestor was John Gallop, who was prominent in early New England history. An Appendix gives valuable historical and genealogical matter relating to the family. The book has a good index.

The wills illustrating the ancestry of Harriot Coffin illustrate the history of several early New England families. The book has "two very good points. It puts into print a number of early wills, thus securing them from loss in case of accident to the originals; and it shows in small compass all that is known of the ancestry of one person," namely, the author's grandmother, Harriot Coffin. The book has an index.

The Tompkins book gives the ancestors and kindred of the children of Edward Tompkins, senior, on the paternal and maternal sides. It is well compiled, and is illustrated by tabular pedigrees.

The book on the Hamiltons of Olivestob, by the Rev. Mr. Eaton of New York city, author of "The Church of England in Nova Scotia," "Acadian Legends and Lyrics," etc., is an interesting account of an interesting family.

The book on the Ingersolls of Hampshire County, Massachusetts, contains a full record of that family. It is well compiled.

The book on the Crane family is a reprint of the articles on that family in the forty-sixth and forty-seventh volumes of the REGISTER, with important additions. A tabular pedigree is given. It is well printed, and illustrated by engravings.

The book on Owen Biddle contains a memoir of that patriot of the Revolution, and also other matters historical and genealogical. It contains a record of the descendants of Mr. Biddle, and an account of the Parke family, with which he intermarried. The book is well printed.

The Poole book gives the descendants of Edward Poole, an early settler of Weymouth, Mass. The author, Mr. Poole, of Ithaca, N. Y., has made a book deserving of much credit.

The Notes on the King Family are a reprint from the "Notes and Queries for Somerset and Dorset," of which periodical the author, Rev. Mr. Mayo, is one of the editors. Much interesting genealogical matter is preserved.

The next book is on the Parker family, descended from William Parker, an early settler of Connecticut, with some account of the Pond and Peck families. It is well compiled.

The Cowles family tree is a reduced copy of an original made about 1853, and now in the possession of Mr. William A. Cowles. It is printed for Capt. Calvin D. Cowles, Adjutant General U. S. A., who is preparing a genealogy of the family. The tree shows several generations of the descendants of John Cowles, an early settler of Connecticut.

The Barclay-Allardice pedigree gives the ancestry of Robert Barclay-Allardice, Esq., University Club, Edinburgh, Scotland, a native of Hamilton, Canada, through the Graham and Stuart families to Robert II. of Scotland.

The Turner pamphlet is in the form of a letter of A. J. Turner of Portage, Wisconsin, to Dr. F. J. Turner of the University of Wisconsin, Madison, giving an account of his line of the Turners.

The book on the Barber and Eno families furnishes brief accounts of those families. It is by George R. Howe, Esq., of Newark, N. J.

The pamphlet on the Waite family gives a brief account of Thomas Waite of Portsmouth, R. I., and his descendants. It is a good beginning for the full history of that family.

Mr. Sharpe of Seymour, Ct., still continues the publication of his monthly periodical, "The Sharpes." Eight new numbers have been received since our last notice. It is a good form for preserving genealogical materials.

The Trotman pamphlet is a collection of matter from wills, parish registers and other sources, illustrating the genealogy of the family of that name. Mr. Phillimore has collected a large amount of material that will be indispensable in compiling a genealogy of the family. It is illustrated with a portrait of John Trotman, inventor of the "Trotman Anchor."

The Kirkland pamphlet and the "Noyes Inscription and Memoranda" are reprints from the Register for January 1894.

The pamphlet on the Fuller family is a reprint from the "Dedham Historical Register" for October 1893. It gives a record of the early generations of the Dedham family.

The ninth number of Mr. Dudley's "History of the Dudley Family" is issued. This number, with another which will soon be issued to be devoted entirely to an index, will complete the work, and make a volume of over a thousand pages. This number contains genealogical and biographical matter relating to several families descended from Governor Thomas Dudley, and is illustrated with portraits. In the whole work a mass of information is preserved relative to the Dudley family and its kindred.

RECENT PUBLICATIONS,

Presented to the New-England Historic Genealogical Society from Dec. 1, 1893, to March 15, 1894.

Prepared by Walter K. Watkins, Assistant Librarian.

I. *Publications written or edited by Members of the Society.*

Refutation of the alleged ill-treatment of Captain Fenton's wife and daughter. By Samuel A. Green, M.D., 1894. 8vo. pp. 44.

The Career of Benjamin Franklin. By Samuel A. Green, M.D. Phila. 1894. 8vo., pp. 14.

Origin and Growth of the Library of the Massachusetts Historical Society. By Samuel A. Green, M.D. Cambridge. 1893. 8vo. pp. 35.

Memoir of Hon. Levi Woodbury, LL.D. By Charles Levi Woodbury. Boston. 1894. 8vo. pp. 10.

The University Library and the University Curriculum. By Wm. F. Poole, LL.D. Chicago; New York; Toronto. 1894. 16mo. pp. 55.

Memoir of the Hon. Josiah G. Abbott, LL.D. By Charles Cowley, LL.D. Boston. 1892. 8vo. pp. 92.

An Alphabetical Abstract of the Record of Births in the Town of Dedham, Mass. 1844–1890. Compiled by Don Gleason Hill. Dedham. 1894. 8vo. pp. xviii. + 208.

Sixth Report on the Custody and Condition of the Public Records of Parishes, Towns and Counties. By Robert T. Swan. Boston. 1894. 8vo. pp. 67.

Noyes Inscription and Memoranda. By James Atkins Noyes, A.B., Ph.B. Boston. 1894. 8vo. pp. 4.

Rev. Stephen Peabody and Wife of Atkinson, N. H. By Wm. C. Todd, A.M. Boston. 1894. 8vo. pp. 13.

On a Painting of St. Barbara in the Church of St. Lawrence, Cucklington, Somerset. By the Rev. F. W. Weaver, M.A. 1893. pp. 12.

II. *Other Publications.*

Uniforms of the Army of the United States, illustrated, from 1774 to 1889, authorized by the Secretary of War. Washington. Folio pp. 71—plates 44.

Stephen Ambrose Walker. 1893. 8vo. pp. 36.

Dr. George Chandler. 1894. 4to. pp. 14.

Memorial of Rev. J. H. Bisbee. 1893. 12mo. pp. 64.

Transactions of the Royal Historical Society. New Series. Vol. VII. London. 1893. 8vo. pp. 323.

Catalogue of the Library of the Long Island Historical Society. 1863–1893. Brooklyn. 1893. 4to. pp. 801.

Documents Relating to the Colonial History of the State of New Jersey. Journal of the Governor and Council. Vol. V. 1756–1768. Vol. VI. 1769–1775. Trenton. 1893. 8vo. pp. 538 and 581.

Annual Reports of the Historical and Philosophical Society of Ohio for the year ending Dec. 4, 1893. Cincinnati. 1893. 8vo. pp. 16.

Annual Report of the President of Tufts College. 1892–1893. Boston. 1894. 12mo. pp. 52.

Massachusetts Charitable Mechanic Association Proceedings, 17 Jan. 1894. Boston, 1894. 8vo. pp. 48.

George Bancroft and his Services to California. By Theodore H. Hittell. San Francisco, Cal. 1894. 8vo. pp. 20.

On Some Social Distinctions at Harvard and Yale before the Revolution. By Franklin B. Dexter. Worcester. 1894. 8vo. pp. 28.

Annual Reports of the President and Treasurer of Harvard College, 1892–1893. Cambridge. 1894. 8vo. pp. 234 + 77.

Bulletin of the Essex Institute. Vol. XXV., Nos. 7, 8, 9. Salem. 8vo. pp. 35.

The Unveiling of the Bronze Memorial Group of the Chicago Massacre of 1812. Chicago. 1893. 4to. pp. 23.

Ann Radcliffe (Lady Mowlson.) By A. McF. Davis. 1894. 8vo. pp. 10.

Proceedings of the State Historical Society of Wisconsin at its 41st Annual Meeting. Madison. 1894. 8vo. pp. 173.

The First Presbyterian Church of Paterson, N. J. Minutes, &c., 1813–1892. By Wm. Nelson. Paterson. 8vo. pp. vi.+482.

Register of Members of the Society of the Sons of the Revolution in the District of Columbia. Washington. 1893. 8vo. pp. 67.

Raleigh's New Fort in Virginia, 1585. By Edward G. Daves. pp. 11. (Reprint.)

Fifteenth Anniversary and Re-consecration of the First Independent Christ Church, Baltimore. Baltimore. 1894. 8vo. pp. 48.

Proceedings of the Bostonian Society at the Annual Meeting, Jan. 9, 1894. Boston. 1894. 8vo. pp. 68.

Proceedings of the New Jersey Historical Society. Vol. XXII., whole series, Nos. 1, 2 and 3. 8vo. pp. 177.

Translations and Reprints from the Original Sources of European History. Phila. 1894. 8vo. pp. 16.

By-Laws of the Colonial Society of Massachusetts. Boston. 1893. 8vo. pp. 17.

The American Folk Lore Society. Officers, By-Laws, Branches and Publications. 1894. 8vo. pp. 16.

Vigintennial Record of the Class of 1873, Yale College. Buffalo. 1893. 8vo. pp, 72.

Historical Work in Massachusetts. By A. McF. Davis. Cambridge. 1893. 8vo. pp. 57.

A Memorial of Charles Henry Bell. Exeter, N. H. Privately printed. 1894. 8vo. pp. 22.

Catalogue of Andover Theological Seminary, 1893–1894. Andover. 1894. 8vo. pp. 27.

Proceedings of Massachusetts Grand Lodge, F. A. M., 13 and 27 Dec. 1893. Boston. 1894. 8vo.

The Story of the Thirteenth Massachusetts Volunteers. Boston. 1894. 8vo. pp. xxxv.+476.

Publications of the Scottish History Society.

Vol. XIII. Memoirs of the Life of Sir John Clerk, of Penicuik, from his own Journals, 1676–1755. Edinburgh. 1892. 8vo. pp. xxxi.+278+16+10.

Vol. XIV. Journal of Hon. John Erskine of Carnock, 1683-1687. Edinburgh. 1893. 8vo. pp. xliv.+259+16+5.

Vol. XV. Miscellany of the Scottish History Society. First Volume. Edinburgh. 1893. 8vo. pp. lxxv.+595+6.

Names of the Soldiers of the American Revolution in Maine. Augusta. 1893. 8vo. pp. 50.

Year Book of the Society of Sons of the Revolution in the State of New York. New York. 1893. 4to. pp. 418.

List of Persons whose Names have been Changed in Massachusetts, 1780–1892. Boston. 1893. 8vo. pp. 522.

Proceedings at the Public Opening of New Haven Hist. Society Building, erected by Henry F. English. Published by the Society. New Haven. 1894. 8vo. pp. 91.

Collections N. Y. Hist. Society, XXI., 1888. Deane Papers, Vol. III. New York. 1889. 8vo. pp. 490.

Proceedings at the 150th Anniversary Celebration of Waltham, 1888. Waltham. 1893. 8vo. pp. 104.

Professional and Industrial History of Suffolk County, Mass., in 3 volumes. Boston. 1894. 4to.

History of the 52d Regiment, Massachusetts Volunteers. Boston. 1893. 8vo. pp. 20+1+iii.

History of 54th Regiment of Massachusetts Volunteer Infantry, 1863–1865. Boston. 1894. 8vo. pp. xvi.+452.

Rose Neighborhood Sketches, Wayne County, N. Y. By Alfred S. Roe. Worcester. 1893. 4to. pp. xvi.+443.

History of the Town of Harvard, Massachusetts, 1732–1893. By Henry S. Nourse, A.M. Harvard. 1894. 8vo. pp. 605.

Town of Weston. Records of the First Precinct, 1746–1754; and of the Town, 1754–1803. Boston. 1893. 8vo. pp. 558.

Records of Rev. Roger Viets, Simsbury, Conn., 1763–1800. By Albert C. Bates. Hartford. 1893. 8vo. pp. 83.

The Early Records of the Town of Providence, vols. III. and IV. Providence. 1893. 4to. pp. xiii+296 and v.+298.

Proceedings October 2 to 7, 1892, at the 250th Anniversary of the Incorporation of the Town of Woburn. Mass. Woburn. 1893. 8vo. pp. 233.

The Grasshopper in Lombard Street. By John Biddulph Martin. London. 1892. 4to. pp. xx.+328.

Journal and Correspondence of Maryland Council of Safety, July 7—Dec. 31, 1776. Baltimore. 1893. 4o. pp. x.+595.

The Revolutionary Diplomatic Correspondence of the United States. By Francis Wharton. 6 vols. Washington, D. C. 1889.

Catalogue of Tufts College, 1893–1894. Boston. 1894. 12mo. pp. 138.

Magazine of the Daughters of the Revolution. Published Quarterly at 64 Madison Avenue, New York city, Jan. to Oct. 1893. Royal 8vo. pp. 44+48+54+59. Price one dollar a year, or 30 cts. a number.

Errata.—Page 188, l. 9 from bottom, *for* son of Mark *read* daughter of Mark; page 104, l. 14 from bot., *for* his son *read* Robinson's son.

GENEALOGICAL GLEANINGS IN ENGLAND.

By Henry F. Waters, A.M.

[Continued from page 144.]

NICHAS PYNCHON citizen and "bocher" of London, 15 February 1528, proved 22 April 1533. I bequeath and recommend my soul unto Almighty God my maker and redeemer and to the most glorious Virgin his mother, our lady Saint Mary, and to all "tholy and blissid company of Saintes in hevin." And my body to be buried in the church of St. Nichas Flesh shambles of London before the image of our lady there, where the body of my late wife lyeth buried. To the high altar of the foresaid church for my tithes and oblations negligently forgotten or withholden, in discharge of my soul and conscience, ten shillings. To Edward Pinchon my son, in the name of his full portion and part of all my goods &c. to him after the use and custom of the City of London belonging, thirty three pounds six shillings eight pence, to be delivered to him when it shall fortune him to come to his full age of twenty one years. A like bequest to sons William, Robert and John Pynchon. And I charge all my said children on my blessing that they shall hold themselves contented and pleased with my said bequests to them made and that they be loving and kind to my wife their mother and be ruled after her, and if they or any of them grudge or hold not them contented with my said bequests or will not be ruled after my said wife then I will that the portion and part of him or them so not contented nor ruled shall be abated and "mynishid" after the discretion of my said wife. Provisions as to the decease of any of them. And if it fortune all my said "childern" before their said lawful ages to decease then I will that "ooñ hundreth mr̃c" (marks) of their portions shall be applied towards the gilding of the Rood loft of the said "paroche" church of St. Nichas and the residue bestowed in deeds of charity for the wealth of my soul. "Itm̃ I will that assone after my disceas as conueniently may be there shalbe ordeynid an honest able preest of good conuersacion to sing in the foresaid church of Saint Nichãs for my soule my late wifes soules our fathers and mothers soules and all chr̃en soules by the space of three yeres complete. And I bequeth to hym for his salary in that behalf vij^{li} vj^{s} viij^{d} by the yere. And I will that another preest shall sing in the churche of Writtell in the Countie of Essex for my soule and for the soules of my father and mother and all chr̃en soules by the space of ooñ hole yere." To Parnell my "suster" forty shillings sterling and my gown next the best, and to every of her own children six shillings eight pence. To John Pinchon my cousin dwelling in Writtell, in discharge of my soul and conscience, twenty shillings. "I bequeth to the place of ffrier mynours in London to thentent that they shall say a trigintall of masses and pray for my soule xl^{s} st. Itm̃ I bequeth to eu^{r}y of thorder of ffriers Preachours, Carmelites, Augustines and Crossid friers to thentent that they shall doo in eu^{r}y of their Couent churches for my soule and all chr̃en soules ooñ trigintall of masses x^{s} st. a pece siũ xl^{s}." Bequests to the prison houses. To every poor man and woman keeping chambers in Penthecost Lane, Hunt's Alley and Scaldinghouse Alley in the parish of St. Nichãs four pence apiece. Ten

pounds to be applied in buying of coals in the Winter season, in ten years next after my decease, to be distributed amongst the most needy of the poor in St. Nichñs. To Geffrey Boyland of Mountnesing my best ring: To frier John Burthan towards his exhibition at the University sixty six shillings. Watkin Bissett my servant. "Itm̄ I will that lxvj^s viij^d shalbe distributed in peny doole among poore people at tyme of my buriall and at my mouthes minde." To the "warkes" of the church of our Lady of Woodford, of Harnesey, of West Tilbury and of East Tilbury. The residue to Agnes my wife to her own proper use. I make and ordain the said Agnes, John Martyn, butcher, and John Hone, tallow chandler, my executors, and Sir John Mundye knight, alderman of London, overseer.

Hogen, 2.

[The Pynchon family, though closely connected with London, had long held lands in Essex. In A. D. 1277–8, in sixth year of King Edward 1st, Richard Pinchon, citizen of London, owning property at Latton, County Essex, bequeaths it to his daughter Agnes. In 1476, and eleventh year of King Edward IV., John Pynchon of Writtle, in Essex, purchased land in that village. Henry Pynchon is one of the witnesses to the deed. In 1479, in nineteenth year of King Edward IV., John Pynchon. father and son, are witnesses to a deed of land, situated at Brumfield, County Essex. The name also appears in connection with lands in the eastern and southeastern parts of the same county. There are also traces of the family as living from time to time in the city of London. According to Stow's Chronicles, p. 708, the Clothworkers' Hall in the city of London, in which Queen Elizabeth entertained the Dutch Ambassadors in 1585, was situated in Pynchon Lane in the heart of the city, near Tower street. In 1576 there was a John Pinchin living in London, an attorney of the common law, some time of the Middle Temple, and owning a house at Westminster.

There are also traces of the family in Northamptonshire. Thomas Chichelè of Higham-Ferrers, in that county, married Agnes, the daughter of William Pynchon, Esq., whose arms are the same as those of the family at Writtle. This Agnes Pynchon was the mother of Henry Chichelè, Archbishop of Canterbury during the reigns of the Lancastrian Kings, Henry IV., V. and VI., and Founder of All Soul's College, Oxford.

The first appearance of the name in England, however, is found in connection with the manor of Tattershall, county Lincoln, which was granted to Eudo together with one Pinco, his sworn brother in arms, though otherwise not allied, Eudo to hold immediately of the King, Pinco his of St. Cuthbert of Durham. The son of Pinco was Hugh, fi's Pinconis. Hence the name Pincon—Pinchon. From this point the family would seem to have drifted into the adjoining county of Northampton and thence to London and Essex.—T. R. PYNCHON.]

ALICE SPENCER late the daughter of Thomas Spencer, citizen and clothworker of London, 13 November 1543, proved 22 November 1543. To be buried in the cloister of All Hallows the more in Thames Street, nigh unto my father. My mother in law Agnes Spencer. Refers to the will of father Thomas Spencer. Tenement called the Wild Man in All Hallows belonging to the Goldsmiths. Three tenements in St. Alban's, Wood Street, belonging to the Clothworkers. My cousin John Hyde. My cousin Richard Lambe, brewer. My cousin George Hyde. Agnes Hyde, his daughter. My cousin John Pynchon, tailor. All my godchildren wheresoever they be found. Francis Pope, merchant tailor of London to be executor.

Among the witnesses was John Pynchon, marchaunt Taillour.

Spert, 27.

WYLLYAM PYNCHYN of "Wryttyll" in the Co. of Essex, "yeman," 13 July 1551, proved 5 September 1552. My body to be buried in the church-

yard of All Saints in Writtle. I bequeath for my tythes and oblations negligently forgotten a cow or else twenty shillings in money, at the election of Mr. Vicar. Towards the reparations of the church twenty shillings. I will that twenty shirts and twenty smocks and forty bushels of wheat be given and divided amongst the poor folk in Writtle and Roxwell, and that same to be don by the discretion of the church wardens and two or three honest men of the parish. Elizabeth my wife to have all that my house and garden called the Swan, with the "Orteyarde" called the Safforn garden thereto belonging, and Calpat field and the "mede, orteyard" and garden, the barn and the barn yard now in the tenure of William Jervyes, for term of her life natural. After her decease I will the same to remain to George Pynchyn my son. And if the said George die without issue then I will that all the premisses remain to John Pynchyn mine eldest son and his heirs forever. To the said Elizabeth my wife two of my best beds, with all things belonging to them, the bed in the wardens chamber, with the appurtenances thereunto belonging, except and reserved. To the said Elizabeth forty pounds in money, to be paid her by six pounds thirteen shillings four pence* yearly until it be paid. To the said Elizabeth "tenne fearme able kyne and fortye Ewyes" of two or three years age, a dozen of silver spoons next the best, the best salt saving one, a goblet, a little silver pot, a dozen of pewter platters, a dozen of pewter dishes, eight saucers, six pottingers, six "coysshons," that is to say, two of the best, two of the second and two of the "redde," a carpet, the best saving one, the bedsteddles, the counter and the "cheestes that been nowe at the Swanne," painted clothes for hanging, the best that she can choose, saving them that be in the wardens chambers, a cupboard, the best saving one, two brass pots, two brass pans, two kettles and two postnets, and of everything else touching household and not before named such part as may be spared, the house for my son first being furnished of that it shall need. Provided always that if my said wife will not be contented and agreed to take in the name of her third the house and lands above expressed which I have given her for term of her life together with nine pounds of money to be paid yearly during her said life, that is to say, out of the lands I have given Edward my son five pounds by the year and out of the lands that I have given George my son forty shillings by the year and out of the lands that I have given Henry my son other forty shillings by the year, but refusing the same, which I trust she will not do, will ask, demand and claim the third of my lands contrary unto my meaning and contrary unto her promise made unto me in that behalf, to the trouble, vexation and hindrance as well of my children to whom I have given my lands as also of other to whom I have sold some lands, then I will that all and every gift, beqnest or legacy before mentioned be clearly void and stand as nought. And if she be contented &c. then she shall stand bound to discharge my lands of the said third by all such ways and means as shall be devised by mine executor or his learned counsel before the legacies before written be delivered unto her.

Whereas I do intend to give, as beneath doth appear, an house to Richard Allyn, my wife's brother, another house to Edmund Church's wife, another house to Grove's wife, my said wife's sisters, if my said wife do claim, ask or challenge the third of my lands, contrary to my meaning and to her promise, then I will that all such gifts to her said brother and sisters, of houses as abovesaid, shall likewise be void, frustrate and nought. To Ed-

---

* See foot note on page 114 of my Gleanings, Part I. This sum is equivalent to ten marks.

ward Pynchyn my son my house, with orchard, garden and dovehouse called Skygg's and Turnor's, with Skygg's field, Bridgemead and Cheremead at the end of Bridgemead, windmill field, Clement's field next unto the windmill, the little "brome" and all the little crofts in Widford parish, by the little "brome and by yonde" the same that divideth the parishes of Writtle and Widford, with all the crofts lying together towards "Byffortye amedynge by yonde" Skygg's gate on the right hand as we go to the watermill on this side Adam Salmon's "pyghtell," and a "pyghtell" that I bought of Ramsall lying right over against Skygg's wall, upon this condition, that he shall pay his mother yearly five pounds out of the same lands during her life. If he die without issue all these lands &c. shall remain to John Pynchyn, my eldest son, aad his heirs forever. To George, my son, my tenement called Hasylls, with the lands lying and adjoining to the same, "that ys to say Bocho^{rs} Croofte ffeosters Croofte norryes mede, otherwyes callid Swanne mede and a Croofte and a mede late belonging to an Obite and bought of Mr. Celye as they lye all togyther in lenngith bytwene the Ryver that rynneth from Wryttell bridge towardes lordes myll and the same that leadeth frome Wryttell to Loweford bridge, one headde abuttynge upon the same tenemēts callid Hasylls and thother hedde abuttynge upon a mede of Penny fathers nowe in the tenure of Mr. Bygges, and Loweford Leaf and Bryckes Brydge meade with all the reentes com̄ynge into the said Hasylls," upon similar condition to pay out of these lands forty shillings a year to his mother &c. If he die without issue all the said lands to remain to John mine eldest son. To Henry, my son, my tenement and garden called the "Sterre," now in the tenure of Prentyze, three crofts of arable land and a mead thereto belonging lying all together at Cowbridge nigh unto "Patcho^{rs} Foorde," a mead at Cowbridge now in the tenure of Thomas Argoo and two crofts late belonging unto the Chapel Chauntry, whereof one I do occupy &c and the other is now in the tenure of Richard Asser, and the crofts at "Toustrete and Harvies hoopes" at Oxney Green, &c. (upon similar condition of payment of forty shillings a year to his mother). Remainder, as before, to son John. The tenement called Dunmowes, now in the tenure of Reede the wheelwright, the tenement wherein mother Brewer now dwelleth and the little house adjoining wherein Ayre sometime dwelled (other lands) two crofts, whereof one I bought of late M^{r}. Pawne and his wife and Mr. Thomas Byddell their son and the other I bought of Thomas Byddell uncle unto Thomas Byddell before named, shall be sold and the money thereof coming equally divided between my two daughters Agnes Pynchon and Margery Pynchon and paid them at their full age or day of marriage. If not sold for so much as it is worth then the rents thereof coming to be equally divided between them. I will that Dennys Pynchyn my daughter have all these lands and tenements that I bought lately of Mr. Manne and his brothers, now in the tenure and occupation of John Squyer. Remainder to John mine eldest son. To Joane my daughter, now Brytton's wife, my tenement at the church gate late my brother Borrell's and wherein my said brother dwelled. To Emme Brytton, the daughter of the said Joane, the tenement next adjoining to the same, wherein Roydon the shoemaker now dwelleth. To Joyce Pynchyn my daughter, now the wife of John Athye, my tenement on the North side of Greenbury wherein John Clerke now dwelleth. To Elizabeth Athye, her daughter, the tenement next adjoining, wherein Thomas Smythe now dwelleth. To Elizabeth Pynchon, the daughter of John Pynchon and Helyn his wife, my two tenements, late Salmon's, wherein John

Newton and Thomlyn now dwell. To the same Elizabeth the land called Cookes or Cockes in Roxwell, bought of Mr. Browne (and other land). I will that two tenements adjoining Hasylls and two on the N. end of Greenbury shall be the poor's forever, and my executor, and after his decease the church wardens, shall place in the said houses such person or persons as they shall think good, there to dwell without any rent therefore to be paid. I will that Thomas Badcock and Joanne his wife have all the house wherein he now dwelleth, called Skygg's and Turnor's, with all the lands I have given Edward Pynchyn my son, from the Feast of St. Michael the Archangel next after my decease unto the end and term of ten years next following, if they do live so long, paying therefor yearly thirteen pounds, &c. To Richard Allen, my wife's brother, my tenement and garden at the North end of the town, where Gregory Joyce now dwelleth. But if his sister, my wife, do refuse the portion I have appointed her &c. then this gift be made void and stand for nought. To Edward Church and Agnes his wife, my wife's sister, and their heirs my tenement wherein Cocks now dwelleth, upon the same condition. To Robert Grove and Joanne his wife, sister also to my wife, &c. the tenement wherein Rose now dwelleth, upon upon the same condition. To William Plowright the tenement where mother Lukes now dwelleth, to give and to sell. To Thomas Plowright the tenement where Maunselld the miller now dwelleth, to give and to sell. To Joanne Plowright the tenement where Roger the weaver now dwelleth, to give and to sell. To Mary Plowright the tenement where Brette the carpenter now dwelleth, to give and to sell. I will that the tenement next unto Peter Brewer's, where the weaver now dwelleth, be sold and the money thereof coming be distributed amongst my servants, by discretion of John Pynchon my son. Sundry small gifts to John Genyns and his wife and William Genyns (a godson) and every other of their children. To Margery Kinge the wife of John Kinge and to Lettys Kinge the wife of Robert Kynge. To William Kynge the son of John Kinge and to William Kynge the son of Robert Kinge, to every of them a silver spoon. Certain other bequests to members of the Plowright family. To every of my daughters Agnes, Margery and Dennyce so much household stuff as shall be worth three pounds in money, at their election. To Richard Dakyn, clerk, three shillings four pence in money. The residue of all my lands and goods herein not given nor bequeathed I give and bequeath unto John Pynchon mine eldest son, whom I make and ordain my sole executor &c. And my brother Richard Everard and my cousin, Robert Kinge my supervisors and for their pains herein to be taken I give unto either of them ten shillings &c.

Wit: William Harper, clerk, Rychard Dakyn, clerk, John Jenyns and Thomas Badcocke. Horn, 47 (Consistory Court of London).

[The Warden's chamber mentioned above was probably the official home of the Warden of the College of St. Mary, of Winton, commonly called New College, Oxford, on the occasion of his business visits. A part of the endowment of New College consisted of the landed property of an alien Priory, located in Writtle, whose estates were scattered through Essex, more particularly toward the east, and in the neighborhood of Bradwell on the Sea, about twenty miles distant on the English channel. These buildings and lands at Writtle were purchased by William of Wykeham, Bishop of Winchester, and founder of New College, Oxford, and, together with the livings of Writtle and Roxwell, given to the College. The chapel, chantry and obit are specified in the text. As one of the principal functions of these Priories was to look after the poor and to entertain strangers, it is not unlikely that a hostel was maintained for this pur-

pose after the Priory estates came into the possession of the College, and passed into the hands of the Pynchons, who seem from these wills to have been for several generations the lessees of large portions of the College property. That for several generations they took a special interest in New College, Oxford, as is shown by gifts and the education of their sons, is evident from the succeeding wills. About four miles west of Writtle there is another property called the Warden's House, probably on College land. Writtle lies a mile west of Chelmsford, a place of some importance, upon the Eastern Counties R. R., twenty-six miles from London. The church, which is pleasantly situated upon the village green, is very beautiful, and bears the impress of the architectural genius of William of Wykeham. The chancel is nearly filled with the monuments and memorial tablets of the Pynchon family.

Springfield is situated nearly a mile to the north-northeast of Chelmsford. This also is a picturesque village, and has a very ancient church with a low, square tower, inscribed beneath the battlements: "Prayse God for all the good Benefactors." There are some fine brasses in the interior commemorative of the Tyrrel family. There is a tablet on the wall of the vestry-room with the name of William Pynchon inscribed upon it as one of the Church Wardens, dated 1624. This is the William Pynchon who was one of the original patentees of the Massachusetts Bay Company, and who six years later assisted, in 1630, in bringing that charter to America, a memorable and somewhat hazardous undertaking.—T. R. P.]

John Pinchon of Writtle, Essex, gent. 10 November 1573 proved 11 December 1573. My body to be buried in the church of Writtle. To the reparations of the church twenty shillings. To the poor of Writtle three pounds six shillings eight pence. And as touching all my lands and tenements within the parishes of Writtle, Bradwell near the Sea, or elsewhere in the County of Essex, I will that Jane my wife have and enjoy all the same during her natural life, upon condition that she bring up my children until their full ages or days of marriage, and upon condition also that she pay yearly unto William Pinchon, my eldest son, at his full age, so much of annuity or yearly rent as, together with the revenue of my copy holds and customary lands in Bradwell, shall amount unto the yearly value of twenty pounds, and that she pay unto John Pinchon, my second son, and to Edward Pinchon my third son, at their several ages, to either of them one yearly rent or annuity of ten pounds, and to Elizabeth my daughter, at the day of her marriage, five hundred marks, so that the said Elizabeth, my daughter, do make to my wife, mine executrix, and mine heirs a good and sufficient release in the law of all her right and title that she the said Elizabeth hath or ought to have to Cookes lands in Roxwell and to all the profits and rents due unto her since my father's death; and also upon condition that she, my said daughter, upon request, shall release unto John Newton and his heirs and assigns forever all such right, title and interest as she might have or claim by any legacy or gift of my late father, her grandfather, of and in certain tenements by me to him, the said John Newton sold.

Item, I give and bequeath unto John Pinchon, my second son, all those my lands and tenements called Whelers, &c. in Wikestreet, now in the several tenures &c. of Robert Tunbridge and John Thornton, and also of one field called Lowfford, near unto Lowfford bridge, containing twenty acres or thereabouts and now in the tenure &c. of John Aware, gent., to have and to hold &c. after the decease of Jane my wife; remainder to Edward, my third son, then to my right heirs. I give to Edward, my third son, my lands and tenements called Skigges and Turnors, now in the tenure &c. of John Dockley, and the great brome and meades thereto belonging in the tenure of Thomas Reede's widow, and a croft of land called Clovilhill Croft lying at Byfortie and the hoopes called Challfe hoopes now in

the tenure of Hopkin. after the decease of my wife; remainder to John, my second son, then to my right heirs. Certain other lands &c. to my wife. If my three sons do die without issue of their bodies lawfully begotten then I do give and bequeath all my lands and tenements to Elizabeth, my daughter, and her heirs forever.

Item, I do give all those my lands in Shenfield, which I lately bought of old Symonde deceased, to George Mannflield and Denis his wife, my sister, &c., remainder to the right heirs of the said Denis. As for my farms of the parsonages of Writtle and Roxwell and of the manor of Esthall and Shellmarshe and Garlsmondes marshe I will that Jane my wife have, take and receive the profits of every of them and the stock during her natural life, paying the yearly rents and doing all other things which I and mine assigns are bounden by the several leases to do &c. The residue of the term I give to William Pinchon mine eldest son &c. To my singular good Master Mr. Doctor White, warden of the new College of Winchester in Oxford, my best gelding, I mean that he make his choice, or else ten pounds in money, at his like choice, most humbly beseeching him that, as he hath been always special friend and great good master to me and mine in my life, so he will continue the like to my wife and my poor children when I am gone. To my very loving friend Mr. Bedell, for a remembrance, a ring of gold of the weight of forty shillings. I give for like remembrance unto my loving friend M^r. Tatem, the Vicar of Writtle, my best gown. The residue of my goods and chattells to Jane my wife whom I do make and ordain my sole executrix; and my special good brother in law M^r. Peter Osborne my supervisor, to whom I do give, for a remembrance, a ring of gold of the weight of three pounds six shillings eight pence.

Md. the saied will is written with my owne hand in five Pagines of Pap /And everie Pagin subscribed with myne owne hand/ Per me Johem̃ Pinchon. Peter, 38.

[Jane, the wife of the above-mentioned John Pynchon, was the daughter of Sir Richard Empson, of Northamptonshire, who was beheaded at London on Tower-hill, Aug. 15th, 1510, in the early part of the reign of Henry 8th. From this date the Pynchon arms are quartered with the Empson on the monuments in the chancel of Writtle Church. Mary, another daughter of Sir Richard Empson, married for her second husband Edward Bulstrode of the ancient family of the Bulstrodes, of Bulstrode Park, County Bucks, not far distant from Windsor, and in the immediate neighborhood of Horton and Wraysbury. Bulstrode Whitlocke was of this family.

Doctor White mentioned above was Thomas White, D. C. L., Warden of St. Mary's College of Winchester at Oxford, commonly called New College, appointed Sept. 17th, 1553. He was educated upon the foundation of Winchester School, as was also Archbishop Chichelè, and held many distinguished positions. He died June 12th, 1588, and was buried in Salisbury Cathedral.—T. R. P.]

Edward Bell of Writtell, Essex, gen^t., 20 November 1576, proved 18 February 1576. Mentions wife's mother Mrs. Philipp Rutter. Wife's sister Johan Hardinge. My brother Thomas Wilbore and my sister his wife. Brother Philip Wilbore. Cousin Thomas Pagitt. Brother James Bell. The poor of Newland in the County of Gloucester. Uncle William Matthewe. Sister (by the mother's side) Dorothy Marshe and her children. Brother William Frend's children. Sister Alice Hagett and her children. Cousin Thomas Hall. The school and almshouses by me begun at Newland. Brother Henry Marshe (husband of Dorothy). My daughter Anne. Son Edward. Youngest son James Bell. Wife Margaret. My eldest son the [illegible] daughter and her large portion.

Item [illegible]

[illegible] Penn, 252.

[illegible]

[illegible] — H. F. W.]

Edward [illegible] 10 November 1676, proved 16 February 1676. [illegible] My brother [illegible] Cousin [illegible] Hall. [illegible] Cousin William [illegible] Brother William [illegible] Cousin Thomas Hall. [illegible] Brother Henry [illegible]

William Bell. To Mr. Edward Pynchon. To Edward Pynchon the son of John Pynchon deceased and to his brother John Pynchon.

Daughtry, 8.

The same will was registered again in Langley, 14.

Thomas Wilson Esq. one of the Principal Secretaries to our most dread Sovereign Lady Queen Elizabeth and one of her Highness Most Honourable Privy Council, 19 May 23 Eliz: proved 9 July 1582. To be buried in Saint Katherine's church without any charge or pomp at all. My very good and loving friend Sir Francis Walsingham, knight. My brother in law Sir William Wynter, knight. Matthew Smythe Esq. my cousin. My house at Edmonton and my lands there. My lands, tenements &c. in the Co. of Lincoln wherein I have any estate of inheritance. My daughter Mary at marriage or at twenty one years of age. My daughter Lucrece at marriage or twenty one. My son Nicholas Wilson to be sole executor. My overseers (Walsingham, Wynter and Smythe) shall take a straight accompt of my brother Godfrey Wilson touching his dealings in mine affairs at Durham, and finding him to have dealt honestly to give unto him one hundred pounds, or else to give him nothing. Tirwhite, 32.

Jane Wilson of Writtle widow, late the wife of the Right Hon. Thomas Wilson Esq., one of Her Majesty's principal Secretaries, deceased, her will made 10 November 1587, proved 14 February 1587. My body to be buried in the church of Writtle. I give and bequeath to William Pinchon, my eldest son, all my lands and tenements in Writtle, Roxwell, Bradwell near the Sea, or elsewhere in Essex, and all my leases of the parsonages of Writtle and Roxwell and of the manor of East Hall in Bradwell aforesaid, upon condition he pay to John Pinchon my second son, ——— pounds. I give to Edward Pinchon my youngest son my lease which I had and purchased of ——— Ashely, gent., of a messuage &c. in London near unto the Duke of Norfolk's place, sometime, and belonging thereunto (he to make a release of his rights in certain lands). The residue to son William Pinchon whom I make my sole executor.

In a codicil (without date) the testatrix specified certain gifts which had been left blank in her will. To her son John she willed three hundred pounds &c. and she named as overseers the Right Worshipful her loving brother "Mr. Osborne of the Excheker" and her very good friend Mr. Horne dwelling in Gratious Street. Rutland, 11.

Ralfe Evered of Kingsworth, Herts., gent., 15 February 31st Elizabeth, proved 2 June 1589. I give to Elizabeth my wife, all my lands and tenements in Broomefield and Writtle in the Co. of Essex to hold for life, doing no waste, and all my lands and tenements in Benington, Herts., to hold for life &c.

Item, my will and mind is that if it happen any other my lands and tenements in the Co. of Essex or elsewhere to descend and come unto Raphe my son after my decease and after the death of Elizabeth Pynchion my mother or Mary Evered my grandmother, then I will that the said Elizabeth my wife shall also have the said lands and tenements towards the good education and bringing up of my said son Raphe in learning during his minority, if the said Elizabeth my wife do so long live. I give unto Joane Evered and Anne Evered, my sisters, to either of them twenty marks, to be paid within two years after my decease, if they happen at that time to be of the age of eighteen years; if not then at their age of eighteen. To

Mary Evered my sister ten pounds, within one year &c. To Andrew Gray Esq. my master, fifty shillings, to buy or make him a ring. To Elizabeth my mother one pot or piece of plate of the value of five marks which I now have. To my cousin Urias Barker forty shillings (for a ring). To my cousin Anthony Evered forty shillings (for a ring). To my cousin Thomas Wale twenty shillings (for a ring). To Robert Younge five pounds. The residue to Elizabeth my wife and Ralfe my son whom I make executors of this my last will and testament. The said Robert Younge and Urias Barker to be supervisors. Elizabeth Upton a witness. Leicester, 52.

Rose Pinchon of Writtle widow, late the wife of William Pinchon Esq. deceased, her will made 20 March 1598, proved 19 April 1599. My body to be buried so near as conveniently may be to the place where my said late husband lieth buried. The poor of Writtle and the poor of Pinner. My friends Mr. Edward Hunte and Thomas Baker. Pinner in the Co. of Middlesex where I was born. My brother Mr. George Redinge. To my daughter Elizabeth one thousand pounds for and towards her advancement in marriage. To my daughter Jane eight hundred pounds at eighteen or day of marriage. To my son Henry eight hundred pounds at twenty one. To my son William eight hundred pounds at twenty one. To my son Christopher eight hundred pounds at twenty one. My executor shall have the occupation, possession, use and profit of all my leases of the rectories and parsonages of Writtle and Roxwell and my leases of East hall, Garmondes marsh and Shell mershe and my leases of the watermill, windmill and pasture grounds in Writtle and Roxwell granted by the Wardens and Scholars of St. Mary College of Winchester in Oxford until such time as Edward, my son shall accomplish the age of twenty and four years, paying such rents and performing such covenants as are reserved and comprised in the said lease: at twenty four the said Edward to enter upon the said leases and take the profits &c., remainder to Henry my son. I give unto my loving sister in law, the wife of my brother in law, M^r. John Pinchon, three angels to make her one ring to wear in remembrance of me and one black gown. To my loving neighbors M^r. Edward Hunt and his wife three angels to make either of them a ring &c. and to either of them one black mourning gown. My loving friend Thomas Baker. My cousin M^r. Thomas Reydinge. My god daughter Johañe Whitebread. Certain servants. To every of the children of my brother in law Mr. John Pinchon twenty shillings. To my uncle Mr. Edward Pinchon one black cloak and to his wife one black gown. To my uncle Mr. Henry Pinchon one black cloak. And I do forgive my said uncles all such money as they or either of them do or both owe me. My very loving friend Jerome Weston of Roxwell Esq. to be sole executor. Nevertheless my will, mind and intent is that if Edward my son after that he shall accomplish the age of twenty and one years will take upon him to pay my debts, discharge and pay my legacies which then shall be unpaid and do execute and perform all other things which my said executor is to pay, do and perform by force of this my will &c. &c. that then he shall enter and take the profits of all my said leases and of the lands, tenements and hereditaments in the same devised and have all other my goods &c. to his own use. If my said executor, Jerome Weston, shall refuse to take upon him the execution &c. then I ordain and make my loving brother in law M^r. John Leggat my sole executor. And I do desire my loving brother in law M^r. John Pinchon to be overseer, and for his pains to be taken do give unto him three pounds and one mourning gown.

The witnesses were John Legatt, Edward Hunt, Edward Pinchon, John Willyams and Henry Glascocke. Kidd, 27.

Sir Jerome Weston, knight, of Roxwell, Essex, 28 December 1603, proved 21 November 1604. To my son William Weston one annuity of fifty pounds out of my manor of Barwick Hall in Essex, during his life. To my daughter Winifrede Weston eight hundred pounds at day of marriage or eighteen. To my daughter Margaret Weston eight hundred pounds at day of marriage or eighteen. I forgive my son in law John Williams such debts as he oweth unto me. And for that there are divers "unperfect" reckonings between my son Sir Edward Pincheon and myself, the perfecting whereof might unhappily be a cause of breach of love and concord which I most of all other things desire to preserve between my son Sir Richard and him, I have therefore by this my will declared what course my will is shall be taken herein for the better preservation of peace between them &c. Then follows the appointment of auditors of the account and referees to decide the matter; their names Henry Glascock, William Loveday and William Courtman, gentlemen. My executors to be Sir Richard Weston my son and Sir Edward Pincheon my son in law. A further devise to Anne Williams, his daughter, wife of John Williams Esq., of an annuity of ten pounds to be paid out of one annuity of twelve score pounds which he received yearly of Sir William Lee of Newman Regis in the Co. of Warwick, during the life of the said Sir William Lee.

Proved by the two joint executors. Harte, 84.

[Sir Richard Weston mentioned above, afterwards Earl of Portland, of Skreens, Roxwell, married Elizabeth, daughter of William and Rose Pynchon, and a sister of Sir Edward. Arms of Weston and Pynchon impaled at Skreens. —T. R. P.]

John Pinchon of Springfield, Essex, gent. 29 August 8 James, proved 12 September 1610. To the poor of Springfield forty shillings. All my houses, tenements and lands in and near Weeke Street in the parishes of Writtle and Bromefield, now in the tenure &c. of Thomas Eve and John Drane shall be conveyed unto Robert Robinson for such price and upon such conditions and covenants as the said Robert Robinson and myself have lately heretofore agreed upon. Provision in case of the bargain coming to nought. The money accruing to go for the payment of my debts and the advancement of my daughters in marriage and the performance of this my will.

And I charge my son William Pinchon, upon my blessing, that so soon as he shall come unto his lawful age, or within short time after, that he either join with my executrix in the conveyance thereof or else consent unto the conveyance thereof either unto the said Robert Robinson or unto any other person or persons that will purchase the same of my executrix. Furthermore I will and devise that during the natural life of Frances my wife my two sons William Pinchon and Peter Pinchon shall have, receive and enjoy for their maintenance the yearly rents and profits of all my lands and tenements lying at or near Cookesaull Greene in the parish of Writtle, now in the tenure and occupation of William Crowe, William, my son, to have twenty pounds a year of the rents and profits thereof and Peter fifteen pounds to his own use. And after the decease of the said Frances my wife I give and bequeath all my said lands and tenements at or near Cooksaule Green, both freehold and copyhold, unto my said son Peter Pinchon and to his heirs and assigns forever. I give and bequeath unto the said Frances my wife all my houses, lands and tenements in Springfield during her natural life; and after her decease I give and bequeath them unto my said son William Pinchon and to his heirs forever. My said wife to keep,

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

maintain and bring up all my six daughters decently in good education until they and every of them shall have and receive the legacies and portions to them by me given in this my will. And I give and bequeath unto every of my said daughters, viz^t. Annes Pinchon, Frances Pinchon, Jane Pinchon, Alice Pinchon, Isabell Pinchon and Susanne Pinchon. the sum of two hundred pounds apiece out of and with the moneys which shall be raised upon the sale of my said lands and tenements lying in and near Weeke Street aforesaid and out of all the rest of my goods &c. not devised in this my will. Twenty shillings to Andrew Gilbert my servant. The residue to the said Frances Pinchon, my well beloved wife, whom I name, constitute and make sole executrix of this my last will and testament, requiring her, of all love, to see the same performed and my children decently brought up, as my trust is in her that she will. My friend Humfrey Baldwin of Springfield to be overseer, unto whom, for his pains, I give ten shillings.

Hamer, 57 (Consistory Court of London).

[This John Pynchon of Springfield was the father of William Pynchon the founder of Springfield, in New England, upon the Connecticut river, in Massachusetts. He was educated at the University of Oxford. Matriculated at New College Dec. 20th, 1577, and took his B.A. degree April 6th, 1581.—T. R. P.]

Memorandum, that in the month of October Anno Domini 1611 **William Pinchon** late of Writtle in the Co. of Essex gen^t., being sick in body but of good and perfect mind and memory, did make and declare his testament and last will nuncupative in form following, or in words of the like effect, viz^t. my will and desire is that my brother Sir Edward Pynchon shall pay all my debts and bring my body to the earth, and the overplus I give and bestow upon him, for he hath "bin" a kind and loving brother unto me and is best worthy of it.

"Sententia pro valore test^i. William Pinchion" &c was pronounced 23 May 1612, in a suit between Sir Edward Pynchon, knight, natural and lawful brother of the deceased, on the one part, and Jane Hone *als* Pynchon and Henry Pynchon, who claimed as administrators of the goods &c. of the said deceased.

Commission issued 20 June 1618 to Edward Pynchon, brother of the deceased, to administer according to the tenor of the will &c.

Fenner, 45.

Thomas Brett late of Terling in Essex gen^t., 15 January 1615, proved 13 November 1616. My body to be buried in the parish church of Bromefield, entering into the church porch where my father was buried. To Mr. John Hankyn thirty pounds during the minority of his three daughters, Bridget, Elizabeth and Johane Hankyn, *i. e.* ten pounds apiece, to be paid to each at day of marriage or age of twenty one. To John Cunigley and to Sara Cunigeley, the children of John Cunigeley of Polsted, twenty pounds to be paid to the said John Cunigeley, he to pay ten pounds to his two children, each at day of marriage or age of twenty one. To Matthew Lyther the younger ten pounds. To Giles Crane and to Mary his wife ten pounds. To my cousin John Porter my tenement called Philles, with the land &c. in Little Baddowe, Essex, which said tenement is mortgaged to Mr. Thomas Emerye of the same town. And I would earnestly desire the said Mr. Emerye to release the said mortgage, my cousin John Porter paying him whatsoever is due to him upon the same.

Item, I do give, will and bequeath unto William Pinchon, son unto my sister Frances Pynchon, all that my tenement and lands lying and being in [illegible] and I give up all my title [illegible] my good friends until they [illegible] and [illegible] and [illegible] them by the [illegible]. And I [illegible] every of my [illegible] [illegible] Pinchon [illegible] [illegible] Pinchon, Robert Pinchon and [illegible] [illegible] two hundred pounds [illegible] shall be raised upon the sale of my [illegible] and [illegible] my will. [illegible] the said Thomas Pinchon my [illegible] with whom I [illegible] and lands [illegible] of all [illegible] the [illegible] and [illegible] up, as [illegible] of Springfield [illegible] I [illegible].

[illegible]

[This John Pinchon of Springfield [illegible] William Pynchon [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] College [illegible] H. F. W.]

Memorandum that in [illegible] 1611 William Pynchon late of Writtle [illegible], being sick in body but of good and perfect mind and memory did declare his testament and last will nuncupative or by word of mouth in these or the like words viz', my will and desire is that my brother Sir Edward Pynchon shall pay all my debts and [illegible] and the [illegible] I give and bequeath upon [illegible] and is best worthy of it.

"Sentence pro valore test. William Pinchon" [illegible] 23 May 1612, [illegible] Edward Pynchon, Kt., natural and lawful brother of the deceased [illegible] Pinchon and Henry Pynchon [illegible] of the said deceased.

Commission issued 20 June 1613 to Edward Pynchon, brother of the deceased, [illegible] of the will [illegible].

Fenner, 53.

Thomas Dawes late of Terling in Essex gent., 11 January 1614, proved 15 November 1615. My body to be buried in the south corner of Shenfield, entering into the church porch where my ancestors are buried. To [illegible] John Hastye fifty pounds [illegible] of my three daughters Bridget Elizabeth and Juliana. [illegible] to be paid to each at [illegible]. To John Cockley and to Sara Cockley, the children of John Cockley of Runwell twenty pounds to be paid to the said John Cockley [illegible] Lydia the younger my [illegible]. To Julian Crane [illegible]. To my cousin John Norton my tenement called [illegible] in Little Baddow, Essex, [illegible] Thomas Everye of the same town. And I would earnestly desire the said Mr. Everye to release the said mortgage [illegible] upon the same.

Item I do give, will and bequeath to William Pinchon, the [illegible] my sister Frances Pynchon, [illegible]

Bromefield in the County of Essex, to him and to his heirs upon this condition that the said William Pinchon shall pay unto Anne Pinchon his sister twenty marks of lawful money of England, within one year after the said William Pinchon shall quietly enjoy the said tenement and lands. Also I give, will and bequeath unto Peter Pinchon, brother unto the said William, twenty marks and to Frances Pinchon twenty marks and to Jane Pinchon twenty marks and to Alice Pinchon twenty marks and to Isabel Pinchon twenty marks and to Susan Pinchon twenty marks, all to be paid out of the said tenement and lands by the said William Pinchon to his said brother and sisters above written if the said William shall quietly enjoy the said tenement and lands without any trouble or molestation. To William Howson the younger of Chelmsford, Essex, all my lands and tenements, both free and copy, according to the custom of the manor, lying and being in Witham in the Co. of Essex. To Matthew Lyther the elder my gelding and all my furniture belonging to him, with my best boots. To Elizabeth Mall, late servant with M^r^. John Hankyn, twenty pounds at day of marriage. To Elizabeth Wylie ten pounds. To the poor of the town of Stoke four pounds. To the poor of Broomefield four pounds, viz^t^. twenty shillings every Christmas day after my decease until the said four pounds be fully paid. To Walter Lyther the son of Mathew Lyther ten pounds, with the yearly use and increase of the same, to be paid when he shall come and attain to the age of one and twenty years. To Alice Ayas the daughter of John Ayas ten pounds, Mathew Lyther the elder or Mathew Lyther the younger shall have the use of the said ten pounds until the said Alice shall intermarry or attain the age of one and twenty years. My mind and will is that Susan Ayas mother unto the said Alice shall have the profit and yearly use and increase of the said money until the time above specified. To Richard Rhodes, the writer hereof, forty shillings. To John Colman, Mathew Lyther's man, forty shillings. I do make and ordain my executors to be my loving cousin Mr John Porter and Mathew Lyther the elder. And all my goods and chattles unbequeathed, my funeral expenses being paid, I give and bequeath unto my cousin John Porter. And I do make Mr John Hankyn, minister of Stoke, supervisor.

John Gollman (*sic*) and Richard Rhodes witnesses.

Memorandum, I do give and bequeath to Amie my daughter wife of Edmond Chapman Esq., over and above those goods of mine which she and her mother hath carried away, the sum of twenty two shillings in gold, to be paid unto her by my executors, or one of them, within six weeks after my decease, being lawfully demanded. And also I do give to Jane my wife one other piece of gold of twenty two shillings, with the residue of my goods which she hath already carried away. To the poor of the town of Chelmsford forty shillings which is in the hands of Richard Browne, Bailiff of Chelmsford.

A Sententia pro valore of the above will was pronounced 13 November 1616 in a case between John Porter and Matthew Lyther, the executors named in the will, on the one part; and Anne Brett *als* Chapman, natural and lawful daughter of the said deceased, on the other part.

Cope, 103.

Nuncupative will of SIR EDWARD PINCHON, knight, of Writtle in Essex, 5 March 1626, proved 8 May 1627. First he said and declared that his debts should be paid out of his College leases; that his daughters should have two thousand pounds; that the leases should be conveyed to Mr.

Hone and Mr. Christopher Pinchon whereby the said debts and portions might be paid. He gave to the Lady Weston a ring or piece of plate of five pound value, to Thomas Casbolt twenty pounds, to Sara Eve five pounds, to the cook five pounds, to John Fletcher ten pounds. He willed John Turneedge to be abated forty shillings yearly of his rent. To each of his other servants he gave forty shillings. To the poor of Writtle five pounds and of Roxwell five pounds. To Mr. South vicar of Writtle five pounds. To Mr. Leventrope ten pounds. To Jeremy Williams ten pounds. To William Pinchon of Springfield a piece of plate of ten pounds. To Mr. Hone five pounds and to Mr. Christopher Pinchon five pounds. And he nominated and appointed his son John Pinchon to be his executor.

No names of witnesses are registered. The will was proved by John Pinchon the son. Skynner, 50.

[A noble monument was erected to the memory of Sir Edward by his wife Dorothea Weston, the sister of Sir Richard Weston, afterwards Earl of Portland, upon the north side of the chancel of Writtle Church, within the rails, on which are emblazoned the Pynchon arms, quartered with the Empson. This establishes the connection between these two families beyond all doubt.—T.R.P.]

Henry Pinchion in the Co. of Middlesex gent.. 3 May 1630, proved 2 December 1630. To be buried in the parish of St. Andrews Holborn. To the poor five pounds. To Joan Damm daughter of Mr John Damm, a cutler in Holborn, one hundred pounds. To Elen Damm wife of the said John forty pounds because she hath been ever careful of me. To Francis Damm son of the said John twenty pounds because he was ever willing to do my commands. To John Damm son of the said John ten pounds. To Elen Damm daughter of the said John ten pounds. To my brother Mr Christopher Pinchion a ring of gold to the value of five pounds. To my sister Jane Hone wife to Bartholomew Hoane five pounds to be bestowed in a ring or as she shall please. And if any man or woman shall justly demand any debt due to them from me I desire my executor to give any such person twelve pence in full payment of their debt. I give and bequeath to my loving friend Mr. Thomas Ryley, servant to Mr. Meautys, five pounds. And of this my last will and testament I constitute and ordain Mr. John Damm of Holborn aforesaid my true and lawful executor.

Probate was granted as above to John Damm the executor named in the will, letters of administration of the goods of the deceased which had been granted to a certain Christopher Pinchion in the month of May last (as if the deceased had been intestate) having been revoked.

Sentence for the confirmation of the foregoing will was pronounced 2 December 1630 (testator being called of the parish of St. Andrews Holborn) in a case between John Damm the executor &c. on the one part and Christopher Pinchion and Jane Hone, wife of Bartholomew Hone, brother and sister of the deceased, on the other part. Scroope, 111.

Dorothie Davies the only daughter of Matthew Davies late Doctor of Divinity and vicar of Writtle in Essex, 13 April 1634, proved 24 October 1634. Mary Davies, widow, my dear and right well beloved mother to be my sole executrix. Lands in Roxwell and Writtle, vizt. my farm or tenement called Owsdon's, now in the occupation of Henry Sharpe. My capital messuage called the New House, the lands for the most part in the occupation of Francis Purchase. Edward Bogges the son of my beloved half brother. Christmas day my birthday. I bequeath the reversion of my house and lands called Newhouse, in the possession or occupation of

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

my mother Mary Davies and the said Francis Purchase, unto Thomas Bogges son of the said Mary Davies my mother and my well beloved half brother. To Sir Thomas Elliott, knight, my uncle, twenty shillings to buy him a ring. To Edward Boosey and Jane his wife, my sister, twenty shillings apiece (for rings). To Edward, Mary and Elizabeth Boosey, son and daughters of my brother Edward Boosey Doctor in Divinity, ten shillings apiece. To Thomas Newburgh and Mary his wife my sister, now in Ireland, twenty shillings apiece (for rings). To their four children, by what name or names they be baptized. ten shillings apiece. To John Elliott gen^t. my uncle and to Anne Elliott his wife twenty shillings apiece (for rings). To Anne Elliott daughter of my said uncle twenty shillings to buy her a ring. To Mary Elliott the daughter also of my uncle John Elliott (the same). To Edward and Susanna Eliott, children of my said uncle John, ten shillings apiece. Item, I give unto John Pinchone my uncle and unto Hannah his wife twenty shillings apiece in several to be paid to them and either of them to buy them and either of them a ring. To Hannah and Sarah Pinchone daughters of my said uncle John Pinchone twenty shillings apiece (for rings). To my aunt Elizabeth Young widow twenty shillings to buy her a ring. To John Young her son twenty shillings to buy him a ring. The same to Elizabeth and Edward Young, children of Aunt Young. To my well beloved kinsman John Lukyne my great English bible, Mr. Bilston's books and three silver gilt spoons which my god mother gave me. To Constantine Young, my aunt Young's son, one good book to be delivered to him upon demand. To John Pinchone son of my uncle John Pinchone one good book &c. To my kinswomen Alice Briggett and Jane Lukyne, sisters of my kinsman John Lukyne, one handkerchief apiece presently after my death. To Anne Cragge my white box now standing in the New house and one other box now remaining in the house of my uncle John Eliott in London. To John Collyn the son of James Collyn of Chelmsford, my godson, twenty shillings. I do heartily desire my well beloved brother Edward Boosey of Willingall Spain, Essex, to be overseer &c. Seager, 87.

MARY PINCHON wife of Christopher Pinchon, citizen and woodmonger of London, and wife and now executrix of the last will and testament of Maximilian Dancy late of London, merchant, deceased, her will made 5 March 1650, proved 26 April 1651. Whereas the said Christopher Pinchon and I the said Mary, his wife, by our Indenture of assignment, under our hands and seals, bearing date 19 January 1649, did grant &c. to John Symonds citizen and cutler of London and Miles Skinner of London merchant one Indenture of Lease, bearing date 30 November 1635, made and granted by and from Richard Russell of Rederith, Surrey, mariner, by the name of Richard Russell of Ratcliffe, Middlesex, mariner, unto the said Maximilian Dancy of certain messuages or tenements, wharves and other premises &c. in Rederith for the term of one hundred four score and nineteen years from the date of the said Indenture at and for the yearly rent of one pepper corn payable as in and by the said Indenture of lease is appointed (the foregoing assignment was for the purposes of a Trust). Myles Skinner the surviving trustee. My daughter Mary Dancy. My son Maximilian Dancy. My friend Mr. Thomas Perryman. Grey, 94.

JOHN PYNCHON of Writtle Esq. 22 March 1650, proved 20 October 1654. Lands held of the Warden and scholars of St. Mary College of Win-

[illegible]

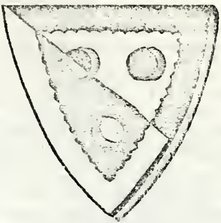
[illegible] of London, [illegible] Maximilian Lacey [illegible]

[illegible] My daughter Mary Lacey. My son Maximilian Lacey. My friend Mr Thomas [illegible]

[illegible] 22 March [illegible], proved [illegible] October [illegible]

chester in Oxford, commonly called New College in Oxford. My uncle Sir Thomas Tempest, knight. My cousin John Tempest, his son. My wife Anne Pynchon. My lands in Bradwell juxta mare, Essex. My daughters. Their mother my wife. My son if God send me one.
Alchin, 453.

[This John Pynchon, who died in 1654, was the son of Sir Edward Pynchon and his wife Dorothy Weston, and the father of Bridget Pynchon, who married William, Baron Petre of Writtle for his second wife. He was buried in the chancel of Writtle Church. Upon the memorial tablet which covers his body are engraved the accompanying arms of the Pynchon family, with the following inscription: "Here lyeth the body of John Pynchon of Writtle Esq. son of Sir Edward Pynchon of Writtle Kn't, who departed this life the 30th day of July, 1654: and also the body of Edward Pynchon Gent. son of the said John Pynchon Esq. who departed this life the 12th of Feb'ry 1672: and also Ann, wife of the said John Pynchon Esq^{r} who departed this life ye 10th day of May 1675."—T.R.P.]



PYNCHON.

WILLIAM PYNCHON, of Wrasbury, alias Wyrardisbury, in the County of Bucks, gentleman, 4 October 1662, proved 8 December 1662, by John Wickens, special executor, under the limitations specified in the said will.

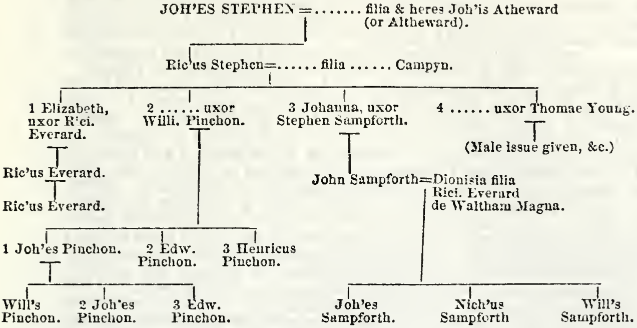
My chief executor is at present absent. To Elizabeth, Mary and Rebecca Smith, daughters of my son Master Henry Smith, and to his son Elisha Smith twenty pounds apiece, to be paid by my son M^{r}. Henry Smith at the time of their marriage, as he did unto Martha Smith, out of a bond which he owes me, of two hundred and twenty pounds; to my daughter Anne Smith the rest of the said bond (of 220^{li}) with the overplus of interest. To the children of my daughter Margaret Davis, of Boston in New England, deceased, videlicet unto Thomas, Benjamin and William Davis, ten pounds apiece to be paid by my son M^{r}. Henry Smith. To my son Master John Pynchon, of Springfield in New England (a sum) out of the bond which he owes me of one hundred and six pounds, dated 15 April 1654. Whereas my son M^{r}. Henry Smith hath promise to pay unto me his debts which have been long due to him in New England and a horse of his at Barbadoes, for the satisfaction of an old debt that he owes me, in my Quarto Vellum Book, in page 112, I bequeath them to the children of my son Master Elizur Holioke in New England &c. To the poor of Wraysberie three pounds. Son M^{r}. John Pynchon of Springfield in New England to be executor, to whom the residue, provided he pay to Joseph and John Pynchon and to Mary and Hetabell Pynchon twenty pounds apiece. Mr. Wickens, citizen and girdler of London, and Mr. Henry Smith of Wraysbery to be overseers. Friend M^{r}. John Wickens to be my executor touching the finishing of my administration business concerning the estate of Master Nicholas Ware in Virginia, whose estate is thirty pounds in a bill of Exchange to Capt. Pensax and about eighteen thousand of tobacco, in several bills made over by M^{r}. Nicholas Ware to Capt. John Ware of Virginia &c. To beloved sister Jane Tesdall of Abington twenty pounds; to sister Susan Platt twenty pounds, as a token of my cordial love; certain clothing to Mary, Elizabeth and Rebecca Smith. Laud, 156.

[The will of Master Henry Smith of Wraysbury, who married Anne, one of the daughters of the foregoing testator and is mentioned in the above will, has already been given in my Gleanings for April 1893 (p. 281 of REGISTER). My

friends in New England can give a better account than I of William Pinchon himself and of his family connections in New England. As to his connections in old England and especially with the Pinchon family of Writtle the wills I have given speak pretty clearly. My friend Dr. Marshall writes me from Heralds' College that in both the Visitations of Essex now in the College (that of 1614 and that of 1634) in which the pedigree of this family is entered it begins with John Pinchon and Jane his wife. So too does the Visitation of London of 1633-34, see Harl. So. Pub.). But the Visitation of Essex of 1612 published by the Harleian Society gives Nicholas Pinchon of London as the father of John. This cannot be true. as any clear headed reader will see who shall carefully examine and compare the wills I have given. Nicholas Pinchon undoubtedly belonged to the Writtle family for he ordered that a priest should sing in the church of Writtle for his soul and the souls of his father and mother &c. for one whole year; and he mentions his "cousin" John Pinchon dwelling in Writtle. For "cousin" the most probable reading, in modern language, is nephew; so the reference may be to that very John Pinchon with whom the pedigree starts in the Visitations now in the College of Arms. John died in 1573, and of his will I have given a large abstract. Let any one read it and compare it with the will of William Pynchyn of Writtle who died in 1552 and he cannot have the least doubt that John was the eldest son and heir of William. The latter calls himself "yeman," while the son, who had risen in the world, calls himself gentleman. William Pinchon, I suspect, was an inn-keeper who owned and occupied the Swan, in which there was a room called the Warden's Chamber, probably because the Warden of New College, Oxford, was in the habit of lodging there when he visited Writtle to look after the landed property of his College in that neighborhood. John Pinchon, the son, I would suggest, acted as bailiff or land steward for the Warden of New College and held the lease of East Hall in Bradwell, the windmill and other properties of the College. William Pinchon named a daughter Dennys Pinchon. John Pinchon referred to his sister Dennis as the wife of George Mansfield. William Pinchon gave to his son Edward certain property called Skyggs and Turnors, with remainder to John. John Pinchon bequeathed Skyggs and Turnors to *his* son Edward. William Pinchon, after making bequests to two married daughters and their children, bequeathed to Elizabeth Pinchon, the daughter of John and Helen Pinchon, certain lands in Roxwell called Cookes or Cockes. John Pinchon gave his daughter Elizabeth five hundred marks upon condition that she should release her title to Cookes land in Roxwell and to all the profits and rents due since the death of John's father. William Pinchon also gave to the same Elizabeth certain real estate then occupied by John Newton. John Pinchon also required his daughter Elizabeth to surrender to John Newton all the interest which she might claim, by legacy or gift "of her grandfather," in certain tenements which John Pinchon had sold to the said John Newton. All this, I claim, abundantly proves my proposition that the John Pinchon who heads the pedigree in the Visitations of Essex in the College of Arms, as well as in the Visitation of London 1633-4, was not the son (a younger son at that) of Nicholas Pinchon, but was the eldest son and heir of the William Pinchon of Writtle who died in 1552, and that the nearest relationship which Nicholas Pinchon bore to him could have been that of uncle only.

Another statement which I dispute is that Nicholas Pinchon was of Wales. I find not the least evidence to support this statement. On the contrary the evidence of his will points to Writtle as his early home and that of his parents, and this family name is found in Essex, and in the very next Hundred to Writtle, fully a century earlier. In Morant's Essex (vol. 1, p. 305 &c.) I note that certain lands in the manor of Barrow Hall in Wakering Magna were conveyed in 1407 to John Pyncherne, that in 1426 Robert Warenor and others granted their "maner of Barwe Hall" to Thomas Pynchon and Alice his wife, and that in 1458 Thomas Pynchon, son of the last mentioned, and Elizabeth his wife granted this maner and certain lands and tenements in Prittlewell, Canvey Island &c. to William Lawzell gen^t. &c. Bradwell juxta mare, where the Pinchon family afterwards held the manor of East Hall by lease from the Warden and Fellows of New College, Oxford, was, again, in the very next Hundred North of the last and North East of the Hundred in which lies Writtle. In my opinion this is the neighborhood where one should look for the earlier generations of our Pinchon family.

Sometime ago I found in the Stowe MSS. at the British Museum (MS. 612, L. 63ᵇ) * the following pedigree, without dates:—


JOH'ES STEPHEN = ... filia & heres Joh'is Atheward (or Altheward).
Ric'us Stephen = ... filia ...... Campyn.
1 Elizabeth, uxor R'ci. Everard.
2 ...... uxor Willi. Pinchon.
3 Johanna, uxor Stephen Sampforth.
4 ...... uxor Thomae Young.
(Male issue given, &c.)
Ric'us Everard.
Ric'us Everard.
John Sampforth = Dionisia filia Rici. Everard de Waltham Magna.
1 Joh'es Pinchon.
2 Edw. Pinchon.
3 Henricus Pinchon.
Will's Pinchon.
2 Joh'es Pinchon.
3 Edw. Pinchon.
Joh'es Sampforth.
Nich'us Sampforth
Will's Sampforth.

No dates are given in this pedigree, but from another source I learn that the Richard Everard who married Elizabeth, daughter of Richard Stephens gentᵗ., died (or was buried) 29 Nov. 1561. It might be worth the while for an expert specialist to follow this matter up. It looks as if the pedigree had been constructed to show the descent of certain property of the Stephen family through

---

* The Stowe MSS. in the British Museum contain, in my judgment, one of the richest and most valuable heraldic and genealogical collections in the Museum. My attention was first called to them nearly ten years ago by Mr. Kensington, one of the well known officials in the MSS. Department. There was no index to them. The only guide to their use was a bound Catalogue such as was made up for the auction sale of these MSS. This as a rule, simply indicated that such and such numbers were genealogical and heraldic, giving but the slightest indications of the real nature of their contents. Only quite recently have the authorities begun to put these collections in order and, as I have understood, with a view to indexing them. The numbers of both books and leaves have been changed. Those given above are the new numbers. According to the old numbering they were MS. 656, L. 56ᵇ. Up to the present time the only way to arrive at a knowledge of the contents of these volumes has been to go through them leaf by leaf, as I have done with most of them. I have yet to find the antiquary who knows much about them; on the contrary, I have had the gratification of making known to most of my friends their genealogical value. Among them I found a pedigree of John Rogers the martyr which Col. Chester knew nothing about, and which differs somewhat from the pedigrees already known to that distinguished antiquary. Here also I found an account of the Dummer family which I regret that I could not have come across in Col. Chester's lifetime that I might have called his attention to it. It was a petition of Edmund Dummer of Swathling in the parish of North Stoneham in Southampton, with a pedigree attached, setting forth his claim to a descent from the ancient family of Dommer of Dommer and indicating the line of descent. I made it known to Prof. and Mrs. Salisbury, and take it for granted that it has been noticed in their new volume of Family Memorials, which I understand has been recently published but which I have not yet had the pleasure of examining. I found too an excellent pedigree of the family of Moodie of Garsdon and one of Dunch of Wittenham showing the ancestry of our Lady Deborah Moody and her husband. A grant of arms to Hopefor Bendall of Milend, Middlesex, at once suggests Boston and Bendall's Dock. A pedigree of Fairfax shows the intermarriage of Ann Fairfax with Major Lawrence Washington and afterwards with Col. George Lee. The Arms of Sir Richard Temple of Stow in the Co. of Bucks, K. B. and Barᵗ. would interest some of our Boston friends, as would also a beautiful collection of arms, without pedigrees, probably indicating Temple matches. There is a rough, torn and incomplete Pinckney pedigree. The best pedigree of Jekyll I have found I hope soon to make use of in my account of the family of John Jekyll of Boston, Massachusetts. I have extracted also a large pedigree of Tindall, beginning with Henricus Comes Lutzenburgh (father of Henricus Imperator Germanie) and including the family of Sir John Tindall, one of whose children is thus described, vizᵗ. "Margareta uxor Johis Winthrop ar. qui migrauit in novam Angliam." One of the curiosities in this collection is a roll of very rude and ancient wall paper, showing on the back of it the ancestry of Jesus Christ and of King Josiah. Another curious pedigree is that of the Greek Gods and the Titans.

HENRY F. WATERS.

the male issue of the four daughters and co-heirs of Richard Stephen. At any rate it agrees finely with my theory of the descent of the Pinchon family of Writtle from William Pinchon, and is itself confirmed by the will of William Pinchon, who mentioned a brother Richard Everard. If true, however, it shows that the wife Elizabeth mentioned in that will was not his first wife and the mother of his sons, for she was evidently an Allen and had sisters Agnes wife of Edmond (or Edward) Church and Joan wife of Robert Grove.

Besides the pedigrees of this family published in the Visitations of Essex and London, the only others I have seen here in print are those in Morant's Hist. of Essex (II–65), Gyll's Hist. of Wraysbury and F. G. Lee's Hist. of Thame. Morant deduces the family from Nicholas Pinchon of Wales, one of the Sheriffs of London A. D. 1532, but gives no evidence in favor of it, only referring to a pedigree which he describes as "now before us." He speaks of John Berners, Esq. as having sold the manor of Turges probably to the Pinchon family. If so there is not slightest evidence that Nicholas Pinchon had anything to do with it. In fact I have not found a bit of evidence to show that he owned any land at all, whether in Essex or elsewhere; and I would ask why, since he made a will, did he not make a testamentary disposition of real estate if he had any? William Pinchon of Writtle, who was undoubtedly a kinsman of Nicholas and possibly his brother, did possess considerable landed property; and this, as we have seen, descended chiefly to his sons and especially to John, his eldest son and heir. The latter doubtless made large additions, and probably through leases from the Warden and Fellows of New College of their manor of East Hall and other estates which we know he held. These leases we have traced, through the eldest male line, to his great grandson John Pinchon who died in 1654.

The pedigree given in Gyll's History of Wraysbury also shows Nicholas as the father of the John Pinchon who married Jane Empson and died 29 Nov. 1573. This was undoubledly taken from Morant. It then continues the line through John's son William who married Rose Redding and died 13 Oct. 1592. We are told that William and Rose were the parents of Sir Edward (of Writtle) "who died 6 May 1625," Henry, who is described as of Wraysbury, Christopher and a Nicholas, who is also described as of Wraysbury in 1653. This Nicholas is given as the father of William Pinchon who went to Connecticut and returned and was buried 7 Nov. 1662. William's son John, we are told, was of New England and had a daughter married to Henry Smith.

This, surely, is the wildest of guesswork. Some of the statements deserve to be called sheer nonsense. In the first place, Henry Pinchon is shown by the record to have been of St. Andrew's Holborn. In the next place William and Rose Pinchon had no son named Nicholas. According to the epitaph in Writtle church (see Morant) they had six sons, and we know just who they were, vizt. Peter, who was eldest son and heir at the death of his father, John, who was eldest brother and heir of Peter at his death, Sir Edward, who was eldest brother and heir of John, at the latter's decease, Henry, William and Christopher. There was no Nicholas among them. Thirdly, William Pinchon of New England and Wraysbury could not have been a grandson of William and Rose Pinchon, for he was too old. He was three score years and ten at his death in 1662. Now Peter, eldest son and heir of William (and Rose) died in his minority without male issue. John, the next brother and heir, also died a minor and without male issue, and at his death (1 June 40th Elizabeth) his brother Edward, who succeeded as eldest brother and heir, was then a lad only seventeen years old. His young kinsman William Pinchon of Springfield (afterwards of New England) was then living a boy of six. Moreover Sir Edward Pinchon of Writtle who, we are told, died 6 May 1625, must have come to life again to make his will (*q. v.*). We have only to note and compare these facts to show how ridiculous such guesses are.

Merely noting that Dr. F. G. Lee's History of Thame contains the same old error (borrowed I suppose from Morant) of the descent from Nicholas Pinchon, let me now suggest the true line of ancestry of our William Pinchon. He was, I believe, that William Pinchon of Springfield to whom Sir Edward Pinchon bequeathed a piece of plate of ten pounds (see his will). This William was undoubtedly Sir Edward's cousin german, the eldest son and heir of John Pinchon of Springfield (who died 1610). We have seen that he named in his will two sisters, Jane and Susan, which were the names of two of the daughters of

John and Frances (Brett) Pinchon, and we know that he gave to that beautiful town which he founded in Western Massachusetts the name of Springfield, undoubtedly in memory of his old home in England. His father, John Pinchon, was clearly the second son of John and Jane Pinchon of Writtle, as is shown by his possession of the lands &c. in Wike Street (see the wills of himself and his father).

It may be well just here to insert certain notes gathered years ago in the Public Record Office, Fetter Lane. From my notes of Lay Subsidies in Chelmsford Hundred, Co. Essex, I find that in the 39th of Eliz: (1597) John Pynchon gent. was taxed for lands in Springfield, while Rose Pinchyn, widow, and Edward Pinchyn junr. gent. were also taxed for lands in Writtle. Later I find that in the 23d of James (I) the name of William Pynchon appears on the Subsidy List of Springfield, instead of his father's, and for the same amount (eight shillings), and again on the list taken the 4th of Charles (I).

Turning to my notes of Fines I get much more valuable information. In the Fines of Hillary Term 35 Eliz. (1592) I find the following:—

> Thomas Wale quer. and Henry Pynchon, gen. and Margaret his wife deforc, for certain premisses in Radwinter (Essex), with a warranty against the heirs of Margaret.

This must be Henry the son of William and brother of John Pinchon of Writtle, whom his niece (by marriage) Mrs. Rose Pinchon referred to in her will (1599) as then living.

In the Fines (for Essex) of Michaelmas Term 37-8 of Eliz: (1595) I find:

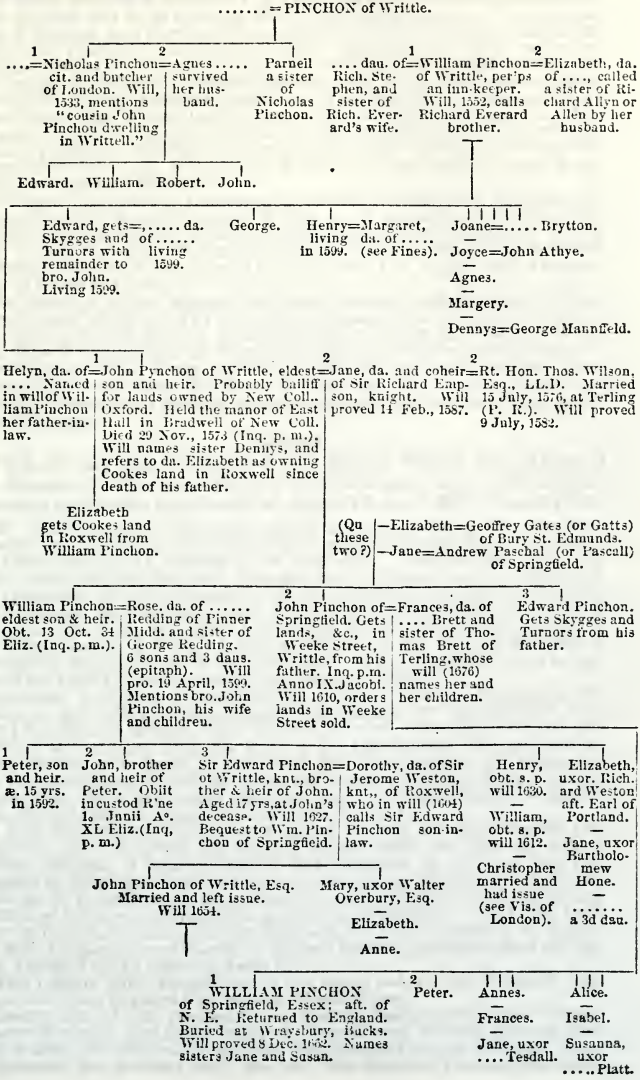
> John Pynchon gen. quer. and Jasper Vessy and Margaret his wife def. for one messuage, one garden, one orchard, 30 acres of land, 6 acres of meadow, 20 acres of pasture and 4 acres of woodland &c. in Danbury. Consideration 100£ sterling.
>
> Paschal Term 38 Eliz: John Pynchon gen. quer. and Robert Pease gen. and Martha his wife, def. for one messuage, one garden, one orchard, 20 acres of land, 4 acres of meadow, 16 acres of pasture &c. in Springfield. Consideration 80£ sterling.
>
> Hillary Term 5 Car (I) Thomas Horne quer. and William Pinchon gen. and Ann his wife, deforciant, for one messuage, one garden, one orchard, 26 acres of land and 10 acres of pasture in Springfield. Consideration 60£ sterling.

Here we learn, first, that Henry Pinchon was married (a fact not known before), and we get the Christian name of his wife; secondly, the exact year when John Pinchon of Springfield acquired his estate in that town; and thirdly, the year when William Pinchon, his son and heir, sold that estate, and we get, in addition, the Christian name of William's wife. These last facts are of immense value; for I note that in that very Term (Hill. 5 Car.) our Governor Winthrop was making conveyances of real estate, and we know that in that very year Gov. Winthrop made New England his home, and with him went a gentleman of some importance named William Pinchon who founded our Springfield, and he too had a wife named Ann. All this, in connection with the mention, in his will, of two of his sisters (to which I have already referred) makes our case about as strong as circumstantial evidence can make it.

We are now therefore prepared to construct a pedigree of the family, and have prepared a table which will be found on the next page.

It will be noticed that I do not, in this pedigree, indicate the exact relationship which Nicholas Pinchon of London bore to William Pinchon of Writtle, for, I confess, upon further consideration, it seems too doubtful. The question of their exact relationship hinges entirely upon the identification of that "cousin John Pynchon dwelling in Writtell" mentioned in Nicholas Pinchon's will. John, the son of William Pinchon, was probably living at the time (1528-9). Nicholas Pinchon made that bequest, since, as we have seen, he was old enough to be married and have issue before July 1551, when his father's will was made. But is it so probable that he was anything but a mere child in 1528-9, and, if so, is it very likely that a mere child would be described as

PINCHON PEDIGREE.



.... = PINCHON of Writtle.

1 ....=Nicholas Pinchon=2 Agnes ..... survived her husband. Nicholas Pinchon, cit. and butcher of London. Will, 1533, mentions "cousin John Pinchon dwelling in Writtell."

Parneil a sister of Nicholas Pinchon.

1 .... dau. of Rich. Stephen, and sister of Rich. Everard's wife.=William Pinchon of Writtle, per'ps an inn-keeper. Will, 1552, calls Richard Everard brother.=2 Elizabeth, da. of ...., called a sister of Richard Allyn or Allen by her husband.

Edward. William. Robert. John.

Edward, gets Skygges and Turnors with remainder to bro. John. Living 1599.=..... da. of ...... living 1599.

George.

Henry=Margaret, da. of ..... (see Fines). Henry living in 1599.

Joane=..... Brytton.

Joyce=John Athye.

Agnes.

Margery.

Dennys=George Mannfeld.

1 Helyn, da. of .... Named in will of William Pinchon her father-in-law.=John Pynchon of Writtle, eldest son and heir. Probably bailiff for lands owned by New Coll., Oxford. Held the manor of East Hall in Bradwell of New Coll. Died 29 Nov., 1573 (Inq. p. m.). Will names sister Dennys, and refers to da. Elizabeth as owning Cookes land in Roxwell since death of his father.=2 Jane, da. and coheir of Sir Richard Empson, knight. Will proved 14 Feb., 1587.=2 Rt. Hon. Thos. Wilson, Esq., LL.D. Married 15 July, 1576, at Terling (P. R.). Will proved 9 July, 1582.

Elizabeth gets Cookes land in Roxwell from William Pinchon.

(Qu these two?)

—Elizabeth=Geoffrey Gates (or Gatts) of Bury St. Edmunds.

—Jane=Andrew Paschal (or Pascall) of Springfield.

William Pinchon eldest son & heir. Obt. 13 Oct. 34 Eliz. (Inq. p. m.).=Rose, da. of ...... Redding of Pinner Midd. and sister of George Redding. 6 sons and 3 daus. (epitaph). Will pro. 19 April, 1599. Mentions bro. John Pinchon, his wife and children.

2 John Pinchon of Springfield. Gets lands, &c., in Weeke Street, Writtle, from his father. Inq. p.m. Anno IX. Jacobi. Will 1610, orders lands in Weeke Street sold.=Frances, da. of .... Brett and sister of Thomas Brett of Terling, whose will (1676) names her and her children.

3 Edward Pinchon. Gets Skygges and Turnors from his father.

1 Peter, son and heir. æ. 15 yrs. in 1592.

2 John, brother and heir of Peter. Obiit in custod R'ne 1ₒ Junii Aº. XL Eliz. (Inq, p. m.)

3 Sir Edward Pinchon of Writtle, knt., brother & heir of John. Aged 17 yrs, at John's decease. Will 1627. Bequest to Wm. Pinchon of Springfield.=Dorothy, da. of Sir Jerome Weston, knt., of Roxwell, who in will (1604) calls Sir Edward Pinchon son-in-law.

Henry, obt. s. p. will 1630.

William, obt. s. p. will 1612.

Christopher married and had issue (see Vis. of London).

Elizabeth, uxor. Richard Weston aft. Earl of Portland.

Jane, uxor Bartholomew Hone.

.... a 3d dau.

John Pinchon of Writtle, Esq. Married and left issue. Will 1654.

Mary, uxor Walter Overbury, Esq.

Elizabeth.

Anne.

1 WILLIAM PINCHON of Springfield, Essex; aft. of N. E. Returned to England. Buried at Wraysbury, Bucks. Will proved 8 Dec. 1662. Names sisters Jane and Susan.

2 Peter.

Annes.

Frances.

Jane, uxor .... Tesdall.

Alice.

Isabel.

Susanna, uxor ..... Platt.

"my cousin dwelling in Writtell"? To my mind such a description rather suggests a grown man or, at least, one nearly approaching maturity. On the other hand I have not seen elsewhere the slightest evidence of the existence of any other John Pinchon "dwelling in Writtell" than this very John, the son of William Pinchon. Of course it is possible to assume that William Pinchon had two groups of children by separate matches and born a considerable interval apart, John Pinchon being the eldest born by the first wife. In the absence of certain knowledge I must leave the whole matter as an open question. For the same reason I do not show on the pedigree the exact maternity of William Pinchon's children, although the little extract from the Stowe MSS. shows pretty clearly that John, Edward and Henry at any rate, were his issue by the daughter of Richard Stephen.

Nor have I gathered any evidence to confirm the statement that Jane the (second) wife of John Pinchon of Writtle was a daughter and co-heir of Sir Richard Empson, knight. I take that statement from the visitations. By the way, I notice that while Morant says that Sir Richard Empson was beheaded 17 August 1509, Dr. F. G. Lee says he was executed 18 August 1510, a discrepancy of a year and a day.

The marriage of the widow, Mrs. Jane Pinchon, with Secretary Wilson, Morant seems to doubt. And we should not gather from the will of the Secretary any evidence at all of a connection with the Pinchons, while his widow Mrs. Jane Wilson, though she describes herself as his widow, does not refer to his children or family in any part of her will. Now in September 1891, when I accompanied my friend Mr. Frank F. Starr into the County of Essex on a hunt after Goodwins, I was able to secure the following from the Parish Register of Terling:—

Married

1576, 15 July the R^{t}. Worshipf^{l}. Mr. Thomas Wilson Esq., Master of the Requests, to Mrs Jane Pinchin of Writtle gen^{t}., wid., ꝑ virt. dispens. concessae ab Edwino Epo. Lond. A^{o}. Dñi 1576 et A^{o}. Rḡ^{ne}. Eliz. XVIII.

Mr. John Pinchon of Writtle in his will named a brother in law Mr. Peter Osborne and his widow, Mrs. Jane Wilson, referred to the Right Worshipful her loving brother Mr. Osborne of the Exchequer. Just how the relationship came about I cannot now say. Morant's Hist. of Essex (vol. i. p. 323) under So. Fambridge, gives some account of the Osborne family (whence the Osbornes of Chicksands, Bedfordshire) from which it appears that there was a Peter Osborne, born A. D. 1521, active and zealous for the Reformation, Keeper of the Privy Purse to K. Edw. VI, who granted to him and his heirs the office of Treasurer's Remembrancer in the Exchequer. In Qu. Elizabeth's reign he was one of the High Commissioners for Ecclesiastical Affairs.

According to Morant, Edward the son of John Pinchon was knighted and died *s. p.* His father left him Skyggs and Turnors, but that may have been only a reversionary interest, since his uncle Edward, the brother of John, who inherited this property from his father (with remainder to John) outlived his eldest brother, as is shown by the will of Mrs. Rose Pinchon, who referred to him as "uncle Edward" and still living and having a wife then living. In connection with this I have noted elsewhere that an Edward Pinchon is said to have married Catherine daughter of Thomas Bolstred.

I have followed the Visitations in giving to John and Jane Pinchon two daughters, viz^{t}. Elizabeth, the wife of Geffrey Gates, and Jane the wife of Andrew Paschal. I believe however that Elizabeth, at any rate, was that daughter of John by his first wife (Helyn) to whom her grandfather left Cookes lands &c. in Roxwell, while as to Jane it is noticeable that we do not get any mention of her in wills, especially that of her assumed mother. Nor have I evidence to confirm the statement that Elizabeth, one of the daughters of William and Rose Pinchon, became the wife of Richard Weston, afterwards Earl of Portland, though I see no reason to doubt it.

What relation Ralfe Evered bore to this family and who the Elizabeth Pynchion was whom he called "my mother" I cannot say.

Hannah, wife of John Pinchon, whom Dorothy Davies (1634) called "uncle" in her will, was, I have found, one of the daughters of Edward Elliot of Newland by Jane, his wife, one of the three daughters and co-heirs of James Gedge of Shenfield and Newland Esq. She had three brothers, Thomas (afterwards

Sir Thomas Elliot), Edward, on whose goods admon. was granted to his sisters Dorothy and Hanna, 14 May 1602, and John Elliot. Mrs. Pinchon's sister Dorothy was, I suppose, the wife of John Colien of Writtle, gent., and another sister, Elizabeth, was married to Mr. John Yonge or Young of Roxwell.

The Inquisitiones post mortem in the Public Record Office concerning the estates of this family I have not personally examined, but in Add. MSS. 19985-19989, British Museum, being Jekyll's Collections for a History of the Co. of Essex, I find (B. 3, L. 119) that by an Inquisition held 4 Sept. XVIII Eliz: it was found that John Pinchon Esq. died 29 Nov. A°. 17 (?) Eliz: and William Pinchon was his son and heir and of the age of twenty years on the 25th day of April last.

By an Inquisition held 19 Dec. 35 Eliz: it was found that William Pinchon died 13 Oct. last and Peter was his son and heir and of the age of fifteen years.

By an Inquisition held 4 July 40 Eliz: it was found that John Pinchon, brother and heir of Peter Pinchon, son and heir of William Pinchon, Esq., died in Ward of the Queen 1 June last and Edward was his brother and heir and of the age of seventeen years.

Stowe MS. N°. 93 (old number) also contains an Alphabetical Table of Post Mortems, Essex Co., arranged in different groups according to the different reigns. The first (small) group covers the reign of Henry VII, though I noted one which was taken 22 E. IV. Then comes a large group headed "Temp. H. Octavi, Virtute Bris." Next "Escaetriae Virt. Officii temp. H. Octavi." Then "Inq. capt. in Com. Essex temp. Ed. VI Virt. Bris." The next was headed "Maria et Ph'us et Maria." In none of these lists did I notice any Pinchons. In the next list following (a long one) which was headed "Inq. capt. temp. R'nae Eliz:" I found the three referred to above, *i. e.* that of John in the 18th year, William in the 35th year, and John in the 40th year of that reign. Then follow two "Inq. Capt. temp. R. Eliz: Virt. Officii" (no Pinchons). The next list, headed "Inq. Virt. Bris. temp. Jacobi Rs," contains one, that of John Pincheon, Anno 9 of that reign. This must be an Inquisition held after the death of John Pinchon of Springfield, the father of our William Pinchon of Massachusetts.

All these Inquisitions (especially the first and last) should in my opinion be carefully examined by any one who purposes to make an exhaustive study of the history of this family.

From my notes taken a few years ago from the Calendars of Fines I learn that in Hillary Term of 1653 William Pynchon Esq. was a plaintiff ("quer.") against Andrew Kinge and others "deforc." for real estate in Wyrardisbury, Co. Bucks., and again in the same Term against Jo. Bland Esq. and others, for real estate in the same place. This means of course that he was a grantee and the others were grantors of such property. I have not examined the Feet of Fines themselves in these cases, but think it well to call attention to them. It was probably in that year (1653) that he settled down in Wraysbury. I have no note of any Nicholas Pinchon purchasing land there in that year. I question the statement in Gyll.

In conclusion I would say that I have spent a great deal of time, from first to last, over this problem, and my notes, I find, cover a good deal of space in these Gleanings, but I have by no means made an exhaustive study of the whole family. That I leave, as in all such cases, to the special enquirer, my own attention being limited to one or two doubtful links in the direct chain of ancestry of our New England family. I trust that in this respect the careful reader will admit that if I have not absolutely proved I have at any rate shown it to be altogether probable that our William Pinchon was that William Pinchon of Springfield (Essex) eldest son and heir of John Pinchon of Springfield, who died in 1610, that I have shown conclusively that this John Pinchon of Springfield was the second son of John Pinchon of Writtle, who died in 1573, and, finally, that I have absolutely proved that this John Pinchon of Writtle was the eldest son and heir of William Pinchon of Writtle, who died in 1552, and not a son of Nicholas Pinchon of London. HENRY F. WATERS.

William Pynchon of Wrasbury, whose will dated October 4, 1662, is printed on page 255, was the oldest son of John Pynchon of Springfield, and grandson of John and Jane Pynchon of Writtle. He was educated at Oxford, matriculating at Hart Hall, afterwards Hertford College, Oct. 14th, 1596, when he was eleven years old. It was then the custom to send boys to the Halls of

Oxford at an early age. It was, no doubt, here that he acquired his familiarity with Latin, Greek and Hebrew, and accumulated those stores of theological and patriotic learning that he drew from later in life in writing his various works. He was in 1624 one of the church-wardens of Springfield parish in England. Married Anna Andrew, daughter of William Andrew of Twiwell. County Northampton. One of the principal projectors of the settlement of New England. A patentee and assistant named in the charter of the colony of Massachusetts Bay, granted by Charles 1st, March 28th. 1628. Very active in the organization of the Company, and present at all the meetings in London; also at the great meeting at Cambridge Aug. 26, 1629, at which many of the assistants agreed to remove to New England "in case the whole government, together with the patent, were legally transferred and established to remain there." Sailed from the Isle of Wight March 29th, 1630, in the fleet of three vessels that carried the charter over. In the same year the founder of Roxbury; in 1636 the founder of Springfield on the Connecticut river, upon the great Indian trail leading from the Narraganset and Pequot country, *via* the Westfield river, to the Mohawk country above Albany, so that parties of Indians were constantly passing his door in both directions. It was in this way that he became widely known and very influential among the various Indian tribes of the West, as well as those of New England.

It was to him, and not to the Connecticut people, that the Mohawks sent, as proof of death, the scalp and hands of Sassacus the Pequot sachem who had fled to them for refuge after the destruction of the fort at Mistick. For many years, the name in common use among the Mohawks for the New Englanders, was "Pynchon's men," out of respect for their nearest New England neighbour at the mouth of the Agawam on the Connecticut River, just as they named the Dutch "Corlear's men" out of respect for Antony Von Corlear, the first of the Dutch with whom they were brought into intimate relations. And, so deeply rooted was their esteem for him and his family, more than a hundred years after this, in 1751, the chiefs of the Mohawks requested the Massachusetts Government: "that Brigadier Dwight and the Colonel Pynchon of that day might be *improved* in future interviews, and as to Colonel Pynchon in particular they urged their acquaintance with his ancestors and their experience of their integrity." Sole magistrate and administrator of Indian affairs for all Massachusetts west of Wachuset mountain. In 1650 the author of the book entitled "The Meritorious Price of our Redemption." In 1652 returned to England. In 1653 bought lands in Wraysbury, County Bucks, near his Bulstrode relations in the adjoining parish of Horton, and directly opposite Magna Charta Island in the Thames, and the field of Runnymede. Died Oct. 29th, 1662, and was buried in Wraysbury church-yard. His gold seal ring with the Pynchon arms engraven upon it is still in existence and the possession of one of his descendants in the line of primogeniture. His only son John Pynchon remained in New England, and from him are descended all who bear the name in America. —T. R. P.]

RICHARD FRYER, citizen and fruiterer of London, 15 December 1686, proved 26 February 1687. He mentions lands, messuages, tenements and hereditaments in the parish of Staines and in the parish of Raisbury, in County Bucks, which he had lately purchased of John Pinchon, the elder, and John Pinchon, the younger, of New England, gentlemen. His legatees are wife Frances Fryer, son Peter Fryer, daughter Susanna Peake, son-in-law William Peake, Mary, Johanna and Elizabeth Fryer, daughters of brother Robert Fryer, late of Old Winsor, County Berks, fisherman, deceased and sister Elizabeth Whittle, of Old Winsor, widow. Exton, 14.

LUKE FAWNE citizen and stationer of London, 11 February 1665 and again signed, sealed, published and declared 17 March 1665 (after several interlineations and erasures &c.) proved 29 March 1666. Imprimis I give and bequeath unto my kinswoman Mrs. Elizabeth Clement, living near Boston in New England, eldest daughter of my brother M^r^ John Fawne, the sum of fifty pounds &c. to be paid into her own hands within four years

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] 1697 [illegible]

Lucy [illegible] 11 February [illegible] 17 March [illegible] after my decease, and to her son Fawne Clement the like sum (at one and twenty). To all the rest of the children which my said kinswoman now hath fifty pounds equally between them to be divided. To my daughter in law Jane Serjant twenty pounds. To my cousin Stephen Serjant, her son, one hundred pounds, at four and twenty, and thirty pounds more to be laid out in putting him forth apprentice. To Jane Serjant, his sister, twenty pounds, in four years. To my kinsman Mr. Samuel Dixon one hundred pounds, in six months, and to his son Samuel Dixon twenty pounds at one and twenty. To my cousin Capt. John Cressett and his wife thirty pounds to buy them mourning. To Edward Cresset the younger fifty pounds and to Elizabeth Cresset fifty pounds and to John Cressett the younger and Joseph Cressett twenty pounds apiece, in two years. To my cousin Valentine Shuckbrowe and Bridget his wife ten pounds and to her three children Jane, Sarah and Anne Youngers threescore pounds, equally to be divided between them in three years. To Valentine Younger forty shillings. To John Younger, Fellow of Magdalen College, Oxford, fifty pounds in one year. To my loving cousins Mr. Jonathan Mathew and Bridget his wife and their children now living one hundred pounds, equally between them to be divided, in four years. To Benjamin Mathew fifty pounds in four years. To my servant Brabazon Aylemer ten pounds. Sundry other servants and friends. My cousin Mr. Henry Browne and his wife. Cousin Elizabeth Cressett, daughter of Capt. John Cressett. To my cousin Sarah Browne thirty pounds and to my cousin Samuel Symonds twenty pounds. The residue to my wife Dorothy Fawne, and I make her my said wife and my cousin Capt. John Cresset and my friend Mr John Macook of London, stationer, my executors &c. Mico, 43.

Dorothy Fawne of Hackney, Middlesex, widow, 15 September 1666, proved 18 October 1666. My brother Thomas Weaver, the son of Edward Weaver the elder. William, Robert and Thomas Heatley the three sons of my sister Elizabeth Heateley wife of Gabriel Heateley, apothecary, deceased. The Company of Stationers. Mr. Thomas Heatley and his wife. Anthony Dowse, stationer. The residue to John Weaver son of Edmond Weaver the younger whom I make my whole and sole executor. Mico, 141.

[The following extracts from Smith's Obituary (Camden Society Publications) are interesting in connection with the foregoing wills:

1656 April 2 Mrs Fawne wife to Capt. Luke Fawne, bookseller in Paul's church yard, buried.

1665 (6) March 20 Capt. Luke Fawne bookseller at ye Parrott in Paul's church yard died.

From the records of Essex County (Massachusetts) I learned that Robert Clements was married unto Elizabeth Fane the 8th of the 10th mo. 1652.

I also have the following note from the Registry of Deeds of Essex Co. (Mass.) B. 30, L. 38):

Robert Clement Senr of Haverhill in the Co. of Essex and Elizabeth Clement his wife, which Elizabeth was and is ye daughter of Mr. John Fawne formerly of Haverhill in New England, to our son Fawne Clement of Newbury all and singular ye sum or sumes of money to us or either of us given or bequeathed by will as a legacy to us or either of us and more especially referring to a legacy given by Mr. Luke Fawne formerly of ye city of London, Stationer, or by any other person or persons whatsoever.——5 March 1707 (8).

Wit: James Sanders, Joseph Kingsbury.

The following memorandum also I took from Essex Co. Deeds, B. 37, L. 152:

A memorandum belonging to Fawne Clements; recorded 15th September 1720.

Mrs Clements Daughter of Mr John Fawne & Elizabeth Fawne wch Elizabeth Clements was nese to one Luke Fawne a stationer in Paul's Church Yard at ye signe of ye Parriot who Died a little before ye fire & gave Mrs. Clements £300 & Left it in ye hands of one Mr John Cresitt in Charter house Yard in London & Mr Edward Clements at ye signe of ye Lamb in Ab Church Lane & Mr Edward Henning marcht in London & Mr Jerrat Marshal in London.

This Intelligence I had of ye Reverend Mr Emmerson minister of Pascataqua—wch he had of the Leivt Governor Vaughn of Pascataqua.

Boston May 7th 1716. John Camell.

Boston September 13th 1720 ye abovesd John Campbell made oath yt by Vertue of ye abovementioned Relation wch he Received from ye Reverend Mr John Emmerson he Printed & advertisement of it in ye News Letter No 629 May 7th 1716. Samuel Lynde Justice Peace.

HENRY F. WATERS.]

JOHN OLDFIELD of London, Esq., 30—1656, proved 3 November 1657. To be buried in Creechurch, in the chancel where my beloved wife Katherine was laid, in the North side of the chancel. To my daughter Elizabeth Cowper my house at Bow &c., and, for her maintenance, the lease of the sugar house in Billiter Lane, London, which is clear forty pounds per annum. To my two grandchildren John and Ann Fleetwood, son and daughter of my daughter Katherine, wife to Col. George Fleetwood, I say to John Fleetwood five hundred pounds, to be paid to his father, now Sir George Fleetwood, upon security &c., and to Ann Fleetwood five hundred pounds, payable (as above). My cousin Elizabeth Ward. Richard Turvile my servant. My kinsman John Short, now with me. The poor of Bowe, where my house is, and of Katherine Creechurch, where I now dwell. Christ Hospital, for their poor children. The poor of Ashborne, where I was born. My brother William Oldfield. My sister Margaret Oldfield and her grandchildren, daughters of my cousin John Oldfield deceased. My son George Cowper Esq. to be my executor. And I desire my loving friend Richard Turvile and my cousin Simon Smith to be my overseers. And I give to Simon Smith ten pounds and to my cousin Martha Smith his wife ten pounds, to be paid to his own hands within three months after my decease. Ruthen, 452.

[I suppose the above testator to have been the John Owfeilde of Asheborne in the County of Darby referred to in the will of Roger Owfeilde (Reg. 47, p. 289). See also will of Thomazine Jeanson (p. 282). The will of Symon Smith appears on p. 404. Col. George Fleetwood, otherwise called Sir George Fleetwood, was, I suppose, that regicide, one of Cromwell's lords, who is said to have died in America.]

SAMUEL OWFEILD of Gatton, Surrey, 6 December 1636, proved 10 February 1644. To my wife Katherine all my lands, tenements and hereditaments whatsoever in the Realm of England.

Proved, as above, by Dame Katherine Owfeild, the relict and executrix. Rivers, 46.

[On the margin was written *Tm Samuel Owfeild temp'e mortis suae D'ni Samuelis Owfeild militis def.*—H. F. W.]

DAME KATHERINE OWFEILD, widow relict and sole executrix of Sir Samuel Owfeild, knight, deceased, her will made 8 February 1643, proved

10 November 1664. Refers to indenture bearing date 16 May 1637. Husband then known as Samuel Owfeild of Gatton, Surrey. Certain real estate in Gatton and other parishes in Surrey and in Thames Street, St. Bennet near Paul's Wharf and also at Paul's Wharf and St. Peter's Hill, London, being late the inheritance of William Smith citizen and mercer of London deceased. William Owfeild, son and heir apparent. Roger Owfeild, second son. John Owfeild, third son &c. The said Sir Samuel is since deceased leaving issue William (Roger and John since deceased) Samuel, James and Edward Owfeild his sons and also seven daughters (that is to say) Sarah (since deceased) Tomasine, Katherine, Anne (since deceased) Margaret, Mary and Elizabeth. Brian Janson referred to. My said sons. My eldest daughter Thomasine Goodwyn. Reference to the wills of Roger Owfeild late of London, merchant, deceased, and of Thomazine Owfeild widow, relict of the said Roger. Bruce, 117.

ANTHONY RADCLIFFE citizen and merchant tailor of London, 11 February 1st Charles, proved 25 June 1628. To my sister Dorothy Gerrard one hundred pounds, to be by her disposed and bestowed at her will and pleasure as she shall think best. To my sister Elizabeth Harvey the like sum of one hundred pounds and to my sister Anne Moulson the like sum of one hundred pounds. To my cousin Anthony Radcliff thirty three pounds six shillings and eight pence. To my cousin Parsons and his wife thirty three pounds six shilling eight pence. And the same to my cousin Elizabeth Radcliffe. Ten pounds each to my cousin Sara Shorter and my cousin Parsons, widow. Five pounds each to my cousin Chapman, my cousin Massam, widow, and my cousin John Pasfield. Bequests to the poor and to hospitals. Five pounds each to my friend Mr. John Moulson and his wife, Mr. Samuel Aldersey and his wife and Mr. Arthur Turnor and his wife. Forty shillings to my old friend and acquaintance Clement Cotton. The poor of St. Christophers parish and of St. Bartholomews by the Exchange. And I do hereby make, ordain and appoint my well beloved brother in law Mr. Alderman Moulson my sole and only executor.

Then follows a Schedule, added 24 September 1627. In it he expresses his desire that his body should be buried in the parish church of Harrow "where the Bodyes of my ffather and Mother and divers of my ffriends lye buried." My late sister Dorothy Gerrard is dead. I will and bequeath the sum of one hundred pounds to Sir Gilbert Gerrard knt. her eldest son, or to his children, if he die before me. If my sister Elizabeth Harvey die before me her bequest to go to her children. My cousin Elizabeth Radcliffe is but weak and sickly of body. My cousin Anthony, her brother, and Parson's wife, her sister.

Proved by Mr. Thomas Moulson the executor.

Archd. of London, B. 7, L. 28.

Mense Maij 1603 vicesimo sexto die emanauit cõmissio Edwardo Radcliff filio nali et ƚtimo Anthonij Radcliff nuꝑ de Harrow suꝑ montem in Com Midd ar def Hēntis etc. ad admīstrand bona iura et credita dc̃i def. etc.

[Abstracts of the wills of Sir Thomas Mowlson and Lady Ann Mowlson were given in the REGISTER for January, 1893. The former will was written in 1636, the latter in 1657. These two wills have been the only sources up to date from which the family connections of Lady Mowlson could be ascertained. The death of her brother Anthony in 1628 necessarily precluded mention of his name in either of the above-mentioned instruments. Mr. Waters, in furnishing the above abstract of the will of Anthony Radcliffe, has therefore added another

name to the list of relatives which has been gleaned from his contributions to the REGISTER relating to this subject. It will be observed that the testator leaves a bequest to his "sister Anne Moulson," and that he appoints his "well beloved brother in law Mr Alderman Moulson his sole and only executor." Three sisters are mentioned in this will—Dorothy, married to a Gerard, Elizabeth, married to a Harvey, and Ann, Lady Mowlson. The Sir Gilbert Gerard, legatee in Lady Mowlson's will, is the son of Dorothy. Mr. "Cary Mildmay otherwise Harvey," mentioned in the same will, probably furnishes the connecting link with Elizabeth. Anthony Radcliffe seems to have taken an interest in the parish of St. Christopher's, for he leaves a bequest to the poor of that parish. His designation of the parish church of Harrow as the spot where the bodies of his father and mother and others of his friends lie buried, fixes with sufficient accuracy the home of the family.—ANDREW MCFARLAND DAVIS.

Lady Mowlson was related by marriage to prominent Puritans and patriots of her day. Her nephew, Sir Gilbert Gerard, married Mary, daughter of Sir Francis Barrington and first cousin of Oliver Cromwell and of John Hampden. Sir William Masham, in whose family two of our New England divines, Roger Williams and John Norton, were chaplains, though at different times, married a sister of the wife of Sir Gilbert Gerard. Lady Joan Barrington, the wife of Sir Francis Barrington, was a daughter of Sir Henry Cromwell, and consequently an aunt of Oliver Cromwell, the Protector. JOHN T. HASSAM.]

SIR JOHN MORGAN of Chillworth, Surrey, knight, 26 March 1621, proved 4 April 1621. To my dear and loving wife all my plate &c. Lands in Shalford and Albury, Surrey, and elsewhere. Wife to be executrix and brother in law Sir Nathaniel Rich, knight, and friends Sir George Stoughton, knight, cousin James Elliott, Mr. George Duncombe of Clifford's Inn to be supervisors. To my daughter the Lady Anne Randall fifty pounds of the hundred and fifty pounds which my son in law Sir Edward Randall oweth me. To my nephew George Theoballs fifty pounds. To my cousin Thomas Anton my lesser bay mare. My friend Mr. Peter Phesant. My servant Robert Willoughby. My friend Mr. Thomas Davies.

Proved, as above, by Dame Elizabeth Morgan. Dale, 32.

DAME ELIZABETH MORGAN, 28 November 1632, proved 22 May 1633. For her burial two hundred pounds; for a tomb for her and Sir John Morgan forty pounds. The silver voyder and the eight silver plates my Lady Wroth to have for life, and then after to M^r John Sutherton. The rest of the plate to him. The jewel in my Lady Wroth's keeping she to have for life and afterwards to my Lady Warwick's daughter, my Lady Mandevill. One hundred pounds to cousin Grimsditch's children, my cousin their mother to have the benefit of it for life and then equally to the four daughters. Ten pounds to Elizabeth Browne (and certain linen). The poor of Lee parish and this parish Wonnersh and Shutfor. Sir Nathaniel Rich to be sole executor. To Nathaniel Browne, her sister's son, she giveth the benefit of two hundred pounds for and towards his maintenance and bringing up until he be of the age of eight and twenty years. This was written by me and it was delivered by my Lady Morgan in the presence of my Lady Wroth and my self, John Machell. Russell, 42.

SIR NATHANIEL RICH, 2 December 1635, acknowledged about 28 October 1636, with a Codicil added 10 November 1636, proved 1 December 1636. I nominate and appoint the Right Hon. the Lord Mandevill sole executor. I would be buried at Standon, Essex, in the parish church there. I would have my executor erect some monument for me, wheresoever I be buried, the same not exceeding the sum of fifty pounds, or a hun-

dred marks. I would only have my sisters and brothers in law and their children and all my servants to have mourning suits of black cloth. My manor of Stondon and all my lands in Essex I give to my nephew Nathaniel Riche, when he comes to the age of one and twenty years; in the mean time my executor to receive the rent and to allow him four score pounds per annum for his education for some time at the University of Cambridge and then at Lincoln's Inn, it being my desire that he should study and profess the Law. I give the profit of seven of my shares in the Barmudas, now called the Sōmer Islands, to my sister Grimsdiche and her husband during their lives, if they will go and inhabit upon them, and one hundred and fifty pounds in money for the transporting of themselves and such of their children as they shall think fit to carry with them. I give one other share to my nephew Robert Browne now residing in the said Sōmer Islands, he having one other share there already, upon the gift of my sister Wroth lately deceased. I give one other share there to —— Browne, one other of the sons of my sister Browne deceased, who hath been hitherto educated by my noble friend the Countess of Leicester, mother to Sir John Smith. The residue of my shares there, being five, I give for the maintenance of a free school in those Islands, which my desire is should first be erected out of the profits of the said five shares and then laid forever to the said school, the schoolmaster to be nominated and chosen by my executor and his noble lady and, after their decease, by such religious and discreet feoffees as they shall appoint; and my desire is that some of the Indian children to be brought either from Virginia or New England, or some other continent of America, such as my executor shall think fittest, may be brought over there to be instructed in the knowledge of true religion. In case my said brother in law Mr. Grimsdich and his wife will not, within one year after my decease, go thither in their own persons to live there then I will not that either of them have any benefit by this gift, unless by the hand of God they shall be hindered &c. &c.

I give to Nathaniel Browne, now in New England with Mr. Hooker, the two hundred pounds which by my sister Morgan's will was bequeathed unto him and fifty pounds more, as my own gift; which two hundred and fifty pounds I would have Mr. Hooker employ during the minority of the said Nathaniel Browne for and towards his education, paying himself for his charges. I give unto Samuel Browne, one other son of my said sister Browne, one hundred pounds in money, the same to be employed during his minority for his benefit as my executor shall think most fit. The Rectory of Neverne in Pembrokeshire in Wales to my executor in trust to make sale thereof and dispose of the money for the performance of this will. I give to Thomas Grimsdich, the eldest son of my brother Grimsdich, who is now in the Isle of Providence, the forty pounds per annum annuity which my Lord of Warwick is to pay during the life of the said Thomas. To Thomas Allaby my servant one hundred pounds. To Jonas Anger ten pounds per annum for life, and ten pounds in money. To William Jesopp, more than formerly in my life time I have given him (fifty pounds) I give all my wearing linen and apparel. Whereas there is in M^r Goffe's hand (that was sometime steward to my Lord of Warwick) a statute taken in his name, for a thousand pounds, debt due to my said Lord and myself, whereof one half belongs to me, I do hereby give unto that my dear and noble Lord the said five hundred pounds as a testimony of my humble affection to him and thankfulness for his love and favor towards me. To the Right Hon. my very noble lord the Earl of Holland one hundred pounds and an-

[illegible]

I give [illegible]

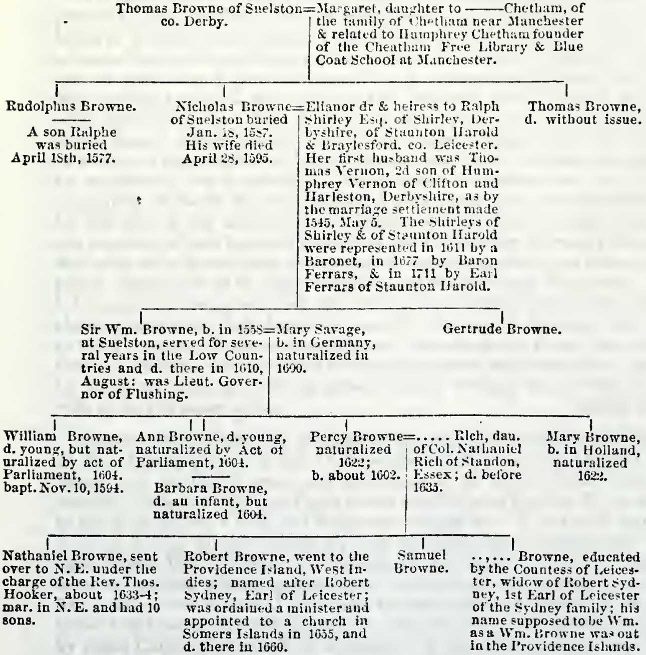
[illegible] which my land of Warwick [illegible] To Thomas [illegible]

[illegible]

other hundred pounds to his noble lady, part of the money which his Lordship oweth me. The diamond ring which I usually wear, it being my sister Wrothe's legacy to me, I give to my brother Wroth. (Other gifts to friends). My Library, books and papers, I give to my said noble Lord the Lord Mandevill, the sole executor of this my last will and testament, praying him that at least with part of them he would furnish a library to be set up in the free school at the Somer Islands, as formerly I have appointed. The late Lady Warwick's picture I give unto my lord Riche, her son. To my worthy friend Mr. Wharton, minister at Felsted in Essex, thirty pounds as a testimony of my special love unto him and thankfulness for his care bestowed in the education of my nephew Nathaniel Riche. To my dear friend Mr John Pym my best gelding and a ring of twenty pounds. To my very loving cousin Mrs. Martha Wilford twenty pounds.

Pile, 123.

[BROWNE OF SNELSTON, DERBYSHIRE.



Thomas Browne of Snelston co. Derby.=Margaret, daughter to ——Chetham, of the family of Chetham near Manchester & related to Humphrey Chetham founder of the Cheatham Free Library & Blue Coat School at Manchester.

Rudolphus Browne.
A son Ralphe was buried April 18th, 1577.

Nicholas Browne of Snelston buried Jan. 18, 1587. His wife died April 28, 1595.=Elianor dr & heiress to Ralph Shirley Esq. of Shirley, Derbyshire, of Staunton Harold & Braylesford, co. Leicester. Her first husband was Thomas Vernon, 2d son of Humphrey Vernon of Clifton and Harleston, Derbyshire, as by the marriage settlement made 1545, May 5. The Shirleys of Shirley & of Staunton Harold were represented in 1611 by a Baronet, in 1677 by Baron Ferrars, & in 1711 by Earl Ferrars of Staunton Harold.

Thomas Browne, d. without issue.

Sir Wm. Browne, b. in 1558 at Snelston, served for several years in the Low Countries and d. there in 1610, August: was Lieut. Governor of Flushing.=Mary Savage, b. in Germany, naturalized in 1690.

Gertrude Browne.

William Browne, d. young, but naturalized by act of Parliament, 1604. bapt. Nov. 10, 1594.

Ann Browne, d. young, naturalized by Act of Parliament, 1604.

Barbara Browne, d. an infant, but naturalized 1604.

Percy Browne naturalized 1622; b. about 1602.=..... Rich, dau. of Col. Nathaniel Rich of Standon, Essex; d. before 1635.

Mary Browne, b. in Holland, naturalized 1622.

Nathaniel Browne, sent over to N. E. under the charge of the Rev. Thos. Hooker, about 1633-4; mar. in N. E. and had 10 sons.

Robert Browne, went to the Providence Island, West Indies; named after Robert Sydney, Earl of Leicester; was ordained a minister and appointed to a church in Somers Islands in 1655, and d. there in 1660.

Samuel Browne.

..,... Browne, educated by the Countess of Leicester, widow of Robert Sydney, 1st Earl of Leicester of the Sydney family; his name supposed to be Wm. as a Wm. Browne was out in the Providence Islands.

When I was preparing my memoir of Rev. Nathaniel Ward, the compiler of the Massachusetts Body of Liberties and author of the Simple Cobler, I ascertained that the patron of the living of Stondon Massey, Essex, when held by Mr. Ward, was Sir Nathaniel Rich. Col. Joseph L. Chester, who had assisted me much in my researches, kindly sent me an abstract of the will of Sir Nathaniel, which I had printed in the *Historical Magazine* for April, 1867, pp. 206-7.

In 1882 the late G. D. Scull, Esq., then residing at Oxford, England, prepared a book entitled "Sir William Browne, knight. 1556–1610; and Sir Nathaniel Rich, knight, 1636," which he presented to the New-England Historic Genealogical Society. The book, which still remains in manuscript, is before me.

Sir Nathaniel Rich was prominent on the patriot side, and was active in American colonial enterprises. A biographical notice of him will be found in Brown's "Genesis of the United States." vol. 2, pp. 979–80; but Mr. Scull's memoir is longer and gives more details.

The Nathaniel Browne mentioned in Sir Nathaniel Rich's will as "now in New England with Mr. Hooker," is also named in the preceding will of his aunt Lady Morgan. Miss Mary K. Talcott states that he married Dec. 23, 1647, Eleanor, daughter of Richard Watts. In 1654 he removed from Hartford to Middletown, Ct., where he died in 1658. He had sons—Thomas died young, Nathaniel of Middletown, John of Middletown, and Benoni. The pedigree at the head of this note is from Mr. Scull's book.

What is known of later descendants of Nathaniel Browne of Hartford, Ct.?—Editor.]

William Sidey of St. Peter Cheapside, London, gent, 27 June 1711, proved 11 August 1713. To my wife Dorothy Sidey the lease of my little house in Day's Court, wherein I now dwell, and the remainder of the years to come therein, being about twenty years. If she die before the expiration of said term I give the same to my loving sister Susanna Marriott. My wearing apparel I give unto my two nephews Side Marriott and Edward Marriott both of New England in America, equally to be divided between them. My freehold estate or farm called Chiggborrows, in the Co. of Essex, in the parishes of Little Totham and Much Totham, containing, by estimation, one hundred and thirty acres or thereabouts, now in the occupation of Sarah Browne, widow, I give to my sister Susanna Marriott for life, then to my nephew Sidey Marriott and his heirs forever, subject to the payment of one hundred pounds to my said nephew Edward (Marriott). My body to be buried near the corpse of my dear mother and niece in the parish churchyard of St. Mary Mattellon *als* Whitechapel, Middlesex. And I do make my loving wife my sole executrix, to whom I have been married above twenty years last August by one Mr. Saltmarsh, formerly belonging to the Portuguese Embassador and now Chaplain to his Grace the present Duke of Norfolk, and do desire that no contention may arise from my sister about my marriage, but she behave herself lovingly to my wife, and my wife to do the same to her. Leeds, 195.

Christopher Newport of London, mariner and one of the six Masters of His Majesty's Navy Royal, 16 November 1616, proved 27 October 1618. Being now by God's grace and assistance to go with the next wind and weather Captain of the good ship called the Hope of London for to sail into the East Indies, a long and dangerous voyage &c. I give and bequeath unto my loving wife Elizabeth my now dwelling house situate and being upon Tower Hill, London, in the parish of All Hallows Barking together with my garden adjoining thereunto, only and for and during her natural life. After her decease I give and bequeath my fee simple of my said house and lease of my said garden &c. unto my two sons jointly together, by name Christopher and John Newport. If they die without issue then to my daughter Elizabeth &c. To my said daughter Elizabeth four hundred pounds (now employed in the East India Company), to be given her at her day of marriage or full age of twenty one years. To my daughter Jane five pounds in three months, and no more, in regard of many her great disobediences towards me and other misdemeanors, to my great heart's grief.

Item I give and bequeath unto my said two sons Christopher and John and to my said daughter Elizabeth, equally between them all and singular, my stock and adventure in general which I have in the Virginia Company &c. I make and ordain of this my last will and testament my loving wife Elizabeth and the Right Worshipful Sir Thomas Smith, knight, Governor of the East India Company, my full and whole executors. And I give to the said Sir Thomas Smith one diamond ring of the value of ten pounds of lawful English money. And as overseers I make and ordain my very good friends Mr. Matthias Springham and Mr. John Goodfellow, to each of whom I give a ring of forty shillings apiece. In Bantam Road this tenth of September 1617. It appears that his son Christopher was then Master's Mate in the same ship. Meade, 92.

Christofer Newport, Master's Mate of the Hope, 27 April 1618, proved 22 September 1618. A remembrance to the Hon. knight Sir Thomas Smith and to sundry friends (named). Among the gifts were Howes Chronicle, books of voyages, a jar of green ginger, a Cheshire cheese &c. To my loving mother Mrs. Elizabeth Newport one China box one Japan dish, three small China painted dishes &c. To my brother John Newporte a sword enlaid with silver, a pair of hangers and a small hoop ring of gold &c. To my sister Elizabeth Newport two pieces of branched damask, one red and one red and "yallowe" a China box, two gold rings one with a spark of a diamond and one with a garnet &c. To my aunt Amye Glunffield one gold ring with garnet unset. To my kinswoman Elizabeth Glunfield one China box. To Elizabeth Chapell, Mr. Melson's daughter, one China box. To Dr. Meddowes preacher of God's word at Fanchurch six China dishes painted. To my sister Jane Newport ten pounds, conditionally that she have reformed her former course of life. But if she continue in her wonted courses then my will is that she have nothing. To my Aunt Johane Ravens ten pounds, in consideration of twenty four ryalls of eight remaining in my hands, which moneys I received of Henry Ravens deceased for her use, with an old silver cup. To Christofer Ravens (in consideration of a gift from his brother Henry Ravens). My linen, books and instruments belonging to the sea to be sold at the mast and the same registered in the purser's book. I give all to my brother John Newport and my sister Elizabeth Newport and I make them my executors. Aboard the Hope in the Road of Saldamin 27 April 1618.

Proved by John Newport, power reserved for Elizabeth Newport when she should come to seek it. Meade, 85.

[Next preceding the above will is the registered copy of the will of his cousin Henry Ravens to whom he refers. He also made his will on board of the Hope, as Master. H. F. W.]

[Many references to Capt. Christopher Newport in "The Genesis of the United States" will be pointed out by the Index. There is a sketch of him on pp. 956-958, of Sir Thomas Smith pp. 1012-1018, and of Mr. Matthias Springham p. 1022. Glunffield, I take to be Glanffield, *i.e.* Glanville. Sir Francis and Richard Glanville were members of the Va. Co. of London.—See p. 898. Mr. Melson may be the Mr. Melshawe mentioned in the Va. Records, p. 178. Dr. James Meadows, Medust, etc., p. 946, 982. In September, 1609, Henry Ravens, master's mate, and Thomas Whittingham, cape merchant of "The Sea Venture," were sent after "The Tempest" from "the still-vex'd Bermoothes" for Virginia, and were never heard of again (p. 1053) in our records. He was probably of the same family as Henry Ravens, master of "The Hope"; or as our earliest records are so incomplete, he may have survived the Bermudas voyage—and the master's mate of 1609 may have been the master of 1617.

Mr. John Newport, the only son and heir of Capt. Christopher Newport, attended the meetings of the Va. Co. of London, from time to time, during 1619–23, probably before and after.

On November 17, 1619, he desired the Virginia Court to lay out some of his land in Va. for him, and they wrote to Gov. Yeardley to do so. In the following February his mother sent six men to Virginia, at her charge, on board "The Jonathan." July 10, 1621, "upon the humble petition of Mrs. Newport, widow, the Va. Court ordered the Governor and Council in Va. to set out thirty-two shares of land in Va. heretofore bestowed upon Captain Christopher Newport, her late husband, deceased, in reward of his service, with an addition of three whole shares for the six men sent in "The Jonathan," in any place not already disposed of, which is commended to the care of Capt. Hamor, to see it done according to Mrs. Newport's desire."

On May 14, 1623, the Virginia Court confirmed the "32 shares to Mr. John Newport, descended unto him by the death of his father, Captain Christopher Newport, which confirmation having been read and approved in the preparative court, as also in the morning by the committee, was now put to the question and ordered to be sealed."

The exact location of these lands in Virginia is, I believe, still doubtful. As to New Port Newse, as yet I have seen no reason for changing the opinions expressed in The Genesis, pp. 956, 958.—Alexander Brown, *of Norwood, Va.*]

Lawrence Hampton of London, taylor, 9 November 1627, proved 12 February 1627. To the poor of Tickenham (Twickenham) Middlesex twenty shillings. To my sister Philadelphia Hampton twenty pounds. Item, I give and bequeath unto my brother William Hampton ten pounds of lawful money of England to be paid unto him within twelve months after his return from Virginia in the parts beyond the seas. And if my said brother shall happen to die or depart this life before his return from Virginia in this realm of England then I give and bequeath the said ten pounds unto my sister Philadelphia if she be then living. To Thomas Garret my father in law twenty shillings. To and among the servants of my brother Henry Rand, citizen and joiner of London, forty shillings to be divided amongst them &c. All these legacies to be paid out my lands in Twickenham. To my said brother Henry Rande and my sister Anne his wife all my lands, tenements &c., freehold and copyhold, in Twickenham, Middlesex. The said Henry to be executor. One of the witnesses was Keneline Winslowe. Archd. of London, B. 7, L. 17.

[The present "Hampton" River was named by Lord De La Warr *in 1610* "Southampton" River for Henry Wriothesley, Earl of Southampton, the early friend of Shakespeare. On May 17, 1620, the name of Smythe's Hundred (extending on the north side of James River from "Tanks Wayonoke down to the mouth of the Chicahomine River") was changed to Southampton Hundred. The "Chicahomine" River was then called "Southampton" River, and the name of the original river of that name was soon after contracted into "Hampton" River. William Hampton settled in that region about that time, and that fact *may* have had something to do with the change in the name of the river. There is some confusion about the first settler of the name. Hotten apparently gives the names of *two* Wm. Hampton's, *each* coming on the Bona Nova, and each having a wife Joane (see pp. 253, 261); one, "age 40, arrived in the Bona Nova in 1620"; the other, "age 34, in the Bona Nova 1621." The Bona Nova arrived in Virginia, on her 2d voyage, in the fall of 1620; on her 3d voyage, not long before March 25, 1622. The references are possibly to the same man and his wife. They were living in "Elizabeth Cittie beyond Hampton River—Beinge the Companyes land,"—in 1625, and still there in 1635.

In 1569, the manor-house at *Twickenham* was leased to Catherine and Barnard Hampton (which Barnard had been clerk of the Council to Edward VI., Queen Mary, and Queen Elizabeth). William Hampton of Virginia may have been to the manor born.

The Hampton family of South Carolina (of whom Gen. Wade Hampton) was originally from Virginia.—Alexander Brown.]

Anne Ball of London, widow, 13 March 1653, proved 9 October 1654. My body to be buried in the parish church of St. Dunstan's in the East, in London, near to the body of my late husband. The poor of said parish, the poor of Stanmore and the poor of Weald in the parish of Harrow on the Hill. My cousin Cicely Gilbert if living at the time of my decease. My daughter Anne Young. Richard Cooke son of my late deceased daughter Mary Cooke. My grandchild Thomas Ball (a minor). My daughter in law Susan Ball. My daughter Barbara Reeve, to whom I have "bin" kind and helpful at her second marriage. My daughter Jane Pindar. Those messuages, lands, tenements and hereditaments which I have near Battle Bridge in the parish of St. Olave Southwark in the Co. of Surrey, the inheritance whereof I purchased of Lady Welde and her son. My son Richard Ball. My daughter Margaret Allott. My daughter Elizabeth Gough. Their children. My sons in law William Robinson, John Cooke, William Pindar, James Gough and Thomas Reeve. My brother Master Thomas Burnell, and his wife. My son John Ball. My daughter Anne Young to be executrix. Alchin, 46.

Hester Burnell of the Spittle, Midd. widow, 14 March 1663, with codicil dated 17 May 1664, proved 15 October 1664. To be buried in the parish church of St. Allhallowes (*sic*) Barking, near my late dear husband. Cousins John Burnell Esq., Thomas Burnell and his wife and Henry Burnell and his wife. Brother Henry Wollaston Esq. and his wife. Brother Thomas Wollaston. Cousin Sarah Edlin widow. Brother Robert Smith and his wife. Cousin Dr. Edmund Trench and his wife. Cousin Dr. Roger Drake and his wife. Cousin Dr. Samuel Winter and his wife. Cousin John Crowther and his wife. Cousin Stephen White and Hester his wife. Cousin Edmund Trench, son of the said Dr. Trench. Cousin Thomas Marlow and Anne his wife. Mr. Samuel Slater the elder and Mr. Richard Kentish. Cousin Elizabeth Goffe. Cousin Katherine Burcher. Cousin Bowtell. Cousin Lucy Manistey wife of Clement Manistey. If it shall please God that I die at Dr. Samuel Annesley's house then I give unto the said Dr. Annesley and his wife four pounds apiece. The poor of Stanmore Magna, Midd. Cousin Ann Woodroffe wife of Thomas Woodroffe. Cousin Elizabeth daughter of my cousin Frances Hassell. Cousin John the son of my said cousin Hassell (to be placed out an apprentice). Cousin Edward Hassell, brother to the said Elizabeth and John. Cousin Hassell's other two daughters not before named. Mary Burnell daughter of Henry Burnell. Cousin William Johnson. Henry Wollaston, grandson to my brother Henry Wollaston Esq. Cousin Henry Barrington, grandson to Henry Wollaston Esq. Ursula Berrisford, grand daughter to Henry Wollaston Esq. My chamber at Hunterscombe. Thomas Burnell son of John Burnell Esq. and the daughter of John Burnell Esq. To my Cousin Farmer I give the gilt owl which her mother gave me, to use for and during the term of her natural life; and after her decease I give the same to her nephew Thomas Marlow. Others named. Bruce, 109.

[The two foregoing wills still further extend our knowledge of the English connections of John Morley of Charlestown, whose mother Katherine was the only sister of Mrs. Anne Ball and sister, also of Thomas the husband of Hester Burnell. Mrs. Ball's husband was Richard, son of John Ball of Wellingborow (Northampton), as it is shown in the pedigree of Younge (Vis. of London 1633–4). Her daughter Anne was married to James Young of London, merchant. In my extracts from London Marriage Licenses (Hist. Coll. of Essex Institute 1892) will be found, on page 39, the marriage Allegation of Thomas Gate Esq. and Anne Morley, the sister of our John Morley. Henry F. Waters.]

JOHN HACKER of Limehouse, Stepney Middlesex, planter, 7 January 1653, proved 8 June 1654. I give unto William Rookeing of Virginia, planter, one heifer of three years old, with calf, or at least with a calf by her side, and one fowling piece and shot bag which was his father's, to be delivered unto him in Virginia, within six months after my disease, at my plantation. To my man James, now resident in Virginia, a weaning calf. To my loving wife Elizabeth Hacker, during her natural life, the lease of a small cottage and garden &c. in Freethorne, in the Co. of Gloucester, and after her decease then to come and be, during the remainder of the lease, unto my son John Hacker. To my wife Elizabeth and my son John all my whole estate and plantation in Virginia, with my household stuff, goods, corn, tobacco and stock of all sorts of cattle whatsoever and servants whatsoever as are or shall be bound unto me during the terms of their apprenticeships. If my said wife marry with another man then her part to come and return unto my son John and his heirs &c., remainder to my kinsman Ralph Hacker, son of my brother Thomas Hacker of Penzance, in the Co. of Cornwall, glover, and his heirs &c., lastly to my right heirs. My said wife, during my son's nonage, shall receive his part of the profits yearly of my plantation for and towards his education and bringing up. To my wife all my personal estate in England. My wife and son to be executors and loving friends Master John Westrop and Captain Abraham Reade to be overseers.

Proved by Elizabeth Hacker the relict &c., power reserved for John Hacker &c. Alchin, 23.

[John Hacker came to Virginia in the Hopwell, at the age of 17, in 1624. In 1635 he had a patent granted him of 150 acres on the west side of upper Chippoaks Creek; fifty of this was due him for his personal adventure and one hundred for his two servants Abraham Hill and Charles Hould. William Rookeing came over in the Bona Nova in 1619, and was aged 26 in 1624. In 1636 Wm. Rookins had 150 acres in the county of James City, the said land being called "the flying point." There was also due him 50 acres for his wife Jane Baxter, and 100 for Robert Risby and John Allen.—W. K. WATKINS.]

PETER PRIAULX of Melkesham, Wilts, clerk, 18 May 1677, proved 26 August 1686. Five pounds to the use of the parish church of Melkesham. The same to the poor of Melkesham and also of Rusper, Sussex. To my dear kinsman Mr. John Priaulx of Salisbury Wilts, linen draper, my freehold messuage &c. in Horsham, Sussex, called Jenhams and another called Birds. Bequests to John and Henry Stone sons of my dear brother Mr. John Stone of Rusper. My dear kinswoman Bridget Greenfield now dwelling with me. Peter Priaulx younger son of Doctor John Priaulx late Canon Residentiary of the Close of New Sarum deceased. William Priaulx younger son of Mr. Paul Priaulx of the city of London merchant. Elizabeth Stone the daughter of my brother Mr. John Stone. My sister in law Elizabeth Gurney the now wife of Mr. John Gurney of Rusper in Sussex. Reference to decease of honored father M^r. William Priaulx of Rusper, Sussex, Clerk. Brother Mr. John Stone senior to be executor.

Mr. John Stone, the executor named in the will, having died in the life time of the testator, commission issued to Elizabeth Gurney (wife of John Gurney) sister on the mother's side and next akin to Peter Priaulx deceased &c. Lloyd, 109.

[See the Pryaulx and Mercor wills, with notes on the Bachiler family in REGISTER, vol. 47, pp. 510-15.—EDITOR.]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] 16 May 1677, [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

WILLIAM TATTON of St. Mary Aldermary London, 9 July 1665, proved 26 February 1665. Not knowing (in this the Lord's visitation by Pestilence in this City) how uncertain my hour may be &c. To be buried in the chancel of the parish church aforesaid in the same grave where my most loving wife was buried, at the upper end of the S. isle at the very corner of the pews on the left hand (before you step up where the ground is raised) under a broken stone. Mr. Richard Bagnall and my sister in law Anne Machen to be overseers and assistants to my son William Tatton whom I do constitute and appoint to be my sole executor (afterwards referred to as only son). Conditional gifts to the poor of St. Martin's in the Fields and of the parish or borough of Newcastle under Lyne in the Co. of Stafford (bread to be distributed on the Seaventh day of February, if it be Sunday, or else on the Sabath day next following the Seaventh of February yearly). My mother in law Ellen Machen of Newcastle under Lyne, widow, provided she be married to no man beside her husband Richard Machen deceased. The two children of my sister Illage (now Weston). The three children of my brother George Tatton. The two children of my sister Susan Milles. The two children of my brother and sister in law John and Alice Harrison of Newcastle under Line. John Machen now in Virginia. I desire Mr. Hugh Piers and Mr. James Whitchurch to assist my executor about my shop. I also desire that my executor and overseers will take care of Sam: Aylworth and provide him a good place and procure what favor for him they can.

Commission issued 29 July 1682 to Anne Cumberlege, wife of John Cumberlege M. D., relict and administratrix of the goods of William Tatton the younger deceased, while he lives the son, executor and residuary legatee under the will of the said deceased, to administer the goods &c. by the said executor left unadministered &c. Mico, 34.

[John Machem, age 18 in 1635, came over in the Paul of London.—W. K. W.]

MARY BENDISH senior of London, spinster, 17 April 1693, proved 9 June 1693. To my niece Mary Bendish of London junior ten pounds and to my niece Sarah Tookie of London senior, being the daughter of Job Tookie, ten pounds. To Thomas Bendish of London, son of Edmond Bendish of Norfolk, five shillings to buy him a ring. To my niece Rachel Bendish all the remainder of my goods, money and estate, both real and personal, after the payment of the above said three legacies, and I do make, constitute and appoint her to be sole executrix &c. Coker, 92.

[See Tookie wills and notes in the REGISTER, vol. 44, pp. 96–8; vol. 46, p. 456.—EDITOR.]

JOHN ABBOTT of St. Saviours Southwark, Surrey, gen^t. 2 February 1692, proved 13 July 1693. My sister in law Sarah Reynolds of Stamford, Lincoln, widow. My niece Ruth Brinknoll. The widow of my late cousin John Abbott. William Surflet and Thomas Webb. To the poor of Mr. Matthew Barker's church.

Item, I do give and bequeath unto my loving son Josiah Abbott (who, if living, is, I suppose, at Boston in New England) the sum of fifty pounds of lawful money of England to be paid to him within the space of one year next after my decease (if he shall be then living): if he be dead and leave any child or children, by him begotten or to be begotten, then I bequeath and appoint the same fifty pounds to his child or children. My son Samuel Abbott (at twenty three years of age). My cousin James Foe. My loving

daughter Mary Eyton. Her husband, my son in law, Sampson Eyton, hosier. Coker, 104.

[Josiah Abbott married about 1686 Hannah, b. 22 July, 1662, the daughter of John and Mary (Bullard) Farrington of Dedham, and had John, b. in Boston 22 Aug. 1687, and Hannah, b. 1690.

31 Dec. 1690. Josiah Abbott cordwainer of Boston, and Abraham Browne cordwainer of Boston, agree that the said Browne should take the nine months old daughter of said Abbott and feed, clothe and educate the said daughter Hannah as his own child till she reach the age of eighteen or marries. In consideration of this Abbott grants him eight acres of land known as Purgatory in Dedham, and sixteen acres of land in Natick called Wapensett near Dedham, this land being formerly the estate of John Farrington deceased of Dedham, which Abbott received by marriage with Hannah daughter of John Farrington, it having been settled on her by order of the Suffolk County Court.—*Suffolk Deeds*, L. 15, 178.

Later, 23 Nov. 1711, John Abbott of Newport. R. I., son and heir of Josiah and Hannah Abbott, for £20 paid by John Everett, junior, of Dedham, grants five acres in Naponsett Field butting in Dorchester, also eight acres in Purgatory, his mother's, formerly a Farrington.—*Suffolk Deeds*, L. 26, 70.—W. K. W.]

Mary Morris of the Liberty of the Tower of London, widow, 15 February 1653, proved 27 February 1653. To Master Thomas Baylye and Mistress Katherine Bayley and Master Nicholas Humphrey, to each of them twenty shillings. To my son Thomas Newman a mourning cloak, hat and other things fitting for mourning. To Mistress Jane Humphry my silver tankard and to Mistress Susan Perrye my ring with a white stone and to Jane Bannister my ring with a small diamond and a ruby. To Thomas Newman all those forty and eight acres of land in the Lew ward and ten acres of land in Scotland and one hundred and twenty foot of land next the State house, at the Bridge, all lying and being in the island of Barbados, and all moneys, merchandizes, debts, bonds and specialties whatsoever that are any ways due, owing or belong unto me or my late husband Thomas Morrice deceased by or from any person or persons &c. in the island of Barbados. In case my son Thomas Newman shall not be living at the time of my death then I give and bequeath all such lands &c. unto my son in law George Newman &c. And I give the money due for the service of my late husband from Capt. Reade (two and twenty months service) unto my son Thomas &c. To my sister Elizabeth Katherine all my ready money, share of prize money &c. &c. And I make and ordain my brother John Parris of the Barbados and my said sister Elizabeth Katherine jointly and severally executors &c.

Wit: Thomas Parris, Peter Pery. Alchin, 21.

Bridget Lucas, wife of Edward Lucas, citizen and plaisterer of London, 16 October 1657, proved 19 November 1657. To my kinswoman Mary Bishopp now resident in Virginia (certain articles of clothing). John Bishopp her brother. My cousin Elizabeth Perry. My brother and sister Whitwick. My daughter Sarah Hide. My daughter Martha Leeke. My three sons Luke, Silvanus and Timothy Hide. To my two daughters Martha Leeke and Sarah Hide such household stuff &c. which were mine before my intermarriage with my husband Edward Lucas. The lease of my house in Rood Lane I leave to my brother (?) Silvanus Hide. To my son Timothy Hide the lease of the house called the Key in Rood Lane. Other estates to other children. My son John Hide and Elizabeth his wife. My kinswoman Lydia Messenger. My other son Paul Hide. My brother Booker's son. My cousins Henry Sharpe and Elianor Harlowe. My son Ralph Leeke. My son William Edwards and his wife.

Ruthen, 456.

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

Geo. C. Shattuck

THE

NEW-ENGLAND
HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL
REGISTER.

VOL. XLVIII.—JULY, 1894.

WHOLE NUMBER, 191.

BOSTON:
PUBLISHED BY THE
NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.
1894.

NEW-ENGLAND

HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER.

JULY, 1894.

GEORGE CHEYNE SHATTUCK, M.D.

By the Rev. CALEB DAVIS BRADLEE, D.D., of Boston, Mass.

IN writing a brief sketch of the life of George Cheyne Shattuck, M.D., for the NEW-ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER (with the hope of writing a larger notice at a later date), I am embarrassed at the beginning by two thoughts. First, as to whether I am not too nearly related to the subject of my memoir to do full justice to his merits, as we are told that those near to a mountain cannot clearly describe it; and secondly, whether I am not too well acquainted with the merits of my friend, so as to be liable to be charged with exaggeration by those who did not know him, for certainly after a study of his character for over thirty years, I have not been able to discover in it any rough edges whatsoever, for he seemed to me to reach, as nearly as any *human* being possibly could, the highest standard of moral and spiritual growth.

George Cheyne Shattuck was born in Boston, Mass., July 22d, 1813. He was the son of Dr. George Cheyne and Eliza (Cheever) Shattuck, and grandson on his mother's side of Hon. Caleb Davis, all of Boston.

The father of young Shattuck was a man thoroughly steeped in benevolence, and he tried always to give where two parties would be helped at the same time. He once subscribed to a large number of dictionaries in order to help the poor author, and then gave the books to needy students that they might get aid in their studies.

A poor student went to him for medical advice, and he asked for his pay only one favor, viz., that the student would deliver a note for him at a certain store on Washington street. The young man, to his great astonishment, found when he delivered the note that it was an order to the tailor for a whole suit of clothes for his benefit.

The mother of the boy was also exceedingly generous, and I was informed by one of her friends that she would give anything away that she thought any other person needed more than she did.

So the young boy came into the world enveloped by charity, and his own nature was richly in accord with the royal beneficence that surrounded him. Previous to his entrance into Harvard College he attended a grammar school in Boston, and at the age of nine entered the Latin school, where he remained for three years, and was then sent to the "Round Hill School," Northampton, that was under the care of Dr. Cogswell. It was at the "Round Hill School" where he probably obtained that thorough idea of education, moral, physical and spiritual, that led him afterwards to become the founder of St. Paul's school, Concord, New Hampshire.

In the early part of his life his love for study was perhaps somewhat over-stimulated by a kind but exacting father, who, on days that were given by the school especially for rest and recreation, insisted that his son should have private teachers, so that there was hardly a pause from constant study till the time he entered college, but it was a touching sight to behold the complete obedience of the child, and his patient and loving self-surrender.

He entered college in 1827, receiving his A.B. in 1831; amongst his classmates, well known to all, were Francis Gardner, John Hopkins Morison, John Lothrop Motley, Nathaniel Bradstreet Shurtleff, Wendell Phillips and many others.

It was his desire, I think, from earliest youth to enter the medical school at graduation, whilst it was his father's wish to prevent him from doing so, as undoubtedly he thought his physical strength would not be equal to the demand made upon the profession of a physician, and, in the spirit of the perfect obedience that he had always exhibited, he entered the law school, where he remained one year, a perfect martyr to his fidelity, when the father, deeming any further opposition unwise, allowed him to follow his own course, so that he received his degree of M.D. in 1835. Almost all of his professional life was spent as an instructor. He visited Europe several times for rest and study, and always returned refreshed and invigorated both in mind and body.

April 9th, 1840, he married Miss Anne Henrietta Brune of Baltimore, Maryland, who was the daughter of Fredk. William and Anne (Clarke) Brune.

For nearly twenty years he was a professor in the Harvard Medical School; professor of Clinical Medicine, 1855–1859, and professor of the Theory and Practice of Medicine, 1859–1873. For a large number of these years he was the Dean of the Medical Faculty, and those who know all about his unruffled patience, his wise judgment, and his courteous manner can clearly conceive how well he must have filled such an office, and what respect and affection he must have secured for himself.

For thirty-six years he was one of the visiting physicians of the Massachusetts General Hospital. He was also president of the Massachusetts Medical Society, 1872–1874. He was a Fellow of

So the young boy came into the world enveloped by charity, and his own nature was richly in accord with the moral atmosphere that surrounded him. Previous to his entrance into Harvard College he attended a grammar school in Boston, and at the age of nine entered the Latin school, where he remained for three years, and was then sent to the "Round Hill School" at Northampton, then under the care of Mr. Cogswell. It was at the "Round Hill School" where he probably obtained that thorough idea of education, moral, physical and spiritual, that led him afterwards to become the founder of St. Paul's school, Concord, New Hampshire.

In the early part of his life his love for study was perhaps somewhat over-stimulated by a kind but exacting father, who, in days that were given up for school especially to rest and recreation, insisted that his son should fully occupy his time, so that there was hardly a pause from constant study till the time he entered college, but it was a touching thing to behold the scrupulous obedience of the child, and his patient and loving self-surrender.

He entered college in 1827, receiving his A.B. in 1831; among his classmates, well known to all, were [illegible]; John Hopkins Morison; John Lothrop Motley, Nathaniel Bradstreet Shurtleff, Wendell Phillips and many others.

It was his desire, I think, from earliest youth onward, to go to the law school on graduating; while it was his father's wish to prevent him from doing so, as he thought his physical strength would not be equal to the strain made upon the profession of a physician, and, to the regret of the present members that he had always cherished, he entered the law school, where he remained one year, a period unsatisfactory to his family, when the father, desiring his further opposition ceased, allowed him to follow his own course, so that he received his degree of M.D. in 1835. Almost all of his professional life was spent in this country. He visited Europe several times for rest and study, and always returned stimulated and invigorated both in mind and body.

April 9th, 1840, he married Miss Anne Henrietta Brune of Baltimore, Maryland, who was the daughter of Frederick William and Anne (Coale) Brune.

For nearly twenty years he was a professor in the Harvard Medical School: professor of Clinical Medicine, 1855–1859, and professor of the Theory and Practice of Medicine, 1859–1873. For a large number of these years he was the Dean of the Medical Faculty, and those who knew all about his unselfish patience, his wise judgment, and his courteous, considerate, kindly manners know how well he must have filled such an office, and what respect and affection he must have secured for himself.

For thirty-six years he was one of the visiting physicians of the Massachusetts General Hospital. He was also president of the Massachusetts Medical Society, 1872–1874. He was a Fellow of the American Academy of Arts and Sciences, and of the American Statistical Society. He was a member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society. He gave medical instruction by lectures in St. James College, Maryland, and in Trinity College, Connecticut, and positively would not receive any compensation either for his instruction or his expenses.

Soon after his marriage he changed his church relations, as a Unitarian, and became an ardent Episcopalian, devoting his life and strength and means to the building up of that Church.

To the Church of the Advent, where he worshipped, and of which he was one of the earliest friends, he made large donations every week, and at one time his gift was twenty-five thousand dollars.

He was also the founder of St. Paul's School, Concord, as we have intimated, and to this institution he gave during his life one hundred thousand dollars or more, and, what is better, gave his time and his advice, and very frequently his presence and medical help.

He gave very largely to a school in Minnesota that bears his name.

"He was," says Dr. Eliot, "a member of almost every society board in his diocese, a delegate to every diocesan and every general convention, a Trustee of the General Theological Seminary, and of other bodies beyond the diocese."

It is said that at one time he thought of studying for the ministry, but instead of doing so he became the foremost layman in the Church, and we might say the leading layman of all churches of whatever name, for his mind was broad, his sympathies were great, his love was widespread, and whilst theologically he might perhaps be classed as the most strict of Episcopalians, his heart was greater than his creed, and all true Christians received from him a holy welcome.

It is something very remarkable that notwithstanding his busy life as physician, as teacher, and churchman, he was most delightful in his conversation, full of good humor, and a host whose hospitality was unbounded. His spiritual, mental and social nature seemed to be beautifully blended, so that on whatever side you looked he seemed especially great on that side, and yet, with all this real greatness he was one of the most modest and most unassuming of men, giving of necessity some of his charities publicly, but giving quietly and unostentatiously large sums of money known only to the recipient and himself, and recorded in the "Great Book of God."

On March 22d, 1893, he passed away to God; his wife, his loving and faithful companion for many happy and holy years, following him soon afterwards, January 6th, 1894. Two sons, a daughter, and grandchildren survive our departed friend, to whom he never gave an hour of pain nor a moment of regret till he left them bereft the American Academy of Arts and Sciences, and of the American Statistical Society. He was a member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society. He gave practical and valuable lectures to St. James College, Maryland, and to Trinity College, Connecticut, and positively would not receive any compensation either for his instruction or his expenses.

Soon after his marriage he changed his church relations, as a Unitarian, and became an ardent Episcopalian, devoting his life and strength and means to the building up of that Church.

To the Church of the Advent, where he worshipped, and of which he was one of the earliest founders, he made large donations every week, and it was said that his gift was twenty-five thousand dollars.

He was also the founder of St. Paul's School, Concord, as we have mentioned, and to this institution he gave during his life one hundred thousand dollars in lands and, what is more, gave his time and his efforts, and very frequently his presence and medical help.

He gave very largely to a school in Minnesota which bears his name.

"He was," says Dr. Ellis, "a member of almost every society bound to his diocese, a delegate to every diocesan and every general convention, a Trustee of the General Theological Seminary, and of other bodies beyond the diocese."

It is said that at one time he thought of studying for the ministry, but instead of doing so he became the foremost layman in the Church, and we might say the leading layman of all churches of whatever name, for his zeal was broad, his sympathies were great, his love was widespread, and while theologically he might perhaps be classed as the most strict of Episcopalians, his heart was greater than his creed, and all true Christians regarded him as a holy brother.

It is something very remarkable that notwithstanding his long life as physician, as teacher, and churchman, he was ever so delightful in his conversation, full of good humor, and a man whose liberality was unbounded. His spiritual, mental and social nature seemed to be beautifully blended, so that on whatever side you looked he seemed especially great on that side, and yet, with all the real greatness he was one of the most modest and least pretentious of men, giving of necessity some of his charities publicly, but giving quietly and unostentatiously large sums of money known only to the recipient and himself, and recorded in the "Great Book of God."

On March 22d, 1893, he passed away to God, his wife, his loving and faithful companion for many happy and holy years, following him soon afterwards, January 8th, 1894. Two sons, a daughter, and grandchildren survive the departed friend, to whom the sense grows no less of such great amount of [illegible] of his presence, his counsel and his help. About two weeks before he fell asleep I had the privilege of sitting by him, and of listening to his genial words. I beheld a composure the most complete, a resignation not to be surpassed; and the true Christian hero was wonderfully and sweetly revealed.

What a life, what a death, and how grand must have been the entrance into the other life, and what a legacy our friend has left for the uplifting of our souls.

Peace be to his ashes!

Sacred be our memory of him! Joyful the thought that we shall meet him again in God's holy City!

LETTERS OF COL. THOMAS WESTBROOK AND OTHERS,

RELATIVE TO INDIAN AFFAIRS IN MAINE.

Communicated by **William Blake Trask**, A.M., of Dorchester, Mass.

[Continued from page 188.]

St. Georges, Octob^{r} 4th 1726.

Great Gov^{r}:

I rec^{d}. your Letter, as also the peice of Cloath & return you thanks y^{r} for as also for the Prisoners you sent to me. I cannot send you any News from Canada as my Young men I sent their are not return'd, and I can't resolve on comeing to Boston untill they come & bring me News from Canada, & then I shall send you what News I have; & if I can, conveniently, I will wait on y^{r} Hon^{r} at Boston y^{s} winter. In as mutch as you sent me the Acc^{tt} of the Cape Sables men's Actions I shall likewise send to you if I hear of any such things. I have talk'd with my people about the Truck house being at S^{t}. Georges Garrison, but most of them choose it should be mov'd to y^{e} mouth of the River, or any other place you think fitt Near ye Sea; the reason is y^{t} S^{t} Georges River is sometimes frozen, so that they can't come to it in y^{r} Canoes. I don't take on me to direct y^{r} hon^{r}. only mention these things to you. I have on[e] request to y^{r} Hon^{rs} w^{ch} is that you would be pleas'd to Order a Gunn Smith at S^{t} Georges to mend our Locks &c. I have nothing, at present, farther to add, but remain Y^{r} Good Freind

WENUNGENIT his [×] mark Cheif Sachem.

At a Meeting of y^{e} Cheifs of the Tribe they chang'd his Name from Wenemuit to Wenungenit who was their former Sagamore.

Mass. Arch. 52: 327.

A Muster Roll of the Sloop George, a Transport in his Majties Service Eastward, John Stratton Master, from March 8th to April 8th 1722.

John Stratton Master & Pilot	George Turrel Seaman
Roger Talbut Mate	Cæsar Negro. Servt. to Capt Goffe.

The Sloop a 60 T.

Mass. Arch. 92: 28, 29.

Muster Roll of the Scout in ye County of York under ye Care of Collo. John Wheelwright from July 9th to Septr 5th 1722. Examined Decem. 10th 1722. p' Jer. Allen Treasr.

Jeremiah Moulton	Serjt. York	Jno Richinson	
Jno Furbush	Leut.	Walter Abbitt	Voluntier
Henry Daniel	Voluntier	Jer Foulsome	Ditto
Abell Moulton	Do.	John Snow	
Samll Banks	Do.	Andrew Haley	
John Hutchins		James Smith	Voluntier
Henry Simson,	Voluntier	Samll More Servt to Wm Grow	Voluntier
Joseph Austin	Do	Wm Gowing	
Jacob Courtiss	Do	Danll Williams	
John Battin Servt to Nicho. Sewill	Voluntier		
		Limuel Bickford Servt to Elizo Skilling	
Wm Farnill Son to Thomas Farnill		John Benitt	
Solomon Staples Son to John Staples		John Holmse	
Isaac Ramock Son to Joshua Ramock		James Powell	
Wm Moggridge	Voluntier	Wm Dudley	
Daniel Forgison		Benja. Barnes servt to Nicho. Morrill	

Wells Novemr 8th 1722.

Mass. Arch. 91: 34, 35. JOHN WHEELWRIGHT.

Muster Roll of Capt. Joseph Heath & Compa. from May 2d to Novemr 14th 1722.

Joseph Heath	Lievt	Jno. Willkinson	Sent	
Ditto Heath	Capt	James Coller	“	
George Allen	Lievt	Nichos Edgar	“	
Theophilus Colby	Sarjt	Adam Brown	“	
Jacob Clark	“	Robt Hunter	“	
Jabez Bradbury	“	Edward Jackson	“	Run to the Indians
Samll Harnden	Corpo.	Thomas Skinner	“	Run
John Stinson	“	William Harris	“	
Samll Truel	“	Thomas Drake	“	Run
John Hunter	Sent	David Allen	Corpo.	
John Smith	“	Wm Alexander	Sent	
Patrick Greegory	“	Wm Muggeridge	“	
Robt. Anderson	“	Ebenr Nutting	“	
Danll Reding	“	Jonatha Foster	“	
Luke Welles	“	John Green	“	
James Mackfaden	“	Samll Ball	“	
George Harris	“	Joseph Anderson	“	
John Anderson	“	William Rutter	“	
Josiah Webb	“	James Holt	“	
Joseph Skillings	“	Jabez Stanley	“	

George Hamilton	Sen^{t}
W^{m} Kelley	"
Simon Holden	"
Peter Ayre	"
James Morrisson	"
John Folley	"
Rob^{t}. Hewghs	"
Nath^{ll} Wood	"
Tho^{s} Clark	"

John Pike	Sen^{t}
John Mackfedress	"
Joseph Lake	"
Edward Murry	"
W^{m} Drake	"
Hezek. Hall	"
Job Sacomocho	"
John Curry	"
John Dell	Clerk

Mass. Arch. 91: 39-41.

Muster Roll of Col^{o}. Shadrack Walton and Company from July to Novem^{r} 1722.

Sha^{d} Walton	Colo^{ll}. & Cap^{t}	
Jacob Tilton	Cap^{t}. L^{tt}	
James Brintnal	2^{d} L^{tt}	
Benj^{a}. Lennard	Serj^{t}	
Nath^{ll} Towns	Do.	
Sam^{ll} Cheake	Do	
Pel^{ah} Whittemore	Do	
Dan^{ll} Davis	Corp^{ll}	
Jer. Prickman	Do.	
Josiah Flanders	Do	
Step. Whitteker	Do	
Barth^{o} Flagg	Sent^{ll}	
W^{m} McPhetres	Do	
Benj^{a} Smith	Do	
John Goold	Do	
Isaac Howard	Do	
Hew Mahurin	Do	
Jms. Jamerson	Do	
John Clark	Do	
Josiah Hadlock	Do	
Sam^{ll} Weed	Do	
Dan^{ll} Granger	"	
Tim^{o}. Lovejoy	"	
W^{m} Hamilton	"	
Job Swinerton	"	
Obdiah Fearn	"	
Benj^{n}. Ray	"	
John Cromwell	"	
Rob. Knowlton	"	
Tho^{s} Dennis	"	
John Lowden	"	
George Gilbart.		Ipswich serv^{t} to Rob^{t} Calef
Joseph Buckman	"	

Will^{m} Busbe		
Pet^{r} Abbut	Sent^{ll}.	
Moses Cooper	"	
Isaac Kent	"	
John Haddenbells	"	
Sol. Nelson	"	
Arm^{r} Hamilton	"	
Phil: Fowler	"	
Ab^{rm} Stickney	"	Bradford serv^{t} to Benj^{a} Thirston
Nath^{ll} Davis	"	Newbury serv^{t} to Moses Richardson
Benj^{a}. Larrabee	"	
W^{m} Groves	"	
Tho^{s} Cob	"	
Jm^{s} Fitchany	"	
Sam^{ll}. Gyles	"	serv^{t} to Jn^{o} Gyles
Rob. Cox	"	Run
Jon^{a}. Taylor	"	"
Jabez Fuller	"	"
Isaac Keens	"	Dead
Rob. Jones	"	"
Sam^{ll}. Roods	"	"
Isaac Brown	"	"
John Leach	"	"
John Indian	"	"
Tho^{s} Frazer	"	
Isaac Evaret	"	
Pel: Whittemore	"	
Tho^{s} Harris	"	serv^{t} to Coll. Walton
Alex Gorden	"	
Phil: Nills	Clerk	
Sam^{ll} Dowse	Commissary	

Mass. Arch. 91: 42-44.

Muster Roll of Capt. John Penhallow & Co. from Jan^{ry} 5th to Novem^{r}. 14th 1722.

Jno. Penhallow	Cap^{t}:	Eb^{n}: Ingoldsbry	Sent^{l}
John Butler	Lieut:	Sam^{ll} Hopkins	"
Benj^{a}: Smith	Serg^{t}:	Dan^{l} M^{a}: Entire	"
W^{m} Boreman	Serg^{t}:	Gilbert Ash	"
Jon^{a}. Preble	Serg^{t}:	Jon^{a} Carey	"
Rich^{d}. Walford	Clerk	Sam^{l}: Love	"
Tho^{s} Dill*	Corp^{ls}:	Pat: Hogg	"
Tho^{s} Motherwel		Tho^{s} Robertson	"
John Morrison		David Southack	"
Wm Burns		John Bowman	"
Wm Fairweather		Rob^{t}: Poor	"
Henry Miles	Sent^{l}:	Sam^{ll} Pike	"
James Burns	"	Sam^{ll} Lacock	"
Tho^{s} Burnham	"	George Villers	"
Tho^{s} Turner	"	Benj^{a}: Barns	"
Rich^{d} Pearce	"	Nath^{a}: Barns	"
Tho^{s} Motherwel	"	Rob^{t} Heart	"
Pearce Shortwel	"	Joseph Scot	"
John Jackson†	"	John English	"
Sam^{l}: Hunt (*a*)		Peter Harratt	"
Joseph Averil	"	Step: Strater	"
Sam^{ll} Brookins (*b*)	"	John Blake	"
Sam^{ll} Pike	"	Simon George	"
George Darling (*c*)	"	Will: Chaney	"
Benj^{a}: Felex	Sent^{l}	Philip Carey	"
Benj^{a}: Lobden	"	John Wells	"
Colum: Smith	"	Rob^{t}: Vain	"
Enoch Stratton	"	John Airey	"
Sam^{ll}: Hill	"	Benj^{a} Hoit	"
John Wood	"	Joseph Nedd	"
Urian Anger	"	James George (*d*)	"
Hugh Holdman	"		
Anth^{o}: Dyer	"	John Gooch	Commiss^{r}
Tho^{s}: Burnham	"		

* Killed

George Town 9^{ber}: 14th: 1722.
p' John Penhallow.

Mass. Arch. 91: 45–47.

† Wounded. (*a*) Deserted. (*b*) Killed. (*c*) Wounded. (*d*) Serv^{t} to Maj^{r} Tylstone.

Muster Roll of Cap^{t} Johnson Harmon's Company from Feb. 28, 1721–2 to November 20th 1722.

Johnson Harmon	Capt.	Sam^{l}. Sanders	Corp^{ll}.
Jn^{o} Goddard	Lieu^{t}	Jn^{o}. Carlile	Corp^{ll}
Zebulon Harmon	Ens.	Thomas Cook	Sent^{ll}.
William Card	Serj^{t}.	Ditto Cook	Corp^{ll}.
Moses Banks	Serj^{t}.	William Rowse	Corp^{ll}.
Rich^{d} Jaques	Corp^{ll}	Ditto Rowse	Sen^{l}.
Do. Jaques	Serj^{t}.	John Card	Corp^{ll}
Jn^{o} Lane	Cler.	Ditto Card	Sent^{ll}

Thoms Eaton	Do		Ephra. Ayers	Sentll
Moses Eaton	Do	Kil'd	Obadia Hoult	"
Johnson Harmon junr	Do		Thoms Varell	"
Abner Herreman	Do	Run	Thoms Bradbury	"
Samll Stockbridge	Senl.		Wm Bradbury	"
Abell Wray	Do		Richd Flood	"
Cornels Conner	Do		Thomas Webber	"
Jos: Easman	Do		Samll Clough	"
James McFarling	Do		James Merritt	"
Saml. Forguson	Do		servt to Jon Poor	
James Gray	Do		Jno. Herren	"
Ebenr Clough	Do		James Smith	"
Jos: Smith	"		Geo. Cary	"
Nathll Clough	"		Thomas Lewis	"
Wyat Moor	"		John Fovell	"
John Pike	"		Henry Allen	"
Josiah Linscott	"		Ezekll Carr	"
Jno. Parker	"		Nehemiah Wood	"
Solomon Steward	"		Jno Whitton	"
John Mitchell	"		Nehemiah Robinson	"
James Woodsides	"		Thomas Danforth	"
Job Young	"		Wm Woodsides	
Jeremiah Dow	"		James Tyler	
John McClucas	"		Richd Brawn	
Nathanll Abbott	"		William Fowler	
Edwd Preble	"		Jno Wells	

Mass. Arch. 91: 52-54.

Muster Roll of Majr. Samll. Moodey & Company from April to November 1722.

Samll Moodey	Majr	John Thomas	
Benj: Larraby	Capt Levt	John Tray	
Joshua Moodey	Levt	Robt Thomson	
Joseph Bean	Pilot	Jam: McCausland	
Peter Olliver	Sergt	Wm Fitsimmons	
Jonath: Page	Do	Samll Smith	
Graues Knowles	Armourr	Jams Maxwell	
John Robins	Corpll	Tho Perry	
Solomon Pike	Do	Wm Martin	
James Irish	Do	Darby Collity	
Jonath: Pratt	Do	James Betts	
Peter Walton	Do	Wm Tailer	
John Owen	Senll	John Young	
Joseph Seeks		Samll George	
Wm More		James Quack	
Laurence Baylie		Geo: Farnham	
Gideon May		Jams Jackson	
James Carter servt to		Tho: Nailer	
Eph. Lincoln		James Cunningham	Sentl decd
Ebenr Tailer		Robert Tailer	
Ebenr Peirce servt to		Renold: McDonald	
Ebenr Tailer		David Bryant	

Thom^{s} Eaton	Do		Ephra. Ayers	Sen^{tl}
Moses Eaton	Do	Kil'd	Obadia Hoult	"
Johnson Harmon jun^{r}	Do		Thom^{s} Varell	"
Abner Herreman	Do	Run	Thom^{s} Bradbury	"
Sam^{ll} Stockbridge	Sen^{l}.		W^{m} Bradbury	"
Abell Wray	Do		Rich^{d} Flood	"
Cornel^{s} Conner	Do		Thomas Webber	"
Jos: Easman	Do		Sam^{ll} Clough	"
James M^{c}Farling	Do		James Merritt	"
Sam^{l}. Forguson	Do		serv^{t} to Jo^{n} Poor	
James Gray	Do		Jno. Herren	"
Eben^{r} Clough	Do		James Smith	"
Jos: Smith	"		Geo. Cary	"
Nath^{ll} Clough	"		Thomas Lewis	"
Wyat Moor	"		John Fovell	"
John Pike	"		Henry Allen	"
Josiah Linscott	"		Ezek^{ll} Carr	"
Jn^{o}. Parker	"		Nehemiah Wood	"
Solomon Steward	"		Jn^{o} Whitton	"
John Mitchell	"		Nehemiah Robinson	"
James Woodsides	"		Thomas Danforth	"
Job Young	"		W^{m} Woodsides	
Jeremiah Dow	"		James Tyler	
John M^{c}Clucas	"		Rich^{d} Brawn	
Nathan^{ll} Abbott	"		William Fowler	
Edw^{d} Preble	"		Jn^{o} Wells	

Mass. Arch. 91: 52-54.

Muster Roll of Maj^{r}. Sam^{ll}. Moodey & Company from April to November 1722.

Sam^{ll} Moodey	Maj^{r}	John Thomas	
Benj: Larraby	Cap^{t} Lev^{t}	John Tray	
Joshua Moodey	Lev^{t}	Rob^{t} Thomson	
Joseph Bean	Pilot	Jam: M^{c}Causland	
Peter Olliver	Serg^{t}	W^{m} Fitsimmons	
Jonath: Page	Do	Sam^{ll} Smith	
Graues Knowles	Armour^{r}	Jam^{s} Maxwell	
John Robins	Corp^{ll}	Tho Perry	
Solomon Pike	Do	W^{m} Martin	
James Irish	Do	Darby Collity	
Jonath: Pratt	Do	James Betts	
Peter Walton	Do	W^{m} Tailer	
John Owen	Sen^{ll}	John Young	
Joseph Seeks		Sam^{ll} George	
W^{m} More		James Quack	
Laurence Baylie		Geo: Farnham	
Gideon May		Jam^{s} Jackson	
James Carter serv^{t} to Eph. Lincoln		Tho: Nailer	
		James Cunningham	Sent^{l} dec^{d}
Eben^{r} Tailer		Robert Tailer	
Eben^{r} Peirce serv^{t} to Eben^{r} Tailer		Reno^{ld}: M^{c}Donald	
		David Bryant	

Thom^{s} Eaton	Do		Ephra. Ayers	Sen^{til}
Moses Eaton	Do	Kil'd	Obadia Hoult	"
Johnson Harmon jun^{r}	Do		Thom^{s} Varell	"
Abner Herreman	Do	Run	Thom^{s} Bradbury	"
Sam^{ll} Stockbridge	Sen^{l}.		W^{m} Bradbury	"
Abell Wray	Do		Rich^{d} Flood	"
Cornel^{s} Conner	Do		Thomas Webber	"
Jos: Easman	Do		Sam^{ll} Clough	"
James M^{c}Farling	Do		James Merritt	"
Sam^{l}. Forguson	Do		serv^{t} to Jo^{n} Poor	
James Gray	Do		Jno. Herren	"
Eben^{r} Clough	Do		James Smith	"
Jos: Smith	"		Geo. Cary	"
Nath^{ll} Clough	"		Thomas Lewis	"
Wyat Moor	"		John Fovell	"
John Pike	"		Henry Allen	"
Josiah Linscott	"		Ezek^{ll} Carr	"
Jn^{o}. Parker	"		Nehemiah Wood	"
Solomon Steward	"		Jn^{o} Whitton	"
John Mitchell	"		Nehemiah Robinson	"
James Woodsides	"		Thomas Danforth	"
Job Young	"		W^{m} Woodsides	
Jeremiah Dow	"		James Tyler	
John M^{c}Clucas	"		Rich^{d} Brawn	
Nathan^{ll} Abbott	"		William Fowler	
Edw^{d} Preble	"		Jn^{o} Wells	

Mass. Arch. 91: 52-54.

Muster Roll of Maj^{r}. Sam^{ll}. Moodey & Company from April to November 1722.

Sam^{ll} Moodey	Maj^{r}	John Thomas	
Benj: Larraby	Cap^{t} Lev^{t}	John Tray	
Joshua Moodey	Lev^{t}	Rob^{t} Thomson	
Joseph Bean	Pilot	Jam: M^{c}Causland	
Peter Olliver	Serg^{t}	W^{m} Fitsimmons	
Jonath: Page	Do	Sam^{ll} Smith	
Graues Knowles	Armour^{r}	Jam^{s} Maxwell	
John Robins	Corp^{ll}	Tho Perry	
Solomon Pike	Do	W^{m} Martin	
James Irish	Do	Darby Collity	
Jonath: Pratt	Do	James Betts	
Peter Walton	Do	W^{m} Tailer	
John Owen	Sen^{ll}	John Young	
Joseph Seeks		Sam^{ll} George	
W^{m} More		James Quack	
Laurence Baylie		Geo: Farnham	
Gideon May		Jam^{s} Jackson	
James Carter serv^{t} to		Tho: Nailer	
Eph. Lincoln		James Cunningham	Sent^{l} dec^{d}
Eben^{r} Tailer		Robert Tailer	
Eben^{r} Peirce serv^{t} to		Reno^{ld}: M^{c}Donald	
Eben^{r} Tailer		David Bryant	

Tho^{s} Wilcox
Tho^{s} Allen
Sam^{ll} Atkinson
Joshua Grant
Eben^{r} Chinnery
Jacob Key
Josh: Cromwell
Caleb Maddocks
John Tucker
John Graues
Henry Duren
Tho^{s} Duren
James Evens
Benj: Twitchell
Tho^{s}: Whittaker
Eben^{r}: Gustin
John Hackett
Sam^{ll} Jordan
Solom: Jordan
Benj: Larrabee Jun^{r}
Dav^{d}: Gustin
Joseph Thomas
Jerem: Sabin
W^{m} Stevens
Primus Negro
serv^{t} to Maj^{r} Moodey
Joseph Corey Watertown
James Fly

Mass. Arch. 91: 55-57.

Muster Roll of Coll^{o} John Wheelwright & Company from Augst. 22 to Novem. 27th 1722.

John Wheelwright	Capt.	Wells
Jeremiah Moulton	Lieut.	York
Benj^{m}. Poole	Lieut.	Reding
Josiah Winslow	Lieut.	
Sam^{ll} Poole	Serj^{t}	Reding
William Cheuers	Serj^{t}.	Cambridge
Ebenezer Chub	Serj^{t}.	
Barnebes Wixon	"	
Josiah Gibbs	"	
Eliazer Parker	"	Cambridge
Nath^{ll}.Wheelwright	Clerk	Wells
Jethnel Peck	Clerk	
Thomas Wier	Corp^{ll}	
Matthew Bunn	"	
Sam^{ll} Hinkly	"	
Sam^{ll} Cash	"	
Josiah Kene	"	
Abell Moulton	"	York
Eliazer Fisher	Cent.	
John Haws	"	
John Evens	"	
Joseph Steel	"	
Joseph Arther	"	
Robert Paterson	Cen^{t}	
Thomas Ham̄on	"	
William Kine	"	
Jacob Hamblinton son to Isriell Hamblin [*sic*]	Cen^{t}	
Hugh Stiles	"	
Gabrill Peacock	"	
William Brown	"	
Joseph Philips servt to Stephen Cook	"	
Jona^{t}. Stratton	Cen^{t}	
Adom Brown	"	
John Ashly	"	
William Bunn	"	
James Dishon serv^{t} to Charles Dryer	"	[?]
Sam^{ll} Bunn	"	
William Woodard	"	
Thomas Reed	"	
Jacob Mills	"	
Georg Phillips	"	
John Hastings	"	
John Mackdanill servt to Sam^{ll} Tucker	"	
Nath^{ll} Lawrence	Cen^{tll}.	
Zacheriah Hicks servant to Thomas Willis	Do	
Abraham Morss	Do	
James Powill	"	York
William Duly	"	Berwick
Dauid Jones	"	
William Harmon	"	Wells
Henry Maddocks	"	Wells
Sam^{ll} Banaks	Cen^{til}	York
James Smith	"	York
John Denis	"	
Robert Lambert servt to Peletiah Rosson	"	
Joshua Wamskum	"	
James Coorpuck	"	
Andrew Baxter servt to Mr Baxter	"	
Henry Hopkins run	Do	

Emanuel Hall servt to Thomas Bening	Do	
Dauid House	"	
John Baker	"	
Dauid Edwards	"	
Robert Horne	"	
William Mogridg	"	York
Philip Downs servt to Thomas Clark?	"	
William Ross	"	
William Earle run	"	
Jacob Curtiss	"	
John Fowl	"	
John Pease serv^{t}. to Daniel Goold	"	
John Loller servt to Capt. Billings	"	
Charles Camble	"	
John Benit	"	
Joseph Peck	"	
John Russill	"	
Charles Gilmore	"	
Thomas Huse	"	
Richard Dean	"	
Casper Orth serv^{t} to Seth Pope	"	
Benjamin Lake	Cen^{tll}	
Edward Paul	"	
William James	"	
Caleb Hercey	"	
Robert Doocks	"	
William Barber serv^{t} to John Drew	"	

Sam^{ll} Luke	Cen^{tll}	
William Weeks	"	
Jona^{t}. Sturdiuant	"	
Lazarus Numocks run	"	
Joseph Tray serv^{t} to Cap^{t} Barker run	"	
James Colwell	"	
Ichobod Dunham	"	
John Williams	"	
Sam^{ll} Wasnom serv^{t} to Coll. Otis run	"	
Isaac Charles run servt to m^{r} Gorum	"	
Ebenezer Boltwood	"	Barwick
William Hartwell	"	
John Martin	"	
Peter Joseph servt to Thomas White	"	
Jona^{t}. Denison servt to Richard Hall	"	
Philip Brown serv^{t} to John Fowls	"	
Isaac Shute	"	
John Richinson	"	Kittry
William Williams run	"	
Arther Low	"	
John Staples	"	
James Leget	"	
Tho^{s} Mahone servt to Edw^{d} Ruggles	"	
Alixander Gording	"	

Mass. Arch. 91: 58-61.

Muster Roll of Capt Samuel Hinckes & Company, from March 28th to Decem^{r} 5th 1722, at Winter Harbour.

Sam^{ll} Hinckes,	Capt.	Portsm^{o}
Solomon Smith,	Cent.	Biddiford
Tho^{s}. Russell	"	Charlstown
Ebenezer Williams	"	Dyed ye 21st Aprill
Robert Baily	"	England, rec^{d}. a Furlow & afterwards dismissed
Nehem: Pitman	"	Oyster River

Matt: Robinson	Cent.	Biddiford
Tho^{s}. Alexander	"	Mbhed. Deserted Aprill 14th
Tho^{s}. Jones	"	England
Jn^{o}. Warmagehan	"	Mbhed. servt to Captain Hincks
Jn^{o}. Bagshaw	"	Wells.
Samuel Jordan	"	Interpreter Bidd:
Matthew Short	Chaplain	left y^{e} Fort Nov. ye 21st

Mass. Arch. 91: 77.

Muster Roll of ye Sloop Merry meeting, Thomas Saunders, from ye 24th of August to ye 13th December 1722.

Thomas Sanders	Master & Pylott	Benjamin Eluel	Do
Thomas Sanders	Junr Mate	Joseph Sanders	Do
Joseph Page	Seaman		
Jacob Row	Do		

The Sloop abt 75 Tons

Mass. Arch. 91: 83, 84.

Muster Roll of the Sloop George, a Transport in His Majesties Service Eastward.

John Stratton	Master & Pylott	George Wilson	Ditto
Roger Talbott	Mate	Francis Loude	"
Archibald Wilson	Seaman		

The Sloop abt 50 Tons mounted att 4 Guns
Boston December 17th. 1722.
pr Roger Talbott.

Mass. Arch. 91: 85, 86.

Muster Roll of the Sloop Virgin, a Transport in His Majesties service Eastward, Caleb Prat master.

Caleb Prat	Master & Pilot	Ebenezer Chenery	Seaman
William Prat	Mate		

Re Sloop abt 45 Tonns
Boston, Decr. 7th 1722.
Caleb Pratt.

Mass. Arch. 91: 89.

A Muster Roll of Sloop Endeavour, Jacob Parker Master, from Augst 28 to Jan. 8, 1722.

Jacob Parker	Master & Pilot	Rob. Craige	Ditto
Stepn Hunniwell	Mate	Jos: Green	"
Jacob Parker	junr Sailor	Samll Pryar	"

Boston, Jan 8th 1722
pr Jacob Parker.

Mass. Arch. 91: 90, 91.

Muster Roll of Fort George at Brunswick, Capt. John Giles Commander, from Aug. 14 1722 to Jan. 15, 1722–3.

John Giles	Capt.	William Harper	Centl.
Isaac Gardner	Leiut	David McClewer servt to John Giles	"
Samuel Eaton	Serg't	John Harper	"
Tho: Trigoath	Do.	Wyman Bradbury	"
Thos Cowell	Gunner	Thomas Eaton supply the place of Wyman Bradbury sometime	"
Henry Mitchell	Centl.	Wm Stevenson	"
Rowland Norton	Do	Andrew Denning	"
Ebenr. Stanwood	Do	James Stevenson	"
Moses Harper	"	Robert Dening	"
James Beverlin	"	Wm Stevenson Junr. Son to James Stevenson	
Robert Lithgow	"		
Hugh Mitchell	"		
David Dening son to Andrew Denning	"		

Andr Dening Jun son to Andr Dening	Centl.
John Malcom	"
Jas. Stevenson Junr.	"
John Cochrane	"
Wm Cochrane	Centl.
James Cochrane son to John Cochrane	"
James Harper Clark	"

Boston July 17th: 1723
pr John Gyles

Mass. Arch. 91: 92, 93.

Muster Roll of Capt. Arthur Bragdon & Company from Sept 1723 to Jan. 1723–4.

Arthur Bragdon	Capt
Joseph Soward	Lt
Richd Gowall	Ensn.
Nicholas Sewall	Serjt.
Joseph Smith	Do.
Joseph Linscut	Corpll.
John Rackley Jr.	Do.
Hezekiah Adams	"
Job Young	"
John Bean	Sentl.
James Tompson	
James Cambell	
Daniel Smith son to Jas Smith	
Benja. Austeen	
Samuel Shaw	
Andrew Whittum	
John Garey	
Joseph Bracey son to Wm Bracey	
Job Young Junr	
Jon Simpson Junr Servt to Jos. Seward	
John Grover Son to Andrew Grover	
Ebenr Allen Servt to Caleb Preble	
John Backer	
Jos Faver	
Ebenr. Young	
Aquialah Haines	
Abra. Batten	
Nathanll Adams	
John Batten Servant To Nicholas Sewall	
Joseph Paisturd	
John Dill Son in Law To Hy Bettle	
Benja. Whittum	
Joseph Hanny	
Samll Backer Son To Thos Backer	
John Harmon Clark	
Darbee Manuil	Sent Run

Boston June 18th: 1724.
pr Arthur Bragdon.

Mass. Arch. 91: 96, 97.

[The dates of individual entrances into their respective companies, time of service, wages of each, and a few other particulars in the original lists are omitted in print.]

[To be continued.]

THE BENT FAMILY.

By Allen H. Bent, Esq., of Roxbury, Mass.

1. John[1] Bent, who sailed from Southampton, Eng., in 1638, and became one of the first settlers of Sudbury, Mass., was born in the parish of Penton-Grafton, some seventy miles south-west of London, in the county of Hants. The ship's list gives his age as 35, but according to the parish records he was baptized on the last day of November 1596, his

father being Robert Bent (1566–1631). In 1639 John's sister Agnes Blanchard and mother started for New England, but both died during the passage. John Bent's house lot, about six acres, was on the north-east side of the old road that runs from what is now Wayland Centre to Sudbury Centre, about a quarter of a mile from the former, and here he lived, a farmer, until his death Sept. 27, 1672, aged nearly 76. His will is dated thirteen days before his death, his wife Martha and oldest son Peter being named as executors. His widow lived until May 15, 1679.

Children of John and Martha, the first five being born in England, the last two in Sudbury, Mass.:

i. Robert, bap. Jan. 10, 1624–5; d. at Newbury, Mass., Jan. 30, 1648, æ. 23.
ii. William, bap. Oct. 24, 1626; d. young probably.
2. iii. Peter, bap. April 14, 1629.
iv. Agnes, m. about 1646 Edward Rice of Sudbury, and was the mother of all his children, for she is mentioned in her father's will in 1672, which is sufficient proof that she did not die, as Barry and others say, soon after her marriage. She died in Marlboro' June 4, 1713, æ. 83.
3. v. John, b. about 1635.
4. vi. Joseph, b. May 16, 1641.
vii. Martha, b. about 1643; m. June 5, 1663, Samuel How of Sudbury, where they had seven children, the youngest being David, the first proprietor of the Wayside Inn, made famous by Longfellow.

2. Peter² Bent (*John*¹), as well as his father, was one of the petitioners for the township of Marlboro' in 1656, and soon after settled there, where he had a grant for a mill, which was probably in the part which afterward became Southboro'. During King Philip's War his son was scalped by the Indians, his house garrisoned and burnt. He died in "Old England sometyme in May 1678," aged 49. His will is dated Dec. 21, 1674, at which time he was about to start for England. He returned between these two dates, however.

Children of Peter and Elizabeth Bent, the first three born in Sudbury, the others in Marlboro':

5. i. Peter, b. Oct. 15, 1653.
ii. Martha. Probably the Martha living in Boston in 1690.
iii. Elizabeth, b. Dec. 2, 1658.
iv. Agnes, b. Aug. 19, 1661; m. July 9, 1684, Caleb Johnson of Sudbury.
v. John, b. Jan. 8, 1663; d. April 20, 1676, at Cambridge, whither the family had removed for safety after Philip's war.
vi. Zacheus, b. about 1667; d. March 20, 1690, æ. 23.
vii. Patience, b. 1670.
6. viii. Hopestill, b. Jan. 17, 1672.

3. John² Bent (*John*¹) bought in 1662 land on west side of the old Connecticut Path, in what is now the town of Framingham. The first petition for the incorporation of this township was headed by Corporal John Bent, who was chosen one of the tythingmen at the second town meeting in 1701, and in Framingham he died in Sept. 1717, aged about 82. He was twice married, first July 1, 1658, to Hannah, daughter of John Stone of Cambridge, and second to Martha, daughter of Matthew Rice. The three children are by the first wife:

i. Hannah, b. May 6, 1661; m. Feb. 26, 1681, John, son of John Adams of Cambridge.
7. ii. John, b. Nov. 29, 1689.
8. iii. David, b. about 1691.

4. Joseph[2] Bent (*John*[1]), was married June 30, 1666, to Elizabeth, daughter of John Bourne of Marshfield, and moved thither. He was constable in 1669. He moved back to Sudbury before 1671, however, and was killed accidentally in the summer of 1675 (aged 34) by a pistol shot from his brother Peter. Joseph was the father of six children, five of whom were living in 1686, at the settlement of the estate of John Bourne, their grandfather, though the names of two daughters are not known. The children of Joseph and Elizabeth whose names are known, the two youngest being born at Sudbury, were:

i. Joseph, b. Oct. 11, 1667; d. young.
9. ii. Experience.
iii. Elizabeth, b. 1673; m. Oct. 11, 1701, Thos. Joyce of Marshfield.
10. iv. Joseph, b. March 5, 1675.

5. Peter[3] Bent (*Peter*[2], *John*[1]), of Marlboro' married his second cousin, Abigail, daughter of Richard Barnes, Feb. 27, 1705, and died March 3, 1717, aged 63. The widow Abigail died at Southboro', Feb. 4, 1768, aged 84.

Children of Peter and Abigail, all born in Marlboro':

i. Beulah, b. March 27, 1705; d. unm. in Southboro' April 17, 1783, æ. 78
11. ii. Peter, b. March 20, 1707.
12. iii. John, b. Sept. 24, 1708.
iv. Abigail, b. Sept. 1, 1710; d. unm. in Southboro' July 29, 1787.
v. Elizabeth, b. Sept. 5, 1712; d. unm. in Southboro' 1798, probably.
vi. Jabez, b. Jan. 28, 1716; d. young, probably.

6. Hopestill[3] Bent (*Peter*[2], *John*[1]), of Sudbury, married Nov. 27, 1701, Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas Brown of Sudbury, and died Aug. 18, 1725, aged 53. He saw service in the disastrous Canadian campaign of 1690, in the first of the French and Indian wars, and on his tombstone in the old burial ground in what is now the town of Wayland, is called an ensign.

Children of Hopestill and Elizabeth:

i. Martha, b. Sept. 15, 1701; d. Dec. 22, 1722.
13. ii. Peter, b. May 17, 1703.
14. iii. Thomas, b. July 29, 1706.
15. iv. Hopestill, b. Nov. 4, 1708.
v. Sarah, b. April 22, 1711; m. July 10, 1729, Jeremiah Wesson of Sudbury.
16. vi. Elijah, b. Aug. 15, 1713.
17. vii. Micah, b, April 29, 1716.
viii. Elizabeth, b. June 14, 1720.

7. John[3] Bent (*John*[2], *John*[1]), of Framingham, married Nov. 15, 1711, Hannah, daughter of David Rice, and died in 1759, aged 70.

Children of John and Hannah, all born in Framingham:

18. i. Matthias, b. July 2, 1712.
ii. Hannah, b. July 10, 1714; m. first, in 1734, Richard Rice; second, Nov. 30, 1738, Capt. Jeremiah Belknap. She d. 1774, aged 60.
iii. Martha, b. March 7, 1720; m. March 10, 1740, Samuel Brewer, and removed to Rutland.
19. iv. John, b. May 4, 1730.

8. David[3] Bent (*John*[2], *John*[1]), of Framingham, married Jan. 1, 1713, Mary, daughter of Thomas Drury, and died Feb. 15, 1730, aged about 40.

Children of David and Mary, all born in Framingham:

20. i. JOHN, b. Oct. 22, 1713.
ii. DAVID, b. March 22, 1717; d. Aug. 17, 1726.
iii. MARY, b. Aug. 5, 1718; m. Sept. 24, 1741, David Goodenow of Rutland, Mass.
iv. LYDIA, b. April 6, 1721; m. 1739 Wm. Beal of Natick.
v. SARAH, b. Jan. 12, 1727; m. 1751 Bezaleel Rice.
21. vi. DAVID, b. March 30, 1730 (posthumous).

9. EXPERIENCE^3 BENT (*Joseph*^{2}, *John*^{1}), was of Sudbury in 1690, bought house and land in Plymouth in 1701, sold it in 1708, when he was of Middleboro', and in 1712 bought land in Plympton adjoining his Middleboro' property. As a young man he is alluded to as a house carpenter, but later in life as a yeoman. He married in 1703 Abigail, daughter of George Sampson of Duxbury, and died probably in 1754 at Middleboro'.

Children of Experience and Abigail:

22. i. JOSEPH.
ii. ELIZABETH, m. John Griffith.
iii. RACHEL.
iv. ALICE, m. Barnabas Raymond.

10. JOSEPH^3 BENT (*Joseph*^{2}, *John*^{1}), was brought up in Marshfield, first by his grandfather John Bourne, and afterward by John Man, who was appointed guardian in 1686. Joseph was a blacksmith, and after his marriage, Oct. 27, 1698, to Rachel, daughter of Jonathan Fuller of Dedham, lived in Milton, where he died March 31, 1728, aged 53. His wife died July 5, 1725, aged 51.

Children of Joseph and Rachel:

i. MARY, b. Jan. 21, 1700; m. June 10, 1725, John Davenport of Dorchester.
23. ii. JOSEPH, b. Sept. 26, 1701.
24. iii. JOHN, b. Oct. 15, 1703.
iv. RACHEL, b. Aug. 21, 1705; m. Feb. 8, 1722, Nathaniel Vose of Milton.
v. ELIZABETH, b. Jan. 13, 1708; m. Dec. 1, 1725, David Copeland of Bridgewater.
vi. SARAH, b. April 13, 1710; m. Feb. 12, 1730, Elijah Vose.
25. vii. EBENEZER, b. April 23, 1712.
viii. EXPERIENCE, b. Oct. 12, 1714; d. Oct. 23, 1714.
ix. THANKFUL, b. July 5, 1716; m. 1734 Stephen Davenport of Milton.

11. PETER^3 BENT (*Peter*^{3}, *Peter*^{2}, *John*^{1}), of Marlboro', was perhaps the most prominent of the early Bents, was selectman ten years, representative to the General Court five years, and a member of the first three Provincial Congresses. In 1770 he was one of the six largest taxpayers in Marlboro', besides owning lands in Southboro' and Westboro'. His will is dated Feb. 1, 1786, but he did not die until March 11, 1798, aged 91. His widow lived till June 3, 1803, when she was 93. They were buried in the old burial ground near the present Fitchburg Railroad station in Marlboro'.

Children of Peter and Mary Bent, all born in Marlboro':

i. PETER, b. Oct. 22, 1733; d. Aug. 3, 1740.
ii. SARAH, b. June 21, 1735; m. April 13, 1784, Alpheus Woods, and d. Feb. 16, 1825, æ. 89.
iii. MARY, b. 1737; m. March 22, 1758, Josiah Fay of Southboro', whose daughter Elizabeth Fay m. Uriah Brigham, and had Peter Bent Brigham (1807–1877) the proprietor of the famous "concert hall" on Court street, Boston.
iv. JABEZ, b. Feb. 28, 1739; d. Aug. 5, 1740.

v. Patience, b. Feb. 13, 1741; m. Capt. Seth Newton, and d. at Southboro' Jan. 23, 1837, æ. nearly 96.
vi. Deborah, b. June 24, 1743; d. July 9, 1745.
vii. Anne, b. June 30, 1745; d. unmarried April 17, 1828.
viii. Peter, b. Jan 6, 1747; m. 1779 Anne Walker, but d. Aug. 31, 1801, leaving no children.
ix. Jabez, b. Jan. 29, 1749: d. unm. May 26, 1817, æ. 68. the last of the male line of Bents in Marlboro', where the family had lived for almost 160 years.
x. Deborah, b. March 5, 1751; d. Feb. 20, 1755.
xi. Abigail, b. Jan. 29, 1754; m. Sept. 12, 1771, Benajah Brigham.

12. John^4 Bent (*Peter*^{3}, *Peter*^{2}, *John*^{1}), was a farmer at Southboro', and Sergt. in Capt. Timothy Brigham's Co. of militia in 1757. There is no record of his marriage or death, but his name appears on land transactions as late as 1784.

13. Peter^4 Bent (*Hopestill*^{3}, *Peter*^{2}, *John*^{1}), married April 18, 1727, Mary, daughter of Rev. Samuel Parris, in whose family the Salem Witchcraft Delusion began. As there is no record of Peter's death, nor of the deaths of his sons, it is probable the family moved away from Sudbury, though they were still there in 1757.

Children of Peter and Mary Bent, all born in Sudbury:

i. Mary, b. June 28, 1727.
ii. Martha, b. March 11, 1729.
iii. Dorothy, b. Dec. 31, 1730; m. Nov. 9, 1762, Richard Mills.
iv. Eunice, b. Nov. 15, 1732.
v. Susannah, b. Sept. 17, 1734; m. Dec. 5, 1765, Ebenezer Moore.
vi. Catherine, b. Sept. 23, 1736; m. Jan. 4, 1758, William, son of Samuel Russell of Sudbury, and a descendant of William of Cambridge.
vii. Abigail, b. Oct. 30, 1738; m. June 18, 1765, Jason Glozen (Gleason).
viii. Peter, b. Sept. 10, 1741; m. probably June 17, 1774, Sarah Pratt of Newton.
ix. Samuel, b. Aug. 15, 1743; nothing further known.
x. Anna, b. Dec. 10, 1745.
xi. Hopestill, b. July 15, 1748; nothing further known.

14. Thomas^4 Bent (*Hopestill*^{3}, *Peter*^{2}, *John*^{1}), of Sudbury, married May 28, 1733, Mary, daughter of Samuel Stone, and died July 26, 1775, aged 69. His wife died the same day, and both were buried in the old burial ground at what is now Wayland. All four of their sons marched to Concord on the 19th of April, 1775.

Children of Thomas and Mary Bent, all born in Sudbury:

i. Lucy, b. Jan. 13, 1736; m. July 19, 1755, Nathan Livermore of Weston.
ii. Thomas, b. July 4, 1738; m. Submit Parker, and removed to Framingham.
iii. Lois, b. Dec. 3, 1740; m. Feb. 3, 1762, James Glover.
iv. Mary, b. June 21, 1743; m. Capt. Benj. Edwards (1732–1803) of Framingham, and d. there in Feb. 1824.
v. Jason, b. May 9, 1750; m. Aug. 17, 1773, Anne Glover, and died in Sudbury in 1786.
vi. Martha, b. March 21, 1752; m. Dec. 5, 1782, James Inglis.
vii. Samuel, b. Jan. 1, 1755; m. Feb. 6, 1777, Molly, daughter of Wm. Hunt of Sudbury, and removed in 1780 to Fitzwilliam, N. H., where his decendants still live. He had nine children, the fifth being Hyman (1788–1872), who m. Levinah J. Allen, and had eleven children, the fourth being A. Allen, treasurer of Boylston Street Land Co., Boston, and father of Allen H.

viii. **Jonathan**, b. April, 22, 1758; m. first, in 1778, Experience Smith; second, in 1803, Ruth Haynes, widow of Reuben Rice; and is the ancestor of most of the Bents still living in Sudbury.
ix. **Eunice**, b. Feb. 14, 1763; m. Aug. 8, 1782, Thomas Glover, Jr., of Sharon.

15. **Hopestill**[4] **Bent** (*Hopestill*[3], *Peter*[2], *John*[1]), lived a short time in Waltham, but moved back to Sudbury, where he died in 1772, aged 64. He married first, October 22, 1733, Beulah, daughter of Jonathan Rice, and second, April 26, 1763, Mrs. Anna Fiske, of Waltham, who d. Jan 7, 1793, æ. 80.

Children of Hopestill and Beulah, all born in Sudbury:

i. **Jonathan**, b. April 24, 1735, was in the Crown Point expedition in 1755, and died Dec. 25 of that year.
ii. **Lydia**, b. June 15, 1738.
iii. **Peter**, b. July 8, 1741; m. Lucy, daughter of Samuel Stone of Framington. No children.
iv. **Elizabeth**, b. March 25, 1744; m. Feb. 11, 1762, Micah Rice.
v. **Timothy**, b. March 24, 1747; enlisted in the Continental Army, but died or was killed previous to 1779.

16. **Elijah**[4] **Bent** (*Hopestill*[3], *Peter*[2], *John*[1]), married Susannah, daughter of Samuel Stone, and is variously called on the old records housewright, yeoman and inn-holder. He spent most of his life in East Sudbury (now Wayland), but died at his son's in Barre, May 2, 1797, aged 83. His widow died in Barre July 3, 1801, aged 80.

Children of Elijah and Susannah:

i. **Elijah**, b. Oct. 7, 1739; nothing further known.
ii. **Dorcas**, b. Jan. 1, 1742.
iii. **Silas**, b. April 14, 1744; m. June 24, 1765, Mary Carter, and removed to Barre about 1766, thence to Rutland (Mass.) about 1768, and in 1788 to Marietta, Ohio. His son Silas jr. of St. Louis was the father of Capt. Charles Bent (1799–1847) first Governor of New Mexico, of Col. William Bent (1809–1869), from whom Bent's Fort and Bent Co., Colo., are named, and of Capt. Silas Bent (1820–1887) of St. Louis.
iv. **Susannah**, b. May 21, 1748.
v. **Joel**, b. Feb. 22, 1750; m. July 13, 1768, Mary Mason of Barre, where he was chosen selectman, town clerk and representative.
vi. **Stephen**, b. July 15, 1752; nothing further known.
vii. **Rufus**, b. Feb. 13, 1755; m. Jan. 13, 1777, Mary Wyman, and lived in East Sudbury (Wayland).
viii. **Abigail**, b. Sept. 3, 1757; m. May 1, 1777, David Curtis, son of Joseph, and descendant of Henry Curtis of Sudbury.
ix. **Nathan**, b. March 12, 1760; m. Aug. 28, 1777, Abigail Goodenow, and removed to Winchester, N. H., about 1797.

17. **Micah**[4] **Bent** (*Hopestill*[3], *Peter*[2], *John*[1]), of Sudbury, a blacksmith, married in 1737, Grace, daughter of David Rice, and died about 1760.

Children of David and Grace, all born in Sudbury:

i. **David**, b. March 18, 1739; removed to Nova Scotia.
ii. **William**, b. June 8, 1741; the ancestor of the Bents now living at Cochituate, Mass.
iii. **Anne**, b. April 8, 1744; m. May 12, 1763, Daniel Felch of Natick.
iv. **Sarah**, b. March 19, 1746.
v. **Jane**; m. 1766 Jonas Harrington, 3d, of Weston.
vi. **Martha**.
vii. **Elizabeth**.

18. Matthias^4 Bent (*John*^{3}, *John*^{2}, *John*^{1}), of Framingham, selectman thirteen years, married Feb. 26, 1746, Abigail, daughter of Joseph Stone, and died in July 1799, aged 87. His widow died Nov. 16, 1814, aged 90.

Children of Matthias and Abigail:

i. Anne, b. Oct. 14, 1747; m. John Eames.
ii. Matthias, b. Sept. 15, 1752; deacon and town treasurer of Framingham, where he was twice married.

19. John^4 Bent (*John*^{3}, *John*^{2}, *John*^{1}), of Framingham, married Oct. 23, 1751, Molly, daughter of John Stacy, and died Sept. 14, 1818, aged 88.

Children of John and Molly, born in Framingham:

i. John, b. July 16, 1752; m. Sarah Stone.
ii. Josiah, b. Oct. 29, 1755; m. Mary Abbe, and removed to Petersham.
iii. Mary, b. Oct. 29, 1755; m. April 23, 1776, Capt. John Trowbridge.
iv. Martha, b. April 14, 1758.

20. John^4 Bent (*David*^{3}, *John*^{2}, *John*^{1}), of Framingham, married in 1737, Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas Reed of Sudbury, and died probably in 1750, aged 37. His widow m., 1751, Joshua Harrington.

Children of John and Elizabeth, all born in Framingham:

i. Samuel, b. Feb. 23, 1738; d. May 29, 1742.
ii. Betty, b. Nov. 3, 1741; d. June 20, 1742.
iii. Betty, b. May 1, 1743.
iv. Lucy, b. Jan. 26, 1745.
v. Samuel, b. July 19, 1749; nothing further known.

21. David^4 Bent (*David*^{3}, *John*^{2}, *John*^{1}), blacksmith, moved when a young man from Framingham to Rutland, Mass., where he bought a farm in the southern part of the town, a portion of it lying in what afterward became the town of Paxton. At his death he owned half pew in Rutland meeting-house and two-thirds pew in Paxton meeting-house. He was captain of one of the companies that marched from Rutland to Cambridge upon receipt of the news of the Battle of Lexington, and saw active service in the following year. In August 1787 a cyclone destroyed his barn, blacksmith shop and orchard of nearly 200 apple-trees. (See Sidney Perley's Historic Storms of New England.)

David Bent died between Jan. 9 and Feb. 6, 1798, aged nearly 68. His first wife, to whom he was married April 3, 1751, was Lucy, daughter of Peter Moore, and his second wife, to whom he was married October 2, 1783, was Martha, daughter of James Browning.

Children of David and Lucy, all born in Rutland:

i. Micah, b. June 24, 1751; d. Sept. 29, 1756.
ii. John, b. Feb. 3, 1754; d. Sept. 26, 1756.
iii. David, b. April 3, 1756; m. 1775 Phebe Whittemore of Paxton.
iv. Lucy, b. June 4, 1758; m. 1774 Joseph Green of Leicester.
v. Peter, b. May 19, 1760; enlisted in the Continental Army, but died or was killed before his service expired.
vi. Phebe, b. Feb. 8, 1763; m. Nov. 17, 1780, John McClenathan, jr., of Hubbardston.
vii. Abigail, b. Jan. 17, 1765; d. Jan. 26, 1767.
viii. Rufus, b. April 10, 1767; nothing further known.
ix. Darius, b. Aug. 13, 1769; m. March 9, 1797, Isabel Boice; was in Boston 1806 to 1809, and afterward went to Montreal, Canada.

x. Thaddeus, b. Sept. 1, 1771, and moved to Rutland, Vt.; the grandfather of Hon. Charles Bent of Morrison, Ill.

xi. Phinehas, b. Sept. 15, 1776; m. Dec. 31, 1798, Polly Frink, and removed to Vermont.

Child of David and Martha, born in Rutland, Mass.:

Samuel Browning, b. Nov. 27, 1784; married first, 1807, Hannah (daughter of Lieut. Oliver Watson of Spencer), by whom he had Samuel Watson Bent of Boston, father of S. Arthur Bent of the Bostonian Society: and married second, 1816, Catherine (daughter of Rev. Joseph Avery of Holden), by whom he had Judge George Bent of Nebraska.

22. Joseph^4 Bent (*Experience*^{3}, *Joseph*^{2}, *John*^{1}), of Middleboro', a nailmaker, married Oct. 17, 1728, at Plympton, Jemima, daughter of Francis Billington, jr.

Children of Joseph and Jemima:

i. Sarah, b. Jan. 27, 1730.

ii. John, b. Feb. 27, 1732; m. May 16, 1753, Bethiah Morse, and was the ancestor of Hon. Bartlett Bent of Middletown, Ct.

iii. Alice, b. Jan. 16, 1734; m. Sept. 11, 1753, at Taunton, to William Rayment.

iv. Joseph, b. Jan. 6, 1736; mariner and sail-maker of Plymouth. No record of marriage or death.

v. William, b. ——; m. Aug. 29, 1768, Sarah, daughter of Zabdiel Sampson of Plympton, but nothing further is known of him.

23. Joseph^4 Bent (*Joseph*^{3}, *Joseph*^{2}, *John*^{1}), of Milton, married Feb. 13, 1724, Martha Houghton. He was a captain in the Crown Point expedition of 1755, and died of dropsy Dec. 7, 1755, at Albany, N. Y., aged 54. His widow lived till Dec. 4, 1766, when she was 65.

Children of Joseph and Martha, all born in Milton:

i. Joseph, b. Aug. 27, 1725; d. same day.

ii. Lemuel, b. May 2, 1727; kept a tavern on the Canton turnpike in Milton; was selectman, lieutenant under Col. Winslow at the expulsion of the Acadians in 1755; and captain of a company on the expedition to Crown Point in 1759, and at Halifax in 1761.

iii. Abigail, b. April 16, 1730; d. Aug. 9, 1738.

iv. Eunice, b. May 22, 1732; m. Dec. 6, 1750, Wm. Pierce, jr.

v. Joseph, b. March 9, 1735; m. Dec. 6, 1758, Mehitable, daughter of Capt. John Crehore.

vi. William, b. Nov. 13, 1737; moved to the part of Stoughton which afterward became Canton, where he married Nov. 24, 1763, Chloe, daughter of Geo. Blackman; kept the Eagle Inn at Ponkapog; was sergeant in the Canadian expedition 1759; and captain of a company during the Revolution. His eldest son Lemuel moved to Virginia, previous to 1792, when he was of Alexandria.

[illegible] dau. of [illegible] [illegible]

vii. Martha, b. July 4, 1739; d. March 10, 1740.

viii. Rufus, b. March 10, 1742; m. Dec. 6, 1767, Mrs. Ann (Middleton) McKenzie, and was the father of Ann Bent who opened a store on Washingtoh street, Boston, in 1795, which she kept for nearly forty years.

24. John^4 Bent (*Joseph*^{3}, *Joseph*^{2}, *John*^{1}), of Milton, blacksmith, married Feb. 6, 1728, Elizabeth, daughter of William Badcock. His wife died May 7, 1750; but no record is found of his death.

Children of John and Elizabeth, all born in Milton:

i. Jesse, b. Nov. 1, 1729; m. Dec. 6, 1758, Hannah Vose of Milton, and moved to Cumberland Co., Nova Scotia, about 1764.

ii. Rebecca, b. April 19, 1731.

iii. Elizabeth, b. Jan. 11, 1733.

iv. PRUDENCE, b. April 29, 1735; m. Dec. 6, 1761, Amaziah Crane of Milton.
v. SUSANNAH, b. Feb. 14, 1737; m. Dec. 6, 1762, Seth Crane.
vi. RACHEL, b. May 30, 1739; d. Dec. 9, 1742.
vii. LYDIA, b. Sept. 9, 1741; m. Dec. 6, 1760, Silas Houghton of Milton.
viii. SARAH, b. Nov. 7, 1743.
ix. RACHEL, b. Sept. 28, 1745; m. Dec. 6, 1763, Ezekiel Blake of Milton.
x. JOHN, b. Aug. 4, 1747; moved to Nova Scotia with his brother, and married Mary Lunt of Eastport, Me. He is the grandfather of Dr. Charles Bent, who has been mayor of Truro.
xi. NOAH, b. Sept. 2, 1749; nothing further known.

25. EBENEZER⁴ BENT (*Joseph*³, *Joseph*², *John*¹), of Milton, yeoman, married Jan. 9, 1735, Deborah, daughter of Jonathan Fairbank of Dedham, and died Feb. 15, 1786, aged 73. His widow died Aug. 17, 1798, at Quincy, aged 84.

Children of Ebenezer and Deborah, all born in Milton:

i. ELEANOR, b. Sept. 28, 1735; m. Dec. 6, 1757, Elijah Underwood of Braintree.
ii. EBENEZER, b. Aug. 22, 1737; m. first, Dec. 6, 1765, Hannah Shepherd of Milton; and second, July 9, 1771, Mrs. Ruth Crouch of Dorchester, and was the father of William and Adam Bent of Boston, who were among the very first piano manufacturers in this country, of Charles Bent (1790–1852) the founder of the firm of Bent and Bush, Boston, and of Ebenezer, Jr. of Quincy, who was father of Maj. Luther S. Bent of Steelton, Pa.
iii. SAMUEL, b. March 1, 1739; nothing further known.
iv. NEDABIAH, b. Jan. 21, 1742; m. Feb. 8, 1769, Miriam Ruggles of Braintree, whither he removed, living in the part that was later incorporated as Quincy.
v. MARY, b. Feb. 1, 1744; m. 1773, Samuel Newcomb of Braintree.
vi. JOHN, b. July 10, 1746; m. Dec. 11, 1769, Hannah Coller of Dedham, and had Josiah Bent, the founder of Bent's cracker bakery, which was started in 1801; the latter (Josiah) being father of Rev. Josiah, who died at Amherst in 1839, and of Rev. Nathaniel T. who died at Worcester in 1856. Rev. Nathaniel T. was father of Wm. H. Bent of Taunton.
vii. DEBORAH, b. July 8, 1748.
viii. SARAH, b. March 24, 1751.
ix. ELIZABETH, b. April 13, 1754.

PROBATE FORMS OF MASSACHUSETTS.

IN the REGISTER for January 1863 was printed an article entitled "New Probote Forms in Massachusetts," specifying the changes which would prove advantageous to the genealogist in tracing the identity of individuals in the distant future, and otherwise. We have recently learned some facts about their origin and the manner of their introduction, a record of which is worth preserving.

The Revised Statutes of 1836 provided, in chapter 83, as follows:

> Sec. 8.—The several judges of probate shall, from time to time, make rules for regulating the practice and conducting the business in their respective courts, in all cases not expressly provided for by law; and they shall, within one year after this act shall take effect, return a statement of their rules and course of proceedings to the supreme judicial court, and shall make a like return of all their rules thereafter made, as soon as conveniently may be, after making the same; and the supreme judicial court shall have power to alter and amend all such rules, and to make other and further rules, from time to time, for regulating the proceeding in all the probate courts of the Commonweath, as they shall judge necessary, in order to introduce and maintain regularity and uniformity in the said proceedings."

This provision was incorporated into the General Statutes in chapter 117, section 19.

No steps were taken to put in operation this provision of law until after the passage of the act of 1858 creating the office of Judge of Probate and Insolvency for each of the fourteen counties, in the place of both the Judges of Probate and the Judges of Insolvency, of whom there were then twenty-seven, the two offices having previously been consolidated for Dukes County.

Judge William A. Richardson, then of Lowell, had been Judge of Probate for Middlesex County something more than two years, and was one of about five re-appointed to the newly created consolidated office of Judges of Probate and Insolvency from among the twenty-seven Judges of Probate and Judges of Insolvency.

He had long been impressed with the necessity for a new system of forms for general use throughout the Commonwealth, to supersede the great variety which had been adopted from time to time by the judges separately in the several counties, each according to his own ideas and practice without consultation with others. However familiar one might have been with the forms and practice in his own county, when he had business elsewhere he was obliged to send for forms and instructions at great inconvenience.

Judge Richardson had been engaged on the revision of the statutes for more than three years as one of the commissioners who framed the GENERAL STATUTES OF 1860, and it occurred to him that this provision for making rules of practice might afford the means of establishing the much needed forms, alike for all the counties.

At a meeting of the newly appointed Judges of Probate and Insolvency at Boston, he presented his views, and suggested the appointment of a committee to carry them into execution. A committee was thereupon appointed, consisting of JUDGE JOHN WELLS, of Chicopee, for Hampden; JUDGE WILLIAM A. RICHARDSON, of Lowell, for Middlesex; and JUDGE SAMUEL F. LYMAN, of Northampton, for Hampshire.

As much printing would be required, and no means were pro-

The Revised Statutes of 1836 provided, in chapter 83, as follows:

SEC. 5.—The several judges of probate shall from time to time make rules for regulating the practice and conducting the business in their respective courts, in all cases not expressly provided for by law; and they shall, [illegible] a statement of their rules and practice, [illegible] make a [illegible] such [illegible] may be, [illegible] shall [illegible] and [illegible] the practice [illegible] the Commonwealth, as they shall [illegible] to establish and maintain [illegible] and uniformity in the said proceedings.

This provision was incorporated into the General Statutes in chapter 117, section 19.

No steps were taken to put in operation this provision of law until after the passage of the act of 1858 creating the office of Judge of Probate and Insolvency for each of the several counties, in the place of both the Judges of Probate and the Judges of Insolvency, of whom there were then twenty-seven, the two offices having fortunately been consolidated in Nantucket County.

Judge William A. Richardson, then of Lowell, had been Judge of Probate for Middlesex County something more than two years, and was one of those who were appointed to the newly-created consolidated office of Judges of Probate and Insolvency from among the twenty-seven Judges of Probate and Judges of Insolvency.

He had long been impressed with the necessity for a new system of forms for general use throughout the Commonwealth, to supersede the great variety which had been adopted from time to time by the judges separately in the several counties, each according to his own ideas and practice without consultation with others. However familiar one might be with the forms and practice in his own county, when he had business elsewhere he was obliged to meet the forms and [illegible] great inconvenience.

Judge Richardson had been engaged in the revision of the statutes for more than three years as one of the commissioners who framed the General Statutes in 1860, and it occurred to him that this provision for making rules of practice would afford the means of establishing the much needed forms, alike for all the counties.

At a meeting of the newly appointed Judges of Probate and Insolvency at Boston, he presented his views, and suggested the appointment of a committee to carry them into execution. A committee was thereupon appointed, consisting of Judge [illegible] Wells, of Chicopee, for Hampden; Judge William A. Richardson, of Lowell, for Middlesex; and Judge [illegible], of Northampton, for Hampshire.

As much printing would be required, and no means were provided for paying the expense, Judge Richardson made an arrangement with Messrs. Wright and Potter, the State Printers (who were then engaged in printing the work of the commissioners on the General Statutes), to print the forms in full for such counties as so desired, and in blank for such counties as might afterwards order them, in expectation that all the counties would eventually adopt the forms, as they did in fact.

Judge Lyman, who had been Register of Probate for many years and was accustomed to Hampshire forms only, resigned soon after he saw the first forms printed, giving as a reason that the changes were too radical for him. Judge Wells resided so far from Boston, where the forms were printing, that he could give no attention to the work and was rarely in Boston during its progress.

The result was that the whole labor devolved upon Judge Richardson, who gave more than two years devoted study and care to the work. He had been for several years a member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, and in framing the forms he always kept in view the advantages to genealogists in future years, after the records had accumulated, of having facts about heirs, next of kin, minors, &c, accurately presented and recorded.

The result was that the forms, on examination by the Supreme Court, to whom they were presented, proved satisfactory, and on April 11, 1861, Chief Justice Bigelow entered of record the order which, after describing the forms, closed as follows:

"And whereas said forms have been examined, considered and approved by this court;

"Therefore, in order to secure regularity and uniformity in the proceedings of the Probate Courts in the several counties, it is ordered, that copies of all said forms be filed with this court and recognized as standard forms to be adopted and used in all the Probate Courts of this Commonwealth."

Probably we should not have had a uniform system of forms, at least for an indefinite period of time, but for the gratuitous labor of Judge Richardson and his successful arrangement for printing the blanks, as the undertaking would have been little understood and too expensive for trial. These forms have been in operation now more than thirty years, and nobody would wish to return to the old diversified system.

In the case of *Baxter vs. Blood* (128 Mass., 543) the Supreme Court, considering the legal effect of these forms, held that a notice not in accord with the prescribed form given by a probate court was void, and that all proceedings dependent upon it were invalid.

Judge Richardson has since been Secretary of the Treasury of the United States, and Judge of the Court of Claims (U. S.) at Washington, of which he is now the Chief Justice.

[illegible] the printing the forms, Judge Richardson went to arrangement with Messrs. Wright and Potter, the State Printers (who were then engaged in printing the forms of the commissioners for the Probate Courts), to bring the forms to full and exact accuracy as so drawn, [illegible]. Accordingly, under them, in expectation that all the courts would eventually adopt the forms, as they did in fact.

Judge Ames, who had been Register of Probate for many years and was [illegible], suggested after he saw the first forms printed [illegible] the reason that the [illegible] were [illegible], where the courts were [illegible] that he would give no assistance to the work and was [illegible] in [illegible] its progress.

The result was that the whole work devolved upon Judge Richardson, who performed it in his leisure hours and freely devoted to the work. He had been for several years counsel for the New England Historic Genealogical Society, and in [illegible] kept in [illegible], after the records had [illegible], in having [illegible], [illegible], necessarily presented and recorded.

The result was that the forms were submitted by the Supreme Court, to whom they were presented, revised and [illegible], and on April 14, [illegible] (Chief Justice [illegible]) issued an order which, after reciting the [illegible], is as follows:

"That all the said forms, having been examined, considered and approved by the court,

"Therefore, in order to secure simplicity and uniformity in the proceedings of the Probate Courts in the several counties, it is ordered, that copies of all said forms be filed with the clerk and recommended as standard forms to be adopted and used in all the Probate Courts of this Commonwealth."

Probably we should not have had a uniform system of forms, at least for an indefinite period of time, but for the generous labor of Judge Richardson and his successful arrangements for printing the blanks, as the undertaking would have been both unfinished and too expensive for [illegible]. These forms have been in constant use now more than thirty years, and nobody would wish to return to the old diversified system.

In the case of *Sturtevant vs. Read* (124 Mass., 314) the Supreme Court, considering the legal effect of these forms, held that a notice not in accord with the prescribed form given by a probate court was void, and that all proceedings dependent upon it were invalid.

Judge Richardson has since been Secretary of the Treasury of the United States, and Judge of the Court of Claims (U. S.) at Washington, of which he is now the Chief Justice.

BRITISH OFFICERS SERVING IN AMERICA, 1754–1774.

Contributed by Worthington Chauncey Ford, Esq., of Washington, D. C.

[Continued from page 168.]

Name.	Rank.	Regiment.	Date of Commission.
Don, John	2d Lieut.	21	28 August, 1771.
Donaldson, Alexander	Ensign	42	18 July, 1758.
	Adjt.	42	20 March, 1759.
	Lieut.	42	8 May, 1760.
Donaldson, Henry	Ensign	77	11 March, 1762.
Donaldson, John	Lt. Col.	55	25 December, 1755.
Donnellan, John Ormsby	Lieut.	60	31 July, 1761.
Douell, Alexander	Lieut.	95	7 March, 1760.
Douglass, James	Lieut.	1	27 April, 1756.
	Qr. Mr.	1	19 February, 1757.
Douglass, James	Ensign	15	11 May, 1760.
	Lieut.	15	6 May, 1762.
Douglass, James	Ensign	42	31 July, 1759.
Douglas, John	Lieut.	78	18 June, 1757.
Douglas, William	2d Lieut.	21	23 February, 1768.
Doule, Robert	2d Lieut.	21	26 December, 1770.
Dowal, Alexander	Ensign	48	12 May, 1757.
Dow, Archibald	Ensign	60	6 April, 1759.
	Lieut.	60	12 December, 1760.
Dowe, Alexander	Ensign	28	10 November, 1761.
	Lieut.	28	20 March, 1763.
Dowe, James	Lieut.	42	16 March, 1764.
Dowe, John	Ensign	60	4 May, 1757.
	Lieut.	60	24 May, 1758.
	Qr. Mr.	60	22 October, 1758.
Downes, Edward	Lieut.	46	21 September, 1756.
	Capt. Lt.	46	18 August, 1762.
Downing, William	Ensign	55	27 December, 1755.
	Lieut.	55	13 June, 1759.
Drayton, Stephen	Ensign	44	6 June, 1757.
	Lieut.	44	15 September, 1758.
Drew, Robert	Lieut.	62	13 January, 1756.
Drought, Thomas	Ensign	80	25 December, 1757.
	Lieut.	80	28 July, 1758.
Drummond, Charles	2d Lieut.	94	2 January, 1762.
Drummond, Robert	Surgeon	42	5 August, 1758.
Drummond, Robert	Lieut.	44	2 July, 1755.
Duer, Samuel	Ensign	17	25 July, 1766.
Du Fez, George	Captain	60	8 March, 1757.
Duff, James	Lieut.	77	11 January, 1757.
Duffe, Hon. Lewis	Captain	8	17 December, 1761.
Duffield, Francis	Ensign	60	10 April, 1769.
Dugdale, Henry	Lieut.	45	25 November, 1754.
	Qr. Mr.	45	4 June, 1760.

Dunbar, Baziel	Lieut.	62	12 January, 1756.
Dunbar, James	Lieut.	80	31 December, 1757.
Dunbar, John	Lieut.	48	3 July, 1755.
Dunbar Patrick	Lieut.	15	22 January, 1755.
Dunbar, William	Lieut.	43	20 June, 1753.
	Capt. Lt.	43	25 December, 1758.
	Captain	43	8 April, 1761.
Dunbar, William	Lieut.	44	6 June, 1757.
	Captain	44	22 July, 1758.
Duncan, Alexander	Captain	55	28 December, 1755.
	Major	55	14 February, 1760.
Duncan, Charles	Ensign	60	3 September, 1766.
Duncan, John	Lieut.	44	25 April, 1757.
Duncan, Richard	Qr. Mr.	44	31 March, 1758.
	Ensign	44	16 September, 1758.
Dundas, Alexander	Captain	34	25 August, 1762.
Dundonald, William, Earl of	Captain	17	2 February, 1757.
Dunlap, Samuel	Ensign	47	31 January, 1759.
	Lieut.	47	4 May, 1760.
Dunn, George	Ensign	14	2 March, 1770.
Dunn, Thomas	Lieut.	15	3 February, 1764.
Dunnet, John	Ensign	77	16 September, 1758.
	Ensign	17	2 December, 1760.
Dunnet, John	Lieut.	So. Ca.	20 August, 1761.
Dunster, James	Ensign	60	31 March, 1760.
Dupee, ——	Surgeon	Rangers	25 September, 1761.
Duperron, Philip	Lieut.	17	27 April, 1756.
	Adjt.	17	2 February, 1758.
Duperon, Philip	Ensign	60	14 April, 1759.
	Lieut.	60	16 April, 1761.
Duplessis, Louis Victor	Ensign	60	1 April, 1758.
Duport, Robert	Ensign	47	15 September, 1759.
Durand, Charles	Lieut.	95	7 March, 1760.
Duser, ——	Captain	60	12 January, 1756.
Eagle, George	Surgeon	27	4 April, 1745.
Ecuyer, Simeon	Lieut.	62	25 January, 1756.
	Capt. Lt.	60	14 February, 1760.
	Captain	60	27 April, 1762.
Eddingstone, James	Ensign	1	2 March, 1757.
	Lieut.	42	9 July, 1762.
Edgworth, Essex	Ensign	28	8 March, 1757.
Edwards, Arthur	Surgeon	10	14 August, 1765.
Edmeston, Andrew	Ensign	44	12 January, 1763.
Edmeston, Robert	Lieut.	9	18 January, 1757.
	Captain	9	19 December, 1768.
Edmondstone, Charles	Captain	18	27 May, 1758.
Edmondstone, John	Ensign	48	5 May, 1757.
	Lieut.	48	23 August, 1758.
Edmondstone, William	Captain	48	23 March, 1758.
Edwards, John	Chaplain	16	14 January, 1767.
Egerton, Scroope	Lieut.	31	15 August, 1764.
Elliott, John	Ensign	27	22 November, 1756.

Elliott, John	Lieut.	42	2 August, 1759.
Elliott, John	Lieut.	1	14 February, 1760.
Elliot, John	Ensign	17	8 April, 1762.
Elliot, Robert	Major	43	2 February, 1757.
Elliott, Robert	Lt. Col.	55	23 March, 1761.
Ellis, Hercules	Ensign	55	29 August, 1756.
	Lieut.	44	8 August, 1760.
Ellis, John Jomer	Ensign	18	6 April, 1770.
Ellis, Thomas	Ensign	55	31 January, 1761.
Ellis, Thomas	Qr. Mr.	14	17 May, 1762.
Ellison, H. Peter	Lieut.	64	1 January, 1766.
Elphinstone, John	Lieut.	47	2 July, 1755.
Elrington, Richard	Ensign	22	5 July, 1758.
Elrington, Thomas	Captain	95	17 February, 1760.
Elwes, Henry	Lieut.	22	10 May, 1757.
Elwes, John	Lieut.	44	25 December, 1756.
Engel, James Samuel	Qr. Mr.	60	24 February, 1757.
	Lieut.	60	11 May, 1759.
	Ensign	45	25 February, 1760.
Erskine, Sir Henry	Colonel	1	17 December, 1762.
	Maj. Gen.		25 June, 1759.
Ervin, Thomas	Lieut.	45	8 March, 1757.
Etherington, George	Lieut.	62	16 February, 1756.
	Captain	60	17 April, 1759.
	Major	60	4 October, 1770.
Etherington, Thomas	Ensign	47	1 February, 1759.
	Lieut.	47	27 May, 1760.
	Lieut.	60	13 September, 1766.
Evans, John	Lieut.	60	29 February, 1756.
Evans, John	Capt.	18	16 December, 1767.
Evans, Simon	Ensign	28	8 April, 1762.
	Lieut.	28	16 December, 1763.
Evans, William	Lieut.	28	8 March, 1757.
	Capt. Lt.	28	28 March, 1763.
Evatt, John	Lieut.	1	3 September, 1762.
Evelyn, William	Colonel	29	3 November, 1769.
Everest, John	Lieut.	64	16 May, 1766.
Ewer, Garnet	Ensign	47	5 December, 1756.
	Lieut.	47	23 May, 1759.
Eyre, Robert	Captain	9	31 July, 1762.
Eyre, Thomas	Lieut.	44	8 November, 1755.
Eyre, William	Major	44	7 January, 1756.
	Lt. Col.	55	17 July, 1758.
	Lt. Col.	44	29 October, 1759.

Faesh, George	Lieut.	62	51 February, 1756.
Faesh, John	Captain	62	21 January, 1756.
Faesh, Rodolph	Captain	62	27 December, 1755.
Fahie, Richard	Ensign	60	31 May, 1758.
Fairfax, William Henry	Ensign	28	22 November, 1757.
Falkner [Falconer], Thomas	Captain	44	5 November, 1755.
Fallé, Philip	Lieut.	95	7 March, 1760.
	Adjt.	95	22 March, 1761.
	Capt. Lt.	95	26 June, 1762.

Farmer, Jasper	1st Lieut.	21	6 April, 1767.
Farmer, John	Lieut.	28	2 May, 1751.
	Capt. Lt.	28	3 October, 1760.
Farmer, John	Captain	22	2 July, 1762.
Farmer, Joseph	Lieut.	31	7 September, 1756.
Farmer, Robert	Major	34	2 June, 1761.
Farquhar, Thomas	Ensign	44	19 April, 1759.
Farquhar, William	Major	15	12 March, 1754.
Farquhar, William	Ensign	47	24 March, 1758.
	Lieut.	47	25 September, 1759.
Farquhar, William	Lt. Col.	44	19 September, 1758.
Farquarson, Alexander	Ensign	42	22 July, 1757.
	Lieut.	42	29 July, 1758.
Farquarson, Charles	Lieut.	77	6 January, 1757.
	Captain	77	16 September, 1758.
Farquarson, George	Lieut.	42	29 March, 1750.
Farquaharson, Robert	Ensign	35	31 July, 1758.
	Lieut.	35	30 August, 1761.
Farquharson, William	Ensign	80	25 September, 1760.
Farrant, Henry	Lieut.	N. Y.	31 March, 1758.
Farren, George	Chapn.	65	4 May, 1761.
Faunce, Thomas	Ensign	47	14 April, 1759.
	Lieut.	47	15 February, 1761.
Feltham, Jocelyn	Lieut.	26	1 January, 1766.
Fenner, Samuel	Ensign	22	20 September, 1760.
	Lieut.	22	19 August, 1762.
Fenton, James	Lieut.	1	15 February, 1756.
Ferguson, Adam	Chapn.	42	10 August, 1762.
Ferguson, William	Ensign	45	10 September, 1762.
Fermor, Henry	Ensign	18	15 February, 1768.
	Lieut.	18	3 June, 1771.
Fetherston, William	2d Lieut.	21	25 June, 1762.
	1st Lieut.	21	18 November, 1768.
Field, James	Lieut.	35	29 November, 1756.
Fife, Archibald	Adj't.	9	7 January, 1767.
Figge, James	Lieut.	59	27 May, 1758.
	Capt. Lt.	59	28 May, 1770.
Fisher, Garnet	Ensign	55	8 September, 1761.
Fisher, Minne	Ensign	27	13 October, 1762.
Fitzgerald, Edward	Capt.	10	27 March, 1767.
Fitzgerald, G. R.	Lieut.	69	5 November, 1766.
Fitzgerald, Hunt	Ensign	35	25 September, 1759.
	Lieut.	35	4 May, 1762.
Fitzgerald, Martin	Ensign	28	9 April, 1756.
Fitzgerald, Maurice	Ensign	60	21 June, 1769.
Fitzpatrick, William	Ensign	64	2 March, 1768.
	Lieut.	64	26 December, 1770.
Fitzsimons, Francis	Lieut.	1	27 December, 1756.
Fleming, Edward	Adj't.	16	28 February, 1756.
	Lieut.	16	14 August, 1765.
Fleming, Michael	Capt.	64	25 December, 1770.
Fleming, William	Capt.	29	29 December, 1763.
Fleming, William	Major	64	12 December, 1767.

Fletcher, George	Captain	35	8 April, 1755.
Fletcher, Henry	Lt. Col.	35	16 February, 1758.
Fletcher, Thomas	Ensign	42	17 July, 1758.
	Lieut.	42	1 June, 1759.
Fletcher, William	Surgeon	65	20 June, 1770.
Forbes, Charles	Lieut.	1	15 February, 1756.
Forbes, Charles	Lieut.	62	31 December, 1755.
	Capt. Lt.	60	22 March, 1758.
Forbes, Charles	Captain	42	15 August, 1762.
Forbes, Daniel	Adj^{t}.	60	23 August, 1758.
Forbes, David	Ensign	34	28 November, 1764.
Forbes, Donald	Lieut.	62	11 February, 1756.
Forber, Gordon	Capt.	34	12 April, 1764.
Forbes, John	Colonel	17	25 February, 1757.
Forbes, John	Chap^{n}.	29	26 August, 1767.
Forbes, Lauchlan	Ensign	60	11 December, 1756.
	Lieut.	60	14 April, 1758.
Forbes, William	Captain	46	11 February, 1748–9.
Forbes, William	Major	35	31 October, 1762.
Ford, Edward	Adj^{t}.	26	13 January, 1757.
	Ensign	26	1 January, 1766.
Forde, Thomas	Lieut.	34	3 August, 1762.
	Adj't.	34	25 December, 1762.
Fordyce, Charles	Captain	14	9 September, 1763.
Forrester, William	Major	27	2 August, 1765.
Forster, Anthony	Lieut.	16	1 January, 1766.
	Captain	16	20 May, 1771.
Forster, Christopher	Ensign	1	5 June, 1758.
	Lieut.	1	19 September, 1760.
Forster, Edward	Captain	17	20 August, 1751.
Forster, George	Lieut.	8	26 September, 1757.
	Adj't.	8	2 May, 1766.
	Capt. Lt.	8	27 March, 1770.
	Captain	8	25 December, 1770.
Forster, John	Lieut.	47	4 July, 1755.
Forster, John	Captain	46	25 December, 1765.
Forster, John Hill	Ensign	64	12 July, 1770.
Forster, William	Lt. Col.	1	24 December, 1755.
Fortescue, John	Ensign	27	27 April, 1756.
	Lieut.	27	1 October, 1758.
Fortescue, Hon. John	Ensign	10	6 May, 1772.
Fortye, Thomas	Lieut.	35	8 March, 1757.
Foster, Mathew	Lieut.	47	26 June, 1755.
	Captain		3 February, 1762.
	Captain	28	4 August, 1762.
Foster, Thomas	Ensign	31	29 July, 1763.
Fowke, William	Ensign	8	10 June, 1771.
Fowler, Alexander	Lieut.	18	12 August, 1768.
Fownes, Thomas	Captain	16	6 January, 1772.
Foxon, Charles	Ensign	27	25 December, 1765.
Foxou, John	Lieut.	22	8 March, 1757.
Foxon, John	Capt. Lt.	46	16 January, 1759.
Francis, Turbot	Ensign	44	25 April, 1757.
	Lieut.	44	24 July, 1758.

Fraser, Alexander	Lieut.	78	12 February, 1757.
Fraser, Alexander	Lieut.	78	22 July, 1757.
Fraser, Alexander	Captain	78	15 September, 1758.
Fraser, Alexander	Lieut.	9	25 October, 1766.
Fraser, Alexander	Ensign	78	15 January, 1757.
	Lieut.	78	27 September, 1758.
Fraser, Alexander	Ensign	78	13 December, 1759.
Fraser, Alexander	Ensign	78	4 October, 1760.
Fraser, Archibald	Ensign	78	7 April, 1760.
	Lieut.	78	23 June, 1762.
Fraser, George	Ensign	60	23 June, 1760.
Fraser, George	Lieut.	78	24 April, 1761.
Frazer, Hugh	Lieut.	27	4 September, 1754.
Fraser, Hugh	Adj't.	78	12 January, 1757.
Fraser, Hugh	Ensign	78	9 June, 1758.
	Q^{r}. M^{r}.	78	22 April, 1759.
	Lieut.	78	29 April, 1760.
Fraser, Hugh*	Capt.	78	23 October, 1761.
Fraser, James	Lieut.	78	4 January, 1757.
	Q^{r}. M^{r}.	78	12 January, 1757.
	Captain	78	27 September, 1758.
Fraser, James	Lieut.	42	20 July, 1758.
Fraser, John	Ensign	78	19 January, 1757.
	Lieut.	78	22 April, 1759.
Fraser, John	Lieut.	78	24 January, 1757.
	Captain	78	15 April, 1760.
Fraser, John	Lieut.	78	30 January, 1757.
Fraser, John	Q^{r}. M^{r}.	78	27 September, 1758.
Fraser, John	Ensign	48	10 March, 1760.
Fraser, John	Lieut.	48	25 March, 1762.
Fraser, John	Ensign	60	25 August, 1762.
Fraser, Malcolm	Ensign	78	18 July, 1757.
	Lieut.	78	25 September, 1759.
Fraser, Malcolm	Ensign	78	18 June, 1758.
Fraser, Malcolm	Ensign	78	9 July, 1760.
Fraser, Malcolm	Adj^{t}.	78	24 July, 1761.
Fraser, Robert	Ensign	48	17 May, 1757.
	Lieut.	48	21 February, 1759.
Fraser, Simon	Lieut.	42	28 July, 1758.
Fraser, Simon	Lieut.	62	31 January, 1756.
Fraser, Simon	Ensign	60	10 December, 1756.
Fraser, Simon	Lt. Col. Com.	78	5 January, 1757.
Fraser, Simon	Lieut.	78	5 January, 1757.
	Capt. Lt.	78	27 September, 1758.
Fraser, Simon	Ensign	78	9 January, 1757.
	Lieut.	78	18 June, 1758.
Fraser, Simon	Captain	78	16 January, 1757.
Fraser, Simon	Ensign	78	21 January, 1757.
	Lieut.	78	25 September, 1759.
Fraser, Simon	Lieut.	78	8 February, 1757.
Fraser, Thomas	Captain	78	16 January, 1757.

* Some of these Frazers may be identical.

Fraser, William	Ensign	80	27 December, 1757.
	Lieut.	80	25 September, 1760.
Fraser, William	Ensign	44	23 March, 1758.
Freeman, James	Ensign	59	13 February, 1765.
Friend, Richard	Ensign	1	2 February, 1757.
	Lieut.	1	29 September, 1761.
French, Broderick	Lieut.	45	10 February. 1753.
French, Christopher	Captain	22	25 October, 1756.
French, Jeremiah	Captain	29	1766.
French, John	Captain	48	11 February, 1756.
French, John	Ensign	35	15 December, 1758.
	Lieut.	35	14 September, 1761.
French, ———	Q^{r}. M^{r}.	55	18 June, 1757.
Fuge, John	Ensign	52	23 September, 1772.
Fuller, Peake	Captain	46	26 October, 1763.
Fullerton, George	Lieut.	62	1 February, 1756.
Fulwood, George	Captain	17	2 February, 1757.
Furlong, Jonathan	Major	14	27 March, 1765.
Fuser, Lewis Valentine [*also* F.]	Lieut.	62	27 February, 1756.
	Capt. Lt.	60	15 July, 1762.
	Captain		27 September, 1762.
	Captain	60	30 December, 1763.
	Major	60	7 August, 1771.

Gabbett, Joseph	Lt. Col.	16	7 February, 1759.
Gabbett, Joseph	Captain	16	20 November, 1765.
Gabbett, Thomas	Lieut.	16	18 June, 1766.
Gage, John Lewis	Ensign	31	20 February, 1766.
Gage, Hon. Thomas	Colonel	80	5 May, 1758.
	M. Gen.		5 March, 1761.
	Colonel	22	29 March, 1762.
Galbraith, James	Lieut.	64	12 November, 1767.
Galbraith, Tho. Brabazon	Ensign	55	17 August, 1760.
	Ensign	28	3 October, 1760.
Gale, William	Ensign	59	7 December, 1764.
Gallot, Charles	Lieut.	62	27 January, 1756.
Gamble, Thomas	Lieut.	44	7 July, 1755.
Gamble, Thomas	Ensign	43	8 April, 1762.
Gamble, Thomas	Ensign	15	26 September, 1762.
	Lieut.	16	28 November, 1770.
Gansell, William	Colonel	55	20 August, 1762.
Gardiner, Luke	Captain	35	24 January, 1758.
Gardiner, Robert	Ensign	59	17 July, 1770.
Gardner, Samuel	Captain	47	22 December, 1753.
Gardiner, Valentine	Ensign	55	4 November, 1755.
	Lieut.	55	23 July, 1758.
Garrigues, John	Ensign	46	26 August, 1762.
Garstin, Chich^{r} Fortes.	1st Lieut.	94	4 January, 1760.
	Capt. Lt.	94	2 January, 1762.
Gates, Horatio	Captain	N. Y.	13 September, 1754.
	Major	45	24 April, 1762.
	Major	60	27 October, 1764.

Gaule, William	Ensign	17	24 July, 1759.
	Lieut.	17	8 April, 1762.
Gawton, Thomas	Chapn.	62	25 December, 1755.
Gay, Thomas	Ensign	58	22 May, 1759.
Gellie, George	Ensign	46	16 November, 1758.
	Qr. Mr.	46	16 July, 1758.
Geyte, Charles William le	Captain	94	28 February, 1760.
Gibson, Thomas	Ensign	47	1 July, 1755.
	Lieut.	47	9 June, 1758.
Gifford, James	Captain	14	21 August, 1765.
Gilbert, Rog. Pomroy	Ensign	15	25 September, 1757.
Gilbert, Walter Raleigh	Ensign	16	26 December, 1770.
Gilchrist, Alexander	Ensign	78	25 September, 1759.
	Lieut.	78	4 October, 1760.
Gildart, Francis	1st Lieut.	40	12 February, 1755.
Gillan, John	Ensign	55	5 January, 1756.
	Lieut.	55	31 May, 1759.
Gilman, George	Ensign	27	28 September, 1762.
	Adj't.	27	6 September, 1765.
Gilmer, Richard	Ensign	28	27 April, 1756.
	Lieut.	28	19 February, 1761.
Gisborne, James	Colonel	16	4 March, 1766.
	M. Gen.		30 April, 1770.
Gladwin, Henry	Captain	80	26 December, 1757.
	Major	80	13 December, 1760.
Glazier, Beamsley	Lieut.	60	8 March, 1757.
	Captain	60	16 June, 1760.
	Captain	60	25 December, 1765.
Gleadowe, George	Ensign	34	17 May, 1763.
Guielling, ——	Captain	62	5 January, 1756.
Goddard, Henry	Qr. Mr.	47	24 April, 1755.
	Lieut.	47	23 June, 1755.
	Capt. Lt.	47	27 May, 1760.
	Capt.	47	15 February, 1761.
Goddard, John	Lieut.	29	7 December, 1764.
Godfrey, C. Newland	Capt. Lt.	52	22 April, 1762.
Goldfinch,* John	Capt. Lt.	14	15 July, 1767.
Goldfrapp, Jn° George	Ensign	60	21 March, 1766.
Goldsmith, Thomas	Lieut.	So. Ca.	19 August, 1742.
	Captain	So. Ca.	5 May, 1756.
Goldsworthy, Charles	Captain	94	30 June, 1760.
Goodacre, William	Ensign	9	24 June, 1767.
Gordon, Andrew	Lieut.	26	8 April, 1767.
	Captain	26	7 September, 1768.
Gordon, Ann	Ensign	46	3 February, 1757.
Gordon, Ann	Lieut.	42	16 August, 1762.
Gordon, Archibald	Captain	27	14 October, 1742.
	Major	27	16 July, 1758.
Gordon, Arch. Kinloch†	Lieut.	65	26 August, 1767.
Gordon, Benjamin	Captain	1	2 February, 1757.
Gordon, Cosmo	Lieut.	78	24 July, 1757.

---

* *Goldsmith* in the return of 1771.

† In some returns the *Gordon* is dropped, making the name Arch. *Kinloch.*

Gordon, Francis	Ensign	60	7 May, 1757.
	Lieut.	60	29 August, 1759.
Gordon, George	Qr. Mr.	78	15 April, 1760.
Gordon, George	Ensign	65	12 January, 1770.
Gordon, Henry	Lieut.	62	12 February, 1756.
	Captain	60	16 April, 1759.
Gordon, Hugh	Lieut.	77	31 January, 1757.
Gordon, James	Ensign	26	25 January, 1771.
Gordon, John	Lieut.	1	22 November, 1756.
Gordon, John	Ensign	9	20 December, 1765.
Gordon, John	Ensign	42	31 July, 1758.
Gordon, John	Captain	48	21 November, 1757.
Gordon, John	Captain	60	18 September, 1760.
Gordon, John	Captain	77	7 January, 1757.
Gordon, John	Captain	N. Y.	5 April, 1762.
Gordon, Joseph	Chapn.	21	12 January, 1757.
Gordon, Patrick	Captain	1	16 February, 1756.
Gordon, William	Lieut.	46	2 February, 1757.
Gordon, William	Ensign	52	19 December, 1768.
Gordon, William Augustus	1st Lieut.	40	2 July, 1755.
Gore, Charles	Lieut.	35	24 February, 1756.
	Captain	35	11 June, 1760.
Goreham, Joseph	Maj. Comt	Rangers	25 September, 1761.
Gorrell, James	Ensign	60	30 May, 1759.
	Lieut.	60	2 March, 1762.
Gough, John	Ensign	8	9 December, 1767.
	Adjt.	8	4 October, 1770.
Gould, Bulkley	Ensign	59	26 December, 1770.
Gould, Richard	Lieut.	47	23 August, 1758.
Gower, Edward	Ensign	14	20 June, 1766.
	Lieut.	14	24 July, 1772.
Græme, Thomas [or *Charles*]	Captain	62	1 January, 1756.
Græme, Thomas	Captain	42	16 February, 1756.
Graham, Alexander	Ensign	42	29 April, 1762.
Graham, Archibald	Captain	26	17 August, 1768.
Graham, Charles	Ensign	42	17 September, 1760.
	Lieut.	42	10 September, 1762.
	Qr. Mr.	42	15 February, 1764.
Graham, Colin	Captain	16	17 April, 1769.
Graham, Gordon	Captain	42	3 June, 1752.
	Major	42	17 July, 1758.
	Lt. Col.	42	9 July, 1762.
Graham, John	Lieut.	42	25 January, 1756.
	Qr. Mr.	42	19 February, 1756.
	Captain	42	14 February, 1762.
	Captain	42	25 December, 1765.
Graham, John	Ensign	42	25 July, 1758.
	Lieut.	42	31 July, 1760.
Graham, John	Capt. Lt.	?	15 August, 1762.
Graham, John	Surgeon	60	12 March, 1769.
Graham, Peter	Qr. Mr.	28	6 November, 1761.
Graham, Peter	Qr. Mr.	16	10 July, 1767.
Graham, Peter	Ensign	60	14 May, 1770.

Graham, William	Ensign	45	15 March, 1760.
Granard, George, Earl of	Colonel	29	16 January, 1761.
	Lt. Gen.		19 January, 1761.
Grandidier, Thomas	Lieut.	62	29 January, 1756.
	Capt. Lt.	60	4 October, 1770.
Grant, Alexander	Ensign	77	4 January, 1757.
	Lieut.	77	15 September, 1758.
Grant, Alexander	Ensign	62	
	Lieut.	60	23 August, 1758.
Grant, Alexander	Ensign	77	20 September, 1758.
	Lieut.	77	6 May, 1762.
Grant, Alexander	Ensign	42	
Grant, Allan	Ensign	42	26 July, 1758.
	Lieut.	42	1 August, 1760.
Grant, Allen	Lieut.	60	28 July, 1758.
	Lieut.	60	7 October, 1763.
Grant, Allen	Ensign	62	
Grant, Andrew	Ensign	95	28 June, 1762.
Grant, Andrew	Lieut.	22	18 October, 1762.
Grant, Charles	Ensign	42	28 July, 1759.
	Lieut.	42	9 August, 1762.
Grant, David Alex^{r}.	Ensign	60	3 September, 1766.
Grant, Francis	Lt. Col.	42	17 December, 1755.
Grant, George	Lieut.	42	25 July, 1758.
Grant, Gregor	Ensign	58	16 April, 1760.
Grant, James	Adj't.	42	26 June, 1751.
	Lieut.	42	24 January, 1756.
	Capt. Lt.	42	28 July, 1760.
Grant, James	Major	77	5 January, 1757.
Grant, James	Ensign	77	12 January, 1757.
	Lieut.	77	18 September, 1758.
Grant, James	Ensign	77	17 September, 1758.
Grant, James	Captain	77	5 August, 1762.
Grant, James	Ensign	45	16 August, 1758.
	Lieut.	45	10 August, 1761.
Grant, James	Lt. Col.	40	26 July, 1760.
Grant, James	Captain	80	8 October, 1761.
Grant, James	Captain	40	17 August, 1762.
Grant, John	Lieut.	58	28 January, 1758.
	Q^{r}. M^{r}.	58	15 March, 1759.
	Capt. Lt.	58	27 June, 1762.
Grant, John	Lieut.	42	22 July, 1758.
Grant, Joseph	Lieut.	77	22 January, 1757.
Grant, Lewis	Ensign	42	23 July, 1758.
	Lieut.	42	29 July, 1760.
Grant, Lewis	Ensign	42	13 June, 1761.
Grant, Neil	Lieut.	77	16 August, 1762.
Grant, Peter	Ensign	42	16 May, 1757.
	Lieut.	42	27 July, 1758.
Grant, Robert	Lieut.	77	25 January, 1757.
	Q^{r}. M^{r}.	77	11 May, 1759.
	Captain	77	16 August, 1762.
	Captain	40	20 July, 1764.

Grant, William	Lieut.	42	22 November, 1746.
	Captain	42	23 July, 1758.
Grant, William	Ensign	1	14 February, 1760.
	Lieut.	1	14 January, 1763.
Grant, William	Ensign	42	14 February, 1760.
Gratton, William	Q^r. M^r.	64	10 April, 1769.
Graves, Henry Boyle	Captain	58	18 August, 1762.
Gray, George	Captain	59	6 May, 1767.
Gray, James	Lieut.	42	30 January, 1756.
	Captain	42	2 August, 1762.
Gray, James	Surgeon	21	17 March, 1765.
Gray, Robert	Lieut.	42	7 August, 1747.
	Capt. Lt.	42	22 July, 1758.
Gray, Robert	Captain	80	2 August, 1759.
	Captain	55	13 September, 1760.
Gray, Warner Wall	Lieut.	9	10 June, 1768.
Graydon, Alexander	Ensign	60	23 August, 1758.
	Lieut.	60	14 September, 1760.
	Lieut.	44	10 March, 1764.
Graydon, Charles	Captain	58	26 December, 1755.
Greaves, William	Lieut.	18	25 December, 1770.
Green, Charles	Ensign	31	10 August, 1765.
	Lieut.	31	23 November, 1769.
Green, Francis	2^d Lieut.	40	2 July, 1755.
	Lieut.	40	30 September, 1761.
Green, William	Ensign	10	25 May, 1765.
	Lieut.	10	14 September, 1770.
Greenfield, Francis	Lieut.	44	11 June, 1756.
Gregor, Alexander	Ensign	42	5 December, 1759.
	Lieut.	42	4 June, 1762.
Gregor, John	Ensign	42	22 July, 1760.
	Lieut.	42	28 July, 1760.
	Adj^t.	42	27 August, 1760.
Gregor, William	Adj't.	42	22 October, 1761.
Gregorson, Alexander	Ensign	78	10 June, 1758.
	Lieut.	78	29 April, 1760.
Gregorson, John	Ensign	60	17 September, 1760.
Grey, John	Ensign	So. Ca.	10 May, 1746.
	Lieut.	So. Ca.	13 September, 1754.
	Captain	So. Ca.	20 August, 1761.
Griffiths, John	Lieut.	34	27 January, 1762.
Griffiths, Richard	Chap^n.	48	13 October, 1761.
Grogan, William	Ensign	69	27 May, 1767.
Grove, Thomas	Ensign	48	25 January, 1758.
	Lieut.	48	13 April, 1759.
Groves, Henry	Ensign	43	17 April, 1762.
Gualley, Stephen	Capt. Lt.	62	27 December, 1755.
	Captain	60	21 May, 1757.
	Captain	45	25 February, 1760.
Gualley, Stephen	Ensign	1	22 April, 1762.
Gudgeon, Henry	Ensign	55	3 October, 1760.
Gugy, Conrard	Lieut.	62	24 February, 1756.
Guinet, John Price	Ensign	47	18 March, 1758.
	Lieut.	47	2 April, 1759.

Gullen, William	Lieut.	N. Y.	25 November, 1756.
Guy, Townsend	Ensign	62	19 January, 1762.
	Lieut.	60	24 March, 1758.
Gwynne, John	Captain	16	25 December, 1770.
Gwynne, John	Q^r. M^r.	94	12 January, 1760.
	Capt. Lt.	94	12 January, 1760.
	Captain	94	2 February, 1762.
Habberthorn, ——	Lieut.	62	6 January, 1756.
Hagart, William	Ensign	77	6 January, 1757.
	Lieut.	77	16 September, 1758.
	Q^r. M^r.	77	16 August, 1762.
Haines, Grey Ward	2^d Lt.	94	1 October, 1761.
Haldane, David	Captain	42	14 December, 1758.
Haldimand, Frederick	Lieut. Col.	62	4 January, 1756.
	Colonel		19 February, 1762.

[To be continued.]

LETTER OF JONATHAN ALDEN OF MARSHFIELD, 1722.

Communicated by Mrs. Charles L. Alden, of Troy, N. Y.

The following letter was found in envelope with Jonathan^2 Alden's (John^1) administration Plymouth Probate Records:

Colonel Winslow, honored sir, concerning the difficulties that I have, and am under tho' not so bad as it were, I understand that James Arnold has been down at your house as desires your honor to put in as guardian, & has been down at my house, when I was not at home unbeknown to me and had persuaded my wife to give up her guardianship, and I accidentally heard of it by a friend that he told it to. I would desire you sir, not to take any more notice of their talk for she is of of it again, and says she thinks she shall not do it. Sir, they have been doing things unbeknown to me, & so contrary to me I think a purpose to make difference between us two.

Sir, I desire you in as long as I have found you a faithful friend hitherto and hope shall never find you no other I would desire of your honor not to put in guardians 'til the children are old enough to choose their guardians sir I will tell you if you do, I am under the greatest hardship that can be for if the children's guardians take their part of the farm into their hands we shall have but a sixth part of the farm to pay mother Waterman her rent with and ourselves to live on which if it be so ordered we are totally ruined as to this world if not for another it will make such difference amongst us, and I heard by the by that they had ordered it for yourself to be down the next week, and they know that I shall be gone at the work to the swamp, and shall not be at home. Sir I desire you sir, I desire you to let me know if you design to do any thing about it, for if it be so ordered we must pull up stakes and be gone now we are just settled which will ruin us. Sir I think it best to rest the matter if you please

from your humble servant to command

Jonathan Alden.

Marshfield, March the 22d. 1722.

NOTE.—In the Plymouth Probate Records, vol. 4, pages 22 and 23, Elizabeth Waterman, relict and widow of Anthony Waterman, late of Marshfield, is appointed to be guardian of Zebulon Waterman. "Orphan Waterman (your daughter)." Thomas Waterman, Joseph Waterman.

Evidently Jonathan Alden's letter carried his point, and after the children are 14 we find them choosing guardians. Vol. 5, page 414, Joseph Waterman over 14, chooses John Thomas of Marshfield, 27 Dec. 1728.

On same day, Thomas chooses John Thomas.

On 27 day March, 1728, Zebulon Waterman chooses John Thomas, Jr. Orphan Waterman chooses John Thomas, Jr., 25 Oct. 1728-9.

FAMILY OF JOHN SAVAGE, MIDDLETOWN, CONN. 1652.

Contributed by JAMES FRANCIS SAVAGE, A.B., Lowell, Mass.

THE earliest information concerning John Savage, who settled in 1652 in Middletown, Conn.—then known by the Indian name Mattabesett or Mattabeseck,—is that contained in Hartford, Conn. records, as follows:

"John Savage of Hartford was married to Elizabeth Dubbin y^e tenth day of febru: one thousand six hundred and fifty two."

The name of his wife is Dublin in Middletown land records and the family records; by the marriage record it appears as Dubbin. Presumably, this is a corruption of D'Aubin, to-day commonly written Aubin, one of the many patronymics derived from the name of Ste. Aubin (*latine* Albinus), bishop of Antwerp. In 1707, John Dublin petitioned the General Assembly of Rhode Island that he might receive some allowance for the shot he received in his head while engaged with Col. John Wanton, in the capture of French privateers. He alleges that by this wound he lost one of his eyes. The Assembly "seriously considering his condition and willing to encourage such that are willing to defend Her Majesty's interest in this Colony" voted him four pounds a year for five years; and, in 1720, the Assembly voted him the same pension during his natural life. This is in evidence of the spelling of the name, as John was contemporary with Mrs. Savage, and might have been a nephew.

Whence John Savage came, where and when he landed in America. are alike unknown to his descendants. As few beside Englishmen were then in New England, it is probable that he came from England to the Massachusetts Bay Colony and thence removed to Hartford. The spelling of the name is various. Hon. R. R. Hinman, long Secretary of State in Connecticut, and well informed as to the early settlers, says: "Savage, Savidge, Savadge, John of Middletown was made free at Hartford, 18 May 1654."

His will is signed "John Sauidg" though, in the declaration with which that instrument opens, it is written "Savedg." The same uncertainty exists elsewhere. In England, the common spelling is Savage, from the time of Henry V. In France, at Bayeux, Normandy, and at Poictiers, Sauvage prevails. In Canada, where a numerous population of aboriginal extraction exists, the French spelling is followed. Little significance, however, in this case, attaches to difference in spelling, as, in the seventeenth century, the name applied to members of the Massachusetts family, in the

public records of that Colony, was written Savadge, Savidge, Savige, and Sauage, as well as Savage. A very old blazon of arms, whose history is unknown, identical with the arms of Savage, of Rock Savage, County of Chester, England, is preserved in the family; members of which, like the Massachusetts branch, have inherited a tradition of kinship to the titled family in Cheshire.

He was made freeman in 1654. In 1657, he possessed 1207 acres of land, 441 acres being on the east side of the Connecticut river. His name is seventh in the list of members, who organized, in 1668, the First Congregational Church of Middletown. He held the military rank of Sergeant, as appears by "An Inventory of the Estate of Sargnt John Savidg, deceased March 6, 1684–5," filed with Hartford Probate Records, where his will may be found. His residence was in that part of Middletown known at different periods as North Society, Upper Houses, Upper Middletown and now Cromwell. He died March 6, 1684–5, and left an estate of 805 acres, valued at £480 15s. Children:

2. i. JOHN,[2] b. 1 December, 1652.
ii. ELIZABETH, b. 3 June, 1655; m. 28 March, 1678, Dea. Nathaniel White, son of Capt. Nathaniel and Elizabeth White of Middletown, b. 7 July, 1652. They dwelt at Hadley, Mass. He d. 15 February, 1742; she d. 30 Jan., 1742.
iii. SARAH, b. 30 July, 1657; m. 28 March, 1678, Israel Wilcox, son of John and Catharine (Stoughton) Wilcox of Hartford, b. 19 June, 1656. He d. in 1689; she d. 8 February, 1723–4.
iv. THOMAS, b. 10 September, 1659; d. 1 December, 1659.
v. HANNAH, b. 6 April, 1661; d. May, 1661.
vi. MARY, b. 25 June, 1663; m. 1 April, 1686, John Whitmore,* son of Thomas and Sarah (Hall) Whitmore, one of the first settlers of Middletown. It was his second marriage. He d. 31 August, 1696, and she m. (2) Dea. Obadiah Allen, son of Samuel and Ann (———) of Windsor. He d. 7 April, 1712; she d. 20 October, 1723.
vii. ABIGAIL, b. 10 July, 1666; m. 14 April, 1687, Edward Shepard, son of John and Rebecca (Greenhill) Shepard of Hartford, b. 31 July, 1662, at Cambridge. He d. 9 Sept., 1711; she d. 16 October, 1719. Edward Shepard was deputy, from Middletown, to the General Assembly 1710–11.
3. viii. WILLIAM, b. 26 April, 1668.
4. ix. NATHANIEL, b. 7 May, 1671.
x. RACHEL, b. 15 April, 1673; m. John Spinning, son of ——— ———, b. ———. He d. ———, and she m. (2) Capt. Thomas Hall, son of Samuel and Elizabeth (Cooke) Hall, of Middletown. They dwelt at Guilford, Ct., where she d. 19 Jan., 1752.
xi. HANNAH, b. 16 July, 1676.

2. JOHN[2] SAVAGE (*John*[1]) was born at Middletown, 1 December, 1652; married 30 May, 1682, Mary Ranney, b. October, 1665, daughter of Thomas and Mary (Hubbard) Ranney of Middletown.† They dwelt in that part of Middletown, now Cromwell, where he died 31 October, 1726; she died 19 August, 1734. He was captain north train band of Middletown, 1711. Children:

5. i. JOHN,[3] b. February, 1683; d. March, 1683.
ii. THOMAS, b. 21 August, 1684.
iii. JOHN, b. 30 January, 1685; d. 20 August, 1686.
iv. JOHN, b. 7 August, 1688.
v. MARY, 11 February, 1690–1; m. 22 September, 1709, David Hurlbut, b. 11 August, 1688, son of John and Mary (Deming) Hurlbut of Middletown.

---

* The fourth generation began to spell Wetmore.

† See Note A.

6. vi. WILLIAM, b. July, 1693.
vii. ELIZABETH, b. July, 1696; d. 30 Jan., 1742.
viii. ABIGAIL, b. Dec., 1698; d. Mch., 1699.
ix. SARAH, b. Sept., 1700; m. 2 June, 1726, William Savage.
x. RACHEL, b. 15 January, 1703–4; m. 4 April, 1728, William Goodrich, son of Ephraim Goodrich of Glastonbury, Ct. He d. 16 Sept., 1787; she d. 20 Sept.. 1787.
xi. MERCY, b. 10 April, 1706.

3. WILLIAM[2] SAVAGE (*John*[1]) was born at Middletown, 26 April, 1668, married (1) 6 May, 1696, Christian Mould, b. ———, 1677, daughter of Hugh and Martha (Coit) Mould of New London. She died 16 October, 1719, and he married (2) 26 November, 1726, Elizabeth, widow of Daniel Clark and daughter of ——— ———. They dwelt at Middletown, now Cromwell. He was captain of the north company of Middletown 1719, and deputy to the General Assembly 1715–26. He died 25 January, 1726–7. Children:

i. MARTHA,[3] b. 10 June, 1697; m. (1) 5 May, 1729, Jacob, son of Jacob and Deborah (Shepard) White, of Middletown; (2) 16 November, 1739, Jonathan Riley, of Hartford; (3) Capt. Samuel Parker of Coventry.
7. ii. WILLIAM, b. 18 September, 1699.
iii. CHRISTIAN, b. 7 May, 1702; m. Lieut. Samuel Shepard, son of Edward and Abigail (Savage) Shepard of Middletown.
iv. HANNAH, b. 21 November, 1704; m. 6 November, 1729, William Savage. She d. 22 January, 1748–9.
v. SARAH, b. 27 February, 1708.
8. vi. JOSEPH, b. 21 September, 1711.

4. NATHANIEL[2] SAVAGE (*John*[1]) was born at Middletown, 7 May, 1671; married 3 November, 1696, Esther Ranney, b. ———, 1674, daughter of Thomas and Mary (Hubbard) Ranney. They dwelt at Portland, Ct., where he died 4 January, 1734–5. She died 1 April, 1750. He was lieutenant of the east train band of Middletown 1725. Children:

i. ESTHER,[3] b. 2 September, 1697; m. 2 April, 1724, William Cornwell, Jr.
ii. NATHANIEL, b. 3 October, 1698; d. 1699.
iii. ABIGAIL, b. 9 April, 1700.
iv. SUSANNA, b. 29 June. 1702.
v. MARY, b. 10 July, 1704; d. 27 July, 1742.
vi. ELIZABETH, b. 27 January, 1707–8.
9. vii. JOHN, b. 1 Sept., 1710.
viii. NATHANIEL, b. 29 October, 1713; d. 1716.
ix. JABEZ, b. 12 July, 1718; d. 1743.

5. THOMAS[3] SAVAGE (*John*[2], *John*[1]), was born at Middletown, 21 August, 1684; married 21 March, 1710–11, Mary Goodwin, b. 8 December, 1685, daughter of William and Elizabeth (Shepard) Goodwin of Hartford. They dwelt at Middletown, where in 1743 he conveyed landed estate to his sons, John, Thomas and Ebenezer, "in consideration of paternal love and affection." He died 13 March, 1755. She died 3 June, 1758. Children:

i. THOMAS,[4] } b. 14 November, 1711; d. { 14 November, 1711.
ii. MARY, } { 19 November, 1711.
iii. JOHN, b. 28 February, 1712–3; m. 4 August, 1742, Martha Beckley. Dwelt at E. Berlin and d. there 28 August, 1792. Descendants now at Cromwell, Ct.

iv. Thomas, b. 15 December, 1714; m. 1 January, 1740–1, Martha Whitmore, b. 11 March, 1719, dau. of Joseph and Mary (Warner) Whitmore of Middletown. Dwelt, 1749, at Judea (Washington), Ct., where she d. 20 Dec. 1767. He removed 1774 to Hartford, Vt., where he d. 11 October, 1798. Raised six children, three sons, viz: Seth, Thomas and Francis W.
v. Mary, b. 2 November, 1716; m. 20 Dec. 1758, John Robbins.
vi. Ebenezer, b. 26 February, 1718–9.
vii. Nathaniel, b. 28 July, 1721.
viii. Samuel, b. ——; m. 18 October, 1748, Sarah Kirby. Was captain 5th company, 6th regiment, colonial militia 1772; d. 5 Dec. 1779. His widow d. 2 August, 1786.

6. William[3] Savage (*John*,[2] *John*,[1]) was born at Middletown, July, 1693; married (1) 6 November, 1729, Hannah Savage [3. iv.], b. 21 November, 1704, daughter of William and Christian (Mould) Savage. She died 22 January, 1748–9, and he m. (2) Martha ——. They dwelt at Middletown, now Cromwell, where he died 1 October, 1763. Children:

i. Daniel,[4] b. 10 August, 1730; d. 18 September, 1742.
ii. Hannah, b. 27 January, 1732; d. 10 September, 1742.
iii. Christian, b. 10 March, 1734; d. 14 September, 1742.
iv. Ruth, b. 26 December, 1735; d. 15 September, 1742.
v. Abigail, b. 5 February, 1738; d. 17 March, 1739.
vi. Abijah, b. 28 ——, 1742; d. 18 Sept., 1742.
vii. William, b. 2 December, 1743: m. 14 October, 1762, Lenthal, bap. 19 May, 1745, dau. of John and Abiah (Waterman) Eells. She d. 10 May, 1820; he d. 29 April, 1824.
viii. Hannah, b. 24 January, 1746; d. 10 September, 1755.

7. William[3] Savage (*William*,[2] *John*,[1]) was born at Middletown, 18 September, 1699; married 2 June, 1726, Sarah Savage [2. ix.], b. Sept., 1700, daughter of John and Mary Savage. They dwelt at Middletown, where he was deacon. He died 15 April, 1774. She died 10 August, 1782. Children:

i. William,[4] b. 19 February, 1727; m. 20 May, 1756, Martha Gibson, b. 28 September, 1736, d. 15 March, 1813. He d. 24 Oct., 1809.
ii. Elisha, b. 9 December, 1728; m. 6 May, 1755, Thankful Johnson, b. 5 July, 1735, dau. of Thomas and Susanna (White) Johnson of Middletown, Up. H. They dwelt at Berlin, Ct., where he was ensign 15th company, or train band, 6th reg't, colonial militia. He d. 24 January, 1807.
iii. Jonathan, b. 12 July, 1731; m. 17 April, 1755, Elizabeth Ranney, b. 17 March, 1734, dau. of Willett and Deborah (White) Ranney, of Middletown. He d. 4 April, 1805.
iv. Amos, b. 25 September, 1733; m. 2 June, 1757, Sarah Montague, b. 10 May, 1736, at Wethersfield, Ct., dau. of Richard and Abigail (Camp) Montague, of Hadley, Mass. He d. 4 Feb., 1783. She d. 24 October, 1807.
v. Josiah, b. 17 October, 1735; m. 13 July, 1758, Sarah Stow, b. ——, 1736. He d. 6 July, 1804. She d. 6 December, 1819.
vi. Stephen, b. 26 Oct. 1737; m. 14 March, 1765, Triphena Riley, b. 1 October, 1742, dau. of Nathaniel and Abigail (Montague) Riley.
vii. Solomon, b. 22 June, 1740; m. (1) 3 Dec. 1761, Sarah Selden, b. 30 August, 1743, dau. of Capt. Thomas and Rebecca (Walkley) Selden of Haddam Neck. She d. 12 September, 1774; m. (2) December, 1775, Naomi Kirby. He d. 31 January, 1783. M. D. Surgeon, Cont. Army. His widow m. Prosper Hubbard.
viii. Daniel, b. 11 Oct. 1742; m. 8 Sept., 1774, Martha Norton. She d. 28 February, 1776. (2) 8 May, 1777, Mrs. Abiah Lincoln.

8. Joseph^3 Savage (*William,^{2} John^1*) was born at Middletown, 21 September, 1711; married (1) Mary, who died in 1733, and (2) Prudence. He died 14 Dec., 1755; and his widow married, 18 May, 1758, Nathaniel Gilbert. In 1654 he was commissioned captain 5th company, 6th regiment, colonial militia. Children:

i. Prudence,^{4} b. 3 July, 1737; m. 13 November, 1760, Elias White, b. 5 May, 1734, son of Dea. Isaac and Sybil (Butler) White, of Middletown. They settled at Whitestown, N. Y., where she d. nearly 100 years old.
ii. Joseph, b. 29 September, 1738. A master mariner. Had wife Eleanor, and children Josiah and Edward.
iii. Mary Whitmore, b. 29 February, 1740; m. 12 April, 1759, Fortunatus Taylor.
iv. Lucy, b. 16 July, 1741; m. 25 November, 1760, Jacob White, b. 7 Nov. 1737, son of John and Elizabeth (Bordman) White of Middletown, where they resided. He d. 5 Jan. 1789. She d. 20 August, 1812.
v. Samuel Stow, b. 1 March, 1743; m. Mary Cole. Settled in Windsor County, Vt. A revolutionary soldier.
vi. Abijah, b. 2 July, 1744; m. 20 August, 1765, Martha Torrey; d. 9 June, 1825. Served in French and Indian wars; was a lieutenant in Arnold's expedition against Quebec and captain in Continental service, afterwards; was deputy to General Assembly in 1802. He d. 9 June, 1825.
vii. Simeon, b. 22 May, 1746; d. 6 Oct., 1749.
viii. Lemuel, b. 1 February, 1747-8.
ix. Simeon, b. Oct., 1749; m. 14 November, 1781, Milicent Gaylord. He d. 5 March, 1792.
x. Gideon, b. 31 May, 1751; m. 4 March, 1779, Sarah White, bap. 12 Sept. 1756, dau. of Aaron and Sarah (Olmstead) White of Middletown. Was an artificer in the Revolutionary army. Settled at New Hartford, N. Y.
xi. Nathan, b. 25 December, 1752. Was a revolutionary soldier. Removed, 1783, to Windsor, Vt.; m. 30 November, 1789, Elizabeth Sawins; where he d. 1814. Three children: Ira, Lucy and Belinda.

9. John^3 Savage (*Nathaniel,^{2} John,^{1}*) was born 1 September, 1710; married 1 May, 1735, Ann Boardman, b. ———, daughter of ——— Lieutenant 8th company, 6th regiment, colonial militia 1745. Children:

i. Nathaniel,^{4} b. 5 September, 1736; m. 31 January, 1760, Grace Stocking. Settled at Chatham, Conn., and d. there 26 November, 1769.
ii. Anna, b. 11 July, 1737-8; d. 30 Oct., 1741.
iii. Hepzibah, b. 11 April, 1741.
iv. Anna, b. 1 September, 1744.

10. Ebenezer,^{4} Savage (*Thomas,^{3} John,^{2} John,^{1}*) was born at Middletown, 26 February, 1718-9; married 14 April, 1743, Rebecca Ranney, born 3 October, 1726, daughter of Willett and Anne (Johnson) Ranney of Middletown. He removed, in 1764, to New Framingham (now Lanesboro'), Massachusetts, where he died in 1767. Rebecca Ranney was a half sister to Elizabeth, the wife of Jonathan^4 Savage (7 iii). Children:

i. Rebecca^5, b. 31 March, 1744.
ii. Nathan, b. 1 March, 1746; d. 20 September, 1752.
iii. Jerusha, b. 20 October, 1748.
iv. Violet, b. 18 August, 1751.
v. Ebenezer, b. 30 June, 1754.

vi. Hannah, b. 17 April, 1757; m. Daniel Knapp.

vii. Hiel, b. 30 September, 1759; m. 31 Dec., 1782, Hannah Wyatt, b. 22 Oct., 1760, dau. of ——— and Temperance Wyatt. He was a Revolutionary soldier, 1777–78–80. Settled in Milton, N. Y., and d. at Greenfield, N.Y., 1 December. 1843. His wife d. 16 May, 1829.

viii. Giles, b. 14 October, 1761; m. Susan Randall, d. 16 May, 1841. Resided at Milton, N. Y.

ix. Lucy, b. ———, 1762–3.

x. Daniel, b. 20 February, 1764; m. 3 November, 1785, Lydia Catlin. Was a soldier in the wars of the Revolution and of 1812–15. Settled at Guilford, N. Y., and d. there 27 March, 1848.

Note A.—The following will be of interest, in connection with the history of Capt. John Savage and his kinsfolks:

"The day of my Ordination was the 5th Day of January 1714–15. A Church was gathered in the North Society of Middletown on the above sayd 5th of January: which consisted of the following persons—Capn John Savage with his wife, Serjeant William Savage with his wife, Thomas Ranney with his wife, John Ranney with his wife, Joseph Ranney with his wife, Samuel Stow with his wife, The Widdow of Captn Nathaniel White deceased, Joseph White Junr, The wife of Thoms Stow Senr, The wife of Daniel White Senr, The wife of Joseph White, The wife of Daniel Clark, The wife of Jonathan Warner, The wife of Nathel Savage, The Widdow Shepard. All which persons except the Widdow Mary White were Dismissed from the Church of the South Society of Middletown. Also there was received into this Church at this same time Samuel Hall and Samuel Gipson.

"January 13th 1714–15. At a Church meeting at my House it was Voted & agreed upon that Relations should not be a binding term of Admission into this Church But persons might use their liberty in that case. It was voted and agreed upon by the Church at the same time, That persons not scandelous, and of competency of knowledge shall have the Seal of Baptism upon their desire they owning the Covenant."

Records of Rev. Joseph Smith,
Pastor North Church, Middletown.

A later entry in the Church record says:—

"An Account of those that were of the Church of Christ in the North Society in Middletown which were not recorded by the Rev. Joseph Smith.

Gershom Butler and Mary his wife &c.
Thomas Savage and Mary his wife. ———
William Savage's wife Sarah. ———
William Savage's wife Hannah. ——— "

THREE LETTERS WRITTEN BY GOV. LEVERETT IN 1675—NEWLY BROUGHT TO LIGHT.

Communicated by Hon. George Sheldon of Deerfield, Mass.

It was in the height of Philip's War, October 5, 1675, a large part of Springfield was burned by Indians. Under the strict orders of the Commissioners of the United Colonies, Maj. John Pynchon, the commander of the forces in the Connecticut valley, had the day before marched from Springfield to Hadley. There all his command was to concentrate for a grand movement up the valley. These orders had been known beforehand to the Indians occupying a fort near the village, and they planned to take advantage of the new programme.

Hitherto these Indians had been on the most friendly terms with the English, by whom they had been kindly treated and fully trusted. Special manifestations of friendliness to the settlers had

been made on the day Maj. Pynchon marched away. Their treachery was wholly unprovoked. They were impelled only by an innate love of blood and plunder.

Notice of the intended attack, sent by Toto, a friendly Indian at Springfield, reached Springfield at midnight of the 4th. A courier was dispatched to Pynchon, who made a forced march back to the doomed town. The condition of affairs when he arrived is best told in the following letter, not superscribed, but evidently written to Rev. John Russell at Hadley:

Springfield, Oct. 5, '75.

Reverend Sr.

The L^{d} will haue vs ly in y^{e} dust before him; we y^{t} were full are emptyed. But it is y^{e} L^{d} & blessed be his holy name: we came to a Lamentable and & woefull sight. The Towne in flames, not a house or barne standing except Old Good^{n} Branches till we came to my house & then Mr Glovers John Hitchcock's & Good^{n} Stewart, burnt downe wth Barns, corn and all they had: a few standing ab^{t} y^{e} Meeting house & then fr^{m} Merricks downward, all burnt to 2 Garrison houses at y^{e} Lower end of y^{e} Towne. My Grist Mill & Corn Mill Burnt downe: wth some other houses & Barns I had let out to Tenants; all Mr Glovers library burnt, wth all his Corne, so y^{t} he [have] none to live on, as well as myself, & Many more: y^{t} haue not for subsistance they tell me: 32 houses & y^{e} Barns belonging to y^{m} are Burnt & all y^{e} Livelyhood of y^{e} owners, & what more may meete wth y^{e} same stroaks y^{e} L^{d} only knows—

Many more had there estates Burnt in these houses: So y^{t} I beleeve 40 famylies are utterly destitute of Subsistence; y^{e} L^{d} shew mercy to vs. I see not how it is Possible for vs to live here this winter, & If so the sooner we were holpen off, y^{e} Better.

S^{r} I Pray acquaint our Honored Gov^{r} wth this dispensation of God. I know not how to write, neither can I be able to attend any Publike service. The L^{d} in mercy speake to my heart & to all our hearts is y^{e} Reall desire of y^{ors} to serve you

JOHN PYNCHON.

P. S., I pray send down by y^{e}
Post my doblet cote linnen &c
I left there & pap^{rs}

This letter was on a large folio, and occupied but a small part of it. The blank space was covered by a confused mass of specks as if ink had been shaken over it from a pepper box—apparently a continuation of the letter in cipher.

Many years ago I made a copy of the letter, but gave little thought to the cipher. Lately, while comparing my copy with the original, it occurred to me that Maj. Pynchon, in the emergency of the occasion, could not have taken the time to write it; that it must have been added by another hand. Clearly the letter had been sent to Mr. Russell, and there was elsewhere evidence that he had forwarded it the next day to Gov. Leverett. Then came to mind the fact that on this very day the regicides Goffe and Whally were in hiding at Mr. Russell's house! and another fact, that Gov. Leverett

was in the secret! What more likely than that when the letter was at Mr. Russell's over night this cipher had been added, and was of course a secret communication to the governor? Could this mystery be unravelled doubtless new matter relating to the regicides would be revealed. Looking further, another letter was found from Mr. Russell to Gov. Leverett endorsed—"Rec'd Oct 8. 1675." A blank folio of this was covered with the same undefined characters. A third discovery of the same kind seemed to render it certain that my conjecture was true, and excitement was at a fever pitch. Under the advice of Dr. Samuel A. Green, I called the attention of an expert, Mr. Wm. P. Upham, to the discovery and its apparent importance. With enthusiastic zeal Mr. Upham entered on the work of exploring the mine and deciphering the mystery, giving freely of his time and talent. Eleven score years had told upon the paper and the ink, but by persistent effort and the aid of a sort of sixth sense, it seemed to me, a key was discovered, and the contents of the three letters made to appear. The result was of course disappointing to us; for, although facts of historical interest were exhumed, we failed to find what was so confidently expected—secret communications from Gen. Goffe to Gov. Leverett. But a single guarded allusion to the regicides was found in them all. It appears that the governor had utilized these blank pages to write short hand letters upon, from which his secretary could make formal copies. It should be noted that among all the correspondence of that month, which has been preserved, relating to the war in the valley, the resignation of Pynchon and the appointment of Capt. Samuel Appleton to succeed him, not one of these cipher letters has been found. They are, therefore, now given for the first time to the public.

NEWTONVILLE, April 19, 1892.

GEORGE SHELDON, Esq.:

My Dear Sir:

I have deciphered the three short-hand manuscripts you pointed out to me in Vol. 67 of the Mass. State Archives, with the exception of a few illegible words. They are written by Gov. John Leverett, the first two on the blank part of a letter (No. 283) dated at Springfield, Oct. 5, 1675, from John Pynchon to Rev. Mr. Russell at Hadley, and endorsed "Major Pinchon's letter rec^{d} 8th October 1675" [added in shorthand] "and answer and the [letter] to Cap't. Appleton;" and the third on the back of (No. 289) from Rev. John Russell to Gov. Leverett, not dated, but endorsed in Edward Rawson's hand, "M^{r} Russells letter rec^{d} 8 october 1675" to which endorsement is added in shorthand "and answer."

The following is my rendering of the three short-hand letters. I have indicated doubtful or illegible words by brackets, and interlined words by brackets with a star. I have also marked the end of each line by an upright stroke. The short-hand has no punctuation except an occasional colon, and no distinction of capitals. Very truly yours,

WM. P. UPHAM.

Major Pinchon by yours to Mr Russell [from Springfield 5 instant*] we [heard?] the Lord [answering] the prayers of his people by terrible

---

* Interlined.

things | [in deed] To receive the intelligences thereof with a still spirit is very difficult. Yet the great undertaker | and teacher of his people knows [how] to teach [us?] to [profit by evil] and we shall find it matter of acknowledgment | to his praise when he will take any course to do us good who is fathful that has sayd all things | shall worke together for good to them that love and fear him of which number I hope through grace we will | be found. Sir if it be true what is sayd that the old sachem Wequogan in whom so much confidence was put | was an actor and incourager in this burning I doubt not but you see how [failing] confideuces are in such | who cannot be truer than whom they serve and whether there hath been all that done to have secured those Indians | that might have been is to some a [question]: But the will of the Lord is done and therefore to reflect upon any thing | that might have been before is but for caution for heareafter and not to add affliction by blaming you or any | for what was not done. May we be [sincerely] humbled and refined and [abhor] ourselves in dust and ashes. The | [same almighty God that hath bereaved*] can restore the like we are bereaved of and will [ ] give that that is better. Sir, by the Councils | order to Capt. Appleton [sent by Leftenant Upham*] you will see theyr readiness to gratify you and give in what as they can to you | yet not doubting but that by counsell and otherways you will be assisting to the utmost unto him | and the whole service in those parts: Hadley wants some countenance and encouragement and direction | for theyr fortification which I think they have in a good forwardness for theyr securitie. I desire [you?] | as you have opportunity to be assisting [them therein*] [you will readily put forth your†] You intimate as if Springfield | were not like to be tenable if so it will be a [more*] awful stroke that hath such a consequence as to breake up a | [church] and towne which we must leave to the Lord directing you upon the place. We ordered Leftenant Upham | with thirty men and Corporal Poole with those from Quabauge [being 35 to recruit the companies with you*] not knowing how to send supplies so | far as from Boston [to them*] for that theyr whole time is spent in fetching provisions yet [since*] we heard that that place being | wholly deserted [would†] [is likely to*] be out of the way of intelligence therefore must leave it with you that are nearer them that if | you judge it most advisable for to have a garrison there you with Capt. Appleton order theyr settlement as may be | most facile for the keeping the same up and if you have theyr supplies from those parts as formerly you intimated | it should be attended [to?]: if you could [attain] to be with the General Court this sessions it may be of great use | to the publique and not disservice to yourselfe [and so for deputies from your towns] The [magistrates] many being dispersed or in Council left | it with me to write to you which I have done though not without paine. I commend you to the Lord and | with mine [and wives] kinde respects sympathizing with you and your dear wife in your affliction and remain Sir |

Your humble ser[vant]

Boston 9. 8. 75. J. L.

Capt. Appleton

Before this [ ] come to your hand I doubt not but you have received | by Major Pinchon's hand those which was sent up to him by

---

* Interlined.
† Cancelled.

Leftenant Upham to be | delivered you from the Council theyr order and letter whereby they commit the care | and conduct of all the military forces from us and Connecticut unto yourselfe | and as they have upon good grounds betrusted you so we heartily desire that [they] and | you may see that it is the Lords call to you by his [sparing] of you to [ ] you [annew] in | the service to his owne glory and his peoples good and you know your reward will be with him | not that we shall be wanting to incourage and strengthen you therein to the utmost. You are to take | notis that while the [seat?] [of the war*] is kept in the Colony you are to have the chiefe command and [neither] you | nor Major Treat with Connecticut forces are to be drawn off but by the Commissioners or the | concurrence of [counsels there. If you both draw into the other Colony Major Treat is to have the command in chiefe*] and if there should be any orders [inferior] to the Colony | of Connecticut men you are [fairly] to entreat them and let them see that it is a breach of the agreement | by the Commissioners a copy whereof I herewith remit unto you I doubt not but the Lord will direct you | with that wisdom [how?] to carry it towards Major Treat In that respect God in your work and place calls you to concurrence | Unanimity in commanders is greatly conducing to the true service of God and theyr country | I desire you will be careful of giving advice and incouragment to Hadley respecting theyr | fortification for theyr better security [and so of the whole*] there was [likewise†] [former*] order to Leftenant Upham to march with | 30 men and Corporal Poole from Quabaug with 35 men to fill up your companies and to | send off any that may be [disenabled] by sickness: but since we know that it is thought with you that it | is of absolute necessity to keepe a garrison at Quabauge or Brookefield in order to passage for | intelligence if so you with the advice of Major Pinchon are to order the settlement thereof | and theyr supply to be from those parts for that it is not above a 3^{d} of the way from you | to that place of what it is from Boston there and in the settling of them you are to take care that there may | be as good husbandry for theyr provision as may be [and that there may not be the former course of profuseness continued | but expensiveness prevented†] If need be for supply of provision for that army there it is to be had from Connecticut | which must be timely [provided for*] before winter If there should be a necessity of deserting Springfield | as Major Pinchon intimates it will be very awful but the conclusion thereof must be left with you on the | place the disadvantage of having the forces seattered to so great distance is matter of consideration though | methinks it may be [so?] ordered that there might be timely [assistance by] them there [for any service*] as occasion offers | But I must as before leave it with you upon the place I commend you to God and [ ] his | [blessing] be with you and upon you and all the rest with you and remain your [true] friend. J. L. G. |

(In the margin.)

One thing more I leave to your consideration that your forces lying on both sides the river | that provision be made for transport one to the other [with] securitie from the enemy[s] shot They have horse boats | built as stanchions and with planke they may secure the men.

Boston, 9. 8. 75.

* Interlined.
† Cancelled.

(The next letter is from Gov. Leverett to Rev. John Russell at Hadley.)

Reverend Sir

By yours of the 4. and 5. with your other of the day after what in the former was [represented] from conjecture and fear by your latter is ascertained | together by the enclosed from Major Pinchon namely of the dreadful and terrible stroke of God upon us [at Springfield*] and that in a[nswer] to prayers and [ ] | solemn humiliation of Churches and people [of God*] as it shows the greatness of our provocations so our falling short in our [humiliations] for that the Lord | carries it as being angry with our prayers. To lie under such strokes and receive the intelligences thereof and [the like that | follows] so from place to place as it becomes [us?] is not only beyond the strength of man but of [grace except as proportioned] to him that trusts | to [find] God in all. And not to sin where [ ] is more a priviledge than [ ] To know the meaning of so great wrath is | attainable only by [supplicating] and to see so as to read it is by Gods [ ] To trust God when bereaving [through killing] is [more?] easily spoken | than practised. Yet there are those that are so taught though its but few [miserie from war good Hez. with] good is | the word of the Lord for that peace and truth [should] be in his [days]‡ but to say good is the word of the Lord when he is accomplishing | that word by his works bereaving of peace and [crosing of truth] in our day I find a very difficult lesson. Yet to | yield to temptation [or revilings] will be but [a poor example]. May we be brought to beare the indignation of the Lord for that we have | sinned until he please will be [ ] when Gods hand is stretched out still further to be exercised with the stirring of the people [though as to David some talke of cutting apieces or stoning]. To be inabled to be encouraged [ourselves*] in the Lord our God is a sure help. | Every evidence of our interest in him and owning him to be God all sufficient will prove the efficacy of his command as being | our God [ ] to walke before him and be upright according to a gospel integrity in which way what time | I am afraid I will trust in thee. My time and state of body admits not enlargement. For those intricacies you take notis of in | some orders that have passed respecting several in command you may find the [abating of the powers of] several relation but by the | ultimate conclusion that comes by Leftenant Upham you will find the knot tyed: and the command placed upon Capt. Appleton | which must be without exception being according to the conclusion of the Commissioners. Nor is Major Treat to be commanded of | but by the Commissioners or the concurrence of the counsels [there on the place*] and should ther be motion contrary upon any pretence it may be | of sadder consequence than the present stroke I have writ to [Capt. Appleton]† major Pinchon and Capt. Appleton | to be encouraging and advising about your fortification and doubt not theyr readiness to [afford] the same. Thus with kind | respects to you and all friends with you I commend you to the Lord and remain Sir your [friend to serve you†] ser[vant]. J. L.

Boston 9. 8. 75.

---

* Interlined.
† Cancelled.
‡ See 2 Kings, xx. 19.

AGED RESIDENTS OF STONINGTON, CONNECTICUT—1893.

Compiled by Mrs. Harriet A. Stanton.

Nearly all were born and have always resided at Stonington.
Where the year is not stated, the party is reputed to be eighty years of age, or upward.

NAME.	BORN.	NAME.	BORN.	NAME.
Simeon Palmer*	5 Aug. 1799.	Mary (Hinckley) Davis	1811.	Almira (Hiscox) Barker
Caroline (Tiffany) Palmer	26 June, 1804.	Ann E. (Smith) Trumbull	22 Nov. 1809.	Sarah (Davis) Brayton
Thomas Davidson*†	30 Oct. 1801.	Maria L. (Smith) Faxon	1811.	Mary (Clarke) Brewster
Elizabeth (Baldwin) Davis	20 Aug. 1803.	Abigail (Davis) Robinson	1809.	Mary (Forsythe) Brewster
William C. Moss	Oct. 1803.	Phebe (Williams) Pendleton	1809.	Benajah Davis
Sophia (Williams) Chesebrough	Dec. 1803.	Almira (Egglestone) Maine	1 July, 1810.	Isaac N. Fairbrother
Nathan S. Noyes	7 Jan. 1804.	Nancy L. (Wheeler) Stanton	3 Jan. 1811.	Emily (Lamb) Fairbrother
Frederic D. Chesebrough	20 Oct. 1805.	Lucy (Stanton) Chesebrough	13 Feb. 1811.	Sarah A. (Latham) Gard
Mary A. (Chesebrough) Stanton	11 Sep. 1811.	Henry C. Burdick	1 Mch. 1811.	Zebulon Hancox, b. 1813
Alexander S. Palmer	26 Jan. 1806.	Mary A. (Hinckley) Beebe	9 Oct. 1811.	Harriet Hubbard
Nancy L. (Palmer) Stanton	3 Nov. 1813.	Sarah (Gardner) Barber	1811.	Archibald Merritt
Zerviah (Wheeler) Holmes	6 May, 1806.	Nathaniel M. Noyes	1811.	Stephen D. Merritt
Lucy (Stanton) Wheeler	19 Dec. 1806.	Thomas J. Wheeler	29 Jan. 1812.	Frank Noyes
Lydia Whiting	1807.	Jairus Burrows Palmer	1812.	Martha B. Noyes
Louisa (Noyes) Chesebrough	22 May, 1808.	Esther M. (States) Perrin	28 May, 1813.	Adaline (Wells) Randall
Noyes Wheeler	13 July, 1808.	Emeline (Palmer) Stanton	13 Sep. 1813.	Mary (Goodrich) Rogers
Katherine Brown Blackledge*	Aug. 1808.	William Dewey	1813.	——— (McDowell) Smith
Asher H. Chapman	1808.	Latham Hull Miner*	2 Mch. 1813.	Desire (Burtch) Shaw
Eliza A. (Pendleton) Palmer*	1808.	Clark Bennett	1814.	Harriet (Lewis) Teed
Benjamin F. States	15 Mch. 1809.	Rebecca (Stanton) Brewer	24 Aug. 1815.	Nathan P. Whiting, b. 1815
Harriet (Burtch) States	18 Sep. 1813.	John R. Chesebrough	7 Nov. 1815.	Elam W. Hobart, b. 1815.
Henry Hinckley	15 July, 1809.	Harriet R. Hallam	8 Nov. 1815.	Julia (Grinnell) Hobart, b. 1815
		INDIANS OR NEGROES.		
Lucinda (Gardner) Reed	1807.	Mary (Ross) Bright	1811.	Nancy Rodman

* Died since 1 January, 1894. † Last survivor of the defenders of Stonington against the British fleet, 9 August, 1814.

ABSTRACTS OF EARLY WILLS ON RECORD, OR ON FILE IN THE COUNTY OF SUFFOLK, MASSACHUSETTS.

Prepared by WALTER K. WATKINS, Esq., of Boston.

[Continued from vol. xxxii., page 322.]

NOTE.—The number prefixed before the abstract is that of the number on the present docket. The reference following is that of the volume and page of the records. Many instances occur where the original is not on file, and others where they are not recorded.

No. 500.—JACOB FRENCH of Weymouth, deceased, intestate, 12 April, 1669. Inventory of lands and personal effects appraised by Thomas Dor and William Holbrock, 17 July, 1669.

Administration granted to Stephen French, sen., in behalf of himself and his sisters. Vol. v., p. 163.—(See Savage's Genealogical Dictionary.)

No. 501.—WILLIAM SAVEL, sen^{r}, will, 19 Feb. 1668-9. Wife Sarah, house and half the orchard during life. Son Benjamin, heir of house, may give her twenty shillings towards hiring a chamber where she please, and if she live in town, sons John, Samuel and Benjamin shall provide four loads of wood yearly, also three fat swine, eighty weight, twenty bushels corn, all this if she bear his name. Her land in Bridgewater to be hers.

Son John to have house and barn, shop and tools, &c., pertaining to his trade, also three acres of land that was brother Bass.

Sons Samuel, Benjamin and William to have farm land equally; three eldest shall pay remainder of debt on Salter farm equally. John and Benjamin shall have equal share of stock and land in Bridgewater, and Quinipauge, and pay therefrom their sisters' portions.

Daughter Hannah, land and money; daughter Sarah, when twenty-one; other bequests of land to sons.

Son John and brother Samuel Bass to be executors. Son William to be apprenticed with John. Edward Bass and Edward Quinsey witnesses. Thomas Faxon, sen., and William Needham overseers.

Articles of Agreement between John, Samuel, and Benjamin Savel, and Sarah, relict of William Savel:

1. She being dissatisfied, they agree she shall have her whole estate she brought their father for her whole use.
2. Instead twenty bushels corn, they engaged to pay three bushels wheat, three of rye, six of malt, eight of Indian.
3. If she marry, to have four pounds yearly, twenty shillings in pork three pounds in corn, for which she promises to be satisfied. 14 June, 1669. Vol. vi., p. 36.—(See Savage, Boston and Braintree records, and Suffolk Deeds.)

No. 502.—WILLIAM WOODWARD of Dedham, his inventory, by Eleazer Lusher, William Avery and Robert Hinsdell.

Administration granted to Peter Woodward, juni, his brother. 31 July, 1669.—(See Savage.)

ABSTRACTS OF EARLY WILLS ON RECORD OR ON FILE IN THE COUNTY OF SUFFOLK, MASSACHUSETTS.

Prepared by WILLIAM B. TRASK, Esq., of Boston.

[Continued from [illegible].]

NOTE.—[illegible]

No. 300.—JOHN PARKER of Weymouth, [illegible], 10 April, 1680. Inventory of lands and [illegible] appraised by [illegible] and William Holbrook, 27 July, 1680.

Administration granted to [illegible] to [illegible] and his estate. Vol. vi., p. [illegible]—[illegible]

No. 301.—WILLIAM SAVIL, [illegible] [illegible]. [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible]

Son John [illegible]

Sons Samuel, Benjamin and William [illegible] John and Benjamin [illegible]

Daughter Hannah [illegible]

Son John [illegible] Samuel [illegible] William [illegible] Thomas [illegible] and William [illegible] overseers.

Articles of Agreement between John, Samuel, and Benjamin [illegible], and Sarah, relict of William Savil:

1. She being [illegible] she shall take her whole estate she brought [illegible] for her whole use.

2. [illegible] bushels [illegible] wheat, three of rye, [illegible] eight of Indian.

3. If she marry [illegible] three pounds [illegible] 1680. Vol. vi., p. [illegible]—(See Savage [illegible] and Suffolk Deeds.)

No. 302.—WILLIAM WOODWARD of Dedham, his inventory, by [illegible] Lusher, William Avery and [illegible].

Administration granted to [illegible] Woodward [illegible], 31 July, 1680.—(See Savage.)

No. 503.—JONATHAN BRAGG, administration granted on the estate of, who died 19 June, 1669, at "the Castell," to Capt. Roger Clap in behalf of his mother or other friends that have right therein. Inventory, apprized by Nicholas Baxter and Eliazer Hawes, gives a pair of looms, cloth, &c.

No. 505.—MICHAEL WILLIS, will, Boston, 21 June, 1669. Wife Mildred executor. Two sons, Experience and Michael, shall have free use of shop and tools, utensils, &c., paying rent to their mother, and, on her decease, enjoy dwelling house, with yard, garden and warehouse, the same to go to their male heirs. Daughter Temperance, if unmarried and obedient to her mother, fifteen pounds. Grandchild Joseph Phillips, when he comes to discretion, twenty shillings. Married daughters five shillings apiece, grand children two shillings apiece. Cousin Jabesh Salmon of Roxbury five shillings, sons to be partners in business.

William Alford, Richard Cooke and Elisha Cooke, witnesses. Inventory by Thomas Bumsted and John Odlin. Vol. vi., p. 38.—(See Savage and Morse's Willis Family.)

No. 506.—FRANCIS CROCUM, Joan Crocum, relict and administratrix on the estate of, Boston, giving bond for same. Witnesses, William and John Saunders. 29 Oct. 1669.

26 July, 1694, John Leach, laborer, John Vicars, fisherman, gave bond as administrators on the estate of Francis Crocum, left unadministered by Joane Crocum, with John Hill, cordwainer, and Alexander Bulman, baker, on the bond as sureties. Vols. v., pp. 176-7; xiii., p. 469.—(See Savage, under Croakham.)

No. 508.—HEZEKIAH GAY, son of John Gay of Dedham, deceased, being about 27 or 28 years, expressed his mind in reference to disposing of his estate, 25 Oct. 1669, as is here testified.

Deposition of Mary Wilson, age about 54, and Hannah Hunting, age about 28 years: We being with Hezekiah Gay in time of his sickness, he being then of sound mind, declared what he intended to have done, said: I give my brother John Bord (*sic*) my cloth cloak that I have at my father's for a suit, with the trimming, bands and linen.

To my brother Nathaniel Gay my pair of bullocks; my father my mare, and my brother John my one year old colt; brother Jonathan Gay the first colt of the mare.

The testator was then interrupted by pain and lay still awhile, his mother then told him he had forgotten his brother Samuel. He said: I give brother Samuel that which I have in my pocket; whereupon his mother felt in his pocket, and not finding anything, said to him, is it in this pocket? he said no, it is in my other pocket; and we heard no more of that. Then he said: give my mother, Mr. Burrowe's Book and my sister Whiting that new book concerning Thomas Savage. To my sisters, Abigail and Judith, five shillings apiece, and to good wife Wilson five shillings; and then extremity of pain again interrupting him, he only said to his mother who was by him, there are other things of mine that I pray father dispose of as you see cause, and these words he spake twice. HANNAH HUNTING.

Mary Wilson further said: she heard him pray his father that every one of his brothers and sisters might have some thing of his, though he had forgotten them. Before ELEAZER LUSHER, Assistant.

Administration granted to John, the father, and Nathaniel Gay, brother, 11 Nov. 1669. Vols. v. 176, and vi. 43.—(See REG. xxxiii., p. 45.)

No. 510.—Richard Miles, will, by parole, 8 Jan. 1669–70, was attested 3 Feb. 1669–70.

Inventory: 200 acres beyond Chelmsford granted by General Court to Mr. Collicut, and other effects. 394£ 14. 00. Appraised by

Will Bartholomew.
James Everill.

Whereas Richard Miles being taken sick on board the Endeavor, being in perfect sense, we, whose names are hereunto subscribed, attest that it was his will and desire his estate be committed to his wife, &c.

Richard Sprague.
Wi^{ll} Singleton.

House and ground at New Haven given by his father upon a covenant of marriage. Widow Experience Miles. Vol. vii. 57.—(See Savage, under Miles and Collicot.)

No. 511.—Abraham Chivers, late of Boston, administration, 12 Nov. 1669, to Mr. Jno. Atwater, in behalf of himself and rest of the creditors; his brother, Benjamin Chivers, renouncing the same.

Inventory of personal effects apprized by Jno. Odlin & Richard Gridlie.

Caleb Jones and Free Grace Bendall on a bond as sureties. Vol. vii. p. 3.

No. 512.—Tobias Doble of Dedham died about the latter end of November or beginning of December, 1669, and no body appears to administer according to law, Joshua Fisher being "Clark of the Writs att Dedham," informs the honoured court thereof the 26 of Jan. 1669–70, signed Joshua Fisher, and administration was granted him.

Inventory of estate was made by Nathanel Colburn and Timothy Dwight 24 Feb. 1669–70, and one appraised by John Gay, Thomas Battelle, and Isaac Bullard. Vol. vii. p. 58.

No. 515.—John Minot, of Dorchester, will, 15 July, 1669.

Provides for the necessity of his father.

Wife to dwell in his house and have fifty pounds. Son John one hundred pounds over an equal dividend with rest of the children. Daughter Martha, as a particular remembrance of her mother, all her mother's clothes and linen. Son James to be kept at learning. Son Stephen to be placed at some convenient trade. Son Samuel to be brought up as a husbandman, and have his portion in land. The estate not to be divided till James is twenty-one. Other provisions for division. Martha to be under mother's care, and James, Samuel and Stephen under the executor's care. Father Minot, brother Stephen and son John to be executors. Witnesses, Thomas Wilson and Timothy Foster.

Inventory, 28 Jan. 1669–70, by John Gurnell, Thomas Tileston, Roger Billing. Vol. vi. p. 40. (See Reg. i., Minot Family.)

George Bran, administration to his widow Martha.

Inventory, 13 Aug. 1669, by Peter Oliver and Edward Morris, giving list of household effects. Vol. v. p. 166.

No. 513.—Hugh Brown, inventory found in the hands of John Swett of Boston; prized by Peter Peace and Benjamin Sanderson, and one by Thomas White and Peter Frothingham; sworn to by Richard Lowden and William Browne, 27 Jan. 1669–70. Vol. vii. p. 13.

No. 547.—[illegible] [illegible], will, of [illegible], 5 Jan. 1691–92, [illegible] [illegible] 8 [illegible] 1691–92.

Inventory, £[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] by [illegible] [illegible] and [illegible] [illegible]. Vol. 14, p. 27. [illegible] by

Wm. [illegible],
[illegible] [illegible].

Whereas [illegible] [illegible], [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] and [illegible] [illegible] [illegible], [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible].

[illegible] [illegible],
[illegible] [illegible].

[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]. [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] Vol. [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] and [illegible].)

No. 551.—[illegible] [illegible], [illegible] [illegible] administration 11 Nov. 1692 to [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible].

Inventory of personal [illegible] [illegible] by [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]. [illegible] [illegible] and [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]. Vol. 21, p. 6.

No. 476.—Thomas [illegible] of [illegible].

Inventory [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] Thomas Wilson and [illegible] [illegible] 24 July [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible], [illegible] [illegible], and Isaac Bennet. Vol. 19, p. 28.

No. 556.—John Moore, of [illegible], will 15 July, 1692.

Provides for the [illegible] of his [illegible].

[illegible] [illegible]. Thomas Wilson and [illegible] [illegible].

Inventory, 27 Jan. 1692–3, by [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]. Vol. 21, p. 45. (See Liber B, [illegible] [illegible].)

George Bass, administrator [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] Moore.

Inventory, 12 Aug. 1692, by [illegible] [illegible] and William Morris, giving [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]. Vol. 2, p. 163.

No. 558.—Hugh Dorman, Inventory found in the hands of John [illegible] of [illegible]; [illegible] by [illegible] [illegible] and [illegible] [illegible], and [illegible] by Thomas [illegible] and [illegible] [illegible]; [illegible] [illegible] Robert [illegible] and William [illegible], 31 Jan. 1692–3. Vol. 21, p. 52.

No. 516.—William Ballantyne, cooper, County of Suffolk, New England, will.

Wife Hannah one third of his estate for life. Children John, David, Elizabeth, Hannah, William, Susanna and Jonathan. Rest of estate equally divided, except twenty pounds to David on account of lameness.

Wife Hannah executrix; friends Joseph How and Thomas Dewer overseers and witnesses.

Inventory, mostly of cloths, linen, &c., and small wares. Apprized by John Bateman and Nicholas Stones, 17 Dec. 1667. Vol. vii. p. 4.—(See Savage.)

No. 517.—Thomas Millard, of Boston, administration, 4 Feb. 1669–70.

Bond of John Miller of Rehoboth, with John Lake and Thomas Bligh of Boston.

Testimonies of

William Hudson of Boston, aged 57 years or thereabouts, in regard to land lying by Centry Hill; the testator said he would give it to his kinsman at Seaconk who hath many children.

Peter Oliver of Boston, aged 52 years or thereabouts, saith that about seven years ago he said to the testator that if he would give him his house lot he would build a fair house for his maintainance; but he said he had a kinsman in y^e^ country to whom he intended to give it.

John Jackson, aged about 60 years; about twelve months ago Thomas Millard said he would give his estate to his cousin Millard, because he was brought up at his father's house. Abigail Jackson, age about 60 years, testified to the same effect.

John Waite, aged 26 or thereabouts, being at the house of Mr. John Lake where was then Thomas Miller very ill near death, stated he intended cousin Miller should have good part of his estate, and said, I have no other kindred in the country nor certainly do know that any other is alive.

John Lake, aged fifty-one years or thereabouts, spoke to Thomas Millard about an hour or two before his death about his estate; he said he intended his cousin have a good part of it.

Inventory apprized by John Wiswall & Richard Cooke. Vol. vii. p. 18.

No. 518.—Clement Gross, Jr., Bond of Clement Gross with James Oliver and Richard Collicott as administrator on the estate of his son, Clement Gross, jun., 5 Feb. 1669. Witnesses, Thomas Weld and Free Grace Bendall.

No. 519.—Mary Jonson, will, 11 Feb. 1669. To son Samuel Jonson fore part of house, and after his death to his eldest son, if he have one, if not, to eldest son of either daughters. To daughter Rebeckah Allen the back part, and on her death to her son, &c.

Daughter Hannah Liscomb and her son John Liscomb, her daughter's husband, John Liscomb, money owing by William Allen. Son Samuel Jonson, Rebeckah Allen and Hannah Liscomb, executors.

Debts to be paid out of goods in shop. Henry Bridgham and Nathaniel Bishop, overseers.

Witnesses, James F. Jonson and Nathaniel Bishop.

Inventory by John Wiswall, sen., & Thomas Clarke. Vol. vii. pp. 21, 23, 40.

No. 520.—JOHN and ISAAC WOODY, Bond of Richard and Isaac Woode, to administer on the estate of John and Isaac Woody, 20 Apr. 1670, for next of Kin.

Witnesses, John Walley and Free Grace Bendall.

Inventory, John Woodie's house in Boston.

7% per annum from 25 Mch. 1653, to date, when he would have reached 21 years. Isaac Woodie's portion given by his father, John Woodie, dec'd, his will, which fell to first mentioned John Woodie as being longest lived, evidently settlement of John Woodie of Roxbury's estate. Vol. vii. pp. 23, 90. (See REG., Vol. vii. pp. 338–339.)

[To be continued.]

PRESIDENT LINCOLN'S ANCESTRY.

By the Hon. JOSEPH H. BARRETT, A.M., of Loveland, Ohio.

THE valuable article of Samuel Shackford, Esq., in the REGISTER, vol. xli., pp. 153–7, is conclusive in its main purpose of tracing the line of John Lincoln, of Rockingham county, Va., to Samuel Lincoln, of Massachusetts. In the other direction, Mr. Shackford appears to have accepted, without independent investigation, a statement found in some of the later biographies that Abraham, son of John Lincoln, removed to North Carolina and there married Mary Shipley, by whom he had three sons, Mordecai, Josiah and Thomas, born in that State. This is in direct contradiction of President Lincoln's own statement that his father, Thomas, was born in Virginia. It is, moreover, a matter of record that so late as the autumn of 1781, the President's grandfather had a wife, whose christian name was *Bersheba*, still living in Rockingham county, Va., three years after the birth of the youngest son, Thomas. See letter of Mr. Harris in the *Century* for March, 1887.

Mr. Morse's life of Lincoln (American Statesmen series), opens with this singular misconception:

> Abraham Lincoln knew little concerning his progenitors, and rested well content with the scantiness of his knowledge. The character and condition of his father, of whom alone upon that side of the house he had personal cognizance, did not encourage him to pry into the obscurity behind that luckless rover. He was sensitive on the subject; and when he was applied to for information, a brief paragraph conveyed all that he knew or desired to know.

The exact contrary of the above, in its main spirit and intent, I can personally affirm and there is sufficient published evidence to prove. His correspondence with a Virginia relative in 1848 (see communication in the *Century*, just referred to), and also with Solomon Lincoln, of Hingham, earlier published, shows the lively interest he took in tracing his genealogy; and much more than "a brief paragraph"

No. [illegible]—[illegible] Winship. [illegible] Richard and Isaac Woods, as administrators [illegible] the estate of John and Isaac Woods, [illegible] Apr. [illegible], [illegible]

Winship, John [illegible]

[illegible] Woods, [illegible]

[illegible] Woods [illegible] 21 years [illegible] Woods [illegible] John Woods [illegible] Woods [illegible]

(To be continued.)

PRESIDENT LINCOLN'S ANCESTRY.

By the Hon. [illegible], A.M., of [illegible].

THE valuable article of Samuel Shackford, Esq., in the Register, vol. xli., pp. 153–7, is confined to the main purpose of tracing the line of John Lincoln, of Rockingham county, Va., to Samuel Lincoln, of Hingham. In his other purpose, Mr. Shackford appears to have accepted, without independent investigation, a statement found in some of the later biographies, that Abraham, son of John Lincoln, migrated to North Carolina and there married Mary Shipley, by whom he had three sons, Mordecai, Josiah and Thomas, born in that county. That is almost a contradiction of President Lincoln's own statement that his father, Thomas, was born in Virginia. It is, moreover, a matter of record that so late as the autumn of 1779, the President's grandfather had a wife, whose Christian name was Bathsheba, still living in Rockingham county, Va., [illegible] the birth of the youngest son, Thomas. See letter of Mr. Lewis in the Register for April, 1887.

Mr. Morse's Life of Lincoln in the American Statesman series, opens with this singular announcement:

Abraham Lincoln knew little concerning his progenitors, and rested well content with the scantiness of his knowledge. The obscurity and wretchedness of his father, of whom [illegible] did he [illegible] He was sensitive on the subject [illegible] to his information, a brief paragraph contained all that he knew or desired to know.

The exact contrary of the above, in its main spirit and intent, I can personally affirm, and there is sufficient evidence I think to prove. His correspondence with a Virginia relative [illegible] in the Chronicle, [illegible] referred to), and also with Solomon Lincoln, of Hingham, [illegible] genealogist, shows the lively interest he took in tracing his genealogy; and much more than "a brief paragraph" was given by him to inquirers on the subject in more than one known instance besides the "short autobiography" written out "at the request of a friend" in 1860, after his nomination—the part relating chiefly to his ancestry and parentage filling nearly two of the large pages of the "Complete Works" edited by Messrs. Nicolay and Hay (vol. i., pp. 638–40). He took pride in his name; did not forget that of the three counties into which Kentucky was first divided, one was named *Lincoln* (the other two being Franklin and Jefferson); and when he visited Massachusetts in the summer of 1848, as one of the Congressional Committee accompanying the remains of John Quincy Adams to their last resting-place, he was pleased at being claimed, on his introduction to a Worcester audience, as "of our Lincoln stock."

Thomas Lincoln has been treated with scant courtesy by some of the biographers—by some with sheer injustice. His first temporary shelter for his family in the wild forest of Indiana has subjected him to the charge of "shiftlessness"—though really this abode was not materially worse than was common under like circumstances in eastern colonies. Had Mr. Morse become familiar with the local histories of his own section, he might have been less censorious toward Thomas Lincoln in that regard, without making allowance for the differences of latitude. For it could hardly be expected of one who writes that the Sangamon is "a stream which empties into the Ohio river" (i., 15), and that Pittsburg Landing, the scene of a great battle, is "on the west bank of the Mississippi," (i., 361), to take note of the geographical fact that Gentryville, Ind., is farther south than Louisville, Ky.

The same biographer says:

> Thomas was as restless in matters of creed as of residence, and made various changes in both during his life (i., 10).

The facts are that he lived on the same farm in Indiana while his son grew from the age of seven to twenty-one; that after a year or two spent in Macon county, Illinois, he passed the remaining twenty years of his life in Coles county; while in creed he was a Baptist—a member of that church at Hodgenville, Ky., at Gentryville, Ind., and in Coles county. If he made any change it was only to the "Campbellite" branch of the Baptist church. The late Rev. Thomas Goodwin, of Charleston, Ill., who preached at the funeral of Thomas Lincoln in 1851, said of him in 1887:

> In his case I could not say aught but good . . . . He was a consistent member through life of the church of my choice—the Christian church or Church of Christ; and was as far as I know—and I was a very intimate friend—illiterate, yet always truthful, conscientious and religious.

It may be added that this "unenlightened form of Christianity," as Mr. Morse seems to regard it, had such men as President Garfield and Jeremiah S. Black among its adherents.

MORTON'S NEW ENGLISH CANAAN.

By the Rev. B. F. De Costa, D.D., of New York City.

This remarkable work was printed at Amsterdam, 1637. My attention was called to the book by the late Rev. William S. Bartlet of the Massachusetts Historical Society, who informed me that he regarded it so highly as to copy the entire work with his pen, in order to have it by him. This led the writer to borrow the copy in the library of Harvard College for the purpose of a somewhat extended examination. Mr. Bartlet, however, was not the only person who valued Morton's work sufficiently to make a copy; for, in the summer of 1885, while turning over some of the treasures of Mr. Henry Stevens, at his store in St. Martin's Lane, London, I found a manuscript copy of the work, made by the late Samuel G. Drake, who states on the fly leaf of the bound manuscript that he borrowed Morton's book of John Quincy Adams. Mr. Drake says:

> On a blank leaf in the original Mr. Adams had written as follows:
>
> "For an account of Morton see 1 Neal's Hist. New-England, 111; 1 Hutchinson, 8–31; Winthrop's Jour., 20, 27, 321, 552; 2 Belknap's Biog., 352; to which reference I add Hazard 1, 474; Hubbard N. E., 137–41; Indian Wars, 478, Bost. Ed., 1677."

Under date of Dec. 4, 1830, Mr. Drake says that he borrowed the volume to copy on Nov. 25, and that "this copy was made as time served, for I attended my store and other affairs as usual." The time was rainy, and for eleven days the sun was not visible from his store. When the copy was completed it was read over with the assistance of Mrs. Drake, one holding the printed volume.

Having been informed that a copy of the work was preserved in the library of the S. P. G. Society, London, bearing date of 1632, I addressed the secretary, with the following result:

19 Delahay Street, Westminster, S. W.,
26 May, 1879.

Dear Sir:

We have only *one* copy of Morton's "New English Canaan,"—in it the date 1632 is *written* in on the title page; nowhere else is there a date mark of any kind.

The passages "And I cannot spie any mention made of it in the wooden prospect," and "my countryman, Mr. Wood, declares in his prospect," occur in our copy at pages 84 and 38 respectively—the only difference being that "wooden" is spelt with two d's.

Yours faithfully,

H. W. Tucker.

Subsequently Dr. Tucker wrote again, saying:

> In our copy of Morton's N. E. Canaan the books are said to be
>
> "Printed for Charles Greene,
> "and are sold in Paul's Church-yard"
> "1632"
>
> not "Printed *by* Charles Green," as your letter would imply.

Later I made a personal examination of the Book, and saw the date plainly written in. The writer also improved the occasion of his visit in London to make a comparison of the undated copy belonging to the Venerable Society with several copies of the edition bearing date of 1637, the result of this comparison proving to his entire satisfaction that only one edition was ever printed, and that the undated copy is the same as the dated of 1637, with the exception of the title page, which was printed separately, evidently in England, and *inserted.*

First, the title page of the undated copy is printed on different paper, the water mark carrying *eight* lines across the leaf against *seven* in the paper of the dated copy, which throughout carries only that number, while *the other* water marks throughout both copies is everywhere the same except on the title page. On the title page of the Venerable Society's copy, 'at line 11, instead of "country" we read "countrie," and on the next line "yeeldeth" for "yealdeth," which is in the British Museum copy. Other variations need not be pointed out, so far as the title page is concerned.

Continuing, the examination of the body of the various copies in London indicates throughout the identity of origin. In all the copies the "R" in Morton, page 6, is found to be battered, and on pages 52–53, 164, the quads at the bottom show. The copies in the United States will probably show the same marks, though of course it is not essential for our demonstration that they should appear in *all* copies. Page 176 of the various copies, four of which are in the British Museum and one in the Stevens collection, show the catchword "Tapster," battered. The Hargrave copy in the British Museum, however, wants the first ten pages apparently, and lacks two pages of table of contents at end of page 188, but, on holding the following leaf up to the light for the purpose of examining the water mark, the writer found the missing leaf *pasted in* between two thin leaves. This copy *may* have been one of the copies with the dateless title. The study might be continued to any extent, but beyond question the result would be the same, there being a total failure to find a solitary proof of even the slightest kind that more than one edition of the book was ever printed.

Hearing that the North Catalogue mentioned a copy of the work with the date of 1634, I addressed Mr. Stride of the British Museum, with the following result:

London, Sept. 7, 1885.

My Dear Sir:

In answer to yours of the 5th inst., we have Evans' Catalogue of North's Library, and in part the third entitled "A catalogue of the curious and extensive library of the late John North, Esq., removed from his residence, East Acton. Part the third, *etc.* May 25, *etc.*, 1819." On page 25 is the following: "No. 600. Morton's New English Canaan, *in russia*, 1634." it was bought by Rodd, for 14 shillings."

I also received the following:

13 Wellington Street, Strand,
London, 26 August, 1885.

Dear Sir:

Not having a copy of North's catalogue I cannot refer to see whether Morton's New English Canaan is described as dated 1634, but of this I am positive—no such edition exists. Every copy I have ever seen is dated Amsterdam 1637, and printed by J. F. Stam. North's library was sold in 1819 by Evans, and as the British Museum have the set of his sale catalogues, with names and prices, North's must be among them. In my own opinion the blunder is by Lowndes or his printer, and I think you need not bother to look for any edition of 1634 but consider it a printer's blunder.

I am, dear sir,
Yours faithfully,
John H. Bohn.

The question seems to be settled. In 1883, the writer published "A Few Observations on the Prince Society's Edition of the New English Canaan"* for private distribution, which might be looked at in connection with the foregoing.

MATTHEW FIELD OF LONDON, MERCER; HIS FAMILY AND ARMS.

By Osgood Field, F.S.A., of Rome, Italy.

The following article, I hope, may prove of interest to the readers of the Register†; and more especially so, to the numerous descendants of Robert Field, the emigrant. With some trifling exceptions, the facts here stated have never appeared in print, and have been gathered in the course of my own investigations.

In the Hall of the Mercers' Company of London is an old oak carving, consisting of a large shield of the Mercers' arms, and underneath a smaller

---

* This edition was published in 1883, and contains on pages 95 to 105 a "Bibliography of the New English Canaan," by Charles Francis Adams, Esq., the editor of that edition. —Editor.

† Other articles on the Field Family by the author of this contribution will be found in the Register for April, 1863, Vol. 17, pp. 106–12; April, 1868, Vol. 22, pp. 166–73; and October, 1876, Vol. 30, pp. 406–9.

one with those of Field (a chevron between three garbs), impaling two coats,—one a lion rampant, the other a chevron between three dolphins; the latter being the arms of Meredith.

This carving was formerly in an ancient mansion at Hackney, called "The Black and White House," which was pulled down some years since, and which is said to have been built by Matthew Field, a member of the Mercers' Company. The carving was presented to this guild some time ago by William Tyssen, whose family, now represented by Lord Amherst, have been lords of the manor in which this old house stood since 1698.

The impalement of the Meredith arms is explained by the fact that Matthew Field's wife was of that family, as may be seen in the following pedigree taken from the Harleian MSS. in the British Museum, 1096, fo. 20.

ROBERT MEREDITH = Jane, dau. of Sir Wm. Loke, knt.
of London, Mercer. his will proved
28th Jun'y, 1546.

Rich'd Springham of London, mercer. = Mary sister & coh'r of Wm.
Wm. Meredith, married, but died s. p.
Matthew ffeild of London, mercer. = Elizab'th, sister & coh'r of Wm.
Jeffrey Dutchett of London, mercer. = Ellyn sister & coh'r of Wm.

The court rolls of the manor of Kingshold, which forms part of Hackney, Co. Midd^{x}, contain the following references to Field:

1568. Wm Alman & Elizth his wife (formerly wife of Wm White dec^{d}) made a surrender to Matthew Feylde, Citizen and Mercer of London.

1570. Henry White (son of the above Wm White) made a surrender to Matthew Feilde of London, mercer.

1575. Joshua White, one of the heirs of the above Wm White & Elizth his wife surrender to the said Matthew Field.

1576. Tho^{s} White, one of the sons of the before mention^{d} Wm White of Hackney & Elizth his wife surrender to the s^{d} Matthew Field.

1581. Henry Rowe is admitted to lands by the surrender of s^{d} Matthew Field & Elizth, his wife, which lands of late belonged to Henry, Joshua & Thomas White as the sons & heirs of Wm White, dec^{d}.

1581–2, Jan. 19. A presentment is made that Matthew Field is dead and that Elizabeth Field of Wakefield, Co. York is dau^{r} of Christopher Field brother of the s^{d} Matthew.

1583. Elizabeth dau. of s^{d} Christopher Field makes a surrender to Wm Thetcher of London, Draper.

1599. Matthew Springham* of London, Merchant Taylor, surrenders land late of Matthew Field of London, Mercer, to the use of Otho Nicholson of London, Esq. & Elizth his wife for their lives, rem^{r} to s^{d} Springham.

It would appear, therefore, that Matthew Field died childless, and he does not seem to have left a will, as none can be found among those recorded in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury, London; but there is an entry there, that on the 1st April, 1581, administration was granted to Anthony Marler on the estate of Matthew Field of St. Laurence, Old Jewry, Mercer.

His burial is recorded in the Parish Registers of this church 12th Jan. 1580.

---

* Son of Richard Springham of the preceding pedigree.

We have seen that Elizabeth Field of Wakefield was heir to Matthew, her uncle, and this is confirmed by the following extracts from the rolls of this manor:

1580. Elizabeth ffeild, dau. of Christopher ffeild, brother of Matthew ffeild dec^d^ paid v^s^. iij^d^. heriot for 3 shoppes in le m^r^ketstead* de Wakefield, close of 2 acres in Alverthorpe, 4 closes (8 acres) in Wrenthorpe & Woodall in Stanley, post dec. of Matthew her uncle.

1583. Elizabeth ffeild, cousin (*i.e.* niece), and heir presumptive of Matthew ffeild dec^d^ redd Woodside close in Wrenthorpe (6 acres), to Thomas Cove.

It would seem from the following entry in the Wakefield rolls that this Elizabeth ffeild married Wm. Hall of Settle.

1596. Indenture 39^th^ Eliz^th^ Wm Hall of Settle, yeoman, & Eliz^th^ Nowell, his wife, cosyn (*i.e.* niece), of Matthew ffeild of the Citie of London, dec^d^, of the one part, and Matthew Watkinson of Ardeslawe, chapman, and Matthew ffeild of Ardislawe,† gentleman, of the other part, surrender to the latter house shopp with chambre over in Wakefield and 8 acres in Wrenthorpe at £5 per annum rent.

The Matthew ffeild of Ardislawe of the last extract was the son of John Field of Ardsley, the astronomer, who has been styled "the Proto-Copernican of England," and to whom the arms of his family, sa, a chevron between 3 garbs argent, were confirmed, and a crest granted 4 Sept. 1558. This Matthew is called second son of John Field in the Pedigree recorded at the Herald's Visitation of Yorkshire in 1584–5. He is also mentioned in the will of his mother, Jane Field of Ardsley, dated 17 July, 1609. He was probably heir to his father, as his eldest brother, Richard, was disinherited for misconduct in the astronomer's will, made in 1587.

To return to Matthew Field of London, the parish registers of Wakefield do not commence till 1613, and therefore afford no help in tracing his ancestry; but among the wills recorded at York, we find that of Christopher Feylde of Wakefield, mercer, dated 8 July, 1557. He names in it his son and heir Matthew, to whom he bequeaths the residue of his estate, and to whose wife a legacy is left. The other children named are Elizabeth, "now wife" of Henry Watkinson,‡ Katharine, wife of Richard Atkinson, and Christopher. The testator also speaks of his brothers Nicholas and William. He desires to be buried in the church of Wakefield near his wife, and directs his executors to cause "a troughe stone" with a remembrance of himself, wife and children in pictures of brass to be set upon and laid upon the grave.

The Rev. J. L. Sisson, in his "Historical Sketch of Wakefield Church," published in 1824, says that a monument formerly existed in the north aisle of the edifice with this inscription: "Here under this stone lyeth buried the bodies of Christopher Fylde, mercer and Eliz: his wyfe, which Christopher deceased the 30, day of November in the year of our Lord God 1558, on whose soul Jesus have mercy."

The Wakefield manor rolls supply another link tending to show the relationship between this Christopher and Matthew Field of London, for we

---

* Marketplace.

† East Ardsley, about three miles from Wakefield.

‡ Probably father of Matthew Watkinson named in indenture 1596.

We [illegible] Field of Wakefield [illegible] [illegible] from the [illegible] of his [illegible].

1587. Elizabeth Field, [illegible] Matthew Field [illegible] Wakefield, [illegible] Thornthorpe [illegible] Wakefield [illegible] Matthew [illegible].

1592. Thomas Field, [illegible] Wakefield [illegible] Thomas [illegible].

It [illegible] from the [illegible] Wakefield [illegible] Field [illegible].

1596. [illegible] Field [illegible] Wakefield [illegible] Thornthorpe [illegible].

The Matthew Field of Ardsley [illegible] Field of Ardsley, [illegible] of England [illegible] 1563. The Matthew [illegible] as the [illegible] in the will of his [illegible] Field of Ardsley, [illegible] July, [illegible]. He was probably [illegible].

To return to Matthew Field of London, [illegible] of Wakefield [illegible] his [illegible] and [illegible] Wakefield [illegible] and Wakefield. [illegible] of Wakefield [illegible] laid upon his grave.

The Rev. J. L. [illegible] in his "[illegible] of Wakefield Church," published in 1821, says that [illegible] of the [illegible] with the inscription: "Here under this [illegible] buried the bodies of Christopher [illegible] which Christopher deceased the [illegible] day of November in the Year of our Lord God [illegible] whose soul Jesus have mercy."

The Wakefield [illegible] relationship between this Christopher and Matthew Field of London. In 16[illegible]

---

* [illegible]

† [illegible]

‡ [illegible]

find in them under the date 1547 and heading of Sandall, that Christopher ffeld was elected propositus for lands formerly Tho^s *Shays*, and again in 1569, also headed Sandall, that Matthew ffeld of London was elected prepositus (greave), for *Shay's* land, deputy Wm. Sykes.

In the subsidy roll of the 15th Henry VIII. (1524), under Westgate, Wakefield, Christopher Feyld is assessed for £20, goods 20^s. There are a few other references to him in the manor rolls. In 1541 he surrendered lands in Wakefield graveship and manor to Elizabeth, his wife. He is referred to in 1544 as Christopher ffeld. Sandall, merchant. In 1552 Rob^t Copley "redd lands to Christopher ffelde, Sandal." I presume that his residence was at or near Sandal, and his place of business in Wakefield.

There was another Christopher Field living at the same time in this neighborhood. Both Christophers witnessed the will of Christopher Rishworthe, gent. of Crofton in 1538,—one describing himself as "wardroper" and the other as "husbandman." The latter made his will in December, 1570, and died shortly after. He names in it his sons Robert and John, also Christopher, Frances, Elizabeth and Alice, children of Robert and Isabel and Frances, those of John. He describes himself as of Crofton, and as he leaves to five of his grandchildren each "one ewe lamb," we may assume that his calling was that of "husbandman," and that he is the witness so described in Rishworthe's will.

Crofton and Sandal are about two miles from Wakefield, and adjoin. The latter was at this period by far the most important of the two, and those residing in its immediate neighborhood may have been described as of Sandal. Here stood the famous castle, whose ruins are still shown, which was originally the chief seat of Wakefield manor, and which was at different epochs the residence of Richard III. and many other royal and distinguished persons, till its capture in 1645, during the civil wars, and demolition shortly after. It is not clear, therefore, if Christopher Field, the father of Matthew of London, resided at Crofton, or Sandal. The Parish Registers do not help us in this matter; those of the former place not commencing till 1617, and of the latter till 1652.

On the south side of the village of Crofton is an old building, on which are the arms of this family of Field,—a chevron between three garbs. It was doubtless the residence of some members of it; but I cannot say if it was the home of either Christopher, or dates back to their time. There were members of the family at a much later period at Crofton. William Feilde, who made his will 4 Dec. 1623, describes himself as "of Crofton," and left sons, William, Richard, Henry and Thomas.

All the persons named were, without doubt, offshoots of the family, which had been seated at Sowerby* since the commencement of the existing manor rolls. These begin in 1284,† but are imperfect till 1306. How much earlier they were there is not clear; but it would appear from the Coucher book of Whalley Abbey, which has been published by the Chetham Society, that there were Fields at Rochdale about the middle of the thirteenth century. Although this town is in another county—Lancashire—it is only about a dozen miles from Sowerby.

The earliest mention I have met with of any member of the family in the immediate neighborhood of the town of Wakefield is in 1413, when John Feld of Normanton is referred to in the manor rolls, who may have been the progenitor of the branches whom we find later at Crofton, Sandal and Ardsley.

---

* Pronounced Sorby.

† One of the earlier rolls is endorsed 1272 by mistake, as it relates to several years later.

The diary of Richard Symonds, written in 1644 and 1645, which has been published by the Camden Society, contains a description of a monument, which he saw in Madley Church, near Hereford, which has since disappeared. It was that of a knight in complete armor of the thirteenth century,—his surcoat embroidered with his arms,—sable, three garbs argent; underneath was the inscription "Walt'us et Joh'es Felde." The name and similarity of the arms would indicate that the family of these knights was identical with that of Wakefield manor, but there exists so little documentary evidence of this early date, that I am unable to trace the connection.

Burke, who is not always reliable, states in one edition of his "Landed Gentry," that Hubertus de la Feld held lands in Lancashire, the third year after the Conquest (presumably granted for military services at the time of the Norman invasion), and that others of the name were proprietors in this county at various dates, during the next two centuries. I would remark here, that the name is always written "del ffeld" in the earlier part of the Wakefield rolls and until after 1400, and that this is a more correct form than "de *la* ffeld."

The simplicity of the family arms, aside from the early date of the monument in Madley Church, show that they were among the most ancient in the United Kingdom. In choosing this "canting" coat, one would suppose that the Fields would have assumed the natural and proper color for the garbs; but there was a substantial reason for not having done so, as it would have been identical with one already adopted by another family. In a roll of arms, attributed to the reign of Henry III., and which is considered the most ancient one in England, of which any copy exists, the coat of the de Segraves is given as sable, three garbs *or*. A little later the Earls of Chester bore, Azure, three garbs, or.

Although there may be in England, or America, and probably are, other descendants of the family which was once numerous in the manor of Wakefield, and of which Matthew Feild of London, mercer, was a member, only those who can trace their ancestry to Robert Field, one of the patentees of Flushing, Long Island, in 1645, have established a claim to represent it.

His father William* is described as of Sowerby in the Parish Registers of Halifax, when his two eldest children were baptized in 1591 and 1593 respectively. In or about 1594, he removed to North Ouram, which is only a few miles distant from his early home, and he resided here when his son Robert, the emigrant, was baptized, 9 March, 1605, and remained here until his death in 1619. His removal may be explained by the fact that his wife Susan was daughter of John Midgley of North Ouram, and, not improbably, she inherited property there.

North Ouram, as well as Sowerby, is in the extensive and once royal manor of Wakefield, which may be considered the cradle of this branch of the Fields.

To conclude, the connection between the great city companies of London and the Wakefield manor family did not cease with the death of Matthew Field, for in the rolls referred to there is this entry under the date of 1612: "William Feilde civis et Marchante† Tayler de London & Sara ux eius, surrender vac. voc. Lawefeild (Wakefield), to John Lyon of Wakefield, gent., money to be paid at his house in the *psh of St. Faith*, London." This

---

* Probably the William, son of Christopher Field of Sowerby, and Grace Gradsheighe, who was baptized at Halifax in 1543.

† It does not follow that his calling was that of tailor, for many, having other occupations, joined this wealthy guild for the great privileges conferred by its membership.

The diary of Richard [illegible] in 1644 and 1645, which has been published by the [illegible] Society, [illegible] [illegible] Wakefield [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] Wakefield [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] Wakefield [illegible]

[illegible] the Fields.

To conclude, the [illegible] and the Wakefield [illegible] Fields [illegible] surrender [illegible] Wakefield, gent., [illegible] "This

---

[illegible]

William Field's will, recorded in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury, London, is dated 28 Jan. 1621–2, and was proved 13th February of same year. He describes himself as Citizen and Merchant Taylor of London, speaks of his wife, *Sara*, and children not named. Besides other property, he leaves lands in Bedfordshire and Lambeth, and bequeaths to twenty poor people of *this parish of St. Faith*, each 20ˢ. His widow Sarah's will was dated 30 July, 1653, but not proved till 10 Nov. 1657. She describes herself as "of St. Faith's under St. Paul's, widow, aged and weak." She names her eldest son Samuel, deceased, son James, grandchild William Field, and daus. Sarah, wife of Robert Thornton, Elizᵗʰ, wife of Adam Howes, and Mary, wife of Wm. Jeston; also granddaughter Mary, wife of Oliver Boteler of Harrold, Co. Bedford, Esq. She speaks of her leases in St. Paul's Churchyard and Old Change. Her burial is thus recorded in the parish registers of St. Faith's, 4 May, 1657, "Mrs. Feild, out of St. John's chancel." In the registers of St. Faith are recorded the baptisms of William, Elizabeth, Daniel and Nathaniel, between 1656 and 1661, inclusive, children of "William Field, woolen draper, & Elizbᵗʰ of St. Paul's churchyard." The father was, doubtless, the grandchild named in Sarah Field's will.

INSCRIPTIONS AT NORFOLK, VA.

Communicated by Edward W. James, Esq., of Norfolk, Va.

[Continued from page 18.]

The following inscriptions taken from the Elmwood Cemetery, Norfolk, Va., may be interesting to some of the readers of the Register:

To My Beloved Father Sacred to the memory of Collins Thayer, Born at Uxbridge, Mass., April 7th, 1790, Died at Norfolk, Va., of the prevailing Epidemic: Sept. 19th, 1855, Aged 65 years. He was a kind and devoted husband and father much beloved and respected by all who knew him. None knew him but to love him None named him but to praise. "Dearest father thou hast left us, We thy loss most deeply feel; But 'tis God that hath bereft us He can all our sorrows heal."

In Memory of Our Dear Mother, Anna A. Godfrey. Born in Maine, Died in Norfolk, Va., Apr. 22, 1881, Aged 41 years. Dear mother thou hast gone to rest, Thy toils and cares are O'er; And sorrow, pain and suffering now, Shall ne'er distress the more. Erected by her children.

Sacred to the memory of Samuel Marsh Born in Litchfield Connecticut; died Nov. 28, 1814.

In Memory of Mrs. E. L. T. Jones, Nee Drew. Plymouth, Mass., Apr. 21, 1809. Died in this City, Feb., 25, 1884.

In memory of My Husband. Leander Spaulding. Born In Jaffrey, N. Hampshire, Jan. 3, 1839. Died Nov. 23, 1880. "An honest man, the noblest work of God."

William Smith, [illegible] in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury. [illegible]

INSCRIPTIONS AT NORFOLK, VA.

Communicated by [illegible]

(Continued from page [illegible])

The following inscriptions, copied from the Elmwood Cemetery, Norfolk, Va., may be interesting to some of the readers of the Register:

[illegible] Sacred to the memory of [illegible] at [illegible] Mass. [illegible] Died at Norfolk, Va. [illegible] He was a kind and devoted husband [illegible] "God [illegible]"

In Memory of [illegible] Born in Mass. Died in Norfolk, Va. [illegible]

Sacred to the memory of Samuel [illegible] Died Nov. [illegible]

In Memory of Mrs. [illegible] 21, 1800. Died [illegible] Feb. [illegible]

In memory of My Husband [illegible] Born [illegible] N. Hampshire, Jan. [illegible] Died Nov. [illegible] "An honest man, the noblest work of God."

In the memory of George Henry, Beloved Son of Peter & Hannah J. C. Turney. Born in Manchester, N. H., June 28, 1858, Died in Norfolk, Va., May 1st, 1875. A treasure lent not given, Yours still in Heaven

Sacred to the memory of Hannah J. Choat, wife of Peter Turney. Born in Winsor, Me, June 20, 1825, Died in Norfolk, Va., Feb. 15, 1870. Oh! may we in that world afar, Meet, see and know each other there

My Mother Abbie I. Cheney Born in Westminster Vt, May 26, 1850, Died in Norfolk Va. Oct. 11, 1888. "Rest sweet rest"

In Memory of John D. Thurston, Born in Newport, R. I. December 3d, 1797, Died in Norfolk, Va, November 22d, 1857, Aged 59 yrs. 11 mos. 10 days.

In Affectionate Remembrance of My Husband Alfred D. Blake, Born at Wrentham. Mass July 16, 1848 Died at Norfolk, Va., Aug. 31, 1884. "Asleep in Jesus"

To our Father David P. Williams, Born In Albany Me, March 22, 1820. Drowned at Gosport Navy Yard June 19, 1861. At Rest

Sacred to the Memory of Charles Otis Boutelle U. S. Coast & Geodetic Survey Born in Lexington Mass. Aug. 4, 1813, Died at Hampton Va. June 22, 1890.

Susan Louise Boutelle Born in Plymouth, Mass, Died in Norfolk, Va., Dec. 26, 1883. She went about doing good

My Beloved Husband A. L. Hill, Born in Strafford N. H. Nov. 26, 1814, Died in Norfolk, Va. Dec. 3, 1889. "An Honest man's the Noblest work of God"

The two following were taken from the Cedar Grove Cemetery, and were overlooked in my contribution to the January Register:

In memory of Sylvanus Hartsorn, Born in Schaghticoke, N. Y., Sept. 27, 1793; Died in Norfolk, Va., Nov. 19, 1866.

Deidamia Allen, his wife, Born in Providence, R. I., Nov. 1, 1797, Died in Norfolk, Va., Nov. 19, 1866. They lived together more than 50 years, and in death they were not divided.

DEATHS IN STRATHAM, N. H., COMMENCING 1741.

Transcribed from a Record kept by Dea. *Samuel Lane*, and communicated by Charles C. Hardy, Esq.

[Concluded from page 31.]

1761.
Jan. 6. David Burleys child Died.
March 8. John Rundlets child Died.
March 18. Moses Kennison Died.
March 27. the widow of Tho^s French Died.
Apr. 20. Sarah or Silomi Dockum Died of y^e Small Pox.

April 22. mr Coker Died.
May 11. David Hunifords child Died.
May 16. Jona^{n} Pipers young Child Died.
July 2. Ste^{n} Thirston Jun^{r} child Died.
Aug. 3. Joshua Kennison Died.
Sept. 25. old Mrs Scammin Died.
In 20 years past have Died 585.
Oct. 4. Valentine Clarks child Died.
Nov. 2. L^{t} Isaac Foss Died.
Nov. 8. Joseph Mason Died.
Dec. 5. a Child Died at y^{e} wid. Palmers. Sent for Nursing.
Dec. 6. Mathew Tompsons child Died.
Dec. [16?] John Smiths child Died.
Kuffe Nokes Died at Crown Point.
The year past 18 Persons Died.

1762.
Febr. 1. the widow of Jn^{o} Wiggin Died.
Feb. 2. Jona^{n} Chases child Died.
Mar. 25. Mathew Tompsons wife Died.
Mar. 26. m^{r} Joseph Lawrence Died.
April Francis Cooms child Died.
April 15. David Hunifords wife Died.
April 15. Nath^{l} Averys wife Died.
600 have Died since I came to Town.
John Davis Jun^{r} Died at Crown Point.
May 13. John Dearborns wife Died.
July 30. Daniel Masons child Drowned.
Aug. 26. John Barkers wife Died.
11 Persons Died the year past.

1763.
April 24. Nath^{l} Pevy Died.
(NB no Person has Died before, in this Town near 8 months.)
July 6. W^{m} Moore Jun^{r} child Dead born.
July 8. Esq^{r} Moores wife Died.
Sept. 28. Hezekiah Jennes Died.
Sept. 28. W^{m} Calleys Son Kill'd by a fall from a Horse.
Oct. 2. Elias Merril Died.
Oct. 27. Paul Clark Died at Charlestown & brot home Dead.
Nov. 28. Thomas Veazey Died.
Dec. 2. James Pipers child Died.
9 Persons Died the year past.

1764.
Jan. 23. Jude Allen Jun^{r} Child Died.
Jan. 26. Sam^{l} Pevys child Died.
Mar. 11. John Wiggin Died.
Apr. 8. Sam^{l} Pevys child Died.
Apr. 9. old mr. John Huniford Died.
Apr. 14. Joseph Wiggin Jun^{r} child Died.
Apr. 24. Joseph Smiths Mother Died.
May 6. mr Samuel Veazey Died.
John Sanborn young Child Died at Jona^{n} Rolings.
Sept. 25. Richard Youngs wife Died.
Oct. 26. mr Adams son Benj^{a} Died.

Nov. 11. Benjamin Morris Died.
Nov. 15. old mr French Died.
Nov. 21. Tho^s Piper Jun^r young child Died.
Capt Hoits young child Died.
15 Persons Died the year Past.

1765.
Jan. 13. the Widow Tompson Died.
Jan. 14. Jethro Hills child Died.
Apr. 3. the wid Piper (mother of Jona^n) Died.
May 22. Jona. Wiggins child Dead born.
May 24. Ens. Joseph Jewet Died.
Aug. 29. Jacob Rundlets child Died.
Sept. 4. Sam^l Kennisons wife Died.
Sept. 20. Mary Greens (or Moll Snows) Dau^r Love Died.
Sept. 30. the widow Hardy Died.
Dec. 12. Caleb Rolings Died.
10 Persons Died the year past.

1766.
Jan. 12. widow Tayler Died at Jo. Clarks.
Feb. 6. Jona^n Rolings Mother Died.
March 22. Capt. Fifield Died.
Apr. 1. Sam^l Leavits child Died.
Apr. 18. Sam^l Allen Jun^r child Died.
Apr. 25. Eben^r Barkers child Died.
April Ephraim Greens young child Died.
May 14. John Speed Died.
Aug. 15. Sam^l Piper Jun^r child Died.
Sept. 1. the widow of Jona^n Jones Died.
Sept. 16. Richard Haleys wife Died.
Sept. 24. Rachael Folsom Died at Josh— Rolings.
Sept. 27. Tho^s Piper Jun^r child Died.
Sept. 30. Hannah Veazey Died.
Dec. Richard Palmers Child dead Born.
15 Persons Died the year past.

1767.
Jan. Josiah Hunifords young child Died.
Jan. 22. Tilton Lawrence Died.
Feb. 22. Mr Sibleys wife Died.
Febr. 23. M^r W^m Pottles wife Died.
Febr. 28. Esther Davis Died.
March 20. Theo^s Rundlets grand child Norris Died at his House.
May 20. Sam^l Pevys child Died.
May 26. Sam^l Neals child Died.
May 23. Jacob Rundlets child Dead born.
June 6. Jacob Rundlets wife Died.
June 12. M^r Sibleys mother Died.
June 20. wid. Meriam Tibbets Died (Hoags Dau^r).
June 26. Stephen Thirstons wife Died.
Also his child Dead Born.
July 27. Sam^l Pevys child Died.
Sept. 5. Joseph Dennets child Died.
Sept. 8. Richard Palmer Died.
Oct. 6. widow Rollings son Peletiah Died.

Oct. 11. Eph^{m} Greens child Died.
Oct. 21. Thomas Piper Died.
Oct. wid. Rollings Dau^{rs} Negro child Died.
Nov. 7. Morris Clarks twin child Died.
Dec. 16. And^{r} Wiggin y^{e} 3rd child Died.
23 Persons Died the year past.

1768.
Febr. 19. Richard Young Died.
April 2. Richard Haleys child Died.
April 6. Elder Edward Taylers wife Died.
Apr. 18. Theo^{s} Rundlets Dau^{r} Elizabeth Died.
Apr. 23. John Stockbridge Dau^{r} Mary Died.
Apr. 14. Benjamin Tayler Died.
Aug. 25. Elisha Pipers child Died.
Sept. 9. Sam^{l} Calleys child Died.
Oct. 11. John Crockets child Died.
Oct. 17. Nathan Barkers child Dead Born.
Oct. 21. Walter Wiggin Jun^{r} wife Died.
Nov. Sam^{l} Pottles young child Died.
Dec. 1. Jona^{n} Leavit^{s} wife Died.
Dec. 7. John Tiltons child Died.
Dec. 9. Nathan Hoags mother Died.
Dec. 27. John Wadley Died.
16 Persons Died the year past.

1769.
the widow Lydia Chase Died Jan. 2.
Jan. 30. my wife Died. (Note 694 in all).
Feb. 3. Nicolus Wiggin child Dead born.
Apr. 8. James Merrils young child Died.
Apr. 26. old Cathrine Philbrook Died.
May 11. old mr W^{m} Burley Died.
May 17. Dr. David Robinson Died.
May 19. Sam^{l} Calleys young child Died
June 15. Enoch Merrils young child Died.

(Note 700 Person have
Died in Stratham
since I lived in it)

July. 11. Elizabeth Boardman Died.
Aug. 20. John Dearbons wife Died.
Sept. 25. Jonathan Clark Died son of Satchel.
Oct. 15. Sam^{l} Giles child Died.
Oct. 31. Elizabeth White Died.
Nov. 20. Lydia Hutchins Died at Esq. Wiggins.
Dec. 11. Sarah Wiggin's Bastard Child born and Died.
Dec. 22. mr. John Mead Died.
Dec. 27. Sam^{l} Marbles Child Dead Born.
Dec. 27. James Robinson Died.
in Nov. Eph^{m} Green Jun^{r} Child Died.
20 Persons have Died in the year past.

1770.
March Josiah Smiths Child Died.
March 18. old mr. Benja^{n} Mason Died.
Mar. 25. Benjamin Merrils wife Died.
Apr. 2. the Widow Foss Died.
May 22. Benjamin Merrils child Died.
May 30. Benjamin Merril another child Died.

Aug. Jona^{n} Wiggin Jun^{r} a young child Died.
Oct. 29. Nathan Hoags Dau^{r} Jenkins Died.
Oct. 20. ——Tilton who lived in this Town was cast away & Drowned by y^{e} Sholes.
Nov. 9. Huldah Davis Died.
this fall Joseph Ganse child Dead born.
Nov. 17. Francis Cooms Child Died.
Nov. 20. Mrs. Merril David Stevens Mother Died.
N. 20. Nath^{l} Norris were lost at Sea
Nath^{l} Wilson in a Terrible Storm
Jn^{o} Calley as is Supposed.

16 Persons Died the year past.

1771.

Jan. 13. John Rundlets young child Died.
Jan. 15. the widow Burley Died.
Feb. 19. Eph^{m} Barkers wife Died.
March 16. M^{r} Joseph Merril Died.
March 18. Isaac Fosses Dau^{r} Died.
Apr. 2. Jude Allens wife Died.
Apr. 17. Benj^{n} Fifield of Brentwood Died Suddenly at Benj^{n} Merrils.
Apr. 24. Rachel Nokes Died.
May 15. Tho^{s} Wiggin 3rd young child Died.
May 16. Josiah Robinsons child Died.
June 4. Thomas Veazeys child Died.
June 2. Nahum Larys child Died.
June 7. Nath^{l} Wiggins child Died.
June 14. wid. Rachael Wiggin Died. wid^{o} of Col. Wiggin.
July 18. Noah Barkers child Died at Enoch Merrils.
Aug. 1. a Dau^{r} of Caleb Rolings^{s} y^{t} married Jn^{o} Foggs Negro Died.
Aug. 12. Francis Cooms child Died.
Aug. 14. Jonathan Wiggin wife Died.
Sept. 21. Sam^{l} Marbles young child Died.
Oct. 29. Sam^{l} Piper Died.
Nov. 10. Ste^{n} Bordman Jun Died.

21 Persons have Died the year past.

1772.

Jan. 5. the widow Weeks Died at Scammins.
Febr. 11. Eph^{r} Green Died.
Jan. Sam^{l} Neals young child Died.
Mar. 16. Josiah Parsons wife Died.
Mar. Tho^{s} Pipers Child Died.
Mar. 29. Benj^{a} Barkers young child Died.
Apr. 10. William Chase Died.
May 3. Moses Rolings wife Died.
July 8. Jn^{o} Hills Dau^{r} Died.
Sept. 10. Sergent Whitihers wife Died.
Dec. 10. the widow Martha Barker Died.
Dec. 28. Rich^{d} Sinklers child Died.
Dec. 31. Joseph Hills child Died.

13 Persons have Died the year past.

1773.

Jan. 8. John Tiltons wife Died—and her child Dead born.
Jan. 29. Josiah Piper Died.

Febr. 15. John Leavit Died.
Febr. 26. Daniel Davis Died.
March 23. Capt Veazey Died.
Apr. 14. David Stevens Died.
June 26. David Burleys wife Died.
Nov. 4. Satchel Clark Died.
Dec. 28. John Thirston Died.
Dec. 29. John Morgan Died.
11 Persons Died the year past in Town.

1774.

Jan. 13. mr. Joshua Hill Died.
Jan. 29. Capt. Murches [or Marches] child Died.
March 2. Andrew Wiggin Esq^{r} Died.
March 9. Capt. Hoits mother Died.
March 29. Richard Sinklers child Died.
Apr. 21. Benj^{n} Leavits Son Simeon Died.
July 23. Henry Veazey Drown'd.
July 28. Coper Wiggins wife Died.
Aug. 30. Jona^{n} Norris Died at Esq^{r} Moores.
tis sed Sam^{l} Smith a young Child Died this Summer.
Sept. 15. widow Charity Smith Died.
Oct. 25. widow Ann [Jewel or Jewet] Died.
Nov. 9. Jona^{n} Rolings wife Died.
13 Persons have Died the year past in this Town.

1775.

Jan. 22. wid. Anna Clark Died y^{e} mother of Joseph.
Feb. 6. Walter Wiggin Died.
about Apr. 19 Richard Scammon Child Died.
Apr. 23. a Child Nursed at Tho^{s} Wiggin^{s} Died.
May 5. Capt Sam^{l} Giles wife Died.
June 3. Wheeler Burleys Child Died.
June 8. Joshiah Leavits Child Died.
July 9. the widow Veazey Died. y^{e} wid. of Col. Veazey.
July 11. Henry Young of Middle Town Died at Jos^{e} Wiggins.
Oct. 21. Thomas French Died.
Dec. 5. Ephraim Crockets wife Died.
11 Person Died the year past in this Town.

1776.

Jan. 5. John Tilton Died coming from the Army.
Feb. W^{m} Brasbree Died in the Army.
Feb. Josiah Piper Died in the Army.
Feb. 4. Elder Taylers Grandaughter Croton Died.
Feb. 6. W^{m} French Jun^{r} Died Coming from the Army.
Feb. 8. old mrs Fifield Died.
Feb. 11. W^{m} Moore Jun^{r} girl Died.
Febr. 24. Dr. Bordman Died.
March 17. old mr White of New Castle Died at Chapmans.
March 22. Sam^{l} Kenison Died.
March 23. Capt Thomas Wiggin Died.
March 28. Richard Calley Died.
Apr. 6. Francis Cooms child Died.
Apr. 24. the widow Frenches Twin child Died.
Apr. 24. Peter Moores child Died.

Apr. 26. Cornet Thomas Wiggin Died.
Apr. 27. the Widow Page Died at her Mother Pipers.
Apr. 25. Ephr^{m} Green Died at the Fort Portsm^{o}.
May 1. Cornet Thomas Wiggins Widow Died.
May 11. widow Morgan Died.
Sept. 15. the widow of Capt Thomas Wiggin Died.
Oct. 25. the widow of Capt George Veazey Died.
Nov. 30. David Crockets child Died.
Thomas Wiggin 3rd Died at Ticonderogue.

NOTES AND QUERIES.

Notes.

"Virginia Genealogies" and Charles H. Browning. (Register, January 1893, p. 87; April 1894, p. 210.)—To those familiar with Mr. Browning's genealogical methods, his attack on my "Virginia Genealogies," page 210 of the Register, will be amusing. But Mr. Browning is, to say the very least, disingenuous, and lest those who know nothing of his methods may think his statements, referred to above, are true I feel it a duty to show their falsity.

"Virginia Genealogies" makes no pretence of giving royal, or even transatlantic pedigrees. The few exceptions given in its pages prove the rule. But the book itself *overflows with original authorities* for the deductions therein, which is the reverse of all Mr. Browning's genealogical work.

His disingenuousness appears in a marked degree in his article, Register p. 210, as will be clear to any one who will take the trouble to compare that article with my Virginia Genealogies, and thus "verify his references." (Register p. 210.)

With two copies of my book in his library, one in Philadelphia, and one at Ardmore, it suits Mr. Browning's purpose best *not to quote* my exact words, but to falsify my statements. "Virginia Genealogies" is a large octavo book of 800 pages, mostly in small type, matter very much condensed. It would make three volumes equal in size to Mr. Browning's "Americans of Royal Descent" if printed in the same style. It contains 200 pedigrees. Of these Mr. B. attacks only one—Wallace. He searched through the 800 pages of small type to discover a weak spot for his weapon. He found three names *incidentally* given, *i. e.,*—*Weems, Towson* and *Fleming* [Payne] whose English ancestry I mentioned in just six lines of Mr. B.'s type. Against these, this genealogical Don Quixote levelled his lance. The importance he gives to them is only equalled by the prodigious display of learning which he makes, *not to* disprove *them*, but to disprove *his wilful misrepresentation of them*, as thus appears, viz.:

Weems, p. 350 "Virginia Genealogies. Mr. B.'s statement is false. I do not give the Weems pedigree as he reports. He artfully says: "I have not quoted the exact words of Hayden's unreliable deductions." He knew that he *dared not* quote my exact words, and follow them with his misrepresentations of page 210, Register. In a foot note to a sketch of Rev. Mason L. Weems, the first biographer of Washington, I state: "*The Weems family of Md. claim descent* from David Weems son of James, youngest son of the Earl of Wemys." From this Mr. B. manufactured his charge on page 210.

Towson: p. 274. In giving the marriage of William Smith, 1864, to Virginia Towson, son of Thomas Towson of Wiliamsport, Md. (a town of whose existence Mr. B. was apparently ignorant), I mention *incidentally* that she was granddaughter of General Nathan Towson, U. S. A., and added, as *quoted* from a sketch of Gen. T., printed during his lifetime, these words: "whose mother descended from Oliver Cromwell through Richard, son of Henry and grandson of the Protector." The printer omitted the quotation marks, and Browning puts the matter in his usual disingenuous way.

FLEMING: p. 256. Mrs. Madison's Fleming descent is given as long held in Virginia thus: "Descended from Sir Thomas Fleming, New Kent Co., Va., 1616, 2d son of the Earl of Wigton" (Pocahontas 58, Richd. Standard Jan. 7, 1881). Mr. Browning says (p. 210): "There *may* have been a Sir Thomas Fleming, and Dolly *may* have been descended from him." Thus he conveys the impression that her Fleming descent *may be spurious*. He is not honest enough to state that on pages 388 and 630 of his "Americans of Royal Descent" he gives Mrs. Madison's descent (pedigree clxxxi.) *exactly as I do*, omitting only the words "Earl of Wigton," a title that in no way affects Mrs. M.'s Fleming descent, which is given *incidentally* in my pages, but *directly* in his to give Mrs. M. a Royal line from Robert III. of Scotland!! And yet he has the audacity to say that I have made "Mrs. M.'s noble descent out of whole cloth."

WALLACE: p. 689. My "Wallace" pedigree refutes Mr. Browning's attack on its very face. He says I "refer to Patterson's History of Ayr, &c." for my Wallace descent. This is false. I make no reference whatever to Patterson. His name occurs but once, and then in a letter from Mr. Wier of Scotland to Mr. J. O. Mitchell, p. 690, which I give verbatim. Patterson does not disprove my Wallace deduction. That "the Virginia Wallaces descended from Wm. Wallace of Galrigs" is proven by Dr. Michael Wallace's *indenture*, p. 697. That this William was brother of "John Wallace of Elderslie," p. 688, is also proven by the authorities I quote. How this William became possessed of Galrigs, or whether he was Commissioner 1720, in no way affects the *descent* of the Virginia line from the "Elderslie" line through "William Wallace of Galrigs."

My history of "Wallace of Elderslie, Scotland; and Ellerslie, Virginia" is given (p. 687) on the authority of Sir B. Burke, Anderson, and Crawford; of A. C. Douglas of Mains, Esq., and Miss Sterling of Glenbervie, Scotland, both near cousins of the Virginia family, and descendants of the "Elderslie" line, who gave me free use of their records; and of J. O. Mitchell of Glasgow, Esq., the well known Archæologist. Mr. Mitchell's work, "The Wallaces of Elderslie," (not "Ederslie," as Mr. B., with usual inaccuracy gives it) published in the "Transactions of the Archæological Society, Glasgow, 1884," he very kindly allowed me to use, presenting me with a copy of that, and of his "Two Elderslies." These give results of latest research *in re* Wallace. Mr. Mitchell's letters to me (pp. 688–9), with Dr. Michael Wallace's indenture (p. 697) stating him to have been the "*Lawfull Son to the Deceast William Wallace of Galrigs*, with the Special Advice and Consent of *Thomas and Michael Wallace Merchts in Glasgow his Uncles &c.*," and the full correspondence in my Wallace, present an array of evidence that cannot be doubted.

Mr. Browning's *animus* in his attack on my "Virginia Genealogies" is apparent. Stung by my exposure of his three spurious Conyngham and Peyton pedigrees (REGISTER, Jan. 1893, p. 87), he seeks revenge regardless of means. When my protest to these spurious pedigrees was sent to him, 1892, he replied "it is libellous," and intimated legal means of redress.

Finding his "game of bluff" a failure, he wrote "let me down as easy as you can." I did so, and he accepted the correction apparently in good faith, as the eight or ten letters he wrote to me later on asking for further corrections, &c., indicate. I give here only the first. During this correspondence, in which Mr. B. *imposed on my courtesy* by asking new data, &c., for his third edition of "Royal Descents," he was searching my pages to find a point to attack; and this evidently *not* for the purpose of *defending* the three pedigrees I disproved Jan. 1893, nor in the interest of the truth, but to make a show of learning and to *gratify an undignified* spirit of retaliation.

13 July, 1893.

"*Dear Mr. Hayden*:—I have naturally been very much interested in what you have published about the Peytons of Virginia. Col. J. L. P[eyton] of Staunton, who furnished me also with the Peyton matter in Am. of R. D., now regrets exceedingly having done so, as he owns up to having been "*all wrong*." May I ask you where I can find the original of the quotation in your book, 'Mr. Thomas Peyton, gent., son of Major Robert Peyton, patented 110 ac. in Glouc. 1738.' I will be much obliged to you if you'll help me correct the Peyton matter in my book—for new edition. Yours truly, C. H. BROWNING."

Finally, I thank Mr. Browning for his attack. It will call attention to his methods. One has said that "for ten people that listen to a lie about a man, there will not be five who will listen to the contradiction of it." But

"Virginia Genealogies" can stand all assaults. It shows hard, honest work, deductions based on real efforts to prove them step by step; countless authorities like deeds, wills (50 in full) parish registers, family Bibles, law reports, etc. As a human production it contains errors, but no one can examine it and *honestly* charge me with one statement "*made out of whole cloth*," or "*failure to verify references.*" The book is a monument of eight years of conscientious, painstaking, industrious effort to "prove all things and to hold fast that which is good," and it challenges criticism even from *pedigree makers*, as well as genealogists. The thorough honesty of the book is clear as the sunlight.

HORACE EDWIN HAYDEN.

Wilkes-Barre, Pa.

FULLER.—In the REGISTER for July 1868, vol. 22, page 296, a letter is printed dated at "Alburgh, 1 m. 14. 1677" from Benjamin Corbyn to his friend Thomas Fuller in Dedham, New England. Francis H. Fuller, Esq., of Jamaica Plain, Mass., has furnished us with the following extracts from the register of Topcroft, a parish in Norfolk, England, a few miles from Alburgh:

Extracts from the Registers of Topcroft Parish Church.

Baptisms.

1606. ——— dau. of Roger Fuller was bapt. Feb. 8.
1609 *Elizabeth* Fuller, dau. of Roger Fuller bapt. July 23.
1611. *William* son of Roger Fuller was bapt. Dec. 14.
1613. *Richard* son of Thomas Fuller was bapt. Oct. 16.
1604. *Robert* the son of Ralph Fuller was bapt. Aug. 21.
1615. *John* the son of Thomas Fuller was bapt April 7th.
1616. *Janet* dau. of Roger Fuller was bapt. Apr. 27.
1618. *Camel* son of Thomas Fuller was bapt. June 23.
1619. *James* the son of Thomas Fuller was bapt. March 6.
1621. *Barabi* (sic.) dau. of Thomas Fuller was bapt. May 22.
1640. *Richard* son of Andrew Fuller was bapt. Sept. 20.
1651. *Thomas* son of Thomas Fuller was bapt. Mar 22.
1655. Elizabeth, Dau. of James Fuller and Eliz. his wife.
1656. *Thomas* son of Edward Fuller.

Marriages.

1656. Edward Fuller & Esther Cotton were married Aug. 2.

Burials.

1631. Andrew Fuller's two infants April 12.
1631. Thomas Fuller, 15th of June.
1643. Andrew Fuller, Aug. 8.
1644. Roger Fuller Apr. 30.
1644. Richard son of Eliz. July 14.
1647. Widow Fuller. Jun. 5th.

NOTE.—The Christian name of the first entry I cannot decipher. Both marriages and burials are disproportioned to the baptisms. As to the first they were probably married elsewhere.

[Signed.] J. G. ROWE, Rector.

FRANCIS FAMILY RECORD.—(*Communicated by N. J. Herrick, Esq., of Alfred, Maine*).—The following records were copied from the old family Bible formerly belonging to Colonel Ebenezer Francis of Beverly, Massachusetts, a distinguished patriot of the Revolutionary War. He received a captain's commission in the Continental Army, July 1, 1775, the year following was colonel, and commanded a regiment on Dorchester Heights. By commission of November 19, that year, he was authorized to raise a regiment in Massachusetts, and at the head of this regiment, the Eleventh Massachusetts, he marched in January 1777 for Ticonderoga. His death occurred July 7, 1777, at Hubbardston, N. Y., where he was shot while leading his troops to battle. The Bible is now in the possession of

Mrs. John L. Grant of Alfred, Maine, whose husband was a descendant of Colonel Francis. The entries, all but the two last, are in the handwriting of Col. Francis:

Eben^{r}. Francis Born in y^{e} year 1743 Dec. y^{e} 22d.

Judith Francis Born in y^{e} year 1749 Aug. y^{e} 26th. Married in y^{e} year 1766 Jan. y^{e} 2d.

Dec. 17th in 1767 Judith Francis Born Thursday.

Feb. y^{e} 18th in 1770 Rachel Francis Born Sabbath.

May y^{e} 18th, 1772 Anna Francis born Sabbath. June y^{e} 8th in 1772 Deceased.

June y^{e} 18th in 1773 Anna Francis Born Tuesday.

October y^{e} 15th, 1775, Eben^{r}. Francis Jr. Born Friday.

Eben^{r}. Francis was killed at Hubardston, N. York, near Ticonderoga, July 7, 1777.

Judith Francis (wife of Col. Francis) died at Beverly, Mass^{tts} June 23, 1792.

SHAW.—It will no doubt interest quite a number of your readers to learn the name of the wife of Abraham Shaw of Dedham and Weymouth, as I have it from the parish of Halifax, Yorkshire, England. Abraham Shaw resided in the village of Northowram in Halifax. The record is *Marriage*

Abraham Shawe to *Briget Best* June 24th 1616.

Baptisms.

Joseph,	of Abraham	Shawe,	Northow^{m}	Baptized	March 14, 1618.
Grace,	of Abraham	Shawe	"	"	August 15, 1621.
Martha,	of "	Shawe	"	"	December 1st 1623.
Maria,	of "	Shaw	"	"	June 18, 1626.
John,	of "	Shaw	"	"	February 16, 1628.
John,	of "	Shaw	"	"	May 23d, 1630.
Martha,	of "	Shaw	"	"	Janry 6th, 1632.

The spelling follows the record.

There is no record of baptism of Mary, and the Mary mentioned in his will (N. E. H. and G. REG., 2, page 180) is a variation of Maria. R. K. SHAW.

Marietta, Ohio.

A REMINISCENCE OF SHAY'S REBELLION.—*Communicated by Franklin Leonard Pope, Esq., of Elizabeth, N. J.*—The originals of the following documents are temporarily in my possession:

Sir as I cannot attend the Examination of the Evidence you will pleas to Examin deacon Ebenezer Gray very particulerly Repecting what he heard me say Relitive to my prinsiples Respecting stoping the Supream Court and how I was Importund and what answers I gave to the Importuner.

pleas to Send the Evidences to M^{r} John Harkness by those That gives the Evidence and I will pay you for the Cost that may arrise

Pelham, April ye 18th 1787. THO^{s} JOHNSON.

Nathaniel Dickinson Esq^{r}.

REVOLUTIONARY SERVICE.—*Communicated by F. L. Pope:*—

Shutesbury January 6 a d 1777.

these may sartifie that Roger Alger Has Listed in Cap^{t} Daniel Shays Company to Dow a tourn for Nehemiah Dickinson John Dickinson Oliver Dickinson Azariah Dickinson Ju. for three yeares. ISAAC CHURCH Lef^{t}

Shutesbury April y^{e} 8: 1777.

This may Sertifi that I Roger Alger Have Agreaed and obligated my Self to Serve Three years in the Contenattel Servise for Ezriah Dickinson and oliver Dickinson And Nehemiah Dickinson and John Dickinson of old Hadley as Witness my Hand. ROGER ALGER.

Attest Seth Jones
Stoughton Dickson

QUERIES.

ALDEN QUERIES.—In the REGISTER for 1883, page 19 — Bristol Church Records:

1. Baptized — James Alden, son of James and Sarah Alden, Nov. 3, 1754. Who were they? and their parents? What became of them?

2. In New Hampshire Colonial Records, very early, there is a Dr. Thomas Alden, evidently a man of prominence. Who was he? Was he related in any way to "Mayflower" John Alden?

3. Who was Hannah ——— wife of Prince^3 Snow (Mark^2, Nicholas^1)?

4. What was the name of the Hammond who married Sarah^4 Snow (Nicholas,^{3} Mark,^{2} Nicholas^1)? Who was he? his parents? Where did they live, and did they have children?

In January number of the REGISTER, 1894, I was much interested in the Kyrtland family. Wm. Southworth, son of the first Constant, married Rebecca Pabodie, daughter of William and Elizabeth (Alden) Pabodie. She died before 1708, and he married Martha (Kyrtland) Blaque, and had Gideon and Andrew. Her name is Blaque in Savage, when she was wife of Joseph Blaque. She had other children than those given by Savage. She was Martha, daughter of Nathaniel and Parneli (———) Kirtland. Who were the parents of her husband? She outlived Wm. Southworth, and her will is at Taunton Probate Records, dated 13 day of June 1729, in which she gives to my son Joseph Blaque, son Samuel Blaque, son Gideon Southworth, son Andrew Southworth, daughter Mary Southworth (this was Mary Blaque, her daughter, who married her step son Joseph), grandson of Wm. Southworth, granddaughter Mary Blaque. I would like to know more of these children. Gideon and Andrew went towards Rochester, Mass.

Wm. Pabodie, son of William Pabodie and Elizabeth (Alden) Pabodie, married three times; 1st, Judith, "departed this life July 26, 1714, in the 45th year of her age; 2d, Elizabeth, died 1717, Dec. 14, aged about 45." Who were these two? He married 3d, Mary (Morgan) Starr, widow of Thomas Starr of New London, born March 20, 1670. Little Compton Records say she died 1743. Starr Genealogy says Sept. 14, 1765. Her stone is not with the others. When and where did she die? Her daughter Jerusha Starr of New London, born Feb. 8, 1702–3, married Wm. Pabodie 3d, her stepson.

Wm. Palmer, Little Compton, in will dated 1745–6, speaks of sons William, Joseph, John, Thomas, Silvestor; daughters Elizabeth Head, Susannah Southworth, Abigail Shaw, grandson Gamaliel Richmond, son of deceased daughter Patience. I would like to know the parents of this Southworth (who married Susannah Southworth) and his first name, and other particulars.

Mercy Pabodie, daughter of William and Elizabeth (Alden) Pabodie, married 1669 John Simmons. He died probably 1715. When did she die? Did she marry again? His will speaks of youngest son Moses, and Moses's six brothers, John, William, Isaac, Benjamin, Joseph and Joshua, and their two sisters, Martha wife of Samuel West, and Rebeckah wife of Constant Southworth. This corrects several accounts where Rebeckah is said to be the daughter of Aaron Simmons.

I would like further particulars in regard to these children and their families. John the son married Experience Pincknel, and died 1711, and his widow was made executrix. Were there any children, and who were they?

Troy, N. Y. M. L. I. ALDEN.

MARKHAM.—Dr. Markham, whose genealogy of the Markham family was announced as in preparation in July 1892 [*ante.*, vol. 46, p. 246], wishes to ascertain the parents of Jephthah Markham, born somewhere near Hartford, about 1740–45. He is said to have had brothers Daniel and John, and perhaps others. He had twelve children —the next to the youngest, Jephtha, born 1780, near Hartford, was bound out to a Mr. King. They have a large progeny of influential men in the West. Anything to put Dr. Markham on the track of this line to connect with Deacon Daniel will be thankfully received. Perhaps he may have been a son of Daniel 3d and Patience Miller of Enfield, not on record. Address Dr. E. A. Markham, P. O. Box 95, Durham, Conn.

SHAW AND BEAL.

Shaw.—Nicholas[5] Shaw (the third of that name) was born in Abington, January 28, 1713. The record gives the names of his parents as Nicholas[4] Shaw and Leddie or Lydia. Can any one give me the surname of this Leddie and the names of parents or the place of her birth?

Beal.—Nicholas[5] Shaw married in Abington. 6th February, 1735, and she died in Abington in 1808, aged 91 years. Can any one give me the names of the parents of this Ruth Beal, or the place of her birth? R. K. SHAW.

Marietta, Ohio.

BAXTER AND TAYLOR.—What were the names of the parents of Elihu Baxter and Tryphena Taylor, married Oct. 24, 1777? He was born in Tolland County, Conn., perhaps at Norwich, Dec. 18, 1749; she was of Pelham, N. H. Both are buried at Norwich, Vt., where they lived many years. $25.00 will be paid the first person sending me the names of the parents of either, or $50.00 for both.

Brunswick, Me. R. H. BAXTER.

JACKSON.—Dea. John was one of the first settlers of Tyringham, Mass., in 1749, and the first deacon of the church in 1750. Who were his parents? This John Jackson is not mentioned in Francis Jackson's History of Newton, though family tradition makes him from that neighborhood.

WOOD-ELDERKIN.—Col. Jedidiah Elderkin of Windham, Conn., married, in 1741, Annie Wood [1721–1804], daughter of Phineas Wood. Of this Phineas Wood,—his parentage, residence, date of birth and death,—can any reader give information?

Summit, New Jersey. ALBERT LEFFINGWELL, M.D.

ELLIS AND ABRAMS.—Wanted, the genealogy of *Rowland Ellis*, born Sandwich, Mass., September 10, 1776, married Sally, daughter of Wm. Abrams of Sandwich, July 1st, 1802, died October 12th, 1812. Wanted also, genealogy of *William Abrams* of Sandwich, Mass., born January 16, 1742, died September 27, 1843. Address FRANK R. ELLIS.

137 Walnut St., Cincinnati, Ohio.

HISTORICAL INTELLIGENCE.

BIBLIOGRAPHY OF THE STATE OF MAINE.—Hon. Joseph Williamson of Belfast, Me., has prepared a Bibliography of that state from the earliest period to 1891, which will be published by the Maine Historical Society. It will make an octavo of over one thousand pages.

With a few classified exceptions the work aims to include the full title of every book, pamphlet, and magazine article ever written or published in, or concerning Maine, or of which her citizens were the authors. About 10,000 titles are thus given, and the names of over 2500 authors, with brief notices. It will contain numerous notes and cross references; the whole constituting a complete key to the biography, history and literature of the State.

The volume will be furnished in substantial binding, printed on good paper, and will be delivered free of postage or express at five dollars per copy.

As the edition is limited, and will not be stereotyped, parties desiring the work will send in their subscription without delay. Address, The Maine Historical Society, Portland, Me.

CENTENARY OF FORT DEFIANCE.—August 8th, 1794, General Anthony Wayne, with his command, arrived at the confluence of the Auglaize and the Maumee rivers, and recognizing the favorable situation, soon had the point between the rivers fortified and named Fort Defiance. This Fort was an important point during the Indian wars following its erection, and also in the War of 1812.

The enterprising city of Defiance is beautifully situated on both sides of the

rivers, and now numbers 10.000 inhabitants who have a just pride in the history of the "Old Fort Grounds." and they are taking great interest in the preparations for a suitable celebration of the Centennial Anniversary to continue three days, August 7th, 8th and 9th, 1894.

The pioneer societies of the Maumee Valley will participate in this celebration, and it is the desire of the citizens that all persons interested in the earlier history of the northwest territory be particularly invited. The governors of several states, and many other prominent men from a distance, have signified their intention to be present. All persons attending will be given a cordial welcome. CHARLES E. SLOCUM, M.D.,
Fort Defiance, Ind. Of the Committee on Invitation.

BUTLER.—I am seeking information concerning Nathaniel Butler and Abigail his wife, or John Butler and Mary his wife, both of which families lived at and owned property in Stafford, Tolland County, Conn., in 1750 and thereabouts, and their descendants continued residents of Stafford and vicinity for many years subsequent. I am specially desirous of ascertaining their previous residence, and who their ancestors were, and also just which of the several branches of the Butler family they trace into. Any assistance or suggestions will be very thankfully received by F. O. BUTLER.
216 to 218 Monroe St., Chicago.

THE PROVINCIAL FLAG OF PENNSYLVANIA.—The *Pennsylvania Gazette* of January 12th and April 16th, 1748, gives a description of devices which Dr. Benjamin Franklin says (in his Autobiography) that he furnished for flags for the "Associators" of 1747, in Philadelphia. (Vide Sparks's Franklin, p. 146, for details.)

No mention is made in either issue of the color of the silks upon which these devices were painted. Can you, or any reader, put me in the way of finding out the color of the silk, especially that of the flag with device No. 1, "a lion erect, a naked scimitar in one paw, the other holding the escutcheon of Pennsylvania, motto '*Patria*'"? FRANCIS OLCOTT ALLEN.
314 Walnut Street, Philadelphia, May 1, 1894.

TOWN HISTORIES IN PREPARATION.—Persons having facts or documents illustrating the history of any of the towns announced under this head are advised to send them to the person engaged in writing the history of that town.

Deerfield, Mass., by Hon. George Sheldon.—This work, announced in the REGISTER for October 1893, page 485, is now in press. It treats of the Times when and the People by whom the town was Settled, Unsettled, and Resettled, and a special Study of the Indian Wars in the Connecticut Valley; with Genealogies. It is more than a history of Deerfield. It embraces wider fields and throws strong light on New England life from its earliest days. The book is the result of twenty-five years of laborious and painstaking research. It covers a period of two hundred and fifty years (1636–1886) and is an authentic history of one of the most celebrated of colonial towns.

The work will make two octavo volumes. They will contain over one thousand pages. The price is $5 a volume in ornamental cloth. To those who subscribe before the work is issued, it will be $4.20 delivered. Subscriptions received by the author, George Sheldon, Deerfield, Mass., or the committee of publication, C. Alice Baker, Cambridge, Mass.; Francis M. Thomson, Greenfield, and John Sheldon, Greenfield, Mass.

GENEALOGIES IN PREPARATION.—Persons of the several names are advised to furnish the compilers of these genealogies with records of their own families and other information which they think may be useful. We would suggest that all facts of interest illustrating family history or character be communicated,

especially service under the U. S. Government, the holding of other offices, graduation from college or professional schools, occupation, with places and dates of births, marriages, residence and death. When there are more than one christian name they should all be given in full if possible. No initials should be used when the full names are known.

Hubbard. By E. Warren Day.—This History of the Hubbard and Hobart Families of the United States is completed and in the hands of the printer, awaiting funds for its publication. Persons interested are recommended to send their subscriptions to the compiler, E. Warren Day, War Department, Washington, D. C. Price, $5.

SOCIETIES AND THEIR PROCEEDINGS.

New-England Historic Genealogical Society.

Boston, Massachusetts, Wednesday, April 4, 1894.—A stated meeting was held at 3 o'clock this afternoon at the chapel of the Boston University. In the absence of the president and vice presidents, the Rev. James Wyman Wellman, D.D., was chosen president *pro tem.*

Rev. Francis B. Hornbrooke, D.D., of Newton, read a paper on "Jonathan Edwards and the Great Awakening."

Remarks on the subject of the paper were made by the Rev. Anson Titus, of Natick, and Rev. Egbert C. Smyth, D.D., of Andover.

Reports were made by the Council by George A. Gordon, secretary; of the corresponding secretary, William S. Stevens, M.D.; of the historiographer, Rev. E. H. Byington, D.D.; and of the librarian, John Ward Dean.

A letter was received from the Dorchester Historical Society inviting the officers and members of this Society to attend its celebration of the 100th anniversary of the birth of Edward Everett. It was voted to accept the invitation.

Three resident members and one corresponding member were elected.

May 2.—A stated meeting was held at No. 12 Somerset street, this afternoon at three o'clock, the president, Hon. William Claflin, LL.D., in the chair.

Rev. William de Loss Love of Hartford, Ct., read a paper on "The History of Fast Day in Massachusetts."

Remarks on the subject of the paper were made by William C. Winslow, D.D.

The reports of the Council, the corresponding secretary and the librarian were presented.

Three resident members were elected.

Mr. Gordon offered an order in relation to the extension of the Society's building, to be acted upon at the June meeting.

June 6.—A stated meeting was held in Channing Hall, No. 25 Beacon street, at three o'clock this afternoon. In the absence of the president, Charles S. Ensign, LL.B., of Watertown, was chosen president pro tem.

Edmund J. Carpenter, Esq., read a paper on "Roger Williams and the Plantation at Providence."

President Claflin arrived and took the chair.

Seven resident members were elected.

The vote offered by Mr. Gordon at the last meeting was taken up, amended and passed as follows:

Voted, That the Council be instructed to proceed and build such additions to our building as in their judgment they deem advisable.

The sum of ten thousand dollars was appropriated for this purpose.

The reports of the Council, the librarian and the historiographer were presented.

RHODE ISLAND HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

Providence, Tuesday, January 23, 1894.—A stated meeting was held in the Society's Cabinet, the president, Gen. Horatio Rogers, in the chair.

Hon. Joseph W. Symonds of Portland, Me., read a paper on "The Silent Changes of Laws and Institutions."

March 20.—A stated meeting was held this evening.

A paper by William D. Johnson of Chicago. Ill., on "The Conditions of Slavery in Rhode Island in the latter part of the last Century," was read by Prof. Jameson.

April 3.—A quarterly meeting was held this evening. In the absence of the president, Mr. Charles H. Smith was chosen president *pro tem.*

Amos Perry, LL.D., the secretary and librarian, reported 232 volumes and 329 pamphlets as donations.

Five resident members were elected.

April 17.—A stated meeting was held this evening, Hon. George M. Carpenter in the chair.

Rev. Oliver Dyer delivered a lecture on "The United States Senate Forty-Six Years Ago," giving personal recollections of Calhoun, Clay, Webster and other distinguished senators of that period.

May 3.—A stated meeting was held this evening. Rev. Oliver Dyer read a paper on "General Andrew Jackson."

OLD COLONY HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

Taunton, Massachusetts, Tuesday, April 10, 1894.—A quarterly meeting was held this evening in Historical Hall, the president, Rev. S. Hopkins Emery, in the chair.

President Emery made a brief address.

Hon. William T. Davis of Plymouth delivered a lecture on "The Pilgrims; their Origin and Career, their Settlement of Plymouth and their Character."

Four life, three resident, one corresponding and two honorary members were elected.

Dea. Edmund W. Porter read biographical sketches of three deceased members, Charles Foster of Taunton, Mass., George T. Arnold of New York city, and William Berry Lapham, M.D., of Augusta, Me.

Capt. John W. Dean Hall, the librarian, made his quarterly report of donations.

NECROLOGY OF THE NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.

Prepared by the Historiographer, Rev. EZRA HOYT BYINGTON, D.D., of Newton, Mass.

THE sketches of deceased members prepared for the REGISTER are of necessity brief, because the space that can be appropriated is quite limited. All the materials for more extended memoirs which can be gathered are preserved in the archives of the Society, and they will be available for use in preparing the "Memorial Biographies," of which four volumes have been issued and a fifth volume is in press. The income from the Towne Memorial Fund is devoted to the publication of these volumes.

Ex-Governor WILLIAM GASTON, A.M., LL.D., was born in South Killingly, Connecticut, October 3d, 1820, and died in Boston January 19, 1894. He was the

son of Alexander and Kesia (Arnold) Gaston. His father was a merchant of excellent reputation, who was for many years a member of the Legislature of Connecticut, as his father had been before him.

Governor Gaston was descended on his father's side from Jean Gaston, a French Huguenot, who left France early in the seventeenth century on account of his religious principles, and settled in Scotland. His sons removed to the North of Ireland about 1675. One of his descendants, John Gaston, settled in Connecticut in 1730. One of his descendants, Dr. Alexander Gaston, was a member of the Legislature of Connecticut in 1781. His son William was a Judge of the Supreme Court, and a member of Congress.

On the maternal side, Mr. Gaston was descended from Thomas Arnold, who, with his brother William, came to New England in 1636. In 1654 Thomas joined his brother William in Rhode Island, to which Colony he had gone with Roger Williams.

Alexander Gaston removed from Connecticut to Roxbury in the summer of 1838, when his son William was in his eighteenth year. William had been prepared for college in Brooklyn, Connecticut, and at Plainfield Academy, and was graduated from Brown University in 1840. He began to study law in the office of Judge Francis Williard of Roxbury, and completed his course with Charles P. and Benjamin R. Curtis of Boston. He was admitted to the bar in 1844, and began the practice of the law in Roxbury. In 1865 the law firm of Jewell, Gaston and Field was formed, with offices in Boston. Mr. Gaston continued in this firm until he was elected to the office of Governor of the Commonwealth. In 1879 he formed a new law firm, which has been known of late years as the firm of Gaston and Snow.

Mr. Gaston was not long in reaching a position as one of the leading lawyers at the bar. His practice was not confined to any department. He was distinguished in all. He had a wide and comprehensive knowledge of law, an acute and logical mind, and a judicial temper. He had great influence with the Court. He was a brilliant and effective pleader before a jury. He was a safe and wise counsellor. He was skilful in the cross examination of witnesses. As a real estate lawyer he had few equals.

Those who were associated with him at the bar bear emphatic testimony to his high sense of honor, his strict integrity, and his steady and consistent opposition to trickery and double dealing. It is safe to say that he never knowingly aided any one by his advice in evading the law, or in using it as a means of injustice or oppression. Those who sought to induce him to aid them in schemes of trickery and fraud were sure to draw upon themselves his righteous indignation. He scorned every sort of meanness.

And yet he had a large and lucrative practice in his profession. He made a great deal of money by his practice, and has left an ample fortune.

He was City Solicitor of Roxbury for five years, and he was Mayor of that city in 1861 and 1862. In 1853 and 1854 and 1856 he was a member of the Legislature, and in 1868 he was a member of the Senate. He was elected Mayor of Boston in 1870 and re-elected in 1871. The great fire occurred during his term, and he acquitted himself in such a way as to endear himself forever to the sufferers by that great calamity. In 1874 he was elected to the office of Governor as a Democrat, the only one of that political party who held that office for many years. There was a majority of his political opponents in the Council, and the political conditions were peculiarly delicate, but he conducted the affairs of his office in such a way as to command the sincere respect of his political opponents, while he won the enthusiastic support of his political friends.

Since his retirement from the office of Governor he has devoted all his time to his profession, and to historical studies. Although he had an abundant income from his investments, he was an assiduous worker up to a few months before his death. He was extremely simple in his manners and in his dress; a fine specimen of an American citizen.

He was elected a resident member of this Society April 5, 1871.

In 1875 his alma mater, Brown University, conferred upon him the degree of Doctor of Laws. The same degree was conferred upon him by Harvard College the same year.

Mr. Gaston married May 27, 1852, Miss Louisa A. Beecher. They had three children, who survive him.

The following resolutions were adopted by the New-England Historic Genealogical Society at the March stated meeting after his death:

Resolved, That in the death of Hon. William Gaston, the New-England Historic Genealogical Society recognizes the loss of one of its most distinguished and valued members. Mr. Gaston had gained the position in life of one who made history. He had filled the office of Governor of Massachusetts at a peculiarly interesting period of the Commonwealth's annals, and was therein identified with the centennial anniversary of that year in which began the people's struggle for political independence. His manly and thoroughly creditable bearing at that time avouched him a fit representative of the State in which the conflict was opened.

Resolved, That, aside from his public career, in the lines of private citizenship and friendship, William Gasten merited and received our admiration and regard. Modest and unassuming in personal bearing, kind and thoughtful in his consideration for others, he secured the esteem and affection of all who were privileged to enjoy his acquaintance. Eminent in professional and public life, he exercised a nearer and warmer attraction to his neighbors and every-day associates, which will render his memory a cherished possession to all of them. Affable, courteous, liberal-minded, high-toned, his popularity was like that desired by Lord Mansfield—"that which follows, not that which is run after; that popularity which sooner or later never fails to do justice to the man who seeks noble ends by noble means."

Francis Greenleaf Pratt, Jr., of Boston, died at his home March 20, 1894. He was born in Middleboro', Mass., August 8, 1850. He was elected a resident member of this Society April 2, 1890, and became a life member the same year.

Mr. Pratt was a descendant of the ninth generation from Matthew Pratt, who died in Weymouth, Mass., August 29, 1672. On his mother's side he was descended from John Eddy, who came to Plymouth in 1630. The two families have been noted for integrity and capacity in business. They had an important part in the early history of New England. They had an excellent record for patriotic services during the Revolution. Several of his ancestors on the maternal side have been eminent as lawyers and clergymen. Zackeriah Eddy, one of the most distinguised lawyers in the old colony, was his grandfather. Zackery Eddy, D.D., of Brooklyn, was his relative.

He was the son of Rev. Francis G. Pratt and Charlotte Elizabeth Eddy of Middleboro'. He was educated in the high school in Middleboro', the normal school in Bridgewater, and Phillips Academy, Andover. He left school at an early age to engage in business. He was six years with Lee and Shepard. About seventeen years ago he became connected with the *Youth's Companion* of this city, and worked his way to the practical direction of its business affairs. He was a sagacious and very prosperous business man, and had a very extensive acquaintance among business men.

He was interested in the history of New England, and in the genealogy of New England families. He prepared, in connection with others, the genealogy of the Eddy family, published in 1880, and the genealogy of the Pratt family published in 1889.

He was a man of unusual modesty, a tireless worker, genial and companionable, simple in his tastes and habits, and at the same time he was capable of directing large interests. He gave much time and thought to public institutions outside his private affairs, and although comparatively young, has left a name that will be remembered for the large benevolent work which he carried forward, as well as for his admirable traits of personal character. Mr. Pratt was never married.

Samuel Kidder, of Lowell, was born in Charlestown, Massachusetts, August 3, 1821, and died February 15, 1894. He was the youngest of seven children, and the only son. On his mother's side he was a direct descendant from John Rogers, who was burned at Smithfield Feb. 4, 1555. He inherited the spirit of that courageous man. Mr. Kidder was educated in the common schools, and in the academies at Medford and Woburn.

He was an active and successful business man. He began life as a druggist in Lowell forty years ago. In 1865 he entered into the firm of Page, Kidder & Co. in Lowell, dealers in flour and grain. He acquired an ample fortune, and was able to retire from active business several years ago. He was for about thirty years a director in the Lowell Institution for Savings. He was also for many years a director in the Wamesit National Bank in that city. He was intrusted

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

with the settlement of a large number of estates, and he did the business "with the even balance of justice in his hand." He never would swerve a hair's breadth from what strict honesty demanded.

Mr. Kidder was a well read man. He was very familiar with modern ecclesiastical history, especially with the history of New England ministers and churches. He had a large fund of anecdote about the clergymen of this and other generations. He was well acquainted with the works of the New England divines. A clergyman of unusual scholarly attainments said of him: "I never knew the layman who could tell me so much that I did not know about our New England ministers and churches."

He married, October 24, 1846, Miss Ellen Coggin, youngest daughter of Rev. Jacob Coggin. She died May 18, 1856. He married as his second wife Miss Mary Jane Davis, Sept. 24, 1857. She died May 29, 1880. Five daughters survive him.

Mr. Kidder was elected a resident member of this Society December 4, 1878.

Linus Pierpont Brockett, A.M., M.D., was born in Canton, Connecticut, October 16, 1820, and died in Brooklyn, New York, January 13, 1893. He was elected a corresponding member of this Society September 1, 1847.

Dr. Brockett was educated in the Connecticut Literary Institution, and at Brown University. He was graduated from the Yale Medical School in 1843, and continued a number of years in the practice of medicine. His physical strength was not sufficient for the exacting work of his profession, and he turned aside to the pursuit of literature. From 1847 to 1857 he was in the publishing business in Hartford. In 1854 he was appointed a commissioner by the State of Connecticut to investigate the condition of idiots, and the best methods of dealing with them. This occupied him two years. Since 1856 he has been connected with several religious papers. He has done a large amount of thorough and valuable work. He published more than forty distinct works on biographical, geographical, historical, literary, and religious subjects. He contributed toward the first edition of the American Cyclopædia. He wrote a History of the Civil War; Woman's Work in the Civil War; Men of Our Day, Phila. 1868. He was one of the leading contributors to the New Encyclopædia of Missions. He accumulated his material by patient investigation, and wrote easily and well.

Dr. Brockett was the son of a minister, and a large part of his literary work was of a religious character. His largest usefulness was in connection with Christian Missions in foreign lands.

Amherst College conferred upon him the degree of Master of Arts in 1857.

Edwin Forbes Waters, a life member of this Society since 1877, was born in Petersham, Mass., July 7, 1822, and died in San Francisco April 18, 1894.

Mr. Waters was a self-made man. His parents were in moderate circumstances, and he was thrown early in life upon own resources. He learned the trade of a printer, and at the age of fourteen secured work in a newspaper office in Portland, Maine. He came to Boston a few years later. In 1864 he purchased an interest in the *Boston Daily Advertiser*. He devoted himself heart and soul to the paper, and his hand was soon felt in all its departments. He continued the publisher of the *Advertiser* for eighteen years. He made the paper a financial success, as well as a strong factor in politics. He retired from the business in 1882. He was at one time chairman of the Republican State Central Committee, and his political influence was strong and wholesome.

He married Mrs. Clara Erskine Clement, so well known as a writer upon art. Soon after his marriage in June 1883, he started on a trip around the world, which occupied him two years. His home on Newbury street was rich in treasures of art which he and his accomplished wife had brought together during their many foreign tours. He was a member of a number of societies, political and historical, and was one of the influential men of Boston.

Henry Truman Beckwith, a Life Member, elected January 3, 1855, was the third child and eldest son of Truman and Alice Dexter (Brown) Beckwith. He was born at No. 46 South Main street, in Providence, 22d Dec. 1818. His father was then and for many years afterwards actively engaged in the cotton business, and was earning a reputation for judgment and honesty which has not been surpassed in Providence. The family moved, when Henry was ten years old, to the

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

now old-fashioned house on the corner of Benefit and College streets, where he lived nearly all his life. That house was splendid when it was first built, and generally considered extravagant. After Truman Beckwith died in it in 1878, Henry moved out and built a new house opposite the College, in which he died April 7, 1893. Henry did not graduate from Brown University, but he was for two years a member of the class of 1838, a class famous in Rhode Island, for it contained Bradley, Clarke and Jenckes, among its distinguished lawyers, and gave a president to the College in the person of Dr. Robinson. After a few years he went from Boston to Calcutta as supercargo of a ship. The first voyage was made in 1841 and the last return voyage in 1843. It took a year to make the round trip then, the voyage each way took four months and the ship stayed two months in each port. Then he spent the next two winters in Macon, Georgia, as a buyer of cotton. He went South in October and returned in April. Then in 1845 he became bookkeeper for his father, an occupation which lasted for the rest of his life. Up to his father's death he received a salary as bookkeeper; after his father's death he kept his own books, living on the income of the handsome fortune his father left him. As a poor man he had given away a certain considerable fraction of his income. As a rich man he gave away the same fraction, and it became a help to many persons and societies, and especially to those parishes of the Episcopal Church which were organized in poor neigborhoods. Mr. Beckwith's family were and are Baptists, but he became a member of the Episcopal Church in 1870, when he was fifty-two years old. He never married, and his occupation gave him, or he took from it, some leisure that he employed in reading, and improving himself, in writing to instruct the public, for whom he worked in several societies. He was a member of the Franklin Society and the Rhode Island Historical Society, and much interested in both of them. He held various offices, of which the unpaid treasurership of the Providence Athenæum was the most laborious. His holidays were spent in travel. He was always going to see things, from Westminister Abbey to a boulder in Johnston. With an interest that never tired he made the longest and shortest journeys, and having exhausted the guide-books, he made all sorts of private notes to be used when he should revisit some place to see the sights he had missed before. In the same way that his sightseeing was only limited by his physical endurance and took in all kinds of sights, so his mania for collecting was only limited by the time at his disposal and the things that he could buy or have given to him. He kept everything, photographs, maps, letters, autographs, pieces of wood, brass and iron, each with an association. He was interested in very many things, but in none so much as parks. His last years were spent in trying to save the Cove, that elliptical basin with a narrow belt of trees which was beautiful, but coveted by the railroads, its neighbors. He bought some land beautifully situated in the northern part of Providence, where the French troops had encamped during the Revolution, and offered it to the city on the condition that the Cove might be spared. The majority of the citizens had already shown that they wanted what is called "terminal facilities," and the city government of course declined to accept "Rochambeau Park." Mr. Beckwith was much disappointed, and recurred to the subject very often with a little bitterness, but he had a good temper and interested himself in other things. He was a good man, certainly full of crotchets, but they were all innocent and most of them useful ones. * *

Horatio Gates Jones, A.M., D.C.L., was elected a corresponding member of the Society, January 7, 1852. He died at his home in Roxborough, in Philadelphia, Pa., March 14, 1893, at the age of seventy-one.

Mr. Jones was born in Roxborough, then a separate township, January 9, 1822. He was son of Rev. Horatio Gates Jones, D.D., and Deborah Levering, grandson of Rev. David Jones and Anna Stillwell, great-grandson of Morgan Jones and Eleanor Evans, and great-great-grandson of David Jones and Esther Morgan. His ancestor, last named, was one of many who emigrated from Cardiganshire, Wales, in the early part of the eighteenth century. They brought with them the zealous religious faith and courageous patriotism characteristic of their country, and stamped those virtues strongly upon the settlements which they founded. Rev. David Jones, the grandfather of our member, was an eminent Baptist minister, settled for many years over the Great Valley Church in Tredyffrin township, near Philadelphia. He was famous in the American Revolution as "the fighting parson," being a chaplain during the whole war, serving first under Gates, then under "Mad Anthony Wayne," being with the latter

at Brandywine, at Germantown, at Monmouth, at Yorktown, and under him again in the same capacity in the Indian war of 1794–96. He was chaplain in the War of 1812, although then seventy-six years old; in 1817 he officiated at the dedication of a monument to mark the Paoli massacre, from which he himself had narrowly escaped, and in 1829 was buried in the Great Valley church-yard, within sight of Valley Forge, where he had wintered with Washington. Such patriotic blood would surely tell in his descendants!

Mr. Jones received his education at the Roxborough public schools, at Haddington College (a preparatory school long since extinct), and at the University of Pennsylvania, where he graduated in 1841. Devoting his attention to the study of law, he was admitted to the Philadelphia Bar in 1847 and continued in that profession throughout his life, his practice being largely in the Orphans' Court. He was for several years a member of the upper house of the State Legislature, where he introduced the "Religious Liberty Bill."

His ample means allowed him to give much time to historical research and to publish many valuable papers, mostly upon topics connected with local antiquity and family biography. Among them were "Life of Andrew Bradford, the Founder of the Newspaper Press in the Middle States of America," "Memoir of Henry Bond, M.D.," "Diary of S. J., or Journal of a Country Baptist Minister," "History of the Great Valley Baptist Church," "History of the Brandywine Baptist Church," "Biographical Sketch of the Rev. David Jones, A.M.," "History of the Levering Family of Roxborough," "History of Roxborough and Manayunk," "An Account of the Early Paper Manufacture in Pennsylvania." These and other works of a similar character were prepared with marked thoroughness and painstaking.

He had been a member of the Pennsylvania Historical Society since 1848, was for many years one of its Secretaries, and afterwards a Vice-President until his death. To that Society he left all his historical papers as well as a considerable bequest in money. He was also a member of the American Antiquarian Society, the Western Reserve Historical Society, the Moravian Historical Society, and of several State historical societies. Brown University gave him the honorary degrees of A.M. in 1863, and Judson University that of D.C.L. in 1880.

Mr. Jones's well-known religious, benevolent and patriotic interests and activities were the natural heritage of his honored ancestry. He was from early life a member, and for many years a deacon, of the Lower Merion Baptist Church, of which his father had been the founder and for forty-eight years the pastor, and the history of which was his last published work. He was president of the Philadelphia Baptist Association, a trustee of Crozer Theological Seminary, and a generous giver to churches, hospitals and endowments connected with that denomination.

Affectionately remembering the country from which his ancestors came, he took a deep interest in the Welsh, spoke their language fluently, was president of the Welsh Society of Philadelphia, and bequeathed to it his Welsh books and a fund for the support and relief of needy and deserving Welshmen. At his funeral there was sung, in accordance with his request, a hymn of Christian faith in the Welsh language.

The sturdy patriotism of the revolutionary chaplain reappeared in the War of the Rebellion two generations later. A brother of Mr. Jones commanded a regiment of Union soldiers and fell at Newberne, a sister died as a nurse in a Virginia hospital, and our member was full of patriotic zeal in everything relating to the triumph of the national cause. He was associated with George H. Stuart on the Executive Committee of the U. S. Christian Commission, and the writer vividly remembers his visit to City Point in the winter of 1865, in company with Bishops Janes and Lee, on an errand of mercy with reference to our prisoners at Richmond. Gen. Grant sent them up the James River on his private steamer and on their return Mr. Jones gave us an enthusiastic account of their interview, under flag of truce, with the rebel authorities.

Mr. Jones married, May 27, 1852, Caroline Elizabeth Vassar Babcock, of Poughkeepsie, N. Y., daughter of Rev. Rufus Babcock, D.D., and Olive Bicknell Smith. She died March 7, 1889.

By Rev. C. C. Carpenter, A.M., of Andover, Mass.

Francis Ormond French, A.M., LL.B., was elected Jan. 3d, 1883, a resident member of this Society, and died Feb. 26, 1893, in Tuxedo, N. Y.

Francis Ormond French was the son of Benjamin Brown French, who was

Clerk of the United States House of Representatives in 1845–47, and Commissioner of Public Buildings under Lincoln. His mother was a daughter of Chief Justice William Merchant Richardson of Chester, N. H. His grandfather was Hon. Daniel French, formerly Attorney-General of New Hampshire. The late Hon. Henry Flagg French, formerly of Exeter, N. H., County Solicitor, Bank Commissioner and Judge of the Court of Common Pleas in New Hampshire, and later of Concord, Mass., Assistant District Attorney for County of Suffolk, President of the Massachusetts Agricultural College, and for the last eight years of his life Assistant Secretary of the Treasury of the United States, was an uncle of Mr. French. He was a nephew of Mrs. Helen A. Cochrane *née* French, a writer well known to the public as "Ruth Chesterfield," and also a cousin of Daniel Chester French the sculptor.

Francis O. French was born Sept. 12, 1837, at the house of his grandfather, Judge Richardson in Chester, N. H. He was prepared for college at Phillips Exeter Academy, and entered the sophomore class at Harvard in 1854. He was graduated with honors in 1857. He was admitted to the Bar in 1860. In Sept., 1862, he was appointed Deputy Naval Officer of Customs at Boston, and in 1863 was appointed Deputy Collector of the same port. He resigned in 1865 to enter the banking firm of Samuel A. Way of Boston. In October, 1870, he went to New York to enter the firm of Jay Cook & Co. After the Cook failure, Mr. French represented the London firms of McCullough & Co., and Melville, Evans & Co., in New York. In 1874 he, with others, secured the control of the First National Bank of New York, and engineered the funding operations of United States Loans. This probably laid the foundation of Mr. French's large fortune. In 1880 he retired from business, but in 1888 accepted the presidency of the Manhattan Trust Company.

He died Feb. 26th, 1893, of heart failure, at his cottage in Tuxedo, N. Y. Funeral services at his residence in New York City. He was buried beside his parents in Washington, D. C.

Ex-Governor Charles H. Bell, in his *Bench and Bar of New Hampshire*, says of Mr. French: "He was distinguished in college for his mathematical faculty, to which he probably owed much of his success in his business operations in later life. He was extremely systematic, and always kept thoroughly conversant with all the details of every undertaking with which he was concerned. He inherited a taste for literature, and was the poet of his college class. He was liberal, polite, and well-informed; he had travelled much, and was an accomplished man of the world. He was united in marriage, in 1861, to Ellen, second daughter of Hon. Amos Tuck of Exeter, and left three children." Elizabeth, the eldest, married July 14, 1892, Colonel the Hon. Herbert Francis Eaton, Grenadier Guards, brother of Lord Cheylesmore; they reside in England. Amos, the only son, is connected with the Manhattan Trust Co. Elsie resides with her mother in Tuxedo, N. Y.

By Rev. E. O. Jameson, of Boston.

Charles Frederic Crehore, C.E., M.D., of Newton, Mass., was elected June 3, 1891, a resident member of this Society. He died Nov. 8, 1893, in Newton Lower Falls.

Charles Frederic Crehore, eldest son of Lemuel and Mrs. Mary Ann (Dodge) Crehore *née* Clark, was born June 18, 1828, in Newton Lower Falls, Mass. He was in direct line of descent, in the seventh generation, from Teague Crehore, of Irish origin, who appeared when a lad, about 1650, in Dorchester, Mass. Mr. Crehore received his preparatory education at Milton Academy, Milton, Mass., W. H. Brooks's private school, Boston, and other private schools. He entered the Rensselaer Polytechnic Institute, Troy, N. Y., fall term, 1847. Left it in '49 and joined a party of engineers upon the Rutland (Vt.) Railroad soon after. At home from 1851–52, and in Europe 1852–53. In Minnesota, 1854-57; during this time had charge of the Big Sioux and Mankato military road then being constructed under Capt. James Simpson, U. S. Topographical Engineer. He studied medicine and graduated at Harvard Medical School in 1859. Practised medicine in Boston till May, 1861; served as surgeon upon armed steamer "Cambridge," 1861; as assistant surgeon in 20th Mass. Vols. (infantry) December, 1861 to July, 1862; as surgeon in 37th Mass. Vols., from August, 1862 to December, 1864. During this time he was one year Medical Inspector of the Sixth Army Corps, Surgeon-in-Chief of Division, &c. From that time until his

death he resided in Newton, Mass.; a manufacturer of press paper. Member of of Massachusetts Medical Society and other medical societies; also Boston Society of Natural History.

Married September 29, 1857, Mary Wyer, daughter of Henry and Elizabeth Faris (Tracy) Loring of Boston. His widow, son and daughter survive him.

Dr. Crehore prepared a genealogy of his branch of the Crehore Family, which was published in 1887.

By Rev. E. O. Jameson, of Boston.

HON. ALVAH AUGUSTUS BURRAGE, of Boston, was elected a resident member of this Society, December 5, 1855, and became a life member in 1863. He died November 6, 1893, at his residence, No. 282 Newbury street, Boston, Mass., and his burial took place in Mt. Auburn.

Alvah Augustus Burrage, son of Capt. Josiah and Ruth (Kilburn) Burrage, was born May 30, 1823, in North Leominster, Mass. He was a descendant of Robert and Rose Burrage of Seething, Norfolk Co., England, and of John Burrage, immigrant, who appeared in Charlestown, Mass., as early as 1637. He was the eighth son and twelfth child in a family of thirteen children. His childhood and early youth were passed at home, where he was required to labor on the farm and thus contribute his part to the support of a large family. When of school age until eleven years old he attended the district school for a few weeks in summer and in winter, and after that only the winter terms until sixteen years of age. Then, February 19, 1839, he entered the store of Messrs. Richardson & Burrage to learn the sale of woolen goods, at which date commenced his mercantile life in Boston, where he ever afterwards resided. He must have arrived in the city over the old stage line, as at that date no railroad had been constructed in the direction of Concord, Harvard and his native town. His worldly possessions consisted of one suit of clothes and fifty cents of hard cash in his pocket. In compensation for his first five years of service he received his board and clothing, amounting annually to from $250 to $375. He received his first salary as salesman at the age of twenty-one years in the amount of $450; of this he saved $39. The next year his salary was advanced to $600 and at the end of that year, 1845, he had a capital on deposit of $185. January 1, 1846, he became one of the firm of Wilkinson, Stetson & Co., and continued this partnership until October, 1852. January 1, 1853, at the age of thirty years, he became a co-partner with Noble H. Hill and his brother Charles H. Burrage, constituting the firm Hill, Burrage & Co.; this continued for six years. In 1859 the firm became Burrage Brothers & Co. They lost heavily in the "great Boston fire," suffering to the extent of not less than $100,000 beyond all insurance. At the age of fifty years, December 31, 1873, Mr. Burrage retired from business.

Mr. Burrage took a deep interest in public reforms and in political matters. He was warmly identified with the anti-slavery cause when it was in public disfavor, and took an active part in the Free Soil party. He was elected a Representative to the General Court in 1867, 1868 and 1869; a member of the Boston Board of Aldermen in 1875 and 1876; and was chosen to the State Senate in 1878 and 1879. He organized the Citizen's Convention which nominated, in 1887, Mr. Hart for mayor.

Mr. Burrage wrote articles and letters for the press on current topics of the day, which commanded attention. He published "The Burrage Memorial" volume in 1877, a book of 265 pages, which must have cost much labor and research. He was an admirer of Theodore Parker and gave much time and money towards the erection of the Parker Memorial Building.

Mr. Burrage married May 17, 1849, Elizabeth Amelia Smith, of Groton, Mass. They had eight children. His widow, one son and three daughters survive him.

By Rev. E. O. Jameson, of Boston.

NATHANIEL GATES CHAPIN, the second child and first son of Nathaniel and Fanny Bowen (Brown) Chapin, was born at Walpole, N. H., August 20, 1817. The circumstances of his childhood were such as to give him a strong, healthy physique, and opportunities to create an ambition for a broader experience than a New Hampshire farm afforded. His opportunities for education were limited, and yet better than was the average of country boys, being such as the public schools and a year or two in a private school at Bellows Falls could afford, with a reasonable desire to make the most of these opportunities. At the latter

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

school, he was frequently called upon to hear recitations, and at one time the principal proposed to fit him for Dartmouth College, and to give him assistance through his college course, with the understanding that he should become a teacher in his school.

When he was seventeen, he had a desire to go to Boston to learn a trade, and one of the Bellows Falls merchants, having kindly secured a place for him in a wholesale dry goods establishment in Boston, in September, 1834, he left his New Hampshire home. Boston had been a city but nine years, and contained about 50,000 inhabitants. What is now called the Old State House was then occupied as a wine store throughout the whole of the basement. The principal story contained the whole of the Post Office and the Merchants' Reading Room, about half the main floor being given to each; and in the second story was the City Hall, with all necessary room for the Mayor and Aldermen and Common Council, and all other connected offices. This dry goods house established a branch in New York, and this youth was sent there as a clerk, which gave him a glimpse of New York life. About 1840, he started, with small resources, a commission business in Boston, forming a partnership with a wholesale grocery house in Cleveland, Ohio. This enterprise met with moderate success, but did not encourage large results.

On the 31st of August, 1843, he and Harriet Louisa Fisher were married. at Boston. She was born in Boston, April 23, 1822, and was the daughter of Jabez (and Susanna) Fisher, of the firm of Fishers & Baldwin of Boston. This firm had long been established in the provision business, having packing houses at Cincinnati, and at Lacon on the Illinois river, and the senior member of the firm was the pioneer in pork packing in the West. About 1846, Mr. Baldwin of this firm retiring, the vacancy was offered to the writer, and the firm became Fishers & Chapin, which necessitated the writer's often going to the West.

In 1842, he bought the old Sumner estate in Brookline, a house containing revolutionary associations, the house having been built in 1740. In 1855, he spent most of the year travelling in Europe. He was a director for quarter of a century in the New England Mutual Insurance Company. About 1862, he was chosen a director in the Massachusetts Bank, which, at present time of writing (1890), he has held nearly thirty years.

The packing business during the past decade had undergone such changes, through great competition, etc., that it could not be carried on in its previously conservative manner, notwithstanding its past great success. A business loss each year had become the usual result, and a profit the exception, so that in 1875 this firm, with other Boston firms, was forced to suspend.. It struggled hard, forgetting family needs; and nearly succeeded in paying its debts in full, to attain which the Brookline home, with its pleasant associations, was given up. The writer was then chosen treasurer of the Eastern Railroad, at its re-organization in 1875, which position he held for over twelve years, and until the road was leased to the Boston & Maine Railroad, when he was chosen Vice-President of the Massachusetts National Bank, which position he now (1890) holds.

He was a devoted member of the Church of the Disciples. He was a life member of the Massachusetts Horticultural Society, and also of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society.

This sketch would be incomplete, if it failed to record the blessing of a loving and devoted wife, and children, the comfort and hope of numerous grandchildren, the harmony and affection of brother and sisters, and the happy recollection of loving friendships. He was fond of nature, and his happiest recreation was in his flower garden, or in his tool room. He also had a deep love for music, and since his youth had almost always been connected with some musical club, perhaps most happily so with the Handel and Haydn Society, of which he was at one time a member of the government.

The above sketch was written, in 1890, by my father for a genealogical work on which he was engaged for many years before his death. This work will be completed by another hand.

During the last week of January, 1894, my father caught an unusually heavy cold. It was never his wont to pay attention to slight ailments, and after a few days stay in the house, he returned to his office, in stormy weather. The cold developed at once into diaphragmatic pleurisy, of which he died January 27th, after thirty-six hours illness. He was buried at Forest Hills, two days later.

His life, to the very last, was one of incessant activity, and of great happiness; the latter springing from a pure, upright, temperate mind, and a healthy, active nature. To live in harmony with his fellow men, to promote their welfare through kindly sympathy and interest, were distinguishing points in his nature. M. H. C.

He was elected a member of this Society, August 5, 1863.

Randall Gardner Burrell, Esq., of Boston, a resident member, elected March 6, 1872, was born in Bucksport, Me., July 24, 1816, and died in Washington, D. C., April 4, 1893.

He was the son of Randall and Zillah (Smith) Burrell, and was descended from a long line of Cape Cod and Nantucket ancestors. He was educated in the schools of his native town of Bucksport, and at the age of eighteen went to Bangor, Me., and served an apprenticeship for the trade of carpenter and builder. This apprenticeship was for the term of three years. At the end of this service he went to the South, and located at Appalachicola, Fla., where he was employed for five years; after which he returned North. He located at Boston, where he engaged in the business of piano-forte manufacturing, in the establishment of Mr. Gilbert, where he remained until the "gold-fever" of 1849 attracted so many away to the Pacific coast. He went with the crowd of would-be gold-winners to California, and endured the hardships, and tried the chances of those wild days and scenes, until the year 1854, when he returned again to Boston and resumed his former business of piano-making. Later he was associated with Mr. Charles H. Dennett in the firm of "Burrell & Dennett," piano-case manufacturers, in which business he continued. His residence was at 200 Dartmouth Street. Mr. Burrell was a man of much ability in his line of business, was public-spirited and influential in many ways. He was an active member of the "Charitable Mechanic Association," and belonged to the Massachusetts lodge of the Ancient Order of Free Masons. He was also a member and promoter of the Boston Natural History Society. In 1892 Mr. Burrell, finding his health failing, started upon a journey to the South and thence to the Pacific coast, but on his return was taken ill at Washington, where he died, as above noted. Mr. Burrell was an advocate of cremation as the proper method of interment, and, by his wish, his remains were cremated at Baltimore, and his ashes are interred at Forest Hills, Roxbury. Funeral services were held at The Church of the Disciples, conducted by Rev. Charles G. Ames. Mr. Burrell left one son, Dr. Herbert L. Burrell.

By the Rev. George M. Bodge, of Leominster, Mass.

BOOK NOTICES.

[The Editor requests persons sending books for notice to state, for the information of readers, the price of each book, with the amount to be added for postage when sent by mail.]

Sermons for the Church. By Caleb Davis Bradlee, D.D. Pastor (*pro tem*) of Christ's Church, Longwood. Boston: Geo. H. Ellis, 141 Franklin Street. 1893. 12mo, pp. 275.

These sermons of Dr. Bradlee's are clear, direct, practical and forceful. They are, what Bishop Brooks said in his Lectures on Preaching (a book that Dr. Steenstra used to advise the students at the Theological School to read through carefully once a year) sermons ought to be: "Good tools to work with." That is to say, the sermon is not or should not be an end in itself, but merely a means toward an end. A sermon may be from a literary point of view quite artistic, it may be as nearly faultless in its construction as any human production can be, and yet it may utterly fail to meet its true purpose, to reach down into and touch deeply the heart and soul of man. To quote Bishop Brooks again: "Preaching is the communication of truth by man to men. It has in it two essential elements, truth and personality." Now, given this determination on the part of the minister to preach the simple gospel truth, and an earnest

effort to present it with all the power he is capable of, there is no reason why he will not be able to win souls to Christ. Let no one think for a moment that the influence of the pulpit is waning. It is now, as it has been, a mighty factor in the development of Christianity, in the saving of immortal souls. It may be true that,—owing to the rapid growth and great efficiency of the daily press, and the constant multiplication of books,—the pulpit may not exercise the same influences as formerly in certain directions. But surely this is no detriment to Christianity, it does not detract from its influence. The object of the pulpit is to preach "Jesus Christ and Him crucified"; to urge with all the fire and force it is capable of the acceptance of the eternal truths of the Christian faith as set forth in the Apostles' and Nicene Creeds; to insist upon the necessary amount of dogmatic teaching, the belief in the historic events connected with the life of our Lord Jesus Christ; to insist upon obedience to the moral law which has its source in the very being of God. In a word, the pulpit deals with the deepest and profoundest questions of human life; questions which lie at the basis of the life that now is and of that which is to come; questions which no thoughtful person may ignore, bearing as they do on the eternal welfare of the human soul. The Christian looks with clear vision from the present to the future; from the transitory to the permanent; the present life,—passing like a panorama before him,—takes its due position, its true perspective in the grand procession of the ages yet to be.

The duty of the pulpit is to fire the hearts and souls of men with ardent admiration and passionate love for the divine exemplar of our faith, the Saviour and Redeemer of our souls. There probably never was a time when there were more sermons published than to-day, and yet, however helpful they may be, however great their influence for good, men will not be satisfied with anything less than the spoken word fresh from the heart of the minister of the gospel. The pulpit is and ever will be one of the most powerful forces for good in the world. Men will ever hunger and thirst for the precious promises of the gospel, which nothing but glowing, heartfelt preaching will satisfy.

We hear many complaints to-day about the large body of non church-going people in the cities and towns of our land. This indifference may be owing to many causes: to the spread of agnostic literature; to the prevalence of the Sunday newspapers—some fairly good, some positively harmful. But whatever the causes of this lax observance of the Sabbath, of the Lord's Day, may be (a day that our forefathers respected and held very dear), we cannot help admitting the evil and also the duty devolving upon us to do what we can to overcome it. And now is the time for the Christian Churches to rise more fully (although splendid work is now being done) to the great opportunities, demands and exigencies of the present. "The field is white unto the harvest." But the laborers are few. And then the clergy have other duties beside that of preaching the gospel. More men ought to be put into the field. Oh if more of the students in our colleges who are about to take up their life-work could get the enthusiasm, the love of souls—which has inspired the lives of so many Christians—if they could only feel that they have a mission, a message to carry to men, they would then look forward with eagerness to a life in the ministry, as the happiest, the most sacred that a man can lead, and (even more than this) as fraught with the greatest opportunities for serving God and their fellow men.

By the Rev. Daniel Rollins, of Cambridge.

Magazine of the Daughters of the Revolution. A Quarterly. Vol. 1–2, 1893 to 1894. Price $1.00 per annum.

Since the Centennial Celebration of American Independence, there has been much greater interest manifested in our ancestors than formerly throughout the country. Two Societies—The Sons of the Revolution, and The Sons of the American Revolution—have grown up. Likewise two Societies of Daughters. The Society of the Daughters of the American Revolution has its headquarters at Washington, and is about six months the elder, dating from 1891. The Society of the Daughters of the Revolution has its headquarters in New York City, at 64 Madison avenue. This Society from the beginning has insisted on *proven* "lineal descent from an ancestor who, as a military or naval or marine officer, soldier, sailor or marine in actual service, under the authority of any of the Thirteen Colonies or States, or of the Continental Congress, and remaining always loyal to such authority, or a descendant of one who signed the Declara-

tion of Independence or of one who was a member of the Continental Congress, or of the Congress of any of the Colonies or States as an official appointed by or under the authority of any such representative bodies, actually assisting in the establishment of American Independence by service rendered during the War of the Revolution, becoming thereby liable to conviction of treason against the government of Great Britain, but remaining always loyal to the authority of the Colonies or States, shall be eligible to membership." The General Secretary is Mrs. D. Phœnix Ingraham. Where information is desired in regard to either Society, the secretary is the one to whom to apply. Both Societies are doing most excellent work. Each one has an official magazine, publishing reports of its meetings and celebrations. The Magazine of the Daughters of the Revolution for 1893 is full of interest. It has many pedigrees of its members, reports of Chapter Regents, traditions, facts, lists of patriots, and also many old historical papers. The Torrey papers by Mr. William Torrey are most excellent. Even in the short time it has been in existence, it has preserved many facts which otherwise would be lost. The Society celebrated the anniversary of Bunker Hill in 1893 in Old South Church. Mrs. Wm. Lee, wife of the senior member of Lee & Sheppard publishing house, is state Regent. Headquarters for Massachusetts, 10 Milk street, Boston. We see by the reports that the organization is spreading throughout the Union, from Texas to California, to Minnesota and Maine.

By Mrs. Charles L. Alden, of Troy, N. Y.

Vital Record of Rhode Island, 1836-1850. Compiled by JAMES N. ARNOLD.

We are pleased to record the fact that Volumes V. and VI. of this great genealogical work have been published, thereby covering the entire State, and thus completing the main feature of the work. If the General Assembly will be pleased to again extend its aid, Mr. Arnold intends to publish a supplementary volume or two, which will include the Church, newspaper and other semi-public record of the same period as the main portion of the work. While this will naturally repeat much that has been formerly treated in his work, yet being repeated from another public source, especially if the two agree, will fix the accuracy of the date beyond doubt. If they disagree the scholar must then weigh both authorities and decide as best suits himself. The work is indeed a very praiseworthy enterprise, and we venture to say no scholar who is interested in the subject here treated will fail to recognize its merit. To be able to consult a work in which a whole State's record of vital statistics is covered from its first settlement to a very modern date, covering a period of two centuries, is a pleasure very rarely afforded a scholar. If some one with Mr. Arnold's love and enthusiasm for his subject would take each a single county of Massachusetts and work it up as thoroughly as he has his State, what a valuable labor would thus be performed.

The people of his native State certainly owe him a vote of thanks for this great labor of love.

We are pleased to add that his State does appreciate him; and the liberal manner the General Assembly aided the publication speaks volumes in his praise.

The price of the six volumes, thus far published, is five dollars each, except Newport County, which is seven and a half dollars. The work is nearly 3200 pages, and contains 130,000 items. * *

Index Library. Index to Wills Proved in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury, 1383-1558, and now Preserved in the Principal Probate Registry, Somerset House, London. Compiled by J. CHALLENOR C. SMITH, Superintendent of the Literary Department, Probate Registry, Somerset House. London: Issued to Subscribers to the British Record Society, Limited. 1893. 8vo. pp. xxxv.+305.

The readers of Mr. Waters's "Gleanings," in the REGISTER, have some idea of the value as materials for history and genealogy, of the Wills proved in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury, now preserved at Somerset House. Mr. Smith, the compiler of this work, contributed to the REGISTER for July, 1892, a descriptive account of the "Will Registers" of that Court. The office which the compiler held so long, that of Superintendent of the Literary Department of that Registry, gave him facilities which he has made use of to prepare the

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] pages, and contains [illegible] words.

[illegible] *Notes on Wills Proved in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury,* [illegible]

[illegible]

work before us. It will be a great help to those who have occasion to consult these Registers, and to those who wish to ascertain what wills are recorded there.

This is one of the many valuable serials which have been issued in instalments in the Index Library published by the British Record Society. It was commenced over three years ago, and the instalment in the number for March, 1894, the last received, reached the letter N. The first volume, now before us, was completed in the number for December last. It ends with the letter J. Another volume we presume will complete the work undertaken, and give us a perfect index to the wills from 1383, in the reign of Richard II., to 1558, the beginning of Queen Elizabeth's reign.

We cannot give a better idea of the value of this index than by quoting the following from the announcement of the work by the Record Society: "How great an improvement this Calendar is on the old ones hitherto available, those accustomed to search in the literary room will most appreciate. For the information of others, it may be well to say that the ancient calendars, of which there is one for each year, give no further clue to the identity of testators than is afforded by the surname and the Christian name. In this new Calendar, Mr. Smith has arranged the whole of the testamentary documents for the one hundred and seventy-six years anterior to the commencement of Queen Elizabeth's reign in one lexicographical index, so that the references to any given surname may now be obtained in fewer minutes than hitherto it has taken days. Moreover, the residence and occupation of each testator, when given in the records, is invariably added; and not content with this, Mr. Smith has in numberless cases added other counties named in the Wills, a boon which for purposes of identification is simply invaluable. The value of the work for consultation will be found much increased by the arrangement adopted of placing all names under the most usual modern spelling in heavy type, while the form actually occurring in the Will is indicated, when it varies from the normal form in ordinary Roman letter. The ancient spellings are entered in their proper places, and ample cross references are given."

Mr. Smith prefixes to this volume an "Introduction," giving much valuable information as to the manner of keeping records of probate matters and the administration of probate affairs in the metropolis of England.

An Historical Sketch of Groton, Massachusetts, 1655–1891. By SAMUEL A. GREEN. Groton: 1894. 12mo. pp. 5+253.

Ex-Mayor Green of Boston has preserved in print much material relating to the history of his native town of Groton, Mass. Among his works of this nature may be named three volumes of the Groton Historical Series, 1887–1893; Groton Epitaphs, 1878; A Brief Account of Some of the Early Settlers of Groton, 1878; Groton Records, 1880; Groton During the Indian Wars, 1883; and Boundary Lines of Old Groton, 1885.

This series of books will be a great assistance to any one who writes a full and complete history of Groton, which no one could do better than Dr. Green himself. The volume before us gives a compendium of the history of that town. It was written originally for and appeared in the second volume of a History of Middlesex County, published in Philadelphia in 1890. A few copies were then struck off separately. This reprint will be found handy to those who wish to learn the principal facts in the history of Groton.

Dr. Green has set a good example for those who take pride in the annals of the town in which they were born.

Suffolk Manorial Families, being the County Visitations and other Pedigrees. Edited with Extensive Additions by JOSEPH JAMES MUSKETT, Corresponding Member of the Historic Genealogical Society of New England. Vol. I. Part I. Privately Printed. Exeter: William Pollard & Co., Printers and Lithographers. 1894. Royal 4to. pp. 40. It will be issued to subscribers only, in Parts of forty pages, price 5 shillings each; and the number printed will be restricted to 250 copies. Address the Editor, care of J. Muskett Yetts, Esq., 56 Lincoln's Inn Fields, London, England.

Since the issue of our April number, the first part of Mr. Muskett's "Suffolk Manorial Families," which was announced by us in October, 1891, as in preparation, has been published, and is now before us. As no adequate history of Suf-

folk has been printed, this work will be welcomed by many students of family history, particularly in this country, whose early settlers came so largely from this part of England. Mr. Muskett has had much experience in genealogical research, and has been engaged many years in collecting materials for this book. The descents, in this work, "founded upon Wills, Depositions, post-mortems, deeds, parish registers, and other ancient records, are to be brought down, when possible, to the present time."

The part before us is devoted to the families of Winthrop of Groton, Ponder of Braintree, and Sharpe of Islington. The article on the Winthrops of Groton, the ancestors of our distinguished New England family of that name, will particularly interest our readers. It is enriched with wills, deeds, visitations, and other records illustrating the history of the family. It is brought down to our own day, and includes the venerable Hon. Robert C. Winthrop, LL.D., who has held and honored the offices of United States senator, Speaker of the United States House of Representatives, and president of the Massachusetts Historical Society. We hope our readers will show their appreciation of Mr. Muskett's invaluable work by a liberal support of the undertaking.

The second part, which is in press, will, we learn, contain a larger number of families.

Agricultural Bibliography of Maine: Biographical Sketches of Maine Writers on Agriculture, with a Catalogue of their Works, and an Index to the Volumes on the Agriculture of Maine, from 1850 to 1892. By Samuel L. Boardman. Augusta: Printed for the Author. 1893. Royal 8vo. pp. 117.

Mr. Boardman, the author of the book before us, is an able writer, and has contributed much to agricultural and literary periodicals besides having been the editor of several agricultural newspapers. He has evidently spent much time in the preparation of this book. An Introduction of eighteen pages gives a historical sketch of Agriculture and Agricultural Literature in Maine. It is illustrated by a fac-simile of the title-page of the "Rural Socrates," the first book relating to agriculture published in Maine. It was published anonymously, but was written by Benjamin Vaughan, LL.D., of Hallowell, of whom the late John H. Sheppard, A.M., wrote an interesting account for the Register for October, 1865. The Bibliography is arranged alphabetically. The sketches of writers are prepared with great care as to accuracy and fulness. The book is embellished with a portrait of Ezekiel Holmes, the first secretary of the Maine Board of Agriculture, a view of the offices of the Maine Experiment Station, a view of the Laboratory of that station, and a view of the grounds of the Maine State College. A fac-simile of the title-page of the "Northern Shepherd," the first original treatise on Maine Agriculture, is also given.

A Monograph. Mesheck Weare. By Ezra S. Stearns. Privately Printed. Concord, N. H.: Republican Press Association. 1894. Sm. 4to. pp. 22.

Though Mesheck Weare was one of the most prominent figures in New Hampshire history, this is the first attempt to give a complete narrative of his life. The author of the pamphlet, Mr. Stearns, who is the Secretary of State of New Hampshire, and has written several admirable town histories, is particularly well qualified for the task he has undertaken. He has succeeded in doing justice to the memory of a deserving patriot.

Ancestral Charts, so Arranged as to Show any Number of Generations and Record of Ancestral Honors, Heirlooms, Portraits, Coat-Armor, etc. Arranged by Howard R. Guild and Eben Putnam. Salem, Mass.: Salem Press Publishing and Printing Co. 1893. Large 4to. pp. 53. Price $1.50 cloth, or $3.00 half leather.

Phillimore's Pedigree Forms. Comprising, 1, Ancestral Tablets; 2, Seize Quartiers Tablets; 3, Blank Shields; 4, Ruled Pedigree Paper; 5, Instructions. London: To be obtained from the Author, W. P. W. Phillimore, 124 Chancery Lane, or Charles J. Clark, 4 Lincoln's Inn Fields, London, England. 1894. 8vo. Price for one set in envelope, 1 shilling. Continuation sheets for 1 shilling per packet.

Various forms have been devised for recording the ancestors of an individual, such as that of Mr. Lemuel Shattuck, one of the founders of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, which he published in 1841 in his "Complete

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

System of Family Registration"; that of William H. Whitmore, in his "Ancestral Tablets," 1868; that of the late Edwin Hubbard, in his "Ancestral Records," 1870, and "Our Children and their Ancestry," 1875; that of John Milton Hawks, M.D., in his "Album of Genealogy and Biography," 1874; that of Miss Emma F. Ware, in her "Family Genealogical Record," 1885; and that of Rev. Frederick W. Bailey, in his "Record of My Ancestry," 1892. Most of these have been noticed in the REGISTER.

Two new forms are before us, and their titles are given above. One is devised by two Americans, and the other by an Englishman. They are both well adapted for the purpose for which they are designed. Each has distinctive features, and each has particular merits. They, like their predecessors, consist mainly of blank forms in which can be recorded the names and other details of the ancestors of the person to whom the book is devoted. Messrs. Guild and Putnam say in their book that their object has been "to supply a simple method of recording ancestry, and allowing for the admission of new material." Mr. Phillimore says in his work that "The blank pedigree forms hitherto in use are not altogether suited for the needs of English genealogists, and the present set has therefore been prepared."

History of the Town of Harvard, Massachusetts, 1732-1893. By HENRY S. NOURSE, A.M. Harvard: Printed for Warren Hapgood. 1894. 8vo. pp. 605.

The "Introduction" to this volume contains a correspondence between Warren Hapgood, Esq., of Boston, a native of Harvard, and the Hon. Henry S. Nourse of Lancaster, the author of several works of merit on the local history of Lancaster, and other historical subjects, by which it is seen that the plan of preparing a history of Harvard originated with Mr. Hapgood, who liberally provided for all the outlay incurred, but has shown an untiring interest in the book, and has otherwise rendered valuable aid. Mr. Hapgood has furnished an example that natives of other towns, who have the requisite means, would do well to follow.

Harvard was incorporated June 29, 1732, and was made up of parts of Groton, Lancaster and Stow. The Nashaway Valley, in which it is situated, has an interesting history. Mr. Hapgood, in his letter, says: "In no part of our country were the pioneers beset by greater trials, toil and danger, than in New England, and probably none suffered more than those who lived within sight of Wachusett. The little colony of Lancaster was for many years constantly menaced by savage foes, and as the larger portion of Harvard was originally included in Lancaster, she shared the same experiences."

Mr. Nourse has made an admirable history. He gives accounts of the Nashaway Indians, the pioneer settlers of the Nashaway Valley, the topography and natural history of Harvard, the annals of the town, the ecclesiastical history, the military annals, including the Revolutionary war and the late Rebellion; the educational history, including schools, lyceums and libraries; and the social, political and industrial history of the place. A chapter is devoted to the Bibliography of Harvard, showing the local authorship.

The book makes a handsome volume, and is well indexed.

Records and Papers of the New London County Historical Society. Part V. Vol. I. Published by the Society, New London, Connecticut. 1894. 8vo. pp. 60.

The pamphlet before us contains the proceedings of the New London County Historical Society at it annual meeting, held in the Society's room, New London, on Wednesday, September 6, 1893, and the papers read at that meeting. The first paper here printed is by Rev. S. L. Blake, D.D., on "Gurdon Saltonstall: Scholar, Preacher and Statesman." It gives an able sketch of the life of Gov. Saltonstall. The author says: "These annals have covered one of the most tumultuous periods of our colonial history. They have concerned some of the greatest men who figured in the early days of this most marvelous country. The chief figure among them all who was prominent in the civil, social and ecclesiastical affairs of this colony and of this city, for more than thirty years, was Gurdon Saltonstall."

The next article in the pamphlet is "Orders drawn by the Selectmen of New London" on the town treasurer, January 18, 1764, to August 3, 1766. Following it is "Memoirs of George Washington, Esq., Commander-in-Chief of the American Forces," reprinted from *The Universal Magazine* of London, March,

1781, "six months before the surrender of Cornwallis"; and "Anecdotes of the late celebrated American General Putnam," reprinted from the same magazine for December, 1781. It is credited in the magazine to "The General History of Connecticut," then recently issued, which, though published anonymously, is now known to be by the unreliable Rev. Samuel Peters. The memoir of Washington states that "An ancestor of this gentleman, about the period of the Revolution, sold his property near Cave, in the East Riding of Yorkshire, and came over to Virginia, where he purchased land." &c. Can the statement that Gen. Washington's emigrant ancestor came from Cave in Yorkshire be traced to an earlier source than this?

Lincoln County Probate Records. Compiled by William D. Patterson of Wiscasset. Portland, Maine, U. S. A.: Maine Genealogical Society. 8vo. Published monthly in Parts of 16 pages each. Price 25 cts. a part. Parts I. to VIII. pp. 128.

This work was commenced November 15, 1893, and the 8th part appeared on the 15th of June. Lincoln County was incorporated June 19, 1760. Previous to that date the whole of the District now the State of Maine made but one county, named York; and the wills of the whole county from 1640 to 1760 were printed in one volume in 1887, and was noticed in the Register. The administrations and other probate records were not included in that volume. We trust that some one will copy, edit and print them; and continue the whole probate records at least to the close of the last century.

Three counties were formed in 1760 of that territory, viz., York, Cumberland and Lincoln. The probate records of Cumberland County were burnt in the great fire at Portland in 1866. Fortunately, those of the two other counties are preserved.

Mr. Patterson and the Maine Genealogical Society are doing a good work by printing the probate records of Lincoln County, and thus placing them beyond the risk of loss by accident or malice. The wills are printed verbatim. Abstracts of the other records sufficiently full for the genealogist are given. "Lincoln county included nearly all the territory in Maine north and east of the Androscoggin river. Some of it was taken in 1769 to form Washington and Hancock counties; in 1799, Kennebec county; Waldo in 1827; Androscoggin and Sagadahock in 1834, and Knox in 1860."

The eight parts before us contain the records from November, 1760, to May, 1784, about a quarter of a century. They contain a great amount of historical as well as genealogical matter, and deserve a generous support.

Annual Register of Officers and Members of the Society of Colonial Wars. Constitution of the General Society. Published by Authority of the General Assembly. New York. January, 1894. 8vo. pp. 215+xxix.

The Society of Colonial Wars for the State of New York, the first society of this kind organized, was formed Aug. 18, 1893; that for Pennsylvania Jan. 23, that for Maryland Feb. 28, that for Massachusetts April 5, and that for Connecticut April 20. On the 9th of May, 1893, delegates from the societies for these five states and for the District of Columbia, met for the formation of a General Society in New York city, in the Governor's Room, City Hall, and were in session two days. A Constitution was adopted May 10, and the general officers were elected.

The book before us is the first annual volume of the General Society, of which Frederick J. de Peyster is Governor-General. The volume contains the Constitution of the General Society. Under the different states full lists of the officers and members are given. The members of each state are arranged alphabetically, and a brief statement of the offices held by the various ancestors whose services entitle the members to a place in the Society. Some members have a right to membership on account of the services of a dozen or more ancestors.

The Society "has been instituted," to use the words of its constitution, "to perpetuate the memory of those events, and of the men who, in military, naval and civil positions of high trust and responsibility, by their acts or counsel, assisted in the establishment, defense and preservation of the American Colonies, and were in truth the founders of this nation."

The members are deserving of credit for the work they are doing to preserve the memory of the services of the worthies of Colonial days.

Upton Family Records; being Genealogical Collections for an Upton Family History. By WILLIAM HENRY UPTON, M.A., LL.M. (Privately Printed.) London: Mitchell & Hughes, 140 Wardens Street, W. 1893. 4to pp. xiv.+518. A few copies can be obtained of George E. Littlefield, 67 Cornhill, Boston, or of the author, Hon. William H. Upton of Walla-Walla, Washington, or of the printers, London. Price sixteen dollars.

Burhans Genealogy. Descendants from the First Ancestor in America, Jacob Burhans, 1660, and his son, Jan Burhans, 1663 to 1893. Compiled by SAMUEL BURHANS, Jr. New York: Printed for Private Distribution. 1894. Royal 8vo. pp. v.+799+xl.

The Hoadley Genealogy. A History of the Descendants of William Hoadley of Branford, Conn., Together with Some Account of Other Families of the Name. By FRANCIS BACON TROWBRIDGE. New Haven. Printed for the Author. 1894. 8vo. pp. 288. Price $5.

Genealogy of the Dodge Family of Essex County, Mass., 1629–1894. By JOSEPH THOMPSON DODGE, Ph.D. Madison, Wis.: Democrat Printing Company, Printers. 1894. 8vo. pp. v.+448. Price $5, postpaid. Sold by the Author, 346 West Washington Avenue, Madison, Wis.

Genealogy of the Ainsworth Families in America. By FRANCIS J. PARKER. Boston: Printed for the Compiler. 1894. 8vo. pp. 212.

Genealogical Records of Henry and Ulalia Burt, the Emigrants who Early Settled at Springfield, Mass., and their Descendants through Nine Generations from 1640 to 1891. By RODERICK H. BURNHAM, Hartford, Conn. Published by Miss Elizabeth Burt of Warwick, N. Y. 1892. 8vo. pp. 347.

Memoranda relating to the Ancestry and Family of Hon. Levi Parsons Morton, Vice President of the United States, 1889-1893. By JOSIAH GRANVILLE LEACH, LL.B. Cambridge: Printed at the Riverside Press. 1894. 8vo. pp. 7+191.

Bates and Fletcher Genealogical Register. 1892. 4to. pp. 58.

The Genealogy of the Family of Elihu Parsons Wilson of Kittery, Me. Born 1769, died 1834. By FRED. A. WILSON. 8vo. pp. 38.

The Genealogy of the Family of Nathaniel Wilson of Kittery, Me. Born 1760, died 1841. By FRED. A. WILSON. 8vo. pp. 25.

Collections relating to the Family of Stiff. By W. P. W. PHILLIMORE, M.A., B.C.L. Part I. The origin of the Surname. The Medieval Stiffs of Hawkesbury. Printed for Private Circulation by John White, Stroud, Gloucestershire. 1892. 8vo. pp. 42.

Genealogy of the Family of Watts of Neen Savage. By W. P. W. PHILLIMORE, M.A., B.C.L. Printed for Private Circulation at the "Chronicle" office, St. John's Hill, Shrewsbury. 1894. 8vo. pp. 12.

The Ogdens of South Jersey. The Descendants of John Ogden of Fairfield, Conn., and New Fairfield, N. Y. 8vo. pp. 36. A few copies for sale by Miss L. Sherman, Morristown, N. J. Price $1.

Genealogical History of the Duncan Stuart Family in America. One Branch and its Connections, Together with a Tracing of the Ancestry and Origin of the Various Branches. By JOSEPH A. STUART. 1894. 12mo. pp. 180.

Sanford Genealogy: The Branch of William of Madison, N. Y., of the Sixth American Generation. By HEMAN HOWES SANFORD. Syracuse, N. Y.: 1894. 8vo. pp. 70. Price $1 for 2 copies. Address Heman H. Sanford, Ostrom Avenue, Syracuse, N. Y.

Whitcomb Memorial. Ancestry and Descendants of Col. Jonathan Priest Whitcomb. By J. B. WHITCOMB, Berkeley, Cal. San Francisco: Published Privately. 1893. Large 12mo. pp. 32.

The Stearns Family Record. By JOHN P. STEARNS. Santa Barbara, Cal. 1894. Large 12mo. pp. 7.

Genealogy. Descendants of Jonathan Rich. Prepared by GEORGE RICH. Columbus, Ohio: Press of Nitschke Brothers. 1892. 8vo. pp. 39.

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] 1891. [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] 1891. 8vo. pp. [illegible]

[illegible] 1891. 8vo. pp. 40.

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] 1891. [illegible]

[illegible] 1891. Large 8vo. pp. 38.

[illegible] 1891. Large 8vo. pp. [illegible]

[illegible] 1891. 8vo. pp. [illegible]

The Leavens Name: its Origin and its Track through New England to Northern Vermont. By F. P. LEAVENS, pastor of the First Presbyterian Church, Passaic, N. J. 1889. Thurston & Barker, Printers, Passaic, N. J. 12mo. pp. 25.

Genealogy of the Runyan Family. Compiled by HENRY RUNYAN. Princeton, N. J. 1891. 8vo. pp. 8+1. Price 50 cts. Sold by the Author, Princeton, N. J.

Genealogy of the Osborn Family. Compiled by HENRY RUNYAN. Princeton, N. J. 1891. 8vo. pp. 11. Price 50 cts. Sold by the author, Princeton, N. J.

The Descendants of John Bedell who lived in the Passaic Valley, New Jersey. With an Appendix, 1885. 8vo. pp. 19+iii.

Descendants of Rowland Ellis and Sallie Abrams of Massachusetts. By FRANK R. ELLIS, 137 Walnut St., Cincinnati, Ohio. 4to. pp. 6.

Hooker. From the Genealogical Notes of Commander E. Hooker, U. S. N. 4to. pp. 5.

Rev. William Adams of Madison Square Church, New York City, with his Adams and Bradford Lines of Descent. By EMILY WILDER LEAVITT. Boston: David Clapp & Son, Printers. 1894. 8vo. pp. 11.

Remarks on the Maverick Family and Ancestry of Gov. Simon Bradstreet. By ISAAC J. GREENWOOD. Boston: Press of David Clapp & Son. 1894. 8vo. pp. 8.

We continue in this number our notices of books and pamphlets relating to genealogy.

The first book on our list is devoted to the Upton Family, and is by Hon. William H. Upton of Walla-Walla, in the State of Washington. Judge Upton has devoted many years to the collection of material for the history of the Uptons; and in this book has attempted "to record all that could be learned concerning *any Upton who ever lived anywhere* in the world." To do this he has spared no expense of time or money. The book is a monument to the family of which the author may justly feel proud. It is handsomely printed, in clear type, on fine white paper with wide margins. It is illustrated with engravings of arms and autographs. The author gives "exact copies of every known ancient pedigree from the Heralds' College, British Museum, etc.; abstracts of more than two hundred and thirty Upton wills or records of administration dated prior to 1760; records of baptisms, marriages and burials of Uptons from ninety English parishes; and abstracts of marriage licenses, university matriculations, ancient deeds and Upton data from rare books, etc." The history of the family in this country is fully recorded. A genealogy of the various branches of the Upton race, from the earliest date to the present time, will be found in these pages. Full indexes filling eighty pages are given.

The Burhans Genealogy is another work that has been got up in the best style of such books, without regard to the expenditure of time or money. It makes a handsome volume of over eight hundred pages, and is profusely illustrated with portraits of a high order of execution, and by other engravings. A facsimile of a Burhans deed dated 1677 embellishes the volume. The emigrant ancestor of this family, Jacob Burhans, came to America as early as 1660, as a soldier in the employ of Gov. Stuyvesant. In 1663 his son Jan came here. The author in his preface describes the difficulties under which the book was compiled. "When this genealogy was begun," he says, "it was truly pioneer work." During the last few years the founding of various societies dependent on a knowledge of family history has led to a wider opening of facilities to such an end; local histories, numerous copies of church records, etc., have smoothed the paths of research. But few such aids were attainable when this work was mainly accomplished, and especially was this the case in regard to Holland families settled in Ulster County, N. Y., where we find the Burhans ancestors early made their home. The book has a very full index, and is in every way to be commended.

The third book is on the Hoadley family. The main portion of the volume is devoted to the history of the descendants of William Hoadley, who settled in Branford, Conn., in 1666, and the history of the descendants of Thomas Hoad-

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

ley of Hartland, Vt. There is also an account of the family of John Hoadly of Guilford, Conn., 1639, who returned to England, and was the grandfather of Bishop Benjamin Hoadley; and mention of other Hoadley families. The author has employed the same system of numbering the various families which he made use of in his Champion Genealogy. It is perhaps the simplest system in use. In regard to the family registers the genealogy is one of the most complete ever published. The male lines have been traced to the present generation, but the female lines have only the date of marriage and place of residence. The book is printed in a handsome octavo volume of 300 pages, with clear type and on fine white paper, thoroughly indexed, embellished by twenty-seven portraits and views, and an engraving of the Hoadley coat of arms. It is substantially and neatly bound in dark brown cloth. Extended biographical sketches of many of the heads of families and others are given.

The Dodge Family, the next book, is by the Hon. Joseph T. Dodge of Madison, Wis., who contributed to the REGISTER for October, 1892, an article giving the early generations of the Dodges of Essex County, Mass. He has devoted much time to collecting the materials for the book before us and compiling the same. At a meeting of the Dodge family at Salem, Mass., in 1879, a committee was appointed to prepare and publish a genealogy of the family; but though some material was collected no volume was prepared and published. What, however, the organization failed to accomplish has been done by an individual. The author "having done something in the field in 1875-6, and later, resumed the work in October, 1891, as a congenial pursuit, and to rescue from oblivion the early records of the family then rapidly being lost or destroyed." Mr. Dodge has been untiring in his researches, and has produced a volume of great merit. It is well arranged and well indexed.

Mr. Parker's "Genealogy of the Ainsworth Families in America" is chiefly devoted to the descendants of Edward Ainsworth, born about 1652, who came to this country and settled in Roxbury, but afterwards removed to Woodstock, Conn. He died March 5, 1740-1, aged about 89 years. His great grandson, Rev. Laban Ainsworth, the minister at Jaffrey, N. H., for over seventy-six years, lived to over one hundred years. The author has bestowed much labor in the collection of materials and in compiling this book, and has succeeded in making a full and satisfactory family history. Thirty pages are devoted to other Ainsworths, including those who cannot be connected with Edward Ainsworth, as well as those who clearly are not his descendants. The book is well printed, in clear type on white paper, and is well indexed. The author has compiled the book "in loving memory of his mother, Sarah Ainsworth Parker, daughter of Reverend Laban Ainsworth, minister of Jaffrey, New Hampshire."

The Burt Genealogy is by the late Mr. Burnham of Hartford, Conn., the author of the Burnham genealogy published a quarter of a century ago. The book was published by Miss Elizabeth Burt, of Warwick, N. Y. The emigrant ancestor of this family was Henry Burt, who settled at Roxbury, Mass., and, about 1638, after a short residence there removed to Springfield in the same colony. He died April 30, 1662. The book is well compiled, being clearly arranged with full and precise dates. Quite full extracts from public record are printed, relating particularly to the emigrant. The work has been ready for the press for some years, and it is owing to the interest of Miss Burt of Warwick in the history of the Burts that it was finally published. The book makes a handsome volume, and is illustrated by many fine portraits. It is well indexed.

Mr. Leach's Memoranda relating to the Ancestry of ex-Vice President Morton is well compiled, and makes a very interesting volume. Besides the Morton genealogy, to which sixty-seven pages are devoted, there are brief genealogies of the Hartpence, Hopkins, Stetson, Parsons, Strong, Stebbins, Sheldon, Frairy, Clapp, Holton, Hinsdale, Dickinson, Barnard, Marshfield, Foster and Rayne families. This book is printed on superior paper and embellished with fine portraits and other engravings. It has an index.

The Bates and Fletcher volume has been got up by the Hon. Theodore C. Bates of Worcester, and is primarily devoted to his branch of these two families. The portion relating to his grandfather, Capt. Jonathan Fletcher, and his great grandfather, Major Daniel Fletcher, who both did service in the Revolutionary war, is particularly interesting. The Bates family is descended from Clement Bates, an early settler of Hingham, Mass. It makes a handsome quarto volume and is well indexed.

The two following works by Mr. Wilson of Nahant, Mass., are bound together. His careful tracking and tracing of two lines of descent from Gowen Willson, the Kittery settler of 1647, is an example of patient labor through town, church and county records. For careful work and intelligent statement it is to be commended, as it presents in convenient form all that is to-day surely known of this ancient family, at one of its earliest locations in America.

The next two works on the Stiff and Watts families are by Mr. Phillimore of London, who is well known as an experienced genealogical writer. The Stiffs are an ancient Gloucestershire family, whose history Mr. Phillimore traces. Early wills and other documents relating to the family are printed. Views of the church at Hawkesbury where the Stiffs were seated are given. The Watts family, the subject of the second pamphlet, is a Shropshire family, seated at Neen Savage in that county. The surname, originally written Watson, was permanently shortened into Watts sometime between 1722 and 1743. The descendants of this family are fully traced in the work before us.

The "Ogdens of South New Jersey" is by Messrs. William Ogden Wheeler and Edmund D. Halsey of Morristown, N. J. The authors have done their work well. They think that the ancestor of John Ogden of Fairfield, Ct., was probably a brother of "Old John Ogden" of Elizabethtown, N. J. They have had records searched, and have corresponded extensively with various members of the family to obtain materials for a genealogy of the Ogdens.

Mr. Stuart, the author of the next work, has collected a great amount of interesting matter concerning the Stuarts of Essex County, Massachusetts. and their descendants. The book is embellished with colored engravings of the Old Stewart or "clan" tartan, and the Stuart plaid.

The Sanford genealogy is chiefly devoted to the ancestry and descendants of William Sanford, born at Taunton. R. I., Sept. 27, 1757; died at Madison, N. Y., Oct. 26, 1837. The book is well compiled and well printed.

The Whitcomb genealogy gives the ancestry and descendants of Col. Jonathan P. Whitcomb, a great-great-grandson or John Whitcomb, who settled in Dorchester, Mass., as early as 1633, but removed to Scituate in 1640, and to Lancaster in 1654. Jonathan P. Whitcomb was born in Leominster, Mass., Jan. 14, 1740, and died at Swanzey, N. H., June 13, 1792. The book preserves much interesting matter. It is embellished with portraits.

The Stearns family, the subject of the next pamphlet, is a branch of the Stearns family that settled in Watertown, Mass., and concerning which much genealogical matter is preserved in Bond's Watertown. It seems to be carefully prepared.

Jonathan Rich, whose descendants are given in the next pamphlet, was born at Truro, on Cape Cod, August 20, 1771. He settled at Fort Covington, N. Y., where he died April 7, 1844. He was descended from the Rich family early settled on Cape Cod.

The Leavens pamphlet was prepared and read at the house of the widow of Hon. Paschal P. Leavens at West Berkshire, Vt., Aug. 24, 1889. It preserves much interesting family history.

The two pamphlets by Mr. Runyan of Princeton, N. J., on the Runyan and Osborne families, preserves the record of branches of those families. The Runyan family is descended from Hugh Runyan, born 1715, and died 1804. The Osborne family is traced to Jacob Osborne, born 1755, died 1808.

The author of the Bedell pamphlet is Edwin Bedell of Fairmont, New York city. The ancestor of this family, John Bedell, an early proprietor of lands in New Jersey, lived in what is now Morris County, N. J. The author has made an interesting pamphlet.

The next pamphlet gives the descendants of Rowland Ellis, born in Sandwich, Mass., Sept. 10, 1776, who died Oct. 25, 1807. We have here a good account of his descendants.

The Hooker pamphlet makes Rev. Thomas Hooker of Hartford, Ct. a cousin-nephew of the Rev. Richard Hooker, the author of "Ecclesiastical Polity," and a great-great-grandson of John^1 Hooker, mayor of the city of Exeter; through Robert,^{2} mayor of Exeter; John,^{3} M.D., antiquarian and historian, chancellor of the city of Exeter, and Thomas,^{4} his father.

The next two pamphlets by Miss Leavitt of Boston, and Mr. Greenwood of New York city, are reprints from the REGISTER, and our readers know their merits.

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

RECENT PUBLICATIONS,

Presented to the New-England Historic Genealogical Society from March 15, 1894, to June 15, 1894.

Prepared by Walter K. Watkins, Assistant Librarian.

I. *Publications written or edited by Members of the Society.*

Memoir of David Clapp. By William B. Trask. A.M. Boston: Privately Printed. 1894. Royal 8vo. pp. 26. With portrait.

Memoir of Fitch Edward Oliver, M.D. By the Rev. Edmund F. Slafter, D.D. Boston. 1894. 8vo. pp. 16.

Remarks concerning Long Terms of Membership in the Mass. Hist. Society. By Dr. Samuel A. Green. Boston. 1894. 8vo. pp. 5.

Flag of the Minute Men, April 19, 1775. By Abraham English Brown. Boston. 1894. 12mo. pp. 11.

Appendix to Index to (Boston City) Documents. By W. H. W. (William H. Whitmore). Boston. 1894. 8vo. pp. 40.

The Fall of Hochelaga. By Horatio Hale, M.A. Cambridge. 1894. 8vo. pp. 14.

The Old White Church, a Semi-Centennial Retrospect, 1844–1894. By William W. Wight. Milwaukee. 1894. 12mo. pp. 20.

Soldiers in the French War from Essex County, &c. By Eben Putnam. Salem. 1894. 8vo. pp. 15.

Woburn Records of Births, Deaths and Marriages. Part VI. Marriages, 1873–1890. Arranged by Edward F. Johnson. Woburn. 1894. 8vo. pp. 180.

II. *Other Publications.*

Wills of the English Pynchons, 1528 to 1654, and of William Pynchon, 1662. Boston. 1894. 8vo. pp. 23.

Eighty-Eighth Anniversary Celebration of the New England Society in the City of New York. New York. 1894. 8vo. pp. 104.

1792–1892.—Centennial Celebration of the Dedication of Belchertown Congregational Church. Palmer, Mass. 1892. 8vo. pp. 62.

A History of the Yale Class of 1851, for forty years. Boston. 1893. 8vo. pp. 340.

Massachusetts Historical Society Proceedings, 1892–1894. Second Series. Vol. VII. Boston. 1894. 8vo. pp. xx.+581.

Massachusetts Historical Collections. Sixth Series. Vol. VII. Belcher Papers. Part II. Boston. 1894. 8vo. pp. xviii.+577.

A Memorial of Caroline Haskell Ingersoll. By Rev. Dr. George G. Ingersoll. Cambridge. 1894. 8vo. pp. 64.

Consecration and Dedication of the Burial Lot at Mt. Hope Cemetery presented by Sir Knight John H. Collamore. Boston. 1894. 8vo. pp. 53.

Constitution and By-Laws and List of Members of the Holland Society of New York, 1894. New York. 1894. 12mo. pp. 73.

A Biographical Sketch of Rev. Sylvanus Boardman. By Rev. George Bullen, D.D. Portland. 1894. 8vo. pp. 24.

Memorial Resolution at 16th Annual Reunion of the Confederate Survivors' Association in honor of Col. Charles C. Jones, Jr., LL.D. Augusta. 1894. 8vo. pp. 20.

Year Book of the Society Sons of the Revolution in the State of California. Los Angeles. 1894. 8vo. pp. 48.

The Constitution of the Aztec Club of 1847, and the List of Members 1893. Washington. 1893. 8vo. pp. 43.

The First Annual Meeting of Gov. Thomas Dudley Family Association. Boston. 1894. 8vo. pp. 77.

Register of the Pennsylvania Society of Sons of the Revolution. Philadelphia. 1893. 8vo. pp. 224.

James Birchens Francis. A Memoir. 1894. 8vo. pp. 9.

Book of Minutes of Col. John Jones of Dedham, Mass., with explanatory notes by Amos Perry. Boston and Providence. 1894. 8vo. pp. 42.

The 255th Annual Record of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co. Boston. 1893. 8vo. pp. 114.

DEATHS.

William Berry Lapham, M.D., died in Augusta, Me., February 22, 1894, in the 66th year of his age. His life was a gain, and his death a loss to the State of Maine. He was born August 21, 1828, in Greenwood, Oxford County, Me. His youth was spent in Bethel, entered Colby University in 1851, but did not graduate; read medicine with Dr. Almon Twitchell, and attended Maine, Dartmouth College and New York Medical Schools, and began practice at Bryant's Pond in 1856. The war came on, at its outset he became an assistant surgeon, then first lieutenant in Co. F, 23 Maine Volunteers; on being mustered out at completion of service, he began the recruiting of the 7th Maine Battery, serving to the close of the war as senior first lieutenant. Still he was retained in the service of his country as quarter-master, with rank of captain, until October 30, 1865, when he was mustered out as brevet major. Doctor Lapham's experiences in the civil war were written out for his friends, and printed for private circulation. They are full of martial interest. Returning to Bryant's Pond he was elected to the Legislature, and in 1868 was appointed Trustee of the Maine Insane Hospital, serving six years, four of which as President, causing many fresh methods of treatment to be introduced. From 1872, onward, he was one of the editors of the Maine *Farmer*. For six years he was an efficient member on the Board of Examining Surgeons for Invalid Pensioners. In 1883 he took up the work of genealogist and historian. That which he had regarded as a pastime became his employment. Fortunes and misfortunes may alternate, but true merit ever wins. He was ever a lover of the common life of the people. This was the secret of his enthusiasm for family and local life. He was a thorough student of the history and present status of Maine. He was a prolific writer, and a man who only wrote of those things which hold the common mind. His articles in the Maine *Farmer*, the various historical magazines, and his writings in behalf of the railroads of the State, are all full of information and enthusiasm. He compiled many family histories, which were put into book form; among them, the Lapham, Bisbee, Chase, Clason, Knox, Webster, Ricker, Hill and Hazelton, beside Semi-Centennial of Oxford Democrat, Memorial of Governor J. B. Bodwell, Bradbury Memorial, History of Masonic Lodge, Augusta, and a generous share of the History of Kennebec County. His several town histories are models of form for books of this character. The history of Woodstock was published in 1882; Paris, 1884; Norway, 1886; Rumford, 1890; and Bethel, 1892; and during his last year the history of Kittery was brought very near to completion. For four years he carried on the Maine Genealogist and Biographer, 1875–1878, against financial loss. Doctor Lapham led a busy and useful life. As a physician, patriot, citizen, historian, or a man among men, he was earnest, courageous and truthful. Colby University conferred the degree of A.M. upon him in 1871.

Doctor Lapham married, November 27, 1866, Cynthia A., daughter of Joel Perham of Woodstock, a sister of ex-Governor Sidney Perham, who, with three children, Mary C., Ben W., and Fanny B., survive him. Dr. Lapham descended from Thomas[1] Lapham of Scituate, through Thomas,[2] Joseph,[3] Joseph,[4] John,[5] Abijah,[6] John.[7] Dr. Lapham was widely known among the medical fraternity, the masonic, Grand Army of the Republic, the agriculturalists, and historians. He found and made friends everywhere. In religious sympathy he was attached to the Universalist Church. He was buried in the beautiful cemetery at Bryant's Pond (Woodstock), among his kinsmen and neighbors. Various organizations with which he was connected passed resolves, commemorating his valuable services and true and noble character. For eighteen years he was a member of the Society, and a frequent contributor to the Register.

By the Rev. Anson Titus of Natick, Mass.

Errata.—Page 48, lines 25 and 41, and page 49, lines 6 and 14, *for* Ells *read* Eells; p. 49, l. 27, *for* Shearsjashub *read* Shearjashub; p. 84, l. 32, *for* Plumer *read* Plummer; p. 197, l. 9, *for* William Carver *read* John Carver; p. 293, l. 16, *for* Framington *read* Framingham; p. 346, l. 32, *for* Shay's *read* Shays's; p. 373, bottom line, *for* 306–9 *read* 506–9; p. 374, l. 32, *for* 137–240 *read* 137-140; p. 375, l. 16 from bottom, *for* 34 *read* 33; p. 385, l. 16, *for* vol. 30 *read* vol. 38.

GENEALOGICAL GLEANINGS IN ENGLAND.

By Henry F. Waters, A.M.

[Continued from page 276.]

John Hall, citizen and draper of London, 23 August 1644, proved 28 November 1644. My body to be buried in the parish church of Nicholas Acon in London, where my father lieth buried. My wife, my son Martin Hall, my daughter Sara and my son in law and daughter Blackwell. To my wife Sara my plate, jewells and her wearing rings of gold (over and above the other parts of my estate herein given unto her). All my goods &c. (except the shares of the estates of my late father in law Sir Martin Lumley deceased and of my aunt Alice Woodrow deceased) shall be divided into three equal parts according to the Custom of London, one-third whereof I give to my said wife and the two other thirds thereof shall be divided into seven equal shares, one of which I give to my son Martin Hall, one other to my son Humfry Hall, one other to my son James Hall, one other to my daughter Alice, one other to my daughter Elizabeth, one other to my daughter Mary and the other share I give to my wife Sara, my son Martin Hall and my son in law Gervas Blackwell upon trust to dispose the same unto my daughter Sara the wife of Thomas Berry, into her own hands or for her good, by such proportions and in such manner only as they, the said trustees, shall think fit, her husband to have no part thereof nor intermeddle therewith. Provision made for her children. To my brother Humfry Hall forty shillings. The same to my sister Gorsuch, my sister Anne Bate and to my sister Gartred Battson if her husband pay the debt of one hundred and fifty pounds and upwards which he oweth me. To my sister Sara Scrouther thirty shillings to buy her a ring if she please, so that her husband first pay to my executor all such debts as he truly oweth me. Sundry poor. The parish of St. Hellens where I late dwelt. I have recovered or am near upon recovery in the High Court of Chancery, of and from my brother in law Sir Martin Lumley, a share of the personal estate of my late father in law Sir Martin Lumley deceased, which he promised me upon my marriage with his daughter, my wife, and was due by custom, and a share of the personal estate of my aunt Alice Woodrow deceased. Out of the former shall be paid two hundred pounds to the Drapers Company, to be lent out to four young men free of the Company &c.; the rest to be divided into two equal parts, one of which I give to my wife the other (to be divided as before). Son James at one and twenty. My two messuages in Lumbard Street, the Black Swan and the Golden Flying Horse, to be entailed on my (children in order) Martin, Humfry, James and my four daughters, Sara, Alice, Elizabeth and Mary. For the full advance of my son James &c. I give him my messuage, now made into two tenements, in Lambe Alley, St. Botolph without Bishopsgate, London, my wife to be his guardian &c. My son Martin to be executor and my brothers in law Sir Martin Lumley, knight, and Sir George Garrett, knight, to be overseers.

Proved as above by Martin Hall. Commission issued 10 April 1662 to James Hall, son of John Hall late of St. Dunstan's in the West deceased &c., to administer the goods &c. left unadministered by Martin Hall, son and executor, now also deceased. Rivers, 6.

[Other Hall wills will be found in the Register, vol. 47, pp. 138–40; 246–49 and 306–9.—Editor.]

Richard Berrisford of London, merchant, 13 June 1643, proved 22 November 1644. Mentions wife Bennett Berrisford and three sons, Robert, Rowland and Samuel. My wife's brother John Greene Esq. Sergeant at Law. To son Rowland Berrisford houses and lands in Hertford town, Herts., called the King's Head. Houses in Cheapside at Foster Lane. Copyhold and customary lands holden of the manor of Little Munden, Herts. Freehold land in Stondon, Herts. Brother John Berrisford. Sister Mary Kenton wife of Richard Kenton. Brother Michael Berrisford and his wife. Robert and Thomas Berrisford, sons of brother George deceased. He does not name any of the family of Hall. Rivers, 9.

John Hall, son of Thomas Hall late of London, merchant, makes his will at Adithe, twenty miles from Aleppo, 5 March 1644, proved 8 May 1646. One third to my ever honored mother Mrs. Bennett Beresford, one third to my brother Mr Humphrey Hall and the other third to my brother Mr Daniel Hall. My uncle Mr John Beresford.

Commission issued, as above, to Humfrey Hall the brother.
Twisse, 53.

Abraham Wraxhall of White Friars, London, gentleman, 12 January 1655, proved 1 June 1657. Wife Sarah. Brother John Wraxhall of Bristol. Brother Christopher Wraxhall and cousin Elizabeth Wraxhall, his daughter. Cousin Mary Wraxhall, one of the daughters of brother John, and cousin Sarah Wraxhall, another. Cousin John Wraxhall of St. Clement Danes, Middlesex, goldsmith. Cousin Sarah Wraxhall that liveth with me. Cousin Christopher to be bound to a watchmaker. His sisters Mary and Frances Wraxhall.

I giue unto my Sonne in Lawe James Hall my Silver Tobaccoe Box. My cousin Goshin's three children. My cousin Atkinson's three. My cousins Mary and Frances Wraxhall, grandchildren of my brother Christopher. To Elizabeth Hitchcock five pounds. Cousin Peter Wraxhall to be sole executor. Ruthen, 223.

[The four preceding wills throw further light on the English connections of John Hall who married Rebecca Byley (See Reg. for 1893, pp 137-240, 244-249). John Hall, whose will (1644) I now give, was his father. Richard Berrisford, whose will follows, married Benet, or Bennett, widow of his uncle Thomas Hall. A pedigree of the family of Beresford will be found in the first Vol. of the Visitation of London 1633-1634 (Harl. So. Pub.) vol. 15, pp. 66-67. John Hall, whose will comes next, was the second son of Thomas and Benet (Greene) Hall. And, lastly, Abraham Wraxhall married Sarah, daughter of Sir Martin Lumley, Knight, widow of John Hall of London and mother of our John Hall of New England. Henry F. Waters.]

Richard Arnold citizen and goldsmith of London, 8 November 1644, proved 28 November 1644. My body to be buried in the churchyard of St. Bartholomew the Great, London; and if I happen to decease in the County of Kent I desire to be buried in the churchyard of the parish of Gillingham in the said County, at the West end of either of the said churchyards. That messuage or tenement at Gadshill in Gillingham, to me given and bequeathed by the will of my late uncle William Short deceased and now in the tenure of Richard Keyes and Thomas Lawson I give unto Richard Arnold of Killingworth, Warwick, the son of Richard Arnold one of my father's brothers deceased, and to Richard Arnold of Kelshall, Suffolk, the son of William Arnold another of my father's brothers deceased,

to be equally divided &c., they to pay unto every of their brothers and sisters (jointly to be accompted betwixt them) which shall be then living (except Thomas Arnold who is now supposed to be in New England or some other part beyond the seas) twenty shillings within one year &c., and shall pay unto the said Thomas twenty shillings in one year or at any time afterwards within a month upon lawful demand to be made by the said Thomas or his assigns. My part of certain property called Millfield, at Millfleet Key, Gillingham, to William Short, the son of James Short, who was the son of William Short, my mother's brother. To Margaret Walton of Radford, Warwick, widow, my father's sister a ring of gold with a seal thereon engraved having the letters W. S. and R. A., with a death's head betwixt them. To William her son and Elizabeth, Mary, Susan and Hanna her daughters twenty shillings apiece. To Benedict, Katharine and Anne, the children of Joane Wright, my father's sister, twenty shillings apiece. To Alice Wood of Ipswich, Suffolk, daughter of Elizabeth, another of my father's sisters, twenty shillings. To every of the children of Alice, another of my father's sisters, who I suppose do now inhabit in or about the Isle of Thannett, Kent, twenty shillings. To Joane Edwardes of Hartlipp Kent, widow, my mother's sister, a ring of gold with a seal thereon engraven having the letters T. E. and W. S., with a death's head betwixt them. To my kinswoman Mary Lofty, daughter of the said Joane Edwardes and wife of Thomas Lofty my executor, twenty shillings. To William and Thomas Berry, the sons of another of my mother's sisters, twenty shillings each. To Joane Wilson and Susan Gransden, the daughters of another of my mother's sisters, twenty shillings each. To my loving master John Anthony, Doctor in Physicke, a silver can of which I entreat his acceptance. To Samuel and John, the sons of my said master, unto each of them a silver wine-taster, and to Mary, Elizabeth and Rebecca, the daughters of my said master, unto every of them an enamelled gold ring to wear in my remembrance. To the poor of the parish of Gillingham, where I was born, five pounds. To the poor of St. Bartholomew the Great, where I now inhabit, twenty shillings. My loving kinsman Thomas Lofty of Frendstead, Kent, yeoman, to be sole executor. Rivers, 7.

[Two articles on the Arnold family were published in the REGISTER for October 1879, vol. 33, pp. 427-39. In Austin's Genealogical Dictionary of Rhode Island over six pages (pp. 240-6) are devoted to the Arnolds. At the date of the above will there was a Thomas Arnold residing at Watertown, Mass. See REGISTER, vol. 34, p. 435. Henry T. Drowne, Esq., of New York city, who communicated to the REGISTER one of the articles above named, has sent me much genealogical matter about the Arnolds not before communicated, including a tabular pedigree in MS. by Gen. George S. Greene of Morristown, N. J., and letters from Messrs. Edmund S. F. Arnold of New York, Gen. Olney Arnold of Pawtucket, R. I., and Dr. Henry E. Turner of Newport, R. I.—EDITOR.]

PERCIVALL SIMPSON, citizen and haberdasher of London, dwelling within the parish of St. Anne Blackfriars, 14 October 1616, proved 10 February 1616. To Ethan Hollywell, my sister, a widow in Billiter Lane in London, I give and bequeath five pounds, and no more, as well for that I have formerly given her at her first marriage the sum of eight pounds as also she hath "byn" unthankful unto me. To Elizabeth Simpson, daughter unto one Christopher Simpson, shoemaker, lately of St. Katherine's deceased, whose widow married one John de Boys, a shoemaker also, five pounds. I have two brothers in law unknown to me, the one named James Simpson a taylor in York and the other Oswald Simpson, but where dwell-

ing I know not; to either of them ten shillings in token of my good will unto them. To Mr. Edward Watkinson and his wife ten shillings. To Mr. Anthony Simpson, haberdasher in Ludgate Street, and his wife ten shillings. Also I give unto the said Anthony Simpson's eight children, three sons and five daughters, viz^t. Martin Simpson, Anthony Simpson, Nicholas Simpson, Joyce Simpson, Isabell Simpson, Phillip Simpson, Susan Simpson and Elizabeth Simpson, to every one of them five shillings. To Mr. John Sarkey ten shillings, to Mr. William Wilde, Mr. Edward Barwicke and Mr. Thomas Somers five shillings apiece. To the poor of St. Anne, Blackfriars, ten shillings and to John Feild of Blackfriars, pursemaker, twenty shillings and my sword, and to Richard Wheeler my servant I give one of my finger frames and my linsey frame, to be delivered him at the end of his apprenticeship, or at the dispose of my wife and executrix. To Mary Wulfleete, if dwelling in my house at my decease, ten shillings. And I do give to whomsoever shall preach at my burial ten shillings. And I do make and ordain for my executrix Barbara my most loving wife, to whom I give and bequeath all the rest of my goods, leases, household stuff and whatsoever is or shall be mine in this world. And I do appoint for overseers Roger Nicholson, crossbow-maker, Richard Drowt shoemaker, my neighbours, Mr. Dawson, alebrewer at the Bankside, and William Waple, brushmaker, my neighbour.

B. 23 Com. of London (1616–1621), L. 9.

Anthony Simpson the elder of Welford in the Co. of Northampton, gen^t., and citizen and haberdasher of London, 15 August, 1633, proved 23 April 1635. To Ellianor my well beloved wife, during her natural life, the use and occupation of all such household stuff as I had and received in marriage with her, saving only a long table in the parlour. To son Martin Simpson, for life, a close called Dovefall close in Welford, adjoining the house now in the occupation of Francis Grodby W. and Agnes Tatum N. The reversion of said close, after decease of said Martin, I give to my son Anthony Simpson and his heirs &c. forever. To the said Anthony, my son, my lease of the messuage &c. within Ludgate called the Black Boy, wherein the said Anthony, my son, now dwelleth (and other property in Welford and in the parish of Husbands Bostworth, Leicestershire). To son Nicholas (certain property in Elkington, Northamptonshire). Forty pounds, out of the farm where I now dwell in Welford, to be paid to my daughter Joyce Smith. To my daughter Elizabeth Morris one hundred pounds, to be paid within three months next after her husband Philip Morris shall have made, for her jointure, an estate of thirty pounds per annum (during her life) of and in his lands at Wardenton near unto Banbury, according to his promise. To Anne Collis, my grandchild, forty pounds at fifteen. To her mother Susan Collis forty shillings. To my daughter Philipp forty shillings. To my daughter Moore forty shillings. To my grandchild Francis Waters four pounds yearly for his maintenance till he come to the age of fifteen years and ten pounds to be employed in the setting of him forth to be an apprentice. And after he is bound apprentice then the four pounds per annum to cease and be no longer paid. To every one of my son Anthony's four children forty shillings apiece at twelve years of age. To my daughter Smithe's children that shall be twelve years of age forty shillings apiece. To my daughter Morris her children that shall be of the like age of twelve years forty shillings apiece. To Anthony Waters son of Andrew Waters deceased forty shillings at the age of fifteen. The poor of Welford. Mary

Willis of the same town. John Stroud and his wife. My sons Martin and Anthony to be executors and my friends William Lute of Ravensthorpe, clerk, and Mathew Sillesby of Northampton, scrivener, to be overseers, giving to each of them in token of my love five pounds apiece.

Wit. by Matthew Sillesbye, Scr. and Mathew Sillesbye jun.

Sadler, 35.

Martin Simson, minister of God's Word, living in Hackney, Middlesex, 21 February 1664, proved 17 August 1665. To my wife Elizabeth ten pounds within one month after my decease and twenty pounds within four months &c., and all my household stuff in my house at Hackney except my clothes and books and my lesser silver tankard. To my sister Waters five pounds. To her daughter Dorothy Ames three pounds and to the rest of my said sister Waters' children twenty shillings apiece. To my cousin Mr. William Terry, haberdasher of London, five pounds. To my cousin Mr. Thomas Gellibrand's wife twenty shillings. To Mrs Carnall, widow, of Childerdish in Essex three pounds and to my loving friend Mr. Tilsley, confectioner in Blackfriars London, five pounds. To my niece Mrs. Tomkins five pounds and to Mrs. Elsmore, my wife's sister, forty shillings. To my sister Kentish forty shillings and to her daughter forty shillings and to the poor in Welford, Northampton, forty shillings. The daughters of Mr. Fawler, minister. Katherine Deane, sometimes my servant. To my nephew Mr. Francis Waters, twenty pounds. To my nephew M^r. John Collis twenty shillings and to his wife the like sum. To my nephew Martin Simson thirty pounds. To my niece Elizabeth Simson fifty pounds, to my cousin M^r. Samuel Gellibrand four pounds and to his wife twenty shillings. To my cousin Mr. Isaac King five pounds. Five pounds apiece to M^r. Willis late minister of Ingarston, Mr. Ranew late of Essex, minister, Mr. Horrax, late minister in Essex, Mr. Turner late of Preston in Sussex, minister, Mr. John Clarke, sometime minister in Essex, Mr. Barham, late minister in London, Mr. Sacheverell, late of Eastwood, Essex, minister, Mr. Farneworth, late of Essex, minister, Mr. Raynor, late of Egham, minister, and Mr. Strattell, late minister in London. To my executors my six houses at the end of Caster Lane, Blackfriars, in trust to pay certain annuities. Among the annuitants were a cousin Mrs. Mary Favour, widow (six pounds per annum), a sister Mrs. Philippa Charleton (ten pounds), a sister in law Mrs. Taylor, widow (forty shillings) and Mrs Cawton, widow, late wife of Mr. Cawton, heretofore minister of Saint Bartholomew's near the Exchange, London (forty shillings). Conditional provision for the relief of poor scholars in the University of Oxford. My Latin and Greek books I give to Samuel Collyer, my wife's son in law. The lesser silver tankard to nephew Martin Simson. To my said nephew all sums of money due from John Rose of Southton in New England, planter, by virtue of certain covenants and agreements (indented) bearing date 25 March 1661, made between me the said Martin Simpson, by the name of Martin Simson of London, clerk, on the one part, and the said John Rose, on the other part, touching or concerning the transportation of my niece Hester Simson to New England, providing for her there, and other things therein expressed. To my wife an annuity of ten pounds payable out of my lands &c. in Welford, Northampton, and in Husbands Bosworth in the Co. of Leicester. To my nephew Anthony Simson all my said messuage, lands &c. in Welford and in Husbands Bosworth, charged with the said annuity, he to pay his sister Hester Simson

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

forty shillings in six months after my decease. To my nephew Mr. Francis Waters the lease of my two houses in Holiday's yard in the parish of Martin's Ludgate, in trust to pay my sister Charleton, out of the rents &c., ten pounds per annum, for her life, according to the will of my sister Smith deceased. to whom I was executor, and also four pounds per annum to my niece Elizabeth Simson, during her natural life, if the said lease so long continue. I do nominate and appoint my dear friends Mr. Henry Ashurst, woollen draper, Mr. Blackmore, sometimes minister of St. Peter's Cornhill, London, and my kinsman Mr. Thomas Gellibrand of London, oilman, executors, and give to them ten pounds apiece. To my friend Mr. John Rolfe, scrivener. forty shillings. to Mr. George Fawler, minister, forty shillings, to my nephew William Rose five pounds and for my funeral expenses twenty pounds. Hyde, 85.

[John Rose, first found at Southampton, L. I., in 1656, and from whom all of the name there are descended. (Hist. Southampton, p. 368.)—W. K. WATKINS.]

PHILLIPPA CHARLETON of the Borough of Southwark, Surrey, widow, 18 November 1674, proved 3 January 1677. Refers to deed (indented), bearing date 21 May 1663, by which Anthony Simson late of Welford, Northampton, gen^t. deceased, stood obliged for the payment of one annuity or rent charge of fourteen pounds per annum during my natural life and of one hundred pounds, within six months after my decease, to such person or persons as I shall nominate and appoint by my last will. The said Anthony Simson is since deceased and by his will in writing did nominate his brother, my nephew, Martin Simson executor thereof. Bequests to niece Elizabeth Simson, to sister Susanna Collis and her daughter Mary Tomkins, to sister Elizabeth Kentish and her daughter and all her grandchildren, to cousin John Collis, to cousin Abigail Herrick, to cousin Frances Waters and to Grace Simson, wife of the said Martin Simson. To dear friends Mrs Anne Upton, Mrs Rebecca Goss, Jane Bruerton and Elisha Coles. To loving friends Mrs West and Katherine Waters, widow. Others. All that messuage &c. known by the name or sign of the Three Tobacco Pipes, in the parish of St. Olaves Southwark, which I hold by lease for a certain term of years not yet expired, I give &c. to the said Martin Simson, my executor. Ten pounds to be expended upon my funeral. The said Martin to pay to his sister Elizabeth Simson an annuity of four pounds, during her life. Reeve, 3.

MARTIN SIMPSON, citizen and haberdasher of London, in the parish of St. Pancras. Soper Lane,—May 1693, proved 30 June 1693. An estate at Welford, Northamptonshire, called the Golden Hind, and some part of it over the brook of that town, in Leicestershire. Four pounds a year to be paid to my loving sister Elizabeth Simpson, it being an annuity left by her aunt Philippa Charlton. Other bequests to her and to sister Abigail Herrick, and her daughter, to cousin Walters and to cousin John Collis. To loving wife the profits of two tenements in Prince Street, Lothbury, which came by her. Said wife Susanna to bring up the children in a decent and orderly habit and put my son Samuel out to some calling that may suit him, so that he may get his living, and my daughter in like manner. Another reference to wife as Susanna Penington.

In the deposition of witnesses the testator is spoken of as late of St. Mary le Bow. Coker, 100.

Sir Nathaniel Barnardiston of Ketton Suffolk, knight, 10 September 1651, signed 18 January 1652, proved 28 September 1653. "Finding through age my strength decaying." My desire is that my body, being the Temple of the Holy Ghost, may be decently buried, being wrapped in lead, with my father's if it may be. To my dearly beloved wife all her apparell, plate and jewells called hers and that hundred pounds given her by her father's will, in the hands of Sir Thomas Soames, knight, and that ten pound a year given by her mother's will; also the half of my moveables &c. and one hundred pounds a year (over and above her jointure) out of my manor of Great Coales in Lincolnshire &c. My uncle Giles. My brother Arthur. My eldest son Sir Thomas Barnardiston, knight. The ancient plate left me by my grandfather. My daughter Ann the Lady Rolt. The sum given to her by her grandfather Sir Stephen Soames and his lady. My son Nathaniel. My sons Arthur, Pelathiah and William. My son Samuel. My dear daughter Brooke.

I give thirty pounds to be paid by ten pounds a year for the bringing up of ——— children in living in the College of New England. My two brothers Arthur and Thomas. Faith, my sister. Reference to trusts in cases of the estate of Sir Calthrop Parker and my cousin Anne Clopton, Sir Simond D'Ewes his first lady. My nephew Henry Parker. My cousin the Lady Ann Maynard. My cousin George Barnardiston.

Brent, 376.

[The testator's wife was Jane, daughter of Sir Stephen Soame, Lord Mayor of London. I have already given the will of his step-mother, Dame Katherine Barnardiston, in the Register, vol. 47, pp. 396–7. The pedigree of Soame appears in the second volume of the Visitation of London 1633–1634 (Harl. So. Pub.) pp. 250–251. That of Barnardiston is given in Metcalfe's Vis. of Suffolk.

Henry F. Waters.

Sir Nathaniel Barnardiston, knt., was high sheriff of Suffolk in 23d of James I. His second son, Sir Samuel, is said to have been the first person to whom the name of Roundhead was applied.

On his death he was the subject of many monodies in English, Greek and Latin, and published in a pamphlet entitled "Sufolk's Tears, or Elegies on that renowned Knight, Sir Nathaniel Barnardiston." He was a friend of John Winthrop and interested in his company.

Thomas Barnardiston his grand-nephew married Mary Downing, daughter of Sir George (H. C. 1642), who entailed his whole estate on their son.

(See Mass. Hist. Coll. 4th series, VI.).—W. K. Watkins.]

John Scott of South Hampton in the East Riding of New Yorkshire upon Long Island in New England, mariner, 19 April 1692, proved 4 June 1692. All that my Seat or tract of land, being two lots or divisions, with all edifices &c. &c. belonging, lying and being at Meacocks in the East Riding of New Yorkshire aforesaid and also one other tract near the head of Saccabonnocke River in the Riding aforesaid, with a parcel of meadow ground near Great Noyock River, with a fifty pound Commonage, and all other possessions belonging to me or which should descend unto me I do give, devise and bequeath unto my loving brother Jacamiah Scott of Southhampton aforesaid, yeoman, and his heirs male forever; and for default of heirs male then to female, provided that whomsoever they marry from time to time forever shall bear or assume unto themselves the sirname of Scott; and in default of such heirs I bequeath the same unto the heirs of my honored uncle Jonathan Rainer of Southhampton aforesaid, yeoman, always provided that they from time to time assume unto themselves the sirname of Scott; next to my right heirs forever. And inasmuch as my said brother

Jacamiah Scott, whom I do hereby ordain and appoint executor &c., is at a great distance from hence and not able to put this my will in execution in this place, I do hereby appoint William Clapcott of Stepney, sailmaker, executor in trust &c. Fane, 120.

[The testator by his mention of his uncle, Jonathan Rainer, of Southampton, L. I., is evidently son of that John Scott of notoriety, who married Deborah, daughter of Thurston Rainer and sister of Jonathan Rainer.

John Scott senior had a career of interest, and was identified with many important events in the early history of the country, not with credit, however, in most instances.

His own account in a petition states he was son of an Englishman of fortune, who lost his life in the royal cause. The son, for cutting the bridles and girths of the Parliamentary horses at Turnham Green in 1642, was brought before a committee and finally sent to New England, under care of E. Downing, arriving in Sept. 1643, and was placed under Lawrence Southwick, the Quaker, at Salem, Mass., as a servant. In May 1648 he was to serve him as much longer after his service expired as would amount to 35 shillings.

In 1654 he was arrested by the Dutch at Long Island and sent to New Amsterdam, and after a short imprisonment discharged.

The same year an action was brought against him by a neighbor for defamation, but the affair was settled privately.

He was made a freeman at Southampton in 1657, and 9 Dec. 1658 was granted a home lot of three acres, and five more provided he remain three years. March 8, 1659–60, he bought at Southold a sloop of two Dutchmen, and 11 June following half a ketch at the same place of Richard Raiment of Salem.

He evidently commenced his career then as a mariner, as we find that he met in 1661 at Whitehall (Eng.) Daniel Gutherson and Dorothea his wife, who was a daughter of Thomas Scott of Eggerton, Kent, and claimed kinship as a member of the family of Scott, of Scott's Hall, and by persuasive means sold Gutherson lands he claimed to own on Long Island, and by such dealing ruining Gutherson, who was prevented by death from ever visiting this country; his son was placed in the care of Scott, and was by him sold as a servant to Herringman, an innkeeper at New Haven.

Many people from Lynn, Mass., were vitimized by Scott, whose conveyance of lands, he said he got from the Indians, was found to be of no worth.

We then find him interested in the Atherton Company, in the Narragansett Lands, and desiring to be made governor of Long Island.

In 1663 Connecticut, exasperated by what she considered double dealing on his part, ordered his arrest and confiscation of his estates.

He escaped from prison, however, and in 1666 we find that he was obliged to take refuge in the Barbados.

We next find him commanding an expedition in 1667 as Major Scott at Toboga and Guiana, and later with the titles of colonel and vice-admiral. He also visited about this time Newfoundland, as we find by an address to the King in 1668 giving an account of the country from 1496, drawn from Scott's and other evidence.

In the proceedings against Scott for fleecing her husband, widow Gutherson was greatly assisted by Samuel Pepys, the diarist, and for this Scott swore revenge, and later, on Scott joining the band of Titus Oates, implicated Pepys as a Papist, and this resulted in Pepys's confinement in the Tower, from which position he had hard work to extricate himself.

After 1680 we lose sight of John Scott, and the date and manner of his death is unknown.

(See Howell's Southampton, L. I.; N. Y. Colonial Documents, Vol. III.; Calendar of State Papers, Colonial; Mass. Hist. Society Proceedings, Vol. VI.; Dorothea Scott by G. D. Scull.)—W. K. WATKINS.]

ZACHARYE GOODYEARE, citizen and vintner of London, 18 July 1613, proved 31 July 1613. To be buried in the parish church of St. Gregory near Paul's in London. To my loving mother ten pounds. To my cousin Mary Storye five pounds. The residue to my son Stephen Goodyere whom I make executor. I make, nominate and ordain my brothers John Par-

tridge, scrivener, and Ralph Bowlton, merchant tailor, citizens of London, overseers.

Admon. granted (at above date) to Ralph Bowlton during the minority of Stephen Goodyeere the son, to whom issued commission 15 October 1624, he having reached full age. Capell, 70.

[The testator may be a kinsman, possibly the father of Stephen Goodyear of Connecticut.—H. F. W.]

WILLIAM READ;

"The 9th daie of April 1656." My will is that my wife have three score pounds for herself. Item, thirty pounds apiece to each of my four youngest children. More, that my wife have the household stuff and to dispose of it: that the three score pounds which is owing to me by Mr. William Brenton in New England be disposed of as followeth, if it can be got, viz^{t}., to my wife twenty pounds, to my four youngest children twenty pounds (that is five pounds apiece), to my three children that are married in New England, that is, George, Ralph and Abigail, twenty pounds to be equally divided amongst them: that when any of the four youngest children die their portion be divided among the other three. that is if they die in their minority: forty pounds due from Mr. Killingworth, twenty pounds Mark Theaton of Black Callerton, thirty pound from Mrs Flora Hall, twenty pound from Anthony Walker, twelve pounds, three pound in my wife's hand and five pound in Mr. Ogle's Hand, forty pound more in the house; George Erington of Loughhouse and his son in law forty shillings, Gawan Anderson forty shillings; Mary Chicken *als* Watson four pound ten shillings and ten shillings in my wife's hand, is nine pound: more in the house twenty shillings in Commodities; in all makes nine score pounds. The mark of William Read.

Wit: William Cutter, the mark of Thomas Gibson.

Commission issued 31 October 1656 unto Mabel Read, widow, the relict and principal legatary of the deceased, to administer &c. according to the tenor and effect of the said will &c. Berkley, 346.

[The place of residence of William Read, the testator of the above will, was not declared, but the Probate Act Book for the year 1656 shows it to have been Newcastle upon Tyne (Northumberland). According to Savage he was of Dorchester (Massachusetts), a passenger in the Defence 1635, aged 48, with wife Mabel 30, George 6, Ralph 5 and Justus 18 months, had at Dorchester Abigail baptized 30 Dec. 1638, was freeman 14 March 1639; removed probably first to Rehoboth, or perhaps lived at Woburn. His sons George and Ralph seem to have lived in Woburn. HENRY F. WATERS.

An account of William Reed, the testator, and his descendants forms Chapter IV. (pages 61 to 150) of the "History of the Reed Family," by Jacob Whittemore Reed, published in 1861. The author of this book states that this William Reed was the oldest of any of the Puritan emigrants to New England by the name of Reed, and that his wife Mabel's maiden surname was Kendall. He also states that he removed from Dorchester to Scituate, and thence to Woburn. He does not name Rehoboth as a residence.—EDITOR.

William Read, or Reed, for some years lived in Woburn, and is the common ancestor of most of the Reed family here. July 7, 1648, Nicholas Davis of Charlestown sold to William Reade of Muddy River a house and lands in Woburn, described in a bill of sale recorded in Suffolk Deeds, Book 1, page 93. This estate passed from William Reed to Samuel Walker, senior; and, in 1674, the latter gave a deed of it to his son Samuel Walker, who, in 1662, married Sarah, daughter of said William Reed. In this deed the estate is referred to as that purchased of William Reed, and it remained in the Walker family until 1847.

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

According to the Woburn Records William Reed remained in Woburn as late as 1652. He returned to England shortly after that date with his wife Mabel and their youngest children. After her husband's death, in 1656, the widow Mabel returned to Woburn, and, as administratrix of her husband's estate, caused ancillary administration to be taken out in Middlesex County, Feb. 17, 1661-2. The original papers brought from England are missing from the probate files at Cambridge, but the official record of the will and the letter testamentary are still preserved there. This record varies slightly from the wording as given above by Mr. Waters, but the only important difference in the two copies is, that the name Abigail in Mr. Waters's transcript appears as *Michael* in the record at the Probate Office at Cambridge. Abigail is undoubtedly correct; for, apart from the supposed reference to Michael in the father's will, as recorded at Cambridge, there is no evidence of his existence. Abigail married Francis Wyman of Woburn, and together with her brothers, George and Ralph, lived and died in Woburn. Among the court files in the clerk of court's office at Cambridge, can be found a suit, of date 1658, which gives an interesting but unpublishable episode in the histories of the two families of Ralph and George Reed. The latter gave his age in court, in 1659, as "30 years or thereabouts." The widow, Mabel Reed, married Henry Summers, senior, of Woburn, Nov. 21, 1660, and died in Woburn, in 1690, aged 85.

William Cutter, a witness to the above will of William Reed, came to New England, but afterwards returned to Newcastle-upon-Tyne, his former home.

The will of Thomas Reede, given above, adds three names to the sons of William Reed, hitherto unknown to us, and for this reason is of special interest to the Reed family in this country. EDWARD F. JOHNSON.]

THOMAS REEDE of Newcastle upon Tyne, yeoman, 2 January 1656, proved 25 November 1657. To my son Charles Errington one thirty second part (*i. e.* one fourth of my eighth part) of the coal mines and colliery called the Woodside Colliery in the parish of Riton, Durham. My grandchild Anne Errington. To my brother Henry Reede's two sons five pounds apiece to put them to apprenticeships. To William Lisle five pounds, hoping he will be careful to be aiding and assisting unto my wife Anne Reede in and about the managing of my estate. And for my little cousin Thomas Reede, son of my brother John Reede deceased, I leave him to the disposing of my wife Anne Reede, having had full experience of her charity, respect and good will towards him. The rest to my wife Anne, so long as she continue my widow. In case she intermarry with any other person then I give and bequeath unto my daughter Ann Errington five hundred pounds out of such estate. My wife to be executrix if she do not intermarry &c., otherwise my daughter Ann Errington. Reference to an indenture between Mark Errington of Westdenton Esq. and the testator. Charles Errington, son of said Mark. Gilbert Errington, son and heir of the said Mark.

Proved by Ann Errington, conditional executrix. Ruthen, 469.

VALENTINE MORETOFT of London, gen^{t}., ——— day of ——— 1641, proved 24 September 1641. To be buried in the church of Great St. Hellens in London and a little small monument to be provided and such a one as is the monument of Sir Richard Cock which standeth near the Clock house in Westm^{r}. Abbey, with a gravestone and sub inscription thereupon to be provided and laid upon me. Wife Margaret. Eldest son William Moretoft. A gold ring that was his mother's. Son Francis. Daughter Margaret Moretoft. All these children at twenty one. My brother in law M^{r}. John Glover. My nephew William Crane. My nephew Robert Crane. My brother Colchester. My brother Havers. My nephew

[illegible]

[illegible] 1621, and his Marriage, 1633 [illegible] [illegible].

Thomas Marsh of Alresford [illegible] Esq., [illegible] 1621, proved 24 November 1621. To my son Charles Everington [illegible] [illegible] To William [illegible] [illegible] Thomas [illegible] [illegible] William Everington [illegible] and heir of the said Mark.

[illegible] Dale, 103.

Valentine [illegible] of London, gent., —— day of —— 1621, proved 24 September 1621. To be buried in the church of [illegible] [illegible] Clock house in [illegible] [illegible] thereupon to be [illegible] William [illegible]. A gold ring [illegible] Daughter Margaret [illegible] [illegible] My nephew William Green. My nephew Robert Green. My [illegible]. My brother [illegible]. My [illegible]

George Aldrich. My loving friends Alderman Gore, Alderman Addams, Mr. Francis Flier, my brother Mr. Gilbert Havers, my cousin Mr. Richard Glover, Mr. Thomas Vinar, Mr. Rice Williams and Mr. John Greene, mercer. Valentine Aldrich son of my nephew George Aldrich. My niece Sturtivant. My cousin Francis Mortoft and my cousin William Mortoft of Itringham in Norfolk and their children. My brother John Crane's children, William, Thomas, John, Robert, Henry, Valentine, Frances, Richard Crane, my niece Mary Foulkes, Anne Crane, Dorothy Crane, my niece Phillis Hildar and Eliza Crane. My Lady Hamersley, my mother in law. My brother in law Sir Thomas Hamersley. My sister Cogan. My sister Benthall. My brother Smith. My brother Masters. My brother William Hamersley. My sister Elizabeth Glover.

Commission issued 20 May 1674 to Margaret Fyneux *als* Moretoft, a daughter, to administer, the executors John Crane and Margaret Moretoft being dead. Evelyn, 113.

[See Glover wills, REGISTER vol. 30, p. 423; vol. 47, pp. 499–504. See also Vis. of London, 1633-4, Vol. II., p. 113.—H. F.W.]

JERMAN MAIOR of Faiths, citizen and draper of London, 1 October 1660, with a codicil dated 10 April 1661 and a second 26 September 1661, proved 5 October 1661. I have fully advanced in marriage my daughters Dorothy Swanwieke and Deborah Wood. In this will I give to my wife Deborah and my son and heir Thomas Maior, to each of them a greater estate than they or either of them can or may claim by the Laudable Custom of the City of London. My son in law Thomas Swanwicke, who married my daughter Dorothy, is indebted unto me four hundred pounds, for the securing whereof he hath engaged an Annuity of twenty pounds issuing out of the several houses at Horsey Down which I formerly gave my daughter his wife. This sum I give to and among the four children of my said daughter, viz^t. Deborah, Dorothy, Maior and Samuel Swanwick. To my daughter Deborah Wood, wife of John Wood silkman, one hundred pounds in performance of my promise to her husband that I would give him that sum within six months after my decease. To the three children of my said daughter, viz^t Deborah, Mary and Dorothy Wood, three hundred pounds. To my grandchildren Samuel and Deborah Leadbetter, each one hundred pounds. All these grandchildren under twenty one. To my brother Thomas Maior ten pounds. To my cousin Manley's wife, to my cousin Ann Jones (now in New England) to each of them five pounds apiece. To my partner Josuah Pordage five pounds to buy him a mourning cloak. To my servant Anne Leete twenty pounds. Mr. Jackson minister of the parish wherein I lived. My two brothers in law Thomas St. Nicholas and John St. Nicholas. The poor of Preston, Bucks, where I was born. My cousin Sandford, widow. I will that mourning shall be given at my funeral to my wife, children, grandchildren and servants and to no others, and the "solempnity of my funerall" shall be performed without any great cost, only a gold ring and no more to every one that shall be at my funeral. The residue to wife and son Thomas, who shall be joint executors. My two sons in law Thomas Swanwick and John Wood to be overseers. To my kinswoman Katherine Gladen twenty shillings. The first codicil recites (among other things) that Deborah Leadbetter had since the will been otherwise provided for in a more plentiful manner. The legacy of five pounds to cousin Ann Jones (now in New England) is revoked.

May, 160.

George [illegible], Mr. Henry [illegible] [illegible]. Mr. Francis [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] Glover, Mr. [illegible] My [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] My brother [illegible] [illegible]. My [illegible] [illegible] [illegible].

Catharine [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] being dead. Evelyn, 119.

[illegible]

[illegible] in New England [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] in New England, is [illegible].

[illegible]

Joshua Pordage (residence not given) 17 February 1690–1, proved 18 June 1691. Certain household stuff to wife which she brought to me as a part of her portion. Sorry my condition is such that I cannot further in this my will express my love to her. To my loving sister Mrs. Susan Davis of Bristol ten pounds. If my son George Pordage of Boston in New England do make up a fair and honest account with my executor of all moneys and goods he has of mine in hands on the commission account and do also clear and pay what he owes me on his own particular account I do then give and bequeath unto him the sum of forty pounds. I give unto my son Sam: Pordage now also beyond the seas the sum of ten pounds. To my kinswoman Mrs. Ann Mason five pounds. If any remainder of estate I bequeath it equally between my two sons George and Sam: Pordage, or the survivor, though I gave my son George a considerable portion at his first going over and, in regard his solicitations were earnest for his brother's coming to him, I expect he will consider my circumstances and take the care of him. And I do make my loving kinsman Thomas Major sole executor, to whom I give five pounds as a token of my love and respect.
Vere, 103.

[In the Probate Act Book for the above year (1691) the testator is styled late of the parish of St. Boltolph's Bishopsgate, London.—H. F. W.

George Pordage or Portage, merchant, resided in Boston as early as 1685. By his wife Elizabeth, daughter of Simon Lynde, he had children born here from 1685 to 1696. He is mentioned frequently in the "Diaries of Benjamin Lynde and Benjamin Lynde, Jr." (Boston, 1880), they being his brother-in-law and his nephew. His daughter Hannah married James Bowdoin, and was the mother of James Bowdoin, governor of Massachusetts. (See Savage's Genealogical Dict., vol. 3, p. 459; Boston Town and Church Records, 1630–1699, published by the Record Commission.)—Editor.]

John Piggott, citizen and grocer of London, 26 September 1639, proved 30 September 1639. My body to be buried in the West side of Hackney churchyard, Middlesex, where I now live, with a stone to be laid over me. To my wife Garthred Pigott three thousand pounds. To my cousin John Evelne (Evelin) of Godstone, Surrey, Esq. one thousand pounds within a year &c. To Susanna, Anne and Sarah Barcock daughters of Edmund Barcock two hundred pounds apiece within a year &c. To the said Edmund Barcocke and Alice his wife ten pounds apiece. To Thomas Steventon citizen and grocer of London for the good of his son John Steventon two hundred pounds within a year &c. To Margaret Lambert, now servant unto the aforesaid John Evelin Esq., five pounds. To Elinor now servant unto young Mr. Evelin forty shillings. To Fill now servant unto Mrs Thomasine Evelin forty shillings. To Mr Evelin's youngest daughter's nurse and unto her now servant forty shillings apiece. Similar bequests to the falconer, clerk, coachman, groom, bailiff, dairymaid and others in the service of Mr. Evelin. To the poor of Godstone five pounds. To John Smithiman of Bocking, clothier, and his wife ten pounds apiece and to his eldest son ten pounds. To Doctor Downinge now vicar of Hackney five pounds. To my cousin Hatton and his wife now living at Dynton in Surrey ten pounds apiece. The poor of St. Peters Cornhill and of St. Bennet Fincke. To my father Goodwine and his wife ten pounds apiece. To my brother Stone and his wife five pounds apiece. To my sisters Elizabeth and Sara Goodwin five pounds apiece. To my brothers Matthew, Peter and James Goodwin five pounds apiece. To Mr. Evelin's four children now living two hundred pounds apiece. To my aunt Jennye ten pounds.

To Jane Goodwine, widow, five pounds. To Mrs Evelin now wife of John Evelin Esq. of Godstone two hundred pounds. To my aunt Brushe five and twenty pounds. To my cousin Woodward and his wife ten pounds apiece. To Mrs. Lawrence now wife of John Lawrence ten pounds and to all his children five pounds apiece. To my cousin Windsor, widow, ten pounds and all Mr. Hatton's (aforesaid) sons and daughters ten pounds apiece. To my brother Thomas Piggott fourteen pounds a year during his life, which will make up with six and thirty pounds per annum, which I am to pay by bond, fifty pounds a year. The rest to my wife Garthred whom I make sole executrix. Harvey, 146.

Peter Goodwyn citizen and salter of London, 28 October 1661, proved 17 December 1661. To be buried near wife in parish church of St. Margaret "Pattones," London, not expending thereon above two hundred pounds. To my sons in law Maurice Abbott, Esquire, John Osborne and William Elwood forty shillings apiece for three rings. To my grandchildren Susanna, John, James, Elizabeth, Abigail and Peter Stone, or to so many of them as shall be put forth to trades or preferments, ten pounds apiece. To the poor of the parish forty shillings and to the reparations of the church ten pounds. To the Company of Salters ten pounds and also the sum of one and twenty pounds or thereabouts which I disbursed long since for the Plantations in Ireland. To certain almsmen of the Company &c. To my daughter Gartred the wife of Maurice Abbott Esq. one annuity of ten pounds per annum. To my daughter Susanna Stone, widow, another annuity of twenty pounds. To my daughter Sarah wife of William Elwood Junior another annuity of ten pounds. These annuities payable out of my lands and tenements in St. Michael Cornhill. To my eldest son Matthew Goodwyn the dwelling house in St. Margaret "Patternes," in or near Tower Street, my lands in Trinity Lane in the parish of Trinity the Less, and my lands, tenements &c. in Poplar *alias* Blackwall in the parish of Stebunheath *alias* Stepney, Middlesex. To my second son Peter certain lands, tenements &c. in St. Michaels Cornhill, three of the tenements being by the street side and all the rest behind them in an Alley called Harp Alley; certain annuities payable out of them. To my youngest son James six tenements in St. Margaret Pattens adjoining to the East side of my dwelling house there. Lands in the manor of Hackney to my eldest son Matthew. To those other my grandchildren, viz^t the children of Gartred, of Matthew, of Sarah and of my son James, to each of them five pounds. Matthew, Peter and James Goodwyn to be executors.

The will was proved, as above, by the oath of James Goodwyn son and one of the executors, power reserved for Matthew and Peter the other executors &c. May, 198.

[The pedigree of this family of Goodwin will be found in the Visitation of London, 1633-4-5 (pub. by the Harl. Soc.), vol. 1, p. 325. The will of Robert Goodwin, the father of Peter (whose will is given above), appeared in my Gleanings for October, 1893 (p. 498 of Reg.). The match of John Pigot (or Pigott) with Gartrude, a daughter of Peter Goodwin, is shown on the pedigree. It is evident that she afterwards was married to Maurice Abbott, Esq.

Henry F. Waters.]

Thomas Grene of Stanford Ryvers Essex, yeoman, 23 March 1534, proved 12 January 1537. To be buried in the chancel of the parish church of Stanford Ryvers if it fortune me there to die. And if I "happ" to die in the parish of Cotred in Hertfordshire then I will my body to be buried

in the chancel of the church there before the image of Our Lady. A tenement called Colyns in Cheping Onger. A croft lying in Shelley. A pasture and meadow in High Onger. The poor of Kelvedon, Stondon, High Onger, Shelley, Bobyngworth and Grynsted. My lands and tenements in Much Parndon, Essex. I will have a good honest and discreet priest secular to sing and pray for my soul &c. within the parish church whereat my body shall be buried by the space of twenty years next ensuing my decease. And I bequeath to the same priest every year yearly during the same twenty years for his salary or wages six pounds thirteen shillings four pence, to be paid by the hands of William Lake farmer of my manor of Belhouse, or the farmer for the time being, out of the yearly rent of ten pounds thereupon arrented and reserved. And the three pounds six shillings eight pence yearly residue of the said yearly rent of ten pounds I give and bequeath unto Elizabeth my wife during her life. After the end of the said twenty years all the said manor of Belhows &c. shall remain to Richard Elyott, son and heir of the said Elizabeth my wife &c. Remainder to my right heirs. My brother William Grene. The said Richard Elyot shall have a certain tenement and free lands in Lughborowe in the Co. of Leicester and all my lands in Cotred that I bought of Raufe Wilson. An obligation to John Bolles Esq. and diverse other gentlemen friends of the said Elizabeth. William Cammeswell, which married my wife's suster, and Agnes his daughter. John Bacon, which married my wife's suster, and his wife. John Fisher which married my wife's daughter. Thomas Bedell my servant. Others. Thomas Herde. John Herde and George, his brother. John and Thomas, sons of William Lake. Cheping Ongar where I was born. My daughter Alice. My bastard daughter Joane, at day of marriage. My brother Richard Barley. My cousin Richard Sharp and Agnes his sister and Joane Engolde his sister's daughter. Robert and Thomas Sharp sons of John Sharp, brother to the said Richard. Three children of my sister, late wife of William Banaster. My cousins John Sayer, Thomas Sayer and Nicholas Seyer. Robert Parnell my first wife's son. William Stokes of Much Badfield (Bardfield?) late husband to Joane, daughter of my second wife. John Parke, Margaret Hunt, Amye Spore and Margaret Pease, children of my second wife. John, James and Robert Fynche sons of Thomas Fynche of Theydon Mount. Alice Alsopp, Thomasin Tynian, Christian Reynoldes, Clemens Bardall, Margaret Pole and Beatrice Monk, daughter to Thomas Monk late of Stanford Ryvers.

Dyngeley, 13.

GEORGE ELLYOT of Stertford, Herts, Esq., 12 January 1548, proved 29 January 1554. My body to be buried in such place as it shall please Allmighty God to provide and ordain for me. My burial to be decent and honest without any manner of pomp or pride of this world. I will have the "lest" (least) bell rung one hour for me at the time of mine exequies. I bequeath to my eldest brother John Eliott five pounds. I bequeath to John Eliott my youngest brother five pounds. To my brother Robert Eliott five pounds; and more to the said Robert four pounds by the year during his life as appeareth out of the manor of Upweke. To my brother Thomas Eliott five pounds. To and amongst my said four brethern, indifferently between them to be divided, all such and as much of mine apparell as I shall leave unbequeathed. To my sister Johan Heynes five pounds. To William Pereson, citizen and scrivener of London, my best gown furred with martens. My household stuff and plate shall be divided equally between Magnus, George

and Kateryn Sparoke my children. And to George Eliott my son two hundred pounds of money current. The residue to Magnus and George my children, equally between them to be divided, and to be delivered when they, or either of them, shall accomplish and come to their lawful age of twenty one years. And of this my present testament &c. I make John Sparke and John Eliott of London mercer and William Thomson citizen and draper of London, my executors, and I give to every of them five pounds. And I make my friends Thomas Bonde, mercer, John Eliott of Stertford and the aforesaid William Person mine overseers.

Wit. John Eliot mercer, John Sparke, George Eliott, Thomas Eliott and William Pyerson.

Then follows his last will (disposing of his lands) made 8 September 1551. My manor of Upweke Hall and lands &c. in Aldbery, Little Hadham, Farneham and Stortford in Essex and Herts to Magnus Eliott my son. To George Eliott my son my tenement called Telles and tenement called Grenes and lands called Hallywell lands containing eighty one acres and my tenement in Little Hadham and my tenement new-builded some time called Francis and now called Eliotts new house, now in the tenure of Simone Eliott. If both my sons Magnus and George Eliott die without issue males of their bodies lawfully begotten I bequeath my manor aforesaid to my daughter Katherin Sparke during her life, to remain after her disease to John Elyott of London mercer and his heirs male &c., and for lack of such heirs male to remain to the heirs male of Henry Eliott of Lanocke; and the lands bequeathed to George I also give to my daughter Katherine, remainder to Henry Eliott of Lanocke &c. then to the right heirs male of John Eliott of London mercer. And for lack of heirs male of the said John and Henry remainder to my right heirs forever. To my brother, Robert Eliott of Hunsdon four pounds yearly during his life natural. To John Sparke and Katerin his wife my messuage in Stortford that I now dwell in sometime called the Bull. Sons Magnus and George in their nonage.

Wit. John Eliott of Wickham Hall, John Eliott of London, Richard Fletcher curate and Richard Pilston.

In the original will there is a bequest to Peter Ellyot obliterated and the word "ded" written above the obliteration. More, 12.

Thomas Elyot of Wydford 26 November 1551, proved 13 November 1554. My body to be buried in the church yard of the parish aforesaid. Item I bequeath to the reparation of the said church two thousand tyles, ready carried and laid in the church yard at the cost and charge of Thomas Elyot my son, at such time as the next reparations shall be done there. Item I will and give to the poor mens chest six shillings eight pence. Item I will the cupboard and table standing in the hall still to remain and continue as implements of the house. Item I will the four chests, whereof two of them are black the other two white, and also four bedsteads to remain as implements to the household. Item I will and give to my son Thomas Elyot and to his heirs male of his body lawfully begotten my house and all my lands, being freehold, situate and lying in the said parish of Widford and in the parish of Ware. And if the said Thomas die without issue male lawfully of him begotten then I will the said house and lands to my son John Elyot and to his heirs male of his body lawfully begotten. And for lack of issue male as before mentioned of the said Thomas and John my sons then I will the said house and lands lineally to descend to the next heirs male of the strain and kindred of me the forenamed Thomas Elyot

father to the said Thomas and John and also testator of the said house and lands. Item I will also the two cobirons standing in the hall chimney "thone being bygger then thother" to remain implements to the house. Also I will and desire Thomas Elyot and John Elyot my sons to be my executors and my son Symon Elyot overseer.

Witness Thomas Mylls, William Parnell John Isacke jun. John Coke Sen. John Coke jun.

Book Garland, Com. Court of London
(Essex and Herts) fol. 25.

John Haynes at ye Mylles in the parish of Much Hadham, 20 July 1551. To be buried in the churchyard of Much Hadham. To George my son all my houses, tenements, lands, rents, reversions and services, with all the appurtenances that I have and of right ought to have, within the parishes of Much Hadham, Little Hadham, Wydford and Thorley or elsewhere. To Joanne my wife, during her natural life, six pounds thirteen shillings and four pence to be paid unto her yearly by my said son George Haynes, his heirs executors or assigns. My said wife shall have her chamber and meat and drink during her life with my said son and at his charges at Hadham Mill or where he shall dwell and if my said wife be not content and "mynded" so to remain with my son then she to have my house with the appurtenances in Hadham "Strate" (street) which I bought of Hugh Grave that William Langham now dwelleth in, during her life, over and besides her said annuity of six pounds thirteen shillings four pence. If my said wife do go to that my house in Hadham "streate" then and from thenceforth yearly during her abiding there my said son &c. shall deliver her at his or their proper charges four loads of firewood at the said house. To my said wife ten pounds worth of household stuff. To Joane my daughter, the wife of Nicolles Lambarde five pounds, to be paid within one year next after my decease; and if she shall live five years next after the receipt of the five pounds then and from thenceforth during her life every year ten shillings to be paid by George my son, his heirs, executors or assigns. To my daughter Elizabeth the wife of Robert Ive, over and besides such money as the said Robert (Ive) oweth me, three pounds, six shillings and eight pence. To my daughter Agnes the late wife of John Grave, over and besides such money as she oweth me, three pounds six shillings and eight pence. To my daughter "Cateren" the wife of Simond Elyett forty shillings To my daughter julyan the wife of John Clere forty shillings. All these to be paid within one year after my decease. To Joane the daughter of Richard my son ten pounds at the day of her marriage. "I wille that Immedyatlye after my decease that myne Executors do ꝓuide some dyscrete and godlye learnede Pryste to preache Seven Sarmondes at suche convenyent days & tymes as shalbe thought moste mette videlt att Myche Hadhm̃ thre att Lyttell Hadhm̃ towe & att Wydforde the other two & ye same preste to be honestlye contented as shalbe thought goode by ye dyscresyon of myne executors." Forty shillings to the poor at my burial. Four pounds to the reparation of the highways. Four pence to every of my godchildren. The rest to my son George, whom with Edward Russell I make executors and Mr. Thomas Hanchett to be supervisor, to whom a Royal of gold.

Thomas Neuce a witness.

Proved 20 October 1550 (Qu. 1556?).

Garland, 133 (Com. Essex and Herts).

GEORGE HAYNES of Much Hadham, Herts, yeoman, 9 November 1584, proved 4 January 1584. To the poor of Much Hadham and of Little Hadham. To George Haynes my son my tenement or farm in Little Hadham called Caley *alias* Caldwyns, late in the tenure of Symon Clarke, and another parcel of land called Wickham (and some land in Stondon). But my wife Agnes shall have the use and profit of the said lands &c. until my said son George shall come to his full age of twenty one years. To wife Agnes in recompence of dower certain lands in Aldbury, Thorley &c., for life, with remainder to Edmond Haynes my son and to his heirs forever. To my son John Haynes all other my lands and tenements in Much Hadham and Little Hadham &c. to him and his heirs forever. And I do clearly and freely forgive my son John all such rents and arrearages of rent as he doth in any wise owe unto me out of or for my messuage &c. which he hath or doth hold of mine situate and being in Much Hadham. To Mary my daughter one hundred pounds at day of marriage or age of twenty one. To my said son John eleven silver spoons, a silver gilt goblet and my middlemost mazer bound with silver. To sons George and Edmond twenty pounds each at one and twenty. Other gifts of silver and household goods to children. Son John to pay a yearly annuity of ten shillings unto Margaret Horseley during her natural life. The remainder to wife Agnes, sole executrix. Son John Haynes and William Hampton to be overseers.

Brudenell, 1.

THOMAS ELLYOTT citizen and leatherseller of London, 31 August 1557, proved 15 October 1557. My body to be buried in the parish church of St. Vedast *alias* St. Fosters whereof I am now a "pochioner." To the High Altar of that church, for Tithes and Oblations by me negligently forgotten, if any such be, three shillings four pence. To the company of Leathersellers for their pains taking in following my body to the church upon the day I shall be buried, twenty shillings for a recreation among them. To the reparation of the church of Wydforde six shillings eight pence in money. To Bassabie Elliott five marks, to be delivered unto her at the day of her marriage, and not before. I will and my mind is that William Wilkinson son of William Wilkinson, late of London merchant tailor deceased, shall have twenty pounds in money which his father gave him by his last will, to be delivered unto him at his lawful age of twenty one years, and not before. If he die before that then it shall come to mine executrix. Whereas my brother Henry Ellyott mercer oweth me twenty-five pounds as appeareth in my book, written with his own hand the 25th day of May 1554, I do freely release and forgive him the said debt and every part thereof. I give to my father my gown of "browne Blewe" furred with budge and my doublet "sleved" with russet velvet. I give to my brother Henry Elliott my satin doublet and two of my best coats and my gown faced with damask. The residue of all my movable goods &c. I give to my well beloved wife Margery whom I make my sole executrix. And I will and my mind is that if it fortune the said Margery my wife to marry that she shall, "afore" her marriage, pay, distribute and bestow among my brothers' children forty pounds in money or movable goods without any longer delay. And I desire my uncle John Ellyott of Stratford (Stortford) in the Co. of Hartford and John Elliott his son, of London mercer, to be overseers &c. and I give and bequeath to the said John Ellyot the father my gown of "pewcke" faced with satin and to the said John Elliot the son my ring of gold with a seal in the same.

(Then follows his last will disposing of his lands and tenements.)

All my lands, tenements &c. in the town, parish and fields of Wydforde in the Co. of Hertford, which John Ellyott and Johan Ellyott his wife, my father and mother, do now occupy during their natural lives &c., after their decease I bequeath to Margery my wife for life, if she do so long keep herself a widow sole and unmarried, she paying my said father and mother forty shillings a year which I now stand charged to pay unto them during their lives &c.; next to John Elliott, son and heir of John Ellyot my eldest brother now dwelling in Waltham, Essex (on condition of payment of a certain sum to be divided amongst the rest of the children of testator's brothers and sisters). Wrastley, 37.

JOHN ELYOTT of Stortford parsonage within the diocese of London, 22 October 1557. To Margaret my wife my lease of the tythe and parsonage of Stortford &c. to have and to hold during her natural life, if she live so long unmarried, to remain after her decease, or after the time that she do marry again, unto Rowland my son and to the issue of his body lawfully begotten, and, for lack of issue of his body lawfully begotten, to remain to Edward my son &c. &c., then to George my son &c. &c.; provided always that if Margaret my wife do marry again then Rowland my son, or any other enjoying my said lease, shall pay unto my said wife ten pounds a year every year during her life (in two half yearly payments). I give unto "Tabett" my daughter forty pounds and unto Alice my daughter forty pounds, the money to be paid unto both my foresaid daughters at their marriage. I give and bequeath unto every child that my daughters Agnes Pylston, Blythe Hanes and Wynnyfryde Pyston (*sic*) hath at this time living, to every of them one ewe and one lamb. To every child that Richard Grave or his wife hath now living, to every of them twenty pence, saving to John Elyott her eldest son, unto whom I give and bequeath twenty shillings. I do give unto Edward my son one hundred pounds of lawful money which I have delivered unto John my son when I did deliver him his own part. I give unto Margaret my wife all other my goods, movable and unmovable, she paying my debts and performing this my last will in manner aforesaid, whom I make mine sole executrix and John my son mine overseer.

Wit: Richard Hubbert and Richard Pylston.

To Rowland my son my lease of the mill called Parson's Mill. To Alyce my daughter one bill of four pounds due to be paid to me by Thomas Passon gen^t. To Besse Eve a croft called Pery croft. To every child that George my son hath living one ewe and one lamb.

By me, John Ellyott mercer.

Original Wills, Com. of London, Essex and Herts, Le Bundells, E. E. 1.

EDWARD ELIOT of Newland near Writtle in the Co. of Essex Esq., 22 December 1595, proved 15 May 1596. My body I will to be buried in the parish church of Writtle in reverent wise. I give and bequeath unto Thomas Elliott mine eldest son my manor of Wicombes *als* Wickehames &c. for and during the natural life of Jane my loving wife, desiring her that she will not challenge or demand any dower of or in the same. And after the decease of my said wife I will that the said manor &c. shall remain and go unto Edward Elliott my second son &c. To John Eliott my third son my lands and tenements commonly called Priors in the parish of Bromefield or other parishes adjoining, now in the tenure of M^r. Glascocke. To Mr.

Jenour the minister at Norton the entire profits and tithes of the parsonage of Norton for life if he so long continue resident there. To son Edward a yearly rent of ten pounds to be issuing out of my said manor of Wicombes during the natural life of my wife. All other my manors, lands. tenements &c. I give and bequeath to my said wife during the term of her natural life and after her decease to Thomas Eliott my said eldest son &c. To my daughter Hannah three hundred pounds, at day of marriage or age of twenty two. And the same to daughter Jane at marriage or twenty one, and daughter Elizabeth at marriage or twenty one. To my daughter Collen twenty pounds. To my brother Bogas the like sum of twenty pounds over and above all such sums as my son, her husband, oweth unto me. My will is, any former bequest notwithstanding, that threescore acres of my lands and woods, parcel of my manor of Wicombs, lying from the manor houseward beyond Bushey mellowes and Catsborough fields and my house and lands in Gingemargaret *als* Margatinge and my copyhold land in Writtle and my lease of the manor of Little Broxted and my lease of my new buildings in New Inn, Middlesex, shall be sold for and towards the payment and performance of my debts and legacies. To my brother Butler five pounds to buy him a ring. To my sister Butler ten pounds. To my nephew M^r. Barners ten pounds. To every other of my sister Butlers children twenty shillings. To my brother George Eliot and his three sons twenty pounds which my said brother oweth unto me. To my sister Pulisden four pounds by the year for life. To Mr. Josline minister at Good Easter five pounds. To my cousin Huckle and his wife five pounds. To M^r. Kendall of Roxwell twenty shillings. To the poor of Roxwell, Newland, Writtle and Good Ester. To my cousin Quarles fifty shillings for a ring and to Priscilla Quarles my god daughter fifty shillings. My wife Jane to be sole executrix.

Wit: John Butler, Richard Glascocke, John Collen, Stephen Collen.
Drake, 42.

Mense Maij 1602 Octauo die emanauit com̄issio Dorothee Collen *als* Elliott et Hanne Pinchon al̄s Elliot sororibus naturalibus et l'timis Edwardi Elliot nup̱ de Newland in Com̄ Essex def. Heñtis etc. ad adm̄istrand bona jura et credita dc̄i def. &c. Admon. Act Book Jo. 117.

Robert Morley, in his will made 2 February 1598 and proved 16 October 1602, mentions sister Agnes Cave, widow, and niece Agnes Cave, her daughter, Anthony Cave, her eldest son and Robert Cave, her youngest son (under fifteen years of age) William Cave, her third son Thomas Cave her second son. He then makes the following bequest: I give also a diamond of twelve pounds price to Mistress Ellyot daughter to Master Nowell Sotherton and wife to Master Thomas Elliot of Belhouse in Stamford Rivers in Essex, to my father, to my uncle Hanbury, my niece Joane Knighte, my brother Master Thomas Neale and his wife. my brothers Fleetwood, Walter and Francis Neale, my cousin Thomas Redman and his wife Mistress Anne Redman, Master Thomas Conyers the younger, Master Alexander Williams and Master Thomas Ellyot of Belhouse in Essex I give rings of thirty shillings apiece, twelve pounds I give to my cousin Robert Bowyer of the Middle Temple, which though it come nothing near either his deserts or my love towards him, yet I beseech him to accept it as also of mine executorship in which I join him with my brother Master Thomas Neale. Montague, 68.

JOHN MYLLETT of Hunsdon, Herts, yeoman, 22 July 1603, proved 28 April 1604. The poor of Hunsdon and of Much Munden, Herts. My sister Mary Hadsley's three daughters Priscilla, Sara and Damoras Samforde. My brother in law John Hadesley, at his now dwelling house in Much Hadham. My sister Clark's three children at the now dwelling house of my said sister in Withersfield, Essex. My brother in law Allen's children. An Indenture bearing date the thirtieth day of January in the sixth and thirtieth year of the reign of our late sovereign Lady Queen Elizabeth, made between me the said John Millet of the one party and Thomas Woode of Harlow in the Co. of Essex, shoemaker, William Woode of Eppinge in the said Co. of Essex, shoemaker, and Farnando Elliott of Epping aforesaid, innholder, of the other party, by which I did covenant and grant that I should well and truly pay unto James Elliot, my now wife Katherine's eldest son, the sum of forty pounds and to Daniel Elliot his brother forty pounds, at their several ages of one and twenty years, and to Elpha Elliott, one of my now wife's daughters, forty pounds, to Lidia Elliot her sister forty pounds, to Hester Elliot forty pounds and to Mary Elliot forty pounds, at their several ages of one and twenty years or days of marriage &c., and also should pay or cause to be paid all and singular such legacies, gifts or bequests as Philip Elliot, former husband of my said now wife, in and by his last will and testament hath given or bequeathed to any person or persons whatsoever or wherewith my said wife should or might be rightfully charged as Executrix of the said Philip &c. &c. My said wife to be my sole and only executrix; and as concerning several debts (specified) and all actions touching or concerning the same I make and ordain John Lewis of Munden, yeoman, my brother, my only executor.

Harte, 32.

DAME BENETT, widow of Sir William Webb sometime mayor and alderman of London, 14 January 1602, with a codicil bearing date 30 June 1604, proved 9 July 1604. To be buried in St. Dunstan's in the East near late husband. To my grandchild William Webb at one and twenty. The companies of Salters and Ironmongers. The poor children in Christ's Hospital. St. Thomas Hospital, Southwark, St. Bartholomews. The Hospital called Bethelem *als* Bedlem w^th^out Bishopsgate Street, London. Bridewell, Newgate, Ludgate and the two "Compters," viz^t^. that in the Poultry and that in Wood Street. The Marshallsea and the White Lyon in Southwark. Children of cousin Meade the wife of Edward Meade. Edward Meade the son. My godson Laurence Greene son of Laurence Greene of Walbrooke. Every other of his children. My cousin Humfrey Bigges and John Bigges his son. My cousin Robert Smithwicke the younger and his children. My god daughters Benett Brickett, Benett Holt and Benett Wright. Johane Meade wife of Edward Meade. Richard Bye the Grecian. My cousin Francis Swifte, the wife of Richard Swyfte of Essex, and her eldest daughter. Robert Bye of Watling Street that was decayed. The eldest son of my cousin Edward Gañon. The children of my cousin Bowles. The poor of Abbotts Langley where my own dwelling house standeth. Every the children male of Thomas Greene my cousin upon London Bridge. Every of the children of my cousin Gyles of Bosworthe which he had by his first wife. Every of the children of my cousin Elizabeth Gyles now wife unto my cousin Bouswell. Sence Glover the daughter of Thomas Glover at day of her marriage. Her sisters.

Item I give to my cousin Elliotte's children forty shillings apiece. My cousin Bartholomew Wormell the elder and his son Bartholomew. The

children of John Wormell. The daughter of Edward Daniell at her day of marriage. My cousin Sterrell of the Temple. My cousin Christofer Clytherowe. Every of the children of my cousin Richard Swifte of Essex. Uncle Lawrence Greene's youngest son Thomas. Eliz: the grand child of my brother Gardiner. The father and mother of the said Elizabeth. John Billingsley son of Sir Henry Billingslie, which John was begotten of the body of Katherine his late wife. The wives of my cousin Russell and my cousin Gamon. My cousin Clitherowe of Watford's daughter Dorothy Clitherowe. Cousin Thomas Clitherowe of Watford. My cousin Woodcock's children (sister to my cousin Scales). My aunt Tomlynson. My cousin Lawrence Greene's wife Margaret. Benjamin Clytherowe son of Thomas Clytherowe of Langley. Sara Bigges wife of Humfrey Bigges. Mr. Dr. Ashbold. Mrs Cooper, Mrs Ashbold's sister. Uncle Robert Greene and William Scales, his son in law. Richard Sym̃es my godson at sixteen and every other of the children of my cousin Anne Sym̃es which were living at the death of Sir William Webb my late husband. My cousin Alice Reeve, daughter of John Webbe that dwelt at Reading. The two daughters of William Hawley which he had by Bennett his wife. My cousin Holdford. Christofer Webb the younger son of Roger Webb. Roger Webb the son of John Webb the elder who died in Reading. The children of Clement Draper. Legacies given to them by the will of Elizabeth Robinson late of St. Dunstan's in the East unto whom I was executrix. Thomas and Robert children of John Draper. My sister Billingsley. Cousin Margaret wife of William Scales. Elizabeth Bartlett and John Bartlett her son. My cousin Thomas Chauncye *als* Gyles. The children of William Bowles my cousin that were living at the time of the death of my late husband. The children of my cousin Holt so living &c. William Lawde my sister Lawde's son. Elizabeth Badger the grandchild of my brother Gardiner. My cousin Robert, second son of John Draper. Mr. Thomas Thomlinson citizen and skinner. The children of cousin John Wright of Wrightsbridge in Essex. Dixy Clitherowe second son of Thomas Clitherowe of Abbott's Langley, Herts. Anne Offley daughter of my cousin Cletherowe. Cousin Benjamin Ibgrave and his brother William Ibgrave. Cousin Tomasine Brewster. Cousin Rowland Slefford. Robert Mott, bellfounder, to cast a bell for St. Marys Reading. Harte, 67.

JOHN CONYERS of London Esq., 6 July 1600, proved 25 January 1604. I will that my body shall be buried in the vault where my wife is buried. To forty of the most poorest and most neediest men dwelling within the parish of St. Bottolphes without Aldersgate, every one of them a gown. To my Lady Allet and Mistress Sotherton, either of them one ring. To Mr. Baron Sotherton, who hath "shewed" me many courtesies and kindnesses, twenty angels. To my sister Pyme, my daughter Conyers, my son Cholmeley and his wife, my son Sotherton and his daughter, my son Williams and his wife, my niece Palmer, my sister Conyers, my nephew Audleby and his wife, my nephew Smith and his wife, my late trusty servant Francis Goston and Francis Shawe and his wife, every one of them, a gown of cloth. To my poor niece Audleby four pounds a year, for life, to be paid out of the manor of Walesby in the Co. of Lincoln. My grandchild Katherine Cholmeley and her son. My daughter in law and her three daughters. My brother Edward Conyers' children, Raph Conyers and his two sisters, Smith and Symons. My son Williams' children. My niece Palmer's children.

Item, I do give unto my grandchild Katherine Ellyot, whose mother and she were always kindly towards me, ten pounds, and to her son five pounds. To my son Williams ten pounds. To my grandchild Katherine Conyers her grandmother's chain. I do give for the mending of the highways in Bedfordshire one hundred pounds, according to the Lady Gascoigne's will, so as my son may quietly enjoy her lands in Yorkshire without any more suit or trouble.

"And where there hath bin a mocon made for bringing of Cundith water out of the fieldes by pipes of leade to a Cundith to be made in Aldersgate streete I doe by this my will giue one hundreth pounde when the worke shall be begon and finished: soe as it be doen within seaven yeares nexte after my decease, whereof I would haue my sonne carefull for the pforming thereof." To my son Sotherton unto whom I have "bin behoulding manie waies" twenty pounds and I do make him supervisor of this my will praying him to be aiding and assisting unto my son whom I do make my executor. My brother Edward Conyers' two daughters. My poor niece Audleby's children.

The above will was proved by the oath of Thomas Conyers, son and executor. Hayes, 3.

Austin Elliott, of Waltham Abbey, Essex, gent., 20 October 1605. My body to be buried in the parish church or churchyard of Widford. To my son Rowland Elliott four score and four pounds, to be paid unto the said Rowland or his assigns by John Haines of Curricutt, Herts., gent., within six months next after the decease of George Elliott my father, of Widford in the aforesaid County of Hertford, gent. To my daughter Anne Elliott fourscore pounds (to be paid by John Haines at same time as above). To my daughters Mary Elliott and Martha Elliott (the like sum each, payable in like manner and form). To my sister Anne Elliott two black bullocks. To my aforesaid daughter Martha a red bullock with a white face. To my brother in law Edward Hale of Cheshunt one brown cow. To the poor of Widford twenty shillings, to be distributed to them within two months next after my decease. To my brother Edward Elliott twenty shillings. And I will that there shall so much of my household stuff and cattle to be sold as shall fully discharge and pay my debts and my funerals and proving of this my last will and all other charges whatsoever my executor shall lay out and expend about the same; and if there be any remainder of my said household stuff that then the same shall be equally divided amongst my said three daughters. And all the rest of my goods in this my last will not bequeathed I wholly give to my executor, whom I appoint to be my brother Edward Elliott; and I likewise appoint my beloved friend Mr John Payton, parson of Widford to be overseer.

One of the witnesses was George Elliott.

On the 11th day of November 1605, before Dr. Ridley the Commissary, personally appeared Edward Elliotte, the executor appointed in the will, and expressly renounced the burden of executorship. Commission thereupon issued to Anne Elliott, natural and lawful daughter of the deceased, by reason of such renunciation, to administer the goods according to the tenor of the will.

Register 20 Com. Ct of London (1603–1607) fo. 122.

John Eliott, 6 November 1606, proved 3 February 1606. My body to be buried in the churchyard of All Saints. I do give unto Michaell my

eldest son one house where my grandmother Katherine Bearman (?) dwelleth. I give him also six acres of ground, more or less, lying in the field called Parke Croftes in the parish of Hunsdon. To my youngest son John one tenement called little Winslowe, with a barn thereunto belonging, now in the tenure and occupation of one William Handcocke. I give him also one half acre of meadow in Hunsdon meade, between the meadows of Sir Thomas Foster, knight, abutting upon the river. My will is that, after my grandmother's decease, my sister Bridget Harrison shall have all the above named tenements, with the lands and meadow, paying the yearly rent of five pounds a year after her entrance into the said tenements, to have the said houses and tenements until such time as my son Michael cometh to one and twenty years, if my sister live so long. keeping all the said tenements in good reparations. Sundry gifts of linen &c. to sons Michael and John. Certain household stuff to daughter Elizabeth, also the best gown being colour London brown laid with billament lace, one petticoat of Stammell laid with three billament laces of velvet. My father in law Michael Ireland shall be my sole executor to take up my debts and pay my debts and to see my body honestly buried. Hudleston, 20.

Roger Elliot of the hamlet of Upshere in the parish of Waltham Holy Cross, Essex, yeoman, 31 March 1608, proved 12 April 1608. To wife Katherine four pounds yearly, to be paid unto her out of my lands during the time of her widowhood at the usual feasts of the year, viz^t the feast of St. Michael the Archangel and the Annunciation of our Lady St. Mary the Virgin by equal and even portions. All the rest of my moveable goods &c. I give unto Katherine my wife whom I make full and whole executrix &c. Register 21 Com. of London (1607–1611), fo. 31.

Memorandum that George Elyot of St. Margarets in Lothbury, London, upon the second day of September A.D. 1611, being sick in body but of perfect mind and memory, made and declared his last will and testament nuncupative &c. He gave to his brother Edward Elyott four acres of arable land in the parish of Weston, Herts, which said land is holden of the manor of Argentynes. And he did give and bequeath to his said brother Edward forty shillings which his brother Thomas Elyott owed him, and all the rest of his goods, chattles and debts whatsoever. And he did make, constitute and appoint his said brother Edward his sole executor &c. in the presence and hearing of Raphe Houghe, Dorothie Wilkinson and Margaret Jenkins. Fenner, 8.

John Eliote of Weston, Herts., yeoman, 9 September 1612, proved 19 February 1612. My body to be buried in the churchyard of Weston. I devise and bequeath the custody, government and education of my two daughters unto Elizabeth my loving wife until their several ages of sixteen years. To the said Elizabeth my wife all my freehold messuages, lands, tenements and hereditaments &c. in Weston or elsewhere, to hold the moiety or half of said messuages &c. during the nonage or minority of Annes my eldest daughter, and until the said Annes shall accomplish the full age of one and twenty years, for and towards her education, maintenance and preferment, the remainder of the said moiety to the said Annes and the heirs of her body lawfully begotten, and for default of issue, the remainder to Elizabeth my younger daughter &c. and next to my said wife and her heirs forever. The other moiety to be held for the younger daughter

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

Elizabeth (in the same manner &c.). To the poor of Weston twenty shillings. The residue to wife Elizabeth whom I appoint sole executrix.

Capell, 15.

Hewgh Eylleot of Waltham Holy Cross Essex, yeoman, 2 June 1613, proved 16 June 1613. To be buried in the parish churchyard of Waltham. To Thomas Parnell of Widford a parcel of land called Stockeing, with a hedge grove thereunto belonging, containing by estimation five acres &c. now in the tenure and occupation of the said Thomas Parnell, for the term of twelve years, in lieu and recompence of a debt that I owe unto him. I give all my lands and tenement, both free and copyhold, in Widford to John Wood *als* Lyllye of Widford on condition he pay all legacies, gifts, debts &c. To my father's sister's children fifty pounds. To my cousin Ferdenando Eylleot of Epping twenty pounds. To Edward Eylleot of Widford ten pounds. To Edward Noone five pounds. To the poor of Waltham Holy Cross twenty shillings. To the poor of Widford forty shillings. And I appoint, ordain and make Edward Eilleott and John Wood *als* Lyllye executors &c. and Thomas Parnell and Ferdenandoe Eylleot overseers.

Register 22 Com. C^t. of London (1611–1616) fo. 173.

Nicholas Elliott *als* Aylett of Albury, Herts., brickmaker, 18 February 1617, proved 2 May 1618. "Being at this present aged and sick." To the poor of Albury ten shillings, to be distributed amongst them at my burial. To Elizabeth, my daughter, wife of Rowland Field, ten pounds. To the five children of my said daughter Elizabeth six pounds. To Francis Elliott son of my late son Richard Elliott twenty pounds on the feast day of St. Michael the Archangel which shall be in the year of Our Lord God one thousand six hundred twenty and five, at or in the church porch of Albury aforesaid. To my son William Elliott and to his wife and to the longer liver of them, for term of their natural lives, all my pasture and wood ground called parish grove, containing by estimation twelve acres more or less, and after their decease to Nicholas and William, sons of said William Ellyott &c., in consideration that the legacies given in my will shall be paid and that thirty pounds shall be paid to my daughter Ann or to her husband according to a certain covenant and agreement heretofore by me made &c. To Mary Elliott, daughter of my late son Richard Elliott, forty shillings in six years &c. To my daughter Feild and my son William Ellyott all my household stuff within my houses to be equally divided amongst them by four indifferent men. To my daughter Feild one cow. To my son William all my freehold land lying in Chisdell *als* Chisley Field, containing eight acres more or less, with "y^e kell" barn and other houses to it belonging. The residue to William my son, he paying my debts, legacies and funeral charges. And I make him my only executor.

Registered D. Dean and Chapter of St. Paul's, fo. 143.

Bennett Elliott of Nasinge, Essex, yeoman, 5 November 1621, proved 28 March 1622. My body to buried in decent and Christian manner. I give and bequeath all the rents and profits of all my copy and customary lands and tenements &c. in the several parishes of Ware, Widford, Hunsdon and Estweeke in the Co. of "Harford" unto my trusty and well beloved friends William Curtis, my son in law, Nicholas Camp the younger and John Keyes, all of the said parish of Nasinge, for the space of

eight years from the time of my decease quarterly to pay unto my son John Elliott the sum of eight pounds a year of lawful money of England for and towards his maintenance in the University of Cambridge, where he is now scholar, and the residue of the rents and profits I give and bequeath for and towards the bringing up of my youngest children, that is to say, Francis, Jacob, Mary and Lydia. And the inheritance of all my said lands lying in the said parishes I give and bequeath as followeth. First, to Francis, my youngest son, and to his heirs forever, one parcel of land called Crottwell Croft, containing two acres more or less, and one other parcel of land called Coles Croft, containing one acre more or less, and one parcel of land called Dameter in Great Hyfield and one other parcel of land lying in Little Westney, by estimation one acre and a half more or less, and one parcel of land lying in Sowters Common Meade, containing half an acre, with all the rents and profits after the end of the said eight years have expired; and I give and bequeath unto my son Jacob and to his heirs forever all that my messuage or tenement in the said parish of Widford, with all the lands thereunto belonging lying in the said several parishes of Widford, Ware, Hunsdon, and Estwick, with all other the appurtenances other than those lands before given to my son Francis, with all the rents and profits of the same from and after the said eight years. I give and bequeath unto my daughter Lydia the sum of fifty pounds of lawful money, to be paid unto her at the age of eighteen years or day of marriage, which shall first happen. I give unto my daughter Mary the sum of twenty pounds of like lawful money, to be paid unto her in like manner and I give unto my goddaughter Mary Curtis the sum of three pounds of like money, payable to her as to the others; and my will and mind is that if either of my said two daughters die before their said age or marriage that then the survivor to have her part or legacy as aforesaid and that if they both happen to die before the said time that then the sum of forty pounds thereof be paid to my son John and the residue to and amongst my younger children.

Item, my will and mind is that so soon as may be after my decease my executors make sale of all my stock of cattle, corn and all other goods and chattles that be "a broade" out of my house and of so much of my moveable goods within the house as in their discretions cannot well be kept in their own property till my said children be of age to use the same, to such persons as will give most money for the same, and the money rising thereof to employ for the use, behoof and maintenance of my said children to the best advantage they lawfully may or can; and further my will and mind is that my daughter Mary and my daughter Lidia shall have the chest in the yellow chamber and all that is in the same, over and above their parts in the rest of my goods, and my will and mind is that my son Phillip shall have so much of my household implements as cannot well be removed without loss, for his part of my said goods if it rise to be so much; if his part come not to the value then that he may have them at a reasonable price if he will before any other; and I give unto my son Francis four silver spoons which were given him at his Christening, over and above his my part of goods, and my will is that my daughter Mary Curtis have the keeping of them till he be of age, and for that my said daughter Mary Curtis hath heretofore had a good and competent part of my goods for her portion and preferment in marriage, whereby she is already provided for, I give unto her only the sum of five shillings to make her a small ring to wear in remembrance of my love to her and because my estate in goods and chattles will hardly be sufficient for the education of my young children, Francis, eight pounds from the time of my decease quarterly to pay unto my son John Blount the sum of eight pounds a year of lawful money of England for and towards his maintenance in the University of Cambridge, where he is now scholar, [illegible] and bequeath [illegible] Mary and [illegible] to the said [illegible] my [illegible] Cromwell [illegible] called [illegible] Wotton [illegible] land [illegible] I give and bequeath unto my [illegible] or tenement [illegible] William [illegible] with all [illegible] to my son Francis [illegible] and eight years. I give and bequeath unto my daughter [illegible] fifty pounds of lawful money [illegible] or day of marriage [illegible] Mary the sum of twenty [illegible] in like manner [illegible] three pounds [illegible] and [illegible] marriage [illegible] that [illegible] forty pounds [illegible] amongst my [illegible].

Item, my will and mind is [illegible] my executors [illegible] chattles [illegible] able goods [illegible] their own [illegible] persons [illegible] to employ [illegible] best advantage [illegible] that my daughter Mary [illegible] yellow [illegible] the rest of my goods [illegible] have so much of my [illegible] out loss for his [illegible] come not to the [illegible] his will before [illegible] which were given [illegible] goods, and my will is [illegible] them all [illegible] heretofore had a good and competent [illegible] preferment in marriage [illegible] as only [illegible] maintenance of [illegible] will hardly be sufficient for the education of my young children, Francis, Jacob, Mary and Lydia therefore I more give unto my said friends William Curtis, Nicholas Camp and John Keyes, whom I trust for their bringing up, the sum of ten pounds a year yearly for the space of eighteen years after my decease out of my messuage and customary lands in the parish of Nasinge, or out of any part thereof, for the better maintenance of my said children; and the inheritance of my said messuage, lands and tenements with their appurtenances, with all the rents and profits thereof other than the said ten pounds a year out of the same for the time aforesaid, I give and bequeath unto my son Phillip Elliott and to his heirs forever; and my will and mind is that my said friends pay all such fine or fines as shall be due to the lord or lords for their said lands when they shall be thereunto admitted, and the rest of my estate in goods, rents, money, debts or chattels, with the profits thereof if any be, to deliver to my said children by even and equal portions at the end and expiration of the said eighteen years; and for that cause I do hereby ordain and appoint my said beloved friends William Curtis, Nicholas Campe the younger and John Keyes my full and sole executors &c. and I give to either of them for their pains herein taken forty shillings apiece, and my earnest request is that Mr John Tey of the said parish of Nasinge Esq. would be aiding and helping to my said executors by his good counsel and advice for the better execution thereof, and my wlll and mind is that if any question or doubt do arise between my executors concerning this my said will that they submit themselves to be ordered and ruled by him without any further trouble or contention.

Wit: Robert Wonnam, Parnell Borum, John Tey, John Campe, William Curtis.

Proved by the oaths of William Curtis, Nicholas Camp junior and John Keyes, executors &c.

Register 24 Com. C^t. of London (1621–1626) fo. 85.

James Eliot of Rayleigh, Essex, clerk, 19 May 1623, proved 14 July 1623. To the poor of Rayleigh forty shillings. To Anne Howlet, my maidservant, three pounds in two years. To Judith Eliott, my daughter the advowson donative and presentation of the rectory and parsonage of Rayleigh, and I appoint Edward Hetham of Hunsdon, my brother in law, to be her guardian. To my daughters Susanna and Mary my tenement wherein Stephen Couch dwelleth, with all the land thereunto belonging, lying and being within the parishes of Hockley and Rayleigh. To my daughter Susanna Eliott the house wherein Mr. Rawlins sometime dwelled, with the meadow on the backside and all tenements next adjoining to the said mansion house &c. To Mary Eliott, my daughter, those four houses wherein Robert Man, Richard Merrifall, John Sutton and Richard Wood now dwelleth, together with the land called Sandpit Corner now in my own occupation. All my first wife's apparell and wearing things to be divided equally amongst my three daughters. To my son Phillipp Eliott the remainder of my lease called Olives in Hunsdon. To my son James Eliott the land called Howletts and Barringtons Meade and Tarrpott which I purchased of Serg^t. Athow and his son, to have the same at his age of one and twenty years. To James, my son, that part of the house wherein Henry Barnes now dwelleth and the land he occupieth, together with Coggers Acre, to enter upon at the age of one and twenty. To Elizabeth my wife the messuage called the George, with the lands belonging, now in the possession of Henry Broadwater (and other lands), also the

[illegible]

Wit: [illegible] Castle.

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

house called Barrington wherein I now dwell, with the orchard &c. After her decease Philip to have the George &c. and James to have Barrington. My wife to have the rent of my children's lands till they are seventeen or married, and to well educate and bring them up; and further my mind and will is that my two sons James and Philip should be brought up in learning both in the Grammar School and also in the University, and this trust I commit unto my said wife. If my wife depart before the children come to their ages aforesaid then I will my daughter Judith, if she be married, shall take the care upon her for her brethren and sisters, and if she die &c. then my brother in law Edward Hetham and Effie his wife. The rest to my wife whom I appoint sole executrix and I do appoint Mr Symme and Mr John Wilson overseers.

Bellamy (Consistory C^t. of London) p. 121.

John Campe the elder of Nasing Essex, yeoman, 21 May 1630, proved 11 June 1630. To my son John three pounds at the decease of Mary my wife or within a month after her decease. To my son George four pounds within four years after my decease. To my son Nicholas three pounds within six months &c. To my son Thomas eight pounds at his age of one and twenty. To my daughter Mary five pounds in six years &c. To my daughter Sarah three pounds in three years &c. To my grandchild Elizabeth Campe three pounds at one and twenty. To my grandchild John Campe twenty shillings at eighteen.

Item I give to John Elott my grandchild twenty shillings to be paid unto her (*sic*) at his age of eighteen years. The rest I leave to Mary my wife whom I make my full and sole executrix. And I desire my good friends Richard Campe and William Campe to be overseers, they to have twelve pence apiece for their pains to be taken.

Register 26, Com. C^t. of London (1629–1634) p. 42.

[I venture to send the foregoing Eliott notes, even though it is an incomplete collection, and my researches have not been exhaustive. They relate, as will be easily seen, chiefly to the family of which a pedigree is given in the Visitations of Essex, published by the Harleian Society, for it is to that family that, I feel convinced, our beloved Apostle to the Indians belonged, and I hope that some day it will be our good fortune to see this fully and clearly proved. In the mean time it may be as well to put in print and so save for future use these notes, as well as some extracts from parish registers, which a descendant of the holy man has succeeded in obtaining. These notes and extracts show plainly how closely conected the family of the Apostle were with the places with which the family whose pedigree is given were also connected. One fortunate discovery in the shape of a will may settle the whole matter for us. Let us hope such good fortune will come to us.

It may be well to refer to some of the points given us in some of these wills. That of Thomas Grene of Stanford Rivers (1534–1537), for instance, shows that he was connected also with "Cotred" in Herts. And he seems to have been a proprietor of the manor of Belhouse in Stanford Rivers. His wife Elizabeth seems also to have been the widow of an Eliott. Now, if we examine the pedigree of Wilson of Willion as given in the Visitation of Herts (pub. by the Harl. Soc.), page 121, we shall find there that Thomas Wilson of "Codreth," Herts, had (among other children) a daughter . . . . wife to . . . . Greene and after to . . . . Eliott of Stanford Rivers, another daughter Alice wife to Conniswell, a son Rafe and a son Edward. Thomas Grene in his will speaks of "William Cammeswell which married my wife's suster." This was doubtless that "Alice wife to Conniswell." And Cammeswell is probably the true reading. Again, Grene speaks of "lands in Cotred that I bought of Raufe Wilson." This Raufe Wilson was doubless the Rafe Wilson of the pedigree, one of the brothers of Alice "Conniswell," and of Mrs. Greene *als.* Eliott. Now examine the pedigree of Eliott in the Visitation of Essex and we find that Thomas

Eliott of Cottered, Herts, the common ancestor of those embraced in the pedigrees of Eliott, married . . . . daughter of Thomas Wilson of Cottered, Herts, gent^t., a sister of Edward Wilson. Undoubtedly it was she who afterwards became the wife of Thomas Grene of Stanford Rivers. So it appears that we can correct the pedigree of Wilson by changing the order of marriage of that daughter of Thomas Wilson with her respective husbands and giving them all baptismal names. She was Elizabeth Wilson, and was wife to Thomas Eliott and after to Thomas Greene.

George Ellyot of Stertford (Bishops Stortford) Herts, Esq., whose will (1548–1554) I give, was, without doubt, one of the sons of that Thomas Eliott by Elizabeth Wilson. He mentions an eldest brother John, a youngest brother John, a brother Robert, a brother Thomas and a sister Johan Heynes. His own children were evidently Magnus Eliott, George Eliott and Katherine, wife of . . . Sparoke, or Sparke. And he brings into the line of succession of his landed estate, after decease of his children, and failing their male issue, John Eliott of London, mercer, and Henry Eliott of Lanocke (probably an estate near Hitchin). These two I believe to have been sons, the one of that eldest brother John and the other of that youngest brother John mentioned in the will. The printed pedigree shows the one but not the other. In fact, incomplete, like so many Visitation pedigrees, it does not give that youngest brother John Eliott at all; and it was from this younger John or his brother Thomas that I suspect our John Eliott of Roxbury was descended. Finally the testator describes his brother Robert Eliott as of Hunsdon, and the will is witnessed by John Eliott of Wickham Hall, John Eliott of London, Richard Fletcher, curate, and Richard Pilston. John Eliott of Wickham Hall was the eldest brother John of the will and father of John Eliott of London. Richard Pilston was nephew of the testator by marriage with Winifred, one of the half sisters of John Eliott of London.

Now we come to the will of Thomas Elyot of Wydford (1551-1554) whom I believe to have been the brother Thomas mentioned in the preceding will. He mentions sons Thomas, John and Simon, and speaks of lands in Widford and Ware, names of places very significant when we come, later on, to read the will of the father of our John Eliott. Let us also recall that his brother George owned a house occupied by Simon Eliott (this probably in Little Hadham).

Next I furnish will of John Haynes of Much Hadham (1551—?). He mentions (among others) wife Joanne (perhaps the sister of George Eliott), son George, daughter Agnes, late the wife of John Grave, and daughter Catherine wife of Simon Eliott. Following this is the will of George Haynes of Much Hadham (1584) who was perhaps the son of the preceding testator and possibly husband, by a first match, of Blythe a daughter of John Eliott of Wickham Hall. These two wills are also interesting to us as relating to the family of our Governor Haynes, of Massachusetts and Connecticut, who was the son of John Haynes of Coddicut Herts and Old Holt Essex (buried at Much Hadham Herts), who was perhaps the son of this very George Haynes whose will I give. It is well also to note that John Haynes in his will (1551) provides for two "Sarmondes" to be preached at Widford.

Next comes the will of Thomas Ellyott of London (1557) who makes a bequest to the church at Widford, and by his mention of his "uncle John Ellyott of Stratford" (Stortford), Herts, and John Elliott, his son, of London, mercer, binds himself to this family. By naming his father and mother, John and Johan Ellyott, then living in Widford, he enables us to place him exactly. His father was John Elliott, that youngest brother mentioned in will of George Eliott already given. And now we have two of the sons of Thomas and Elizabeth (Wilson) Eliott, of the pedigree, placed in Widford, a place so important in the history of our Indian Apostle, since it was there he was born and baptized. It will be noted that we have found also the probable parentage of Henry Eliott, named in George Eliott's will, for this Thomas mentions a brother Henry. Besides this Henry there is an eldest brother of the testator, named John, whose son John Eliott comes just in the line of entail of the testator's landed estate in Widford. And one, or both, of them seems to have been then living in Waltham, Essex (quite near Nasing). Unfortunately the testator did not name his other nephews and nieces.

Following the above comes the will of John Elyott of Stortford parsonage, evidently the eldest brother John of George Eliott's will and certainly the John Eliott of the pedigree, father (among others) of John of London and Edward

of Newland, father also of Blythe Haynes and of Winifred the wife of Richard Pilston, already referred to. Besides these he names sons George and Rowland and daughters Tabett (Tabitha), Alice and Agnes, the last named wife of another Pilston.

Edward Eliott of Newland, Essex, Esq., whose will (1595–1596) is next given, is the one on whose account the pedigree was given in the Visitation of Essex. It was through his wife Jane, a daughter and co-heir of James Gedge, that he became connected with Newland. The printed pedigree is very defective in regard to his family. He names sons Thomas (afterwards knighted), Edward and John, daughters Hannah, Jane and Elizabeth, and a daughter Collen. This last mntioned daughter, I have found, was Dorothy, wife, probably, of John Collen. Hannah became the wife of John Pinchon (see my notes on the Pinchon family), Jane was probably married to John Butler, and Elizabeth was the wife of John Yonge of Roxwell. Besides these I am confident we must give him Mary, married, first to Edward Bogas of Ardley Essex, gent., and secondly to Mr. Matthew Davis, clerk, vicar of Writtle. (See Marriage Licenses, Bishop of London, Edward Boosy and Jane Bogas, and the will of Dorothy Davis printed among my Pinchon notes.) Mr. Matthew Davis in his will (1616–1625) mentions wife Mary, son John, daughter Dorothy, and also refers to his wife's children which she had by Mr. Bogas. (P. C. C. Clarke 46.) Of course there is the chance that when Dorothy Davies referred to Mrs. Mary Davies as mother she meant stepmother. At any rate there can be little question that Dorothy herself was a granddaughter of Edward Eliott of Newland, since she names (1634) her uncle Sir Thomas Eliott, her uncle John Eliott, his wife Anne and children Edward, Anne, Mary and Susan, her uncle and aunt John and Hannah Pinchon, and her aunt Elizabeth Young, widow. It is well to note also that when Edward Eliott of Newland was making his will his brother George was then living (having three sons) and a sister Pulisden (Puleston or Pilston). The testator's son Edward died in 1602, without issue, as we can gather from the Admon. granted to his sisters Dorothy Collen and Hannah Pinchon.

The next will (that of Robert Morley) refers to the alliance of Thomas Eliott of Belhouse in Stanford Rivers, Essex, with Catherine daughter of Nowell Sotherton, one of the Barons of the Exchequer, in connection with which see the Sotherton pedigree in the Visitation of London, A.D. 1568.

John Myllett of Hunsdon, whose will (1603-1604) follows next, married Katherine Eliott of Hunsdon, widow of Philip Eliott. License was granted 25 January 1593, he being then styled of London. It was James Eliott, son of Philip and Catherine, who was afterwards parson of Raleigh, Essex. I have not come across the will of Catherine's first husband.

Dame Benett Webb's will (1602–1603) is not quite clear. She was one of the daughters of Sir Christopher Draper (Mayor of London) by Margaret daughter of Henry Greene of Essex, and had been the wife of Sir William Webb, also Lord Mayor of London. I thought it worth the while, however, to save it for future use.

The next will, however, that of John Conyers of London (1600–1604), places itself. He must have married Catherine widow of Anthony Williams, Esq., Auditor of the Mint (see pedigree of Williams of Abbots Langley in Visitation of Herts). Timothy, daughter of Anthony and Catherine Williams, was the wife of Noel Sotherton and mother of Catherine wife of Thomas Eliott of Belhouse. We are thus enabled to correct and amend both the Visitation of London (1568) and the Visitation of Herts. The former does not give the parentage of Timothy Sotherton, while the latter wrongly states that her mother, Catherine, was the widow of John Conyers, the fact being evident that she must have been married to Williams first and Conyers afterwards, as shown clearly by this will of her second husband, who outlived her. At least I do not now see any other way of explaining it.

The will of Austin Elliott of Waltham Abbey (1605) refers to his father George Eliott as apparently then alive. I would suggest that this George Eliott was one of the two brothers (by the whole blood) of Edward Eliott of Newland, the other being Rowland Eliott, after whom probably this Austin Eliott named his son. If I am correct in my theory of his relationship to the Eliotts of Stortford and Newland this will becomes important as showing another line of this Visitation family living in Widford, since the testator directs his body to be buried there, and speaks of his father as living there. Austin and Edward

Eliott (mentioned in this will) were probably two of the three sons of George Eliott referred to by Edward Eliott of Newland in 1595.

John Eliott, whose will (1606) follows, I do not undertake to place definitely. I would simply call attention to his ownership of lands in Hunsdon. Nor will I attempt to place Roger Eliott of Waltham Holy Cross, whose will (1608), or George Eliott of London, whose will (1611) connects him with Weston Herts; or, again, John Eliote of Weston, whose will (1612) follows. But a pedigree of the first named (John Eliott of Hunsdon, A.D. 1606) appears in the Visitation of London A.D. 1634 (Harl. Soc.) p. 252.

Hugh Eliott of Waltham Holy Cross, whose will (1613) follows, owned lands in Widford, and named a cousin Ferdinando Eliott of Epping (also named in the will of John Myllett as an innholder) and an Edward Eliott of Widford, who may have been a son of George and brother of Austin Eliott, already referred to.

The testator of the next will (Nicholas Elliott *als* Aylett) I have not attempted to place.

Then comes the will of Bennett Elliot of Nasinge, father of our John Eliott, who seems to have owned lands in Widford, Ware and Hunsdon, three places so closely connected with the family whose wills have been passing under our examination, who was also, as it appears, married in Widford, and his famous son born there. Can we have much doubt that he belonged to the same family, even though we cannot place our finger upon the exact connecting link?

James Eliot of Raleigh Essex, clerk, whose will (1623) comes next, was evidently the son of Philip and Catherine Eliott and stepson of John Myllett.

I give in addition the will of John Campe of Nasinge, showing an apparent connection of this family with Eliotts. Later on I may add notes taken from other Eliott wills. HENRY F. WATERS.

The following Eliots, variously spelled, are from the Registers of the Parish of St. John the Baptist, Widford, Hertfordshire, England. They are from extracts made by the Rev. John Traviss Lockwood, Rector of the Church there, in 1893; not in the exact language of those early days but in the English of the present time.

Under Baptisms.

A. D. 1582. Elizabeth, the daughter of William Eliot and his wife was christened, February 10th.

A. D. 1583. Annes, the daughter of Austen Eliot and Annes his wife was christened, Sept. 15th.

A. D. 1587. Rowland, the son of Austen Eliot and Annes his wife was christened, the 19th of Feb.

A. D. 1593. Joseph Eliot, the son of Edward Eliot and Anne his wife, was born the sixth of March and baptized the 15th day of the same month.

A. D. 1599. Sarah Eliot, the daughter of Bennet Eliot and Lettes his wife, was baptized the 13th of Jan.

Adjoining this entry is this note: Sarah Elliott was the first child baptized in Widford by Mr. John Payton, parson of Widford.

(This Sarah Eliot was married to William Curtis, one of the early settlers of Roxbury, Mass.—E. E.)

A. D. 1602. Phillip Elliott, son of Bennet Elliott was baptized the 25th day of April.

A. D. 1604. John Elliott, the son of Bennett Elliott was baptized the fifth day of August in the year of our Lord God 1604.

(He became famous as "The Apostle to the Indians."

The Rev. Mr. Lockwood has appended the following note: "The entry here copied is, fortunately, one of the few in the old Registers of Widford Parish which remains clear and distinct after the lapse of 289 years."—E. E.)

A. D. 1606. Jacob Elliott, the son of Bennett Elliott, was baptized the 21st day of Sept.

A. D. 1610. Sarah Elyott, the daughter of Mr. Edward Elyott was baptized the 18th day of Nov.

A. D. 1613. John Elyott, son of Mr. Edward Elyott was baptized the 29th day of Aug.

A. D. 1685. Philip, son of Philip and Elizabeth Elliot, baptized Oct. 29th.

A. D. 1687. Elizabeth, daughter of Philip and Elizab. Elliott, bap. Oct. 12th.

Under Marriages.

A. D. 1582. Austen Eliot and Annes Hale were married the 14th day of June.

A. D. 1593. Bennet Eliot and Lettese Aggar were married the 30th of Oct. (These were the parents of "The Apostle to the Indians."—E. E.)

A. D. 1634. George Elliott of Hunsdon and Mary Savage of Much Hadham, single woman, servant to Mathew Cockett of Hadham, were married the 9th of Feb.

A. D. 1623. William Darter of Hunsdon, husbandman & Judith Elliott of Hunsdon, daughter of Edward Elliott of Hunsdon were married the 10th of Oct.

Under Burials.

A. D. 1563. Joane Eliot, the wife of John Eliot was buried the 16th day of July.

A. D. 1565. George Eliot the son of Thomas Eliot was buried the 26th of Sept.

A. D. 1568. John Eliott senior was buried the 6th [?] day of March.

A. D. 1578. Catherine the wife of —— Eliot was buried the 19th of Aug.

A. D. 1582. Henry Eliot was buried the 20th of December.

A. D. 1583. Annes Eliot the daughter of Austen Eliot & Annes his wife was buried the 15th day of Feb.

A. D. 1585. John Eliot was buried the 15th day of Jan.

A. D. 1605. Austen Elliott gentleman was buried the 24th day of Oct.

A. D. 1607. Anne Elliott, daughter of Austen Ellyott gentleman was buried the twelvth day of December.

Mr. Lockwood writes that the word "gentleman" was a designation to distinguish one who was a landed proprietor, or lived independently. Then the distinction was not usually applied to professional men or wealthy tradesmen, as that of "Esq." is so commonly applied now.—Ellsworth Eliot, M.D., *of New York City.*

Extracts relating to the name of Eliot from the parish registers of Nazeing and Roxwell in Essex, and Cheshunt and Hunsdon in Hertfordshire, are printed in Mr. William Winters's article on the "Eliot Family" in the Register, vol. 39, pp. 365–371, and need not be re-printed here. See also "The Pilgrims of Nazing," by the same author, in vol. 28, pp. 140–145.

A Memorial Window to the memory of the Rev. John Eliot, the Apostle to the Indians, in the church at Widford, was dedicated with appropriate ceremonies, on the 21st of May last. The cost of this window was defrayed by a subscription among his descendants in the United States (see *ante*, page 80). The rector of the church, the Rev. J. T. Lockwood, gave a sketch of the life of Eliot, and the United States Ambassador, the Hon. Thomas F. Bayard, who was present by invitation, made an address. An account of the proceedings was printed in the *Boston Evening Transcript*, June 16th. A fuller account appeared in the *Herts Guardian*, May 26, 1894.—Editor.]

Phillep Elliott of Hunsdon, Herts, yeoman 9 February 1591, proved at Stortford Monday 6 March 1591. I give to the parish of Hunsdon twenty shillings. I give to my sister Margery one cow, to be delivered unto her within one month next after my decease. I give to Ferdinando and Henry, my brethren, to each of them a pension of twenty shillings a year, to be paid to them out of my farm called Olives by the space of ten years if they so long live. I give and bequeath to William Elliot, my brother, forty shillings, to be paid to him within one whole year next after my decease. I give and bequeath to Jeffray Elliot, my brother, forty shillings, to be paid to him within two years next after my decease. I give and bequeath to Epha Elliot, my daughter, forty marks, to be paid to her, the one half at her age of eighteen years and the other half at her age of twenty one years; but if she depart this natural life before either of the prefixed times of payment of her said legacy then my will and mind is that the one half of her portion then unpaid shall remain to Lidia my daughter.

I give to Lidia Elliot, my daughter, forty marks, to be paid to her, the one half at her age of eighteen years and the other half at her age of twenty one years; and if she depart this natural life before either of the prefixed times of payment of her said legacy then my will and mind is that the one half of her portion then unpaid shall remain to Epha my daughter and the other to mine executrix. I give and bequeath to Hester Elliot, my daughter, forty marks, to be paid to her, the one half at her age of eighteen years and the other half at her age of twenty one years; but if she depart this natural life before either of the prefixed times of payment of her said legacy then my will and mind is that the one half of her portion then unpaid shall remain to Mary Elliot my daughter and the other half to mine executrix. I give to Mary Elliot, my daughter, forty marks, to be paid to her, the one half at her age of eighteen years and the other half at her age of twenty one years; and if she depart this natural life before either of the prefixed times of payment of her said legacy then my will and mind is that the one half of her portion then unpaid shall remain to Hester Elliot my daughter and the other to mine executrix. I give and bequeath to James and Daniel, my sons, to each of them five pounds, to be paid unto them at their several ages of eighteen years. My will and mind is that Katherine my wife shall have, hold and enjoy the lease of my farm called Olives, with all and singular the commodities thereto belonging, not making waste, until such time as James Elliot, my son, shall come to the age of twenty one years, and thenceforth the half thereof and all commodities thereto belonging during the term of her natural life and the other half of the said lease of the said farm, being divided with all indifferency in all and singular the commodities of the same, I give and bequeath to James Elliot my son, to have, hold and enjoy the same jointly with his said mother, at his age of twenty one years, yielding and paying the one half of my legacies that then shall remain unpaid as also the one half of the annuity payable by my father's will unto Jeffray my brother and five pounds, during the natural life of his mother unto Daniel Elliot, my son. My will and mind is that after the decease of Katherine my wife, immediately, my two sons James and Daniel shall have and enjoy the said lease and term of years then to come in my said farm of Olives, with all profits and commodities thereto belonging, to them, their heirs, executors, administrators and assigns, equally between them, yielding and paying, equally between them, so many of my said legacies as shall be and remain unpaid at the death of the said Katherine my wife, according to the true meaning of this my last will and Testament. All the rest of my goods and cattails, movable and unmovable, I give and bequeath unto the said Katherine my wife, to her maintenance and to the bringing up of my "childerne." And of this my last will and Testament I make and ordain the said Katherine my wife sole executrix, to see my debts paid, legacies discharged and funerals performed. And I ordain overseers of this my last will and Testament Ferdinando Elliot, my brother, Thomas Wood and William Wood, my wife's brethren.

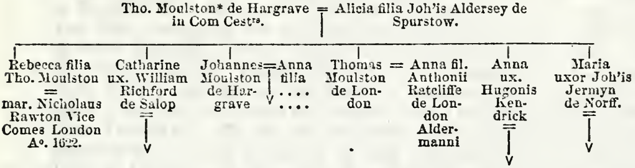
Thomas Ruggle was one of the witnesses.

Uncalendared will in File (1591) Com. of London (Essex and Herts).

[This will, referred to in the will of John Myllett 1603 (*ante*, p. 392), I have been hunting for in vain on the Calendars of the various Courts in which it might have been entered for probate. At last I have discovered it in a bundle of unindexed wills, as above. His baptism, marriage and burial may be found on the parish registers of Hunsdon (see REG. for Oct. 1885, pp. 366-368). His father's name was probably John. HENRY F. WATERS.]

Dame Anne Mowlson (*ante*, vol. 47, p. 114):

[At the above reference an abstract of the will of Dame Mowlson, the founder of the First Scholarship in Harvard College, will be found. An abstract of the will of her husband, Sir Thomas Mowlson, is printed in the same volume, page 113, and that of her brother, Anthony Radcliffe, in volume 48, page 266. The college for young women established in connection with Harvard University, known as the "Annex," which was incorporated by the Massachusetts Legislature this year, has been named Radcliffe College, in honor of Dame Mowlson, whose maiden name was Radcliffe. The researches of Mr. Waters, published in these "Gleanings," made it almost certain that her surname was Radcliffe; but as there was a chance (only a small one it is true) that she may have been a half sister of Anthony Radcliffe, at the suggestion of Mr. Andrew McFarland Davis, the editor of the Register wrote to George W. Marshall, LL.D., F.S.A., Rouge Croix, Heralds' College, London, asking if he could furnish positive information on this point. This he was able to do. He sent the following extract from a pedigree in Vincent's London:


Tho. Moulston* de Hargrave in Com Cest^rs. = Alicia filia Joh'is Aldersey de Spurstow.
Rebecca filia Tho. Moulston = mar. Nicholaus Rawton Vice Comes London A°. 1622.
Catharine ux. William Richford de Salop =
Johannes Moulston de Hargrave = Anna filia ....
Thomas Moulston de London = Anna fil. Anthonii Ratcliffe de London Aldermanni
Anna ux. Hugonis Kendrick =
Maria uxor Joh'is Jermyn de Norff. =

He also sent these extracts from the Registers of St. Christopher le Stocks, London:

1600 Dec 15 Thomas Moulson and Ann Radclyffe Lic. Fac. *married.*
1606 Mar. 30 Mary d. Thomas Maulson Bapt. Bur^d 1 Apr. follg.
1638-9 Jan. 10 Sir Thomas Moulson, Grocer, once Lord Maior of the Cittey of London Bur^d.
1661 Nov. 1 Dame Anne Moulson in her own Vault in the South Chapel Buried.

References to the other authorities were given. There is now no doubt in the matter.—Editor.]

Daniel Spencer of Cony Hatch, Middlesex, citizen and grocer of London, 26 July 1665, proved 6 November 1668. To my wife Sarah that messuage or tenement wherein I now live, situate in Cony Hatch in the parish of Frian Barnett, Middlesex, as long as she shall continue a widow and unmarried. To my eldest son Samuel three messuages &c. in Lothbury, in or near Greene's Court, within the City of London. To my son Daniel the messuage or Inn called the Red Lion Inn, situate in Hitchin, Herts., with messuages and lands in Hitchin, Hippoletts and Preston. To my two daughters Rebecca and Hannah Spencer three messuages &c. in Lothbury. To my daughter Mary Thatch the wife of Thomas Thatch a messuage in Lothbury. My executors to make sale of my messuages &c. at Gravesend and Rochester or elsewhere in Kent and in Tilbery in Essex and expend £500 in the purchase of lands or houses of inheritance in such place as they and my son in law William Tilsley shall think fit and conveyance made to my said son in law and my daughter Anne his wife (according to my agreement as to her marriage portion). The residue of the money arising from these sales shall be cast into and amongst and accounted as part of my personal estate. To my kinsman William Carter twenty pounds. To my friend Robert Bird forty shillings to buy him a ring. The

---

* N. B.—Name spelt Moulston, but it means Moulson.—G. W. M.

residue to be divided among all my children except Mary Thatch. My wife, my son Samuel and my kinsman William Carter to be executors.

Proved by Samuel Spencer, the son, with power reserved for issuing similar commissions to the other two named as executors (the widow's name here being given as Rebecca).

Commission issued 4 February 1674 to Rebecca Spencer, the natural and lawful mother and lawfully appointed guardian of Mary Spencer, a minor grand daughter (*nepti ex filio*) of Daniel Spencer, senior deceased, to administer the goods left unadministered by Samuel Spencer (now likewise deceased) one of the executors, Rebecca Spencer the relict and William Carter the two other executors in no wise appearing. Hene, 146.

Thomas Hart of Enfield, merchant, 19 December 1704, proved 13 February 1704. My will and direction is that my house and all my land in England, New Jersey and elsewhere in America be sold to pay all my just debts, excepting one town lot and one out lot in New Jersey which I give and bequeath unto my cousin Richard Ashfield of New York. And I do hereby empower Thomas Bowell of New Jersey and Rip van Dam of New York to sell all the said lands in America, either in parcel or the whole proprietry, and remit the produce thereof to Theodore Eccleston and John Freame &c. To the two daughters of my cousin Richard Ashfield deceased fifty pounds apiece, to be paid them out of the produce of my lands in America. To my cousin Elizabeth Holmes ten pounds. To John Warner of Waltham Abbey and Andrew Warner of Waltham Cross ten pounds apiece. To my cousin Priscilla Freame fifty pounds. To Priscilla Benthall, Mary Benthall and Elizabeth Benthall, the three daughters of my son Walter Benthall, fifty pounds apiece. To my dear sister Patience Ashfield, whom I do hereby constitute and appoint to be the sole executrix of this my last will and testament, all my plate and household goods, to her own proper use. To my daughter Ann Eccleston five broad pieces of gold, as a token of my love. To my dear sister Patience Ashfield one hundred pounds to be paid her before any other legacy that is herein given and bequeathed by me. And as for the residue and remainder of my estate two third parts thereof I give and bequeath unto my dear sister Patience Ashfield and the other third part thereof I give and bequeath unto my daughter Mary Benthall, wife of Walter Benthall. And I do hereby constitute and appoint the said John Freame and Theodore Eccleston to be the overseers of this my last will and testament &c.

Proved by the solemn affirmation of Patience Ashfield. Gee, 30.

[Thomas Hart, one of the first twelve proprietors of East Jersey, leasing from Elizabeth, widow of Sir George Carteret. Though holding his interest till his death, he did not probably visit this country. His nephew Richard Ashfield had for a fourth child Richard Ashfield, who is named in his grandmother Patience Ashfield's will, and who was sheriff under Gov. Rip Van Dam in 1736, and who married Isabella, daughter of Gov. Lewis Morris, and died 1742.

Walter Benthall, son in law (?) of the testator, was a proprietor as early as 1683.—W. K. Watkins.]

Patience Ashfield of Staines, Middlesex, widow, 26 June 1708, with a codicil bearing date 29 June 1708, proved 7 December 1708. Refers to will of her brother Thomas Hart of Enfield, Middlesex, merchant deceased (as above) and to sundry bequests therein, among which "to my Grand son Richard Ashfield of New Yorke one Towne Lott and one Out Lott at Amboyn in New East Jersey in the province aforesaid and to each of the

two daughters of his kinsman Richard Ashfield late of New Yorke deceased fifty pounds." The fifty pounds given to the deceased daughter shall be paid to the survivor and speedy orders sent to Rip van Dam of New York, merchant, in whose hands the effects are, for the due payment of the two fifty pounds for the sole benefit and use of the survivor. It is my will and desire that all my right, title and interest of two thirds in my brother's estate of lands in New East Jersey, Pennsylvania and elsewhere in America, both as he was proprietor of the twenty fourth part and fortieth part in the province of East New Jersey and the like, be sold for the payment of all my just debts; and I do hereby empower Joseph Heale of Staines to sell, convey and make over all those lands &c. &c. To my impotent grandson Thomas Bonner Ashfield all my ten shares in the corporation of mines for melting down lead with pit coal and sea coal, for his proper use and maintenance during his natural life; and after his decease I give and bequeath the said ten shares unto my grandson Richard Ashfield now of New York, for his proper use and benefit. To my grandson Richard Ashfield one hundred and fifty pounds New York money, to be paid and put to interest upon good security for his use and benefit of his education, which I desire may be among Friends, in scorn called Quakers, and to put him into some honest trade or employ as he shall incline to when he is capable. To his sister Mary Ashfield fifty pounds, to be presently paid by and out of the effects in the hands of Rip van Dam of New York. And I do desire and appoint and ordain John Rodman of New York and Isaac de Rumur of the same city to be overseers on behalf of my two grandchildren, Richard and Mary Ashfield. I do hereby appoint and ordain Joseph Heale of Staines, Middlesex, to be my executor in trust &c. and I give and bequeath unto him two broad pieces of gold. I give unto my loving nephews Theodore Eccleston and John Freame, each of them one piece of broad gold, whom I do hereby appoint overseers &c. To my grandson Richard Ashfield my husband's silver seal, with his coat of arms upon it, and my brother's steel seal, with his coat of arms upon it, and my quilted walnut tree box, if he live to come to England. To my niece Anne Eccleston, wife to Theodore Eccleston, one broad piece of gold. To the three daughters of Walter Benthall, Priscilla, Mercy and Mary Benthall, each of them one piece of twenty shillings broad gold and unto Dorcas and Mary Heale, daughters to Joseph Heale, each of them one broad twenty shillings piece of gold. To Elizabeth Squire of Derbyshire, my cousin, one broad piece of twenty shillings gold. Bequests of Mary West, daughter to William West, and Elizabeth Goreing. Twenty shillings to Deborah Heale to dispose to the Woman's Meeting at Staines and Langford. The residue to my three grandchildren, Richard, Thomas Bonner Ashfield and Mary Ashfield. To their mother Mary, late wife to my son Richard Ashfield of New York deceased forty pounds New York money, to be paid there if she be then living, and to Joseph Heale twenty pounds and to my cousin Mary Birdikin five pounds. To my cousin Leonard Jackson five broad pieces of gold. My nephew John Freame and his wife Priscilla Freame.

In the codicil a bequest to John Eccleston, son to Theodore Eccleston. If all the grandchildren should depart this life before the age of eighteen years or without lawful issue of their bodies then of the remainder of the estate one third to be disposed of among poor Friends, that labor in the word of God, of which John Haywood is to have ten pounds, one third to the Women's Meetings of London, Enfield and Staines, Longford and Uxbridge, and the other third to "thyself" (Joseph Heale the executor) "to dispose as thee shall see meete." Barrett, 278.

John Whetcombe of Shirborne, Dorset. mercer, 2 May 1598, proved 22 September 1598. To the parish Church there for and towards the reparations of the same. To Francis Scarlett, minister there. To the Free Grammar School there. To the Alms house and to the poor of Shirborne. My two hired servants and my apprentice Mellige. Elizabeth my wife shall have my tenement and dwelling house &c. that I bought of John Frye, with that parcel of land adjoining which I bought of Philip Manfield, during her natural life. And she shall enjoy my lease that I bought of Sir Walter Rawleighe, knight, for the term of thirty years &c. &c. Other leases. To my son Robert Whetcombe my lands and tenements in Trent, Somerset, he to allow out of said lands, to my son John, his brother, six pounds a year for twenty one years. I give to Robert also my dwelling house &c. in Shirborne. He shall have to apprentice my son Joseph for seven years. To my son John my lands and tenements in Ackerman Street, Shirborne. To son Samuel (after decease of my wife Elizabeth) my lease which I bought of Sir Walter Raleighe, knight, &c.

Item, I give and bequeath unto my son Symon, immediately after the decease of Elizabeth my wife, all that my lease of Westcome and Spargrove, lying and being in the parish of Batcombe in the County of Somerset, —— and also the sum of fourscore pounds to be paid him at his age of one and twenty years. To my daughter Jane my lease of Beare mill in the parish of Beere Haggat in the County of Dorset and one hundred pounds at her day of marriage, if she shall marry with the consent and good liking of her mother and my overseers. My brother Thomas Whetcombe's children, which be four in number, shall have twenty shillings apiece at the age of twenty one, *i.e.* Thomas, Edmond, Christian and John. Provisions against death of any of the sons without issue male &c. Wife Elizabeth to be sole executrix and M^{r} William Mewe, my brother Hugh Whetcombe, my brother Edmond Lane and John Stoite to be overseers.

Lewyn, 76.

Symon Whitcombe citizen and clothworker of London, inhabiting in the parish of All Saints Staynings in the same City, 5 March 1630, proved 7 February 1637. My loving wife Mary to be my executrix, unto whom (my debts being first paid and satisfied) I give and bequeath all the remainder of estate, &c. &c. and all my lands, tenements &c. in Wymbourne minster, Dorset. And because my estate consisting of merchandize in the parts beyond the seas is casual and uncertain I do therefore forbear to give any particular legacies to pious or charitable uses or to my kindred and other friends, leaving it to the Godly care and wisdom of my executrix to do according to the estate which God shall send to her hands, as may be most for the glory of God, the credit and reputation of me her husband, praying her to have a particular regard to Simon Whetcombe, son of my brother Robert Whetcombe, and to my godson Symon Wilde, the son of my good friend John Wild of London merchant, as also to my servants which are now with me, if they shall be abiding with us at my death.

Wit: Adoniram Byfield, Benjamin Pitt and Chris: Breres.

Lee, 19.

[Symon Whitcombe, the testator, who names merchandise beyond the seas, was probably the person whose name is found in the charter of the Colony of Massachusetts Bay, and who was an Assistant of the Company. For an account of him see Transactions and Collections of the American Antiquarian Society, vol. 3, p. li.—Editor.]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

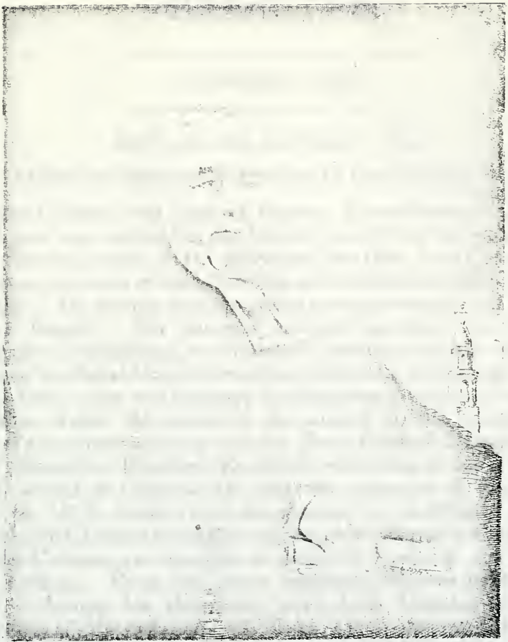
[illegible]

THE
NEW-ENGLAND
HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL
REGISTER.

VOL. XLVIII.—OCTOBER, 1894.

WHOLE NUMBER, 192.

BOSTON:
PUBLISHED BY THE
NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.
1894.



John Codman

NEW-ENGLAND
HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL
REGISTER.

OCTOBER, 1894.

REV. JOHN CODMAN, D.D.

PASTOR OF THE SECOND CHURCH IN DORCHESTER, MASS.

JOHN CODMAN was born at Boston, Massachusetts, August 3, 1782, and was baptized in the Brattle Street Church by the pastor, Rev. Samuel Cooper, D.D. His father, the Hon. John Codman, was a Boston merchant of high standing and a member of the Governor's Council. His mother was Margaret, youngest daughter of the Hon. James Russell. His paternal emigrant ancestor, according to Wyman's *Charlestown*, was Robert[1] Codman of Salem, whose son Stephen[2] settled at Charlestown, from whom the descent was through Capt. John,[3] who was poisoned by his slaves in 1755; John,[4] and the Hon. John[5] the father of the subject of this memoir. His mother's emigrant ancestor was the Hon. Richard[2] Russell (son of Paul[1] Russell of Hereford, England), who came to this country in 1640, settled at Charlestown, and was treasurer of the colony, 1644 to 1676, from whom the descent is as follows: James,[3] Daniel,[4] and James[5] the father of Margaret (Russell) Codman.

John Codman was educated at Andover Academy and at Harvard College. From the latter institution he was graduated in 1802. Among his classmates were Levi Lincoln, afterwards Governor of Massachusetts; William Allen, afterwards President of Bowdoin College; Leverett Saltonstall and Samuel Hoar, afterwards members of Congress; and Levi Frisbie, afterwards a professor at Harvard College.

After his graduation, he commenced the study of the law with his kinsman John Lowell of Boston. His father died on the 17th of May, 1803, at the age of forty-eight, leaving to his family an ample fortune. During his last illness he expressed a wish that his son should become a minister. In compliance with this wish, Mr. Codman abandoned the study of the law and began preparing himself for the ministry. He studied with the Rev. Henry Ware at Hingham, with whom he remained about a year, when he removed to Cambridge and continued his theological studies. In

1805 he visited Europe, and pursued his studies in theology in Scotland. He spent three years abroad, visiting many places in Great Britain and the continent. He obtained at Bristol a license to preach, dated April 29, 1807, and was invited to preach at the Scotch Church of Swallow Street, London, where he officiated about a year. He returned to New England, arriving in Boston in May, 1808.

He received a call from the Second Church, Dorchester, which he accepted, and was ordained December 7, 1808. The Rev. William Ellery Channing, who was a personal friend of Mr. Codman, and whose church his step-mother attended, preached the ordination sermon. The two clergymen, in the subsequent division of the Congregationalists into the Orthodox and Unitarian Churches, were leaders in the opposing parties. The clergymen who took part in the ordination services were about equally divided between the two parties. Mr. Codman, at the time of his settlement, had decided views on the points which caused the separation of the two wings of the Congregational Church, and expressed them in his letter to the Dorchester church in reply to their call.

A few years after his settlement, a controversy arose between some of his parishioners and himself on the subject of his ministerial exchanges. In the year 1809 he received a letter dated November 10 of that year, signed by forty of his parishioners, asking him to make his "exchanges generally with those ministers who preach the public lectures in Boston, on Thursdays, and with them indiscriminately." The parish subsequently voted to request him to exchange with the ministers who composed the Boston Association, of which he was a member, and appointed a committee to wait on him and obtain a definite answer whether he would comply with the request of the parish. The committee reported that they had received from Mr. Codman this answer: "That he cannot pledge himself to exchange with any man or any body of men whatever." The parish, at an adjourned meeting October 23, 1810, after hearing the report, voted that "If the Rev. Mr. Codman's principles are such that he cannot comply with our request, which we consider all important to our future peace and prosperity, that the connection between him and us become extinct." The vote was adopted by a yea and nay vote—yeas 40, nays 35. Though this is not stated by the disaffected parishioners, the real ground of dissatisfaction was the doctrines preached by Mr. Codman and those with whom he exchanged. In the same month seventy-three members of the parish, in an address to him, said: "Nearly all of your parishioners appear satisfied with your performances, and acknowledge that you have conformed to the doctrines and principles held out to us in your communication previous to your ordination; and the foundation of the difficulties professedly is your declining to exchange ministerial labors with the Association of Ministers to which you

1833 he visited Europe, and preached his position as pastor in Scotland. He spent some years abroad, visiting many places in Great Britain and the continent. He [illegible] at [illegible] a license to preach, dated April 29, 1837, and was invited to preach in the Scotch Church of Scotland Street, London, [illegible] [illegible] place [illegible]. He returned to New England, arriving in Boston in May, 1838.

He received a call from the Second Church, Presbyterian, which he accepted, and was ordained December 7, 1838. The Rev. William Riley Cochran, who had preached [illegible] of the ordination, and whose church his ordination attended, preached the ordination sermon. The two clergymen, at the subsequent [illegible] of the [illegible] presbyterians into the Orthodox and Unitarian Churches, were leaders of the opposing parties. The clergymen who took part in the ordination services were almost equally divided between the two parties. Mr. Cochran, at the time of his settlement had avowed views on the points which caused the separation of the two wings of the Congregational Church, and adhered [illegible] in the letter, to the Unitarian church [illegible] regard [illegible].

A few years after his settlement, a controversy arose between some of his parishioners and himself on the subject of his ministerial exchanges. In the year 1849 a memorial letter dated November 16 of that year, signed by forty of his parishioners, asking him to make his exchanges entirely with those ministers who preach the public doctrine of [illegible] Theology, and with them exclusively." The parish subsequently voted to request him to exchange with the ministers who composed the Boston Association, of which he was a member, and appointed a committee to wait on him and obtain a definite answer whether he would comply with the request of the parish. The committee reported that they had received from Mr. Cochran this answer: "That he cannot pledge himself to exchange with any man or any body of men whatever." The parish, at an adjourned meeting, October 29, 1849, after hearing the report, voted that, "If the Rev. Mr. Cochran's principles are such that he cannot comply with our request, we deem it essential to important to our future peace and prosperity, that the connection between him and us become severed." The vote was adopted by a yea and nay [illegible] 49, nays 45. Though this is not stated by the dissatisfied parishioners, the real ground of dissatisfaction was the doctrines preached by Mr. Cochran and those with whom he exchanged. At the same time, seventy-three members of the parish, in an address to him said: "Nearly all of your parishioners appear satisfied with your performances, and acknowledge that you have conformed to the doctrines and principles held out to us in your communications previous to your ordination; and the members of the [illegible], personally, to your discourses, as [illegible] [illegible] with the [illegible] of [illegible] as which you belong." An address was also received from one hundred and eighty-one female members of the parish, expressing a hope that he would come off conquering in that important conflict.

Two Ecclesiastical Councils were held to act in this matter; one October 30, 1811, and the other May 12, 1812. At the first council the members were equally divided on the principal charge relative to exchanges, twelve voting that "the aggrieved brethren and the majority of the parish had just cause of complaint against the Rev. Mr. Codman," and twelve voting in the negative. At the second council, the question proposed was "Whether the dismission of the pastor was expedient?" The council being equally divided in their vote, the moderator, the Rev. Joseph Lathrop, D.D., of West Springfield, gave the casting vote in the negative. On the 24th of November it was again voted by the parish to dismiss their minister, though it is said that, at that time, of one hundred and fifty church members "all but seven or eight were anxious to retain their pastor." Soon after a compromise was effected. The opponents of Mr. Codman agreed to sell their pews and retire from the parish. The cost of the pews purchased was about ten thousand dollars, which was furnished by Mr. Codman and his friends. The parish then voted that "Mr. Codman should not be confined in his exchanges, the advice of any council or member thereof notwithstanding." Thus, in December, 1812, "four years from the beginning of his pastorate," says the Rev. Edward N. Packard, in his Seventy-Fifth Anniversary Sermon, December 31, 1882, "Mr. Codman saw united and happy people around him, and the land had rest" for nearly forty years.

On the 19th of January, 1813, Mr. Codman was married to Mary, eldest daughter of Ebenezer Wheelwright of Newburyport, who survived him. By her he had nine children, three of whom died in infancy, and six survived—three sons and three daughters. His son Capt. John, author of "Sailor's Life and Sailor's Yarns" and other works, was a member of Amherst College about two years, but did not graduate. He resides in New York. Another son, William Coombs, is engaged in the real estate business in Boston; and the third son, Robert, was graduated at Harvard College in 1844, and is a lawyer in Boston. His daughters were: 1. Mary Margaret, who married O. W. Pollitz of Hamburg, where she resided for a long time, but died July 21, 1894. 2. Margaret Russell, who married Rev. William A. Peabody, professor of Latin and modern languages at Amherst College; she died March 9, 1893. 3. Elizabeth, who married Charles K. Cobb and resides, a widow, in Boston. Her two sisters were also widows.

In November, 1824, he took a sea voyage to Charleston, South Carolina, for the benefit of his health, and spent several months in that State and in Georgia. He was accompanied by his wife and a female relative. On the 1st of February, 1825, he and his belong." An address was also received from ten [illegible] and eighteen [illegible] of the parish, expressing a hope that he would [illegible] of [illegible] to that important concord.

Two Ecclesiastical Councils were held to act in the matter: one October 29, 1811, and the other May 12, 1812. At the first council the members were equally divided on the principal charge relative to exchanges; [illegible] that "the aggrieved brethren and the majority of the parish had just cause of complaint against the Rev. Mr. Codman," and [illegible] [illegible] of the [illegible]. At the second council, the question proposed was, "Whether the dissolution of the pastoral relation is expedient?" The council being equally divided on that vote, the moderator, the Rev. Joseph Lathrop, D.D., of West Springfield, gave the casting vote in the negative. On the 28th of November the vote was again tried by the parish to dismiss their minister; though it is said that, at that time, of one hundred and fifty church members "all but seven or eight were anxious to retain their pastor." Soon after a compromise was effected. The opponents of Mr. Codman agreed to sell their pews and retire from the parish. The cost of the pews purchased was about ten thousand dollars, which was furnished by Mr. Codman and his friends. The parish then voted that "Mr. Codman should not be confined in his exchanges to [illegible] any council or number of [illegible]." "Thus, in November, 1812, two years from the beginning of the controversy," says the Rev. Edward N. Packard, in his Seventy-fifth Anniversary Sermon, December 31, 1883, "Mr. Codman saw united and happy people around him, and the 'land had rest' for nearly [illegible] years."

On the 13th of January, 1813, Mr. Codman was married to Mary, eldest daughter of Benjamin Wheelwright of Newburyport, who survived him. By her he had nine children, three of whom died in infancy, and six survived him,— two sons and four daughters. His son Capt. John, author of "Sailor's Life and Sailor's Yarns" and other works, was a member of Amherst College about two years, but did not graduate. He resides in New York. Another son, William Coombs, is engaged in the coal [illegible] business in Boston; and the third son, Robert, was graduated at Harvard College in 1845, and is a lawyer in Boston. His daughters were: 1. Mary Margaret, who married O. W. Bellows of Dorchester, where she resided for a long time, but died July 27, 1878. 2. Margaret Russell, who married Rev. William A. Peabody, professor of Latin and modern languages in Amherst College; she died March 9, 1850. 3. Elizabeth, who married Charles H. Leeds, and resides, a widow, in Boston. The two [illegible] [illegible] [illegible].

In November, 1824, he took a sea voyage to Charleston, South Carolina, for the benefit of his health, and spent several months in that State and in Georgia. He was accompanied by his wife and a female relative. On the 1st of February, 1825, he and his companions embarked for Liverpool, where they arrived on the morning of the 22d. They spent about five months in Europe, including a short visit to Paris. Among the celebrities visited by them were the Rev. Thomas Chalmers, D.D., at St. Andrew's, Scotland, and Hannah More at her residence of Barley Wood. In July they sailed for America, arriving in Boston August 30, 1825. A third visit to England was made nine years later. Having been appointed in June, 1834, a delegate to represent the General Association of Massachusetts at the annual meeting of the Congregational Union of England and Wales, he embarked October 16, 1834, in the ship "Silvie de Grasse" from New York for Havre. He published an account of the religious anniversaries of London, with a sketch of his tour in Europe, in a volume entitled "A Visit to England." He returned home in September, 1835. Another and the last visit to Europe was made in 1845. He "was absent from home about six months, spending most of his time among his early friends in England and Scotland." He left Boston in April, and reached home in September of that year. He attended the anniversaries of the religious and philanthropic societies at London, and spoke at the meetings of the British and Foreign Bible Society, the Religious Tract Society, the London Missionary Society, and the Congregational Union of England and Wales.

His duties as minister of the Second Church of Dorchester were regularly and faithfully performed. "The life of the pastor of a country parish," says the Rev. William Allen, D.D., the biographer of Dr. Codman, "offers little of stirring incident to interest the public. Happy in the faithful and diligent discharge of the duties of his office, and in the devoted affection of his flock, he exercised over them that silent yet powerful influence by which the character of a people is generally moulded."*

The Rev. Joshua Bates, in his "Reminiscences of Dr. Codman," p. 262, says:

> His style of writing and happy manner of delivering his discourses rendered his preaching attractive and impressive. There was, however, one quality of his preaching, connected both with the style of his writing and the manner of his speaking, which I hardly know how to describe—a quality, without which all preaching is cold, formal and comparatively inefficient—a quality indeed, or rather a gift bestowed, in measure, on all good preachers of the word of God; but on him in an eminent degree. I mean that power which enables the preacher "to hide himself behind his subject," and bring the souls of his hearers into a condition to sympathize with his own soul, and into communion with him who is the end of the law and the substance of the gospel which he preaches;—that power exhibited both in writing and speaking of the great themes of Christianity, which compels the hearers to feel that the preacher is "serious in a serious cause,"—that he believes what he says, loves what he believes, and feels experimentally, and obeys practically, what he thus loves, believes and commends to others.

---

* Memoir of Codman, Boston, 1853, p. 117.

[illegible] embarked for Liverpool, where they arrived on the morning of the [illegible]. They spent about five months in Scotland, [illegible] the Rev. Thomas Chalmers, D.D., at St. Andrew's, [illegible] Boston [illegible] During [illegible] the Congregational Union of England and Wales [illegible] New York [illegible] He published [illegible] London [illegible] He left Boston in April, and returned home in September of that year. He attended the anniversaries of the religious and philanthropic institutions in London, and spoke at the meetings of the British and Foreign Bible Society, [illegible] and the Congregational Union of England and Wales.

[illegible]

[illegible] p. [illegible]:

> [illegible]

[illegible]

He is said to have been "distinguished for fine manners, a highly cultivated intellect, amiable and generous disposition, and a consistent and elevated Christian character." He received the honorary degree of Master of Arts from Yale College in 1802, and from Brown University in 1814. The degree of Doctor of Divinity was given him in 1822 by the College of New Jersey, and in 1840 by Harvard College.

Dr. Codman published "Sermons delivered on Various Occasions, with Addresses, by John Codman, D.D., Boston, 1834," 8vo., pp. 436; and numerous occasional sermons and addresses. He died on Thursday morning, December 23, 1847, aged sixty-five.*

DESCENDANTS OF DANIEL MORRISON OF NEWBURY, MASS., WHO APPEARED IN HAVERHILL, MASS., STRATHAM, EPPING, CANDIA AND SANBORNTON, N. H.

By Hon. Leonard Allison Morrison, of Windham, N. H.

In that very valuable work, the History of Sanbornton, N. H., which is a monument to its author, Rev. M. T. Runnels, he was somewhat in doubt as to the origin of the early Morrisons of Sanbornton, but finally concluded that they were closely connected with the first Morison settlers of Londonderry, N. H. (see Vol. 2, p. 494, of that history), and descendants of David^1 Morrison. From my investigations while preparing the "History of the Morison or Morrison Family," and more particularly by researches of recent date, it is certain that he was in error in regard to the conclusions at which he arrived. This information unfortunately was not available to Mr. Runnels when his work was printed. The Morrisons of Sanbornton are the descendants of Daniel^1 Morrison (not David^1), a resident of Newbury, Mass. in 1690, and are not connected with the early Morisons of Londonderry, N. H. upon this side of the ocean. That there was a connection upon the European side, and that the Sanbornton Morrisons were originally of the same Scotch blood, hardly admits of a doubt. Such a strong resemblance in form and features has existed between members of these two branches of the family as to excite remark. Those of the name of Morrison, who come rightfully by it,. and are genuine Morrisons, are *always* of Scotch descent.

This article is prepared for a historical purpose only; that the facts collected by me might be preserved, and that through the REGISTER others

---

* See Memoir of John Codman, D.D., by William Allen, D.D., late President of Bowdoin College; with Reminiscences by Joshua Bates, D.D., late President of Middlebury College, Boston, 1853. Proceedings of the Second Church and Parish in Dorchester, exhibited in a Collection of Papers, published agreeably to a vote of the Church; Boston, 1812; Second Edition same year. Sermons and Addresses commemorative of the Seventy-Fifth Anniversary of the Second Church, Dorchester, December 31, 1882, and January 1, 1883, Boston, 1883. An Historical Discourse on occasion of the Seventieth Anniversary of the Gathering of the Second Church, Dorchester, delivered January 6, 1878, by James H. Means, D.D., Boston, 1878. Historical Discourse on the Fiftieth Anniversary of the Gathering of the Second Church, Dorchester, delivered January 3, 1858, by Rev. James Howard Means, Pastor of the Second Church, Boston, 1858. Sprague's Annals of the American Pulpit, Trinitarian Congregational, vol..2, p. 492.

besides the widely scattered members of the Morrison family of Sanbornton, Tilton, Candia, and other towns might know the name of their first common ancestor in America.

1. DANIEL[1] MORRISON, the progenitor of this branch of the Morrison family, was born approximately about 1668; place of birth unknown, and the time of emigration to America has not been ascertained. He was a resident of Newbury, Mass. in 1690, where he resided many years, and was a farmer. On May 20, 1695, he and Thomas Staples purchased of Abiel Long and wife Hannah, eighteen acres of land. On February 28, 1696, he was one of sixty-four persons taxed for building the West End meeting house. On March 14, 1699–1700, then of Newbury, he bought of Moses Chase of that town, fifteen acres. On February 3, 1706–7, he purchased of Stephen Greenleaf of Newbury, twenty-seven acres, known as the "Rate lott." He married Hannah Griffin for his first wife. She was daughter of John Griffin and his wife Lydia (Shatswell) Griffin. The latter was daughter of Theophilus Shatswell, a son of Theophilus Shatswell of Haverhill, Mass. Mrs. Hannah Morrison was born in Bradford, Mass., with her twin brother John Shatswell, April 2, 1671; died in Newbury, October 9, 1700. (County Court Records.) On April 7, 1709, "Know ye that we whose names are mentioned, viz:—Lydia Griffin, widow, Bradford, and her children: John, Ebenezer, Samuel, and Nathaniel Griffin,—Daniel Morrison, in behalf of his 'former wife, Hannah Griffin'; and daughters Lydia, wife of William Knowlton; Elizabeth, wife of Thomas Staples, Susanna, wife of Christopher Bartlett, Jr., and Abigail Griffin," for £105, sold to Stephen Barker, one hundred and seventy-eight acres, given the widow Griffin by her father Theophilus Shatswell. The land was on north side of Merrimack river in Haverhill.

On June 20, 1710, Daniel Morrison of Newbury, yeoman, having bought in partnerships with his brother-in-law, Thomas Staples, May 20, 1695, eighteen acres of woodland of Abiel Long, and it not being mentioned in sd bill of sale what each party should have of sd land, I, sd Morrison say that I am satisfied with $\frac{1}{3}$ of sd estate.

He bought June 9, 1714, of Sarah Thompson, woodland on the Bradford road.

Daniel Morrison of Newbury, yeo. for love and affection, on March 16, 1726, made a deed of gift of forty acres, in Newbury, on the Bradford road, to his son John Morrison.

On April 1, 1731, he sold for £790, to Timothy Morse, a tenement of housing and thirty-two acres of land. This was probably his home, as he on December 23, 1731, bought of John Stevens of Rowley, for £280, thirty acres in Rowley. He removed from Newbury, and became a citizen of Rowley soon after this date, for on June 6, 1734, Daniel Morrison of Rowley, and wife Mary. for love and affection, deeded to Roger Chase and his wife Abigail of Newbury, thirty acres in Rowley, with my dwelling house, barn and orchard.

Mr. Morrison married Hannah, daughter of John and Lydia (Shatswell) Griffin of Merrimack Village. She died October 9, 1700.

By implication of the Griffin deed, he had a wife living April 7, 1709. He married 2d, March 27, 1707, Mary, daughter of Deacon John Foulsom of Exeter, N. H. She was born September 27, 1664; died February 14, 1711.

[illegible]

[illegible] Morrison [illegible]

[illegible]

On [illegible], 1719, David Morrison [illegible]

[illegible]

He bought June 2, 1714, of [illegible], woodland on the Brafford road.

Daniel Morrison of Sudbury, [illegible], for love and affection, on March 16, 1729, made a deed of gift of land lying in Sudbury, on the Brafford road to his son John Morrison.

On April 1, 1717, he sold for [illegible] a piece of housing and [illegible] acres of land. This was probably his house, as he on December [illegible], bought of John [illegible] of Sudbury, for [illegible], land in Sudbury. He removed from Sudbury, and became a [illegible]

[illegible]

Mr. Morrison married Hannah, daughter of John and Lydia [illegible] Griffin of [illegible]. She died October [illegible].

[illegible] He married 2d, March 27, [illegible], Mary, daughter of [illegible]. She was born September [illegible]; died February 14, 1711.

He married 3d, Mary ———, who survived him. He made a will November 3, 1736, proved May 10, 1737, showing that he died between those dates.

To his wife Mary he gave £10 bills of credit, provided she accept of this my last will and testament. In case she does not accept of this my last will, then I do not give her anything. The reason why I thus deal with her is because I have given her £40, which she hath disposed of, which money was in Lieu of a bargain made between us before marriage. His trusty friends John Case and Joshua Bayley were executors. Children:

2. i. DANIEL,[2] b. in Newbury, Mass., August 1, 1691. Resided in Rowley, Mass.
3. ii. JOHN, b. in Newbury, March 28, 1693. Bought lands in Stratham, December 9, 1717.
   iii. HANNAH, b. in Newbury, January 27, 1695–6.
4. iv. EBENEZER, b. in Newbury, October 6, 1697. Resided at Stratham, formerly a part of Exeter, N. H., in 1723.
   v. MARY, born in Newbury, March 20, 1699. By Newbury records, were marriage intentions between her and Charles Annis, October 6, 1716, whom she married.
   vi. ABIGAIL, mentioned in her father's will as daughter Abigail Chase. She married Roger Chase of Newbury, March 16, 1725.

By second marriage:

Two children, stillborn to them April 1 and 2, 1702.
vii. LYDIA, } twins, { b. February 4, 1710. They probably died young,
viii. BERIAH, } { as they are not mentioned in their father's will.

2. DANIEL[2] MORRISON (*Daniel*[1]) was born in Newbury, Mass., August 1, 1691. He removed to Wells, Me., and on June 19, 1739, he and his brother John of Haverhill, Mass., for £38, deeded land in Rowley to Benjamin Poor. He married Abigail, daughter of John Kimball of Amesbury, Mass., at Rowley, November 25, 1712. On December 8, 1726, Deborah Kimball, widow of John Kimball of Amesbury, John and Mary Kimball, Abigail Morrison and Daniel Morrison of Newbury, children and heirs to estate of John Kimball, quitclaimed to Abraham, son of John Kimball, all rights in two acres of land of our father's homestead. He married Deborah, daughter of John and Deborah (Winsley) Weed, born in Salisbury, Mass. Child.

   i. DANIEL,[3] received a legacy by will of his grandfather Daniel.[1]

3. JOHN[2] MORRISON (*Daniel*[1]) was born in Newbury, Mass., March 28, 1693. He is the same John Morrison that is mentioned in vol. 2, page 494 (No. 4, John[2]), History of Sanbornton, N. H. He was attracted to land in Exeter, N. H., and on December 9, 1717, "John Morrison of Newbury" bought land and house "on the North side of the King's highway" in Exeter, of Nathaniel Ladd of Stratham. He was a resident of Newbury. On March 16, 1726, he received a deed of gift from his father Daniel, forty acres in Newbury, on the Bradford road. Later he was a resident of Haverhill, apparently of the east parish. He was a rate payer there in 1741, and signed petitions there in 1743 and 1748. His will, recorded at Salem, Mass. Probate office, was made August 18, 1769, proved February 27, 1770, showing that he died between those dates. In that document he is called "Cordwinder." He

married Lydia Robinson, who died in Haverhill. She was allowed £134 5^s 5^d out of her husband's estate, which was rendered insolvent September 24, 1770. His son-in-law, John Goodridge, was the executor. Children:

i. Bradbury.^{3} On the Epping, N. H. town records I found the following: "Bradbury Morrison, son of John and Lydia was born March 1, 1720. Elizabeth Morrison, his wife, was born March 22, 1723." He lived in Epping from as early as 1740 till after 1760, as his rates were abated the latter year. He died before the execution of his father's will, Feb. 27, 1770. History of Sanbornton, N. H., vol. 2, p. 495, says he died in Exeter in 1767, and that Elizabeth, his wife, married 2d, John Philbrook, and followed her son Jonathan Morrison to Sanbornton, and died there April 24, 1797, æ. 74. Children born at Epping are given on those records: (1) *Jonathan*,^{4} b. Sept. 28, 1740, d. early; (2) *Sarah*,^{4} b. April 9, 1742, m. Jonathan Smith of Sanbornton (see history of Sanbornton, vol. 2, p. 734); (3) *Abigail*,^{4} b. Aug. 5, 1744, d. 1777, m. John Johnson (see p. 402, vol. 2, History of Sanbornton); (4) *Elizabeth*,^{4} b. Jan. 20, 1747, m. May 18, 1801, William Smith, resided at Sanbornton, and d. there Dec. 24, 1837; (5) *Mary*,^{4} b. Oct. 1, 1750, m. ——— Rowe, whose son Simon Rowe was a tailor in Sanbornton; (6) *Lydia*,^{4} b. Oct. 24, 1752; (7) *Marriann*,^{4} b. Nov. 20, 1756; (8) *Jonathan*,^{4} b. June 28, 1759; he settled in Sanbornton; was a Revolutionary soldier. He m. Esther J. Perkins, and d. June 20, 1848, æ. 89 yrs. She d. Aug. 24, 1856, æ. 94. See vol. 2, p. 498, History of Sanbornton.

ii. Daniel, settled in Gilmanton, N. H. or Kingston, N. H., probably in the latter.

iii. David, b. 1732 or '33; lived in Sanbornton, and his history and family are recorded on pp. 495–96, vol. 2, History of Sanbornton.

iv. Samuel, resided at Sanbornton, and history recorded on p. 497, vol. 2, History of Sanbornton.

v. Ebenezer, resided at Sanbornton; d. March 15, 1803, and history recorded in vol. 2, p. 495. History of Sanbornton. His eldest daughter, Elizabeth, b. at Epping, July 25, 1756.

vi. Jeremiah, "went to some unknown region."

vii. Hannah.

viii. Abigail, m. ——— Folsom of Gilmanton, N. H.

ix. Lydia, m. John Goodridge, executor of her father's will.

x. Jonathan, d. young.

xi. Molly.

5. xii. John, resided at Epping, N. H.

4. Ebenezer^2 Morrison (*Daniel*^{1}) was born in Newbury, Mass., October 6, 1697. Like his brother John, he was attracted toward Exeter, and became a resident of Stratham, which had just been set off from Exeter. He was voted into office March 25, 1721, and on August 8, 1723, he purchased land in that town. He and his wife Anna, on November 26, 1723, sold to Benjamin Mason of Stratham, two and a half acres of land there, "it being part of ye land which was our father's, Philip Spindelows, late of Stratham." (Registry of Deeds, Exeter, N. H., vol. 13, p. 388.) He lived in that town till after 1730. He became a resident of Newbury, and was absent from home when his father's will was made November 3, 1736, and is called "deceased" on May 28, 1737. He married Anna, daughter of Philip Spindelow of Stratham. Children:

i. Spindelow,^{3} b. at Stratham, N. H., and was upwards of fourteen years of age when his uncle by marriage, Roger Chase, was appointed his guardian, May 28, 1737. He m. (Int.) Feb. 23, 1739–40, Emma Kent. (Newbury Mass. Records.) He was a joiner,

[illegible]

1. [illegible]

[illegible]

4. [illegible] born in Newbury, Mass., [illegible] [illegible] He married [illegible] August [illegible] November [illegible] two and a half acres of land [illegible] [illegible] 1750. He became a merchant in Newbury, and was [illegible] from home when his father's will was made [illegible] called "deceased" in May [illegible] He married [illegible] of Philip [illegible] Children:

i. [illegible]

lived in Newbury, and died intestate. His widow m. (Int.) John Lowden of Newburyport, Dec. 13, 1750. By her request their son Ebenezer Morrison was appointed administrator Nov. 29, 1768. He was then of Newbury. Children, from Newbury Records: (1) *Ebenezer*,[4] b. May 15, 1741. He is the Ebenezer Morrison who lived in Newburyport, Mass., and was a potter, and administration on whose estate was granted widow Sarah, who gave bonds with Nathaniel Marsh and Ebenezer Morrison, May 10, 1804. (2) *Hannah*,[4] b. July 12, 1743.

ii. Daniel, b. at Stratham, Sept. 17, 1730, according to the Stratham records.

iii. Hannah, mentioned in her grandfather's will.

iv. Lydia, mentioned in her grandfather's will.

5. John[3] Morrison (*John,*[2] *Daniel*[1]) was a resident of Epping, N. H. in 1747, and signed a petition there March 5th of that year. In 1750 he purchased land there of Elias Smith (Book 40. p. 1, Rockingham Co. Records). He married, August 14, 1750, Mary Davis of Haverhill, Mass.* He lived in Epping till his death. Administration on his estate was granted to Mary Morrison, May 31, 1758. Children, probably born at Epping:

i. Mary,[4] b. April 18, 1752. Her father died when she was six years of age, and there is no later record of her mother, who probably died soon after. She was brought up in the family of Major Baker. She m. Lieut. Thomas Dearborn, 1768. He was b. March 11, 1745, and was killed in action by a cannon ball, in Rhode Island, Aug. 28, 1778. They had four children: (1) *David*[5] *Dearborn*; (2) *John*[5] *Dearborn*; (3) *Thomas*[5] *Dearborn*; (4) *Samuel*[5] *Dearborn*, whose son Leonard[6] Dearborn was father of Leonard F.[7] Dearborn, a resident of East Candia (p. 90, History of Candia, N. H). She m. 2d, Joseph, son of Stephen and Priscilla Palmer. He was b. in Exeter, N. H. in 1749, and was a soldier of the Revolution. They lived in Candia, where he died July 8. 1816, æ. 67. She died there Dec. 14, 1820, æ. 68 years, 7 months, 26 days. Children: (1) *Moses*[5] *Palmer*; (2) *Mary*[5] *Palmer*; (3) *Lydia*[5] *Palmer*; (4) *Salome*[5] *Palmer*; (5) *Joseph*[5] *Palmer*, resided at Candia, and was the father of Hon. Albert[6] Palmer, late mayor of Boston, Mass.

6. ii. John, b. 1755; d. Oct. 6, 1799. Resided in Candia.

6. John[4] Morrison (*John,*[3] *John,*[2] *Daniel*[1]) was born in 1755, probably in Epping, N. H. A Revolutionary soldier. He enlisted June 9, 1775, when nineteen, in Capt. Hezekiah Hutchins's Company, Col. James Reed's Regiment, and served three months and three days. During that time was fought the battle of Bunker Hill, in which he and his company and regiment participated. In September, 1776, he was in the 7th company of Col. Thomas Nash's regiment, raised by New Hampshire to reinforce the Continental army in New York. He lived in Candia, N. H., and was known as "Cooper John." In the last of his life he resided on the New Boston road, going east, in a house which he had built on the corner of the main road and the short road which extends to the old saw and grist mills. His sons David and Thomas subsequently lived in the same house. He married, March 23, 1778, Mary, daughter of Major Jacob and Mary (daughter of Nehemiah and Ann Brown) Worthen. She was born 1761; died January, 1849. He died October 6, 1799, and is buried

---

* The Haverhill, Mass. Records also state that Daniel Morrison married Judith Davis, May 1, 1750, and had three children. This was probably a brother of John. He settled in Gilmanton or Kingston. Children: 1, Hannah, b. and d. Aug. 17, 1750; 2, Hannah, b. Sept. 3, 1751; 3, John, b. June 29, 1755. Administration on the estate of Daniel Morrison of Kingston was granted March 21, 1758, to John Veasey.

in the old cemetery on Candia Hill. Mrs. Morrison married 2d, March 9, 1809, Nathan Prescott. He died August 31, 1826. Children:

i. Polly,^{5} b. Sept. 5, 1779; m. March 16, 1801, Abel Lovejoy of Hebron, N. H., who was b. Dec. 13, 1778, and d. March 17, 1868, æ. 89 yrs. 3 mos. She d. Feb. 10, 1807, æ. 27 yrs. 5 mos. Children: (1) *Mary^6 Lovejoy*, m. Capt. John Smith of Candia, N. H.; (2) *Lydia^6 Lovejoy*, m. John Worthen of Candia.

ii. John, b. ———; m. Sept. 18, 1802, Potty or Polly Webster of Portsmouth, N. H. He lived and died in Danbury, N. H. Children: (1) *Ira*,^{6} lives in Salisbury, N. H.; (2) *Jacob*,^{6} lives in Danbury; (3) *Mary*,^{6} m. Mr. Messer, resides at Grafton, N. H.; (4) *Sarah*,^{6} is in Vermont.

iii. Jacob, b. ———; m. 1st, Mary Verrill of Raymond, N. H., Nov. 23, 1806; m. 2d, Mary Smith of Raymond. He had ten children, only three are given: (1) *Lois*,^{6} m. Mr. Miller of Manchester, N. H.; (2) *Olive*,^{6} m. Mr. Hunt of Suncook, N. H.; (3) *Stephen*,^{6} d. young.

iv. Mercy, b. Feb. 17, 1784; m. April 16, 1808, Abel Lovejoy, who m. her sister Polly for his first wife. Mercy d. Dec. 21, 1858, æ. 74 yrs. 10 mos. Children: (1) *Westley^6 Lovejoy*, d. in Candia; (2) *David Morrison^6 Lovejoy*, of Pittsfield, N. H.; (3) *Sophronia^6 Lovejoy*, m. Abel Wallace of Candia; (4) *Laura Morrison^6 Lovejoy*, m. Abel Wallace of Candia, who had m. her sister Sophronia: (5) *John^6 Lovejoy*, is deceased; (6) *Lovinia^6 Lovejoy*, m. Frank Carpenter.

v. Nancy Longfellow, b. Oct. 1789; d. in Raymond, N. H., Oct. 1858. She m. Benjamin Batchelder, b. in Raymond in 1791, and lived there. He was a carriage manufacturer, and d. in Raymond, Sept. 14, 1852. Children, b. in Raymond: (1) *Joseph^6 Bachelder*, b. 1814, m. 1841, Sallie Bean, carriage maker; he lived in Raymond and d. in Methuen, Mass. in 1855: (2) *Sally^6 Bachelder*, d. in infancy; (3) *David Morrison^6 Bachelder*, b. Sept. 24, 1818, m. Betsey Bean Prescott, March 5, 1843, b. in Candia, April 24, 1822. He was a carriage manufacturer, and lived in Derry, N. H., in Jamaica Plain, Mass., in Windham, N. H., and in Haverhill, Mass. after 1871. He and his wife were members of the Free Baptist church. He d. in Haverhill, April 8, 1891, and is buried there. Mrs. Bachelder still lives in that city. Children: 1, Ella Frances^7 Bachelder, b. June 25, 1845; was graduated at Lake Erie Seminary, Painesville, Ohio, July 9, 1868, and for many years was a teacher in Haverhill, where she still lives. 2, Elmer-Eugene^7 Bachelder, b. June 27, 1850, d. at Haverhill, May 30, 1877. 3, Minnie Prescott^7 Bachelder, b. June 2, 1863, m. John Herman Hodsdon, b. in Moultonborough, N. H., April 17, 1861. Resides in Haverhill. Child: Bernard Herman^8 Hodsdon, b. Jan. 8, 1894. (4) *Lucinda Fogg^6 Bachelder*, b. Jan. 4, 1824, m. Sept. 1843, George Anderson, and resides in Raymond. (5) *Moses Morrison^6 Bachelder*, b. July, 1827, m. 1853, Augusta Noyes, and resides in Raymond; farmer. (6) *Nancy Longfellow^6 Bachelder*, b. 1829, m. Oct. 1851, Martin Young; resides at Nottingham, N. H., where he d. Jan. 24, 1855.

7. vi. David, b. March 30, 1792; m. Nov. 11, 1811, Eleanor Lang.

vii. Moses, d. in the War of 1812–15.

viii. Salome, m. Thomas Bachelder of Raymond. Children: (1) *Plummer^6 Bachelder*, died; (2) *Horace^6 Bachelder*, m. Helen Merrill, resided at Amesbury, Mass.; (3) *Josephine^6 Bachelder*, m. Edwin Small, resided at Candia; (4) *Olive^6 Bachelder*, m. Mr. Smith; (5) *John^6 Bachelder*, m. Maria Bartlett, d. in Haverhill; (6) *Leonard^6 Bachelder*, is deceased; (7) *Angeline^6 Bachelder*, is deceased; (8) *Mary^6 Bachelder*, m. Mr. Small; resided at Candia.

8. ix. Thomas D., b. in Candia, Aug. 10, 1797; m. Betsey Bachelder.

7. David^5 Morrison (*John,^{4} John,^{3} John,^{2} Daniel^1*) was born in Candia, N. H., March 30, 1792; died in Palermo, Me., April 25, 1833.

[illegible] March [illegible] [illegible]

i. [illegible] March [illegible] [illegible]

ii. [illegible]

iii. [illegible]

iv. [illegible]

v. [illegible]

vi. [illegible]

vii. [illegible]

viii. [illegible]

7. [illegible] March [illegible], 17[illegible]; [illegible] April [illegible], 18[illegible].

He married, November 11, 1811, Eleanor, daughter of Capt. Benjamin and Deborah (Bean) Lang. She was born in Candia, February 22, 1793; died in Madrid, Me., June 24, 1860. Children:

i. DAVID,^{6} b. in Candia, N. H., April 12, 1812; d. in Farmington, Me., July 30, 1860.

ii. JAMES, b. in Candia, Feb. 10, 1814; d. in Phillips, Me., Nov. 12, 1884; m. Mary Leach Doton, b. at Buckfield, Me., May 13, 1807, d. at Phillips, Me., July 14, 1887. He was a farmer and mill owner, and resided at Palermo, Madrid, and Phillips, Me. Children: (1) *Hon. James*,^{7} b. at Madrid, Me., March 14, 1841; m. March 14, 1871, Louisa Etta, dau. of Benjamin Chick, son of Isaiah Chick, who moved from Ossipee, N. H. to Maine about 1820. She was b. in Madrid, Me., Dec. 14, 1850. He is a lawyer and farmer. Has served as Judge of Probate, and has filled other responsible positions, and was a Union soldier. Resided at Phillips. Children: 1, Grace Winnifred,^{8} b. in Phillips, Jan. 25, 1872; 2, Cassandra Mary,^{8} b. at Phillips, Sept. 20, 1880; 3, James Blaine,^{8} b. at Phillips, Aug. 10, 1884. (2) *Mary Ellen*,^{7} b. in Madrid, June 17, 1845; m. 1864, Leroy A. Smith. Resides at Rangeley, Me.

iii. MOSES BAKER, b. in Candia, Dec. 4, 1815; d. in Gardiner, Me., Feb. 10, 1885.

iv. BENJAMIN LANG, b. in Candia, April 19, 1818; d. in Phillips, Me.

v. LOUISA JANE, b. in Candia, June 1, 1820; d. in Madrid, Me.

vi. CYRUS, b. in Candia, April 2, 1822. He was a member of Co. E, 13th Regt. Maine Vols., and d. in Texas, Dec. 30, 1863.

vii. DARIUS, b. in Palermo, Me., Aug. 2, 1824; d. there Oct. 27, 1825.

viii. SALOME, b. in Palermo, Sept. 11, 1826; d. in Madrid, Nov. 5, 1860.

ix. MARY, b. in Palermo, May 9, 1828; d. in Phillips, Oct. 27, 1850.

x. ELEANOR, b. in Palermo, April 15, 1831, and is still living in 1894.

8. THOMAS D.^{5} MORRISON (*John*,^{4} *John*,^{3} *John*,^{2} *Daniel*^{1}) was born in Candia, N. H., August 10, 1797; married November 25, 1825, Betsey F., daughter of John Batchelder, Jr. of Raymond, N. H.; he died November, 1872. In the War of 1812–15, he was a soldier in Capt. Charles E. Tobey's Company, 21st Regiment U. S. Infantry, commanded by Col. James Miller, and was in the battle of Bridgewater, sometimes called the battle of Niagara. At one time he lived in the house which his father had built in Candia. Children:

i. CLARISSA JANE,^{6} b. in Bow, N. H., Sept. 3, 1826; d. in Canterbury, N. H., Oct. 21, 1859.

ii. ARVILLA, b. in Candia, April 24, 1828; resided at West Gloucester, Me.

iii. JOHN ADDISON, b. in Candia, Jan. 13. 1830; resided at Raymond.

iv. ELBRIDGE GERRY, b. in Sandwich, N. H., Oct. 26, 1831; m. Jane Kimball; resides at Haverhill, Mass., in 1894.

v. REBEKAH, b. in Sandwich, Aug. 17, 1833; d. Nov. 12, 1834.

vi. ELIJAH, b. in Sandwich, July 22, 1836; m. Almira Spring; resides at Candia in 1894.

vii. DAVID, b. in Candia, June 13, 1837; resides at Candia in 1894.

viii. FRANKLIN P., b. in Candia, Aug. 8, 1839.

ix. HORATIO G., b. in Candia, Sept. 30, 1841; d. in Raymond.

x. ADONIRAM, b. in Hill, N. H., April 10, 1846; resides at Salisbury, N. H.

xi. JAMES K. P., b. in Candia, Aug. 8, 1844; d. July 30, 1862, at Baton Rouge, La.

NOTES.—John Morrison, late of Georgetown, Mass., died, and administration on his estate was granted to Thomas Motherwell, April 28, 1727. The inventory includes a scooner,—two-thirds of a Gundillo. Recorded on Probate Records at Alfred, Me., York Co., Vol. III., p. 240.

In the records of Newbury, Mass., is a notice of William Morrison's intentions of marriage with Rachel Rogers, October 6, 1744.

Perley Derby, Esq., of Salem, Mass., kindly aided me by searching the public records at Salem, Mass.

MARRIAGES IN GLOUCESTER, MASS., 1729.

[From the original return presented to the New-England Historic Genealogical Society by the late JEREMIAH COLBURN, A.M.]

By m^r John White Pastore of the first Church in Glocester

James wiman of Falmoth in Case Bay & Bethiah Miller of Glocester married May: 23: 1728

Zurubbabel Allin & Lydia Parsons Both of Glocester married July: 2: 1728

Cap^t Thomas Sandars & m^{rs} Judith Robinson Both of Glocester married July: 18: 1728

Thomas Haley of Exetton [*sic*] and mary Bortlet of Glocester married August: 6: 1728

Samvell Peirce & Abigail Poole Both of Glocester married November: 21: 1728

Abraham Robinson & Lydia Day Both of Glocester married November: 28: 1728

Joseph Littlehale & Elizebth Peirce Both of Glocester married December: 11: 1728

Thomas varel of Ipswich & Susanah Dolever of Glocester married December: 18: 1728

Thomas Parsons & Rachel Baker Both of Glocester married Jenvary: 25: 1728/9

Samvell Saywood & Luce Norwood Both of Glocester married Apriel: 7: 1729

Joseph Davis of Boston & Sarah Parsons of Glocester married Apraeil: 10: 1729

By m^r Benjemin Bradstreet Pasture of the third Church in Glocester

Robert Stewerd & Anna Hodgshins Both of Glocester married October: 23: 1728

Joseph witham & Jane Haradin Both of Glocester married December: 2: 1728

Benjamin Haradin & Lydia weels Both of Glocester married Jenevary: 10: 1728/9

William Knights of Manchester & Hannah York of Glocester married March: 18: 1728/9

By m^r Richard Jaques Pastore of the second Church in Glocester

Samvell Stedman & Hannah Pulsifer Both of Glocester married September: 26: 1728

John worner of Ipswich & Anna woodward of Glocester married November: 16: 1728

Richard vaugn & Ann Day Both of Glocester married December: 12: 1728

Benjamin Robords & Ruth Maston Both of Glocester married December: 14: 1728

Thomas Granton & Margeret Norton Both of Glocester married December: 19: 1728

Adam welman & Ruth Rigg Both of Glocester married Jenevary: 10: 1728/9

william Hascall & Jerusha Benett Both of Glocester married Jenevary: 10: 1728/9

Jonathan Downing & Sarah Day Both of Glocester married Jenvary: 30: 1728/9

EBENEZER DAVIS Town Cler

MARRIAGES IN GLOUCESTER, MASS., 1758.

[illegible]

[illegible] [illegible] & [illegible] [illegible] both of Gloucester married [illegible] 1758.

[illegible] [illegible] & [illegible] [illegible] both of Gloucester married [illegible] 1758.

Capt. Thomas [illegible] & [illegible] [illegible] both of Gloucester married July [illegible] 1758.

[illegible] [illegible] of [illegible] & Mary [illegible] of Gloucester married August [illegible] 1758.

[illegible] [illegible] & [illegible] [illegible] both of Gloucester married November [illegible] 1758.

[illegible] [illegible] & [illegible] [illegible] both of Gloucester married November [illegible] 1758.

[illegible] [illegible] & [illegible] [illegible] both of Gloucester married December [illegible] 1758.

[illegible] [illegible] & [illegible] [illegible] of Gloucester married February [illegible] 1759.

[illegible] [illegible] & [illegible] [illegible] both of Gloucester married [illegible] 1758/9.

[illegible] [illegible] & [illegible] [illegible] of Gloucester married April [illegible] 1759.

[illegible] [illegible] & [illegible] [illegible] both of Gloucester married [illegible] 1759.

[illegible] [illegible] & [illegible] [illegible] both of Gloucester married December [illegible] 1758.

Joseph [illegible] & [illegible] [illegible] both of Gloucester married December [illegible] 1758.

Benjamin [illegible] & Lydia [illegible] both of Gloucester married December [illegible] 1758.

William [illegible] & [illegible] [illegible] both of Gloucester married March [illegible] 1758/9.

[illegible] [illegible] & Hannah [illegible] both of Gloucester married September [illegible] 1758.

[illegible] [illegible] & [illegible] [illegible] both of Gloucester married November [illegible] 1758.

[illegible] [illegible] & [illegible] [illegible] both of Gloucester married December [illegible] 1758.

Benjamin [illegible] & [illegible] [illegible] both of Gloucester married December [illegible] 1758.

[illegible] [illegible] & [illegible] [illegible] both of Gloucester married December [illegible] 1758.

Adam [illegible] & [illegible] [illegible] both of Gloucester married January [illegible] 1758/9.

William [illegible] & [illegible] [illegible] both of Gloucester married January [illegible] 1758/9.

Jonathan [illegible] & Sarah [illegible] both of Gloucester married January [illegible] 1758/9.

[illegible]

DOROTHY STANTON.

By Edward Doubleday Harris, Esq., of New York City.

The fate of an early Dorothy Stanton of Stonington, Connecticut, has been a mystery to genealogists from Miss Caulkins's day to the present; nor, notwithstanding the statements in recently published genealogies of the Dennison and Stanton families, does it seem nearer a solution.

The woman in question was the daughter of Thomas, and granddaughter of the first Thomas Stanton, the Indian interpreter. She married Nicholas Lynde of Charlestown, subsequently John Trerice, and thereafter becomes apparently confounded with some other Dorothy Stanton whose identity is undiscovered.

The positive evidence concerning her may be summed up as follows:—

Stonington church books record the baptism of Dorothy, daughter of Thomas Stanton, Junior, April 24, 1681. There is reason to believe that she was, at that time, a child of two or three years of age. The town records dispose of her later, in this wise: "Nicholas Lynd of Charlestown and Dorothy Stanton of Stonington were married 9 May, 1696." Charlestown records confirm the fact of the marriage, but alter the date to 7 May, the entry, however, being delayed until 10 March, 1700–1.

Col. Lynde, continuing the story, wrote in his family bible, "my Grand-daughter Sarah Lynde, daughter to my son Nicholas—Lynde, was born Feb. 23, 1700, on a Sabbath day in the morning." The birth was at Charlestown, for the town records there enter it as Feb. 25, 1699–1700, and the church records follow with the baptism, March 31, 1699, and the admission of the mother, Dorothy, to full communion, on the same day.

Then the bible record goes on:—"my Grand-child Joseph Lynde, son to my son Nicholas Lynde, was born at Stonington in January 1702–3 on a Thursday"; and the Stonington records fix the exact date as the 1st, "about to of the clock in the afternoon," and that of the baptism as the 10th of the same month.

The bible again is authority for Lynde's death "at Jamaica [W. I.] Oct. 1703," and the Charlestown records for the marriage of Dorothy to John Trerice, Jan. 22, 1707–8.

At this point the difficulty begins. The family records of the Lyndes are, happily, so complete, that no room is given for the suspicion that the Dorothy who married Trerice was any other than

DOROTHY STANTON.

By Richard A. Wheeler, Esq., of Stonington.

The record as to Dorothy Stanton, of Stonington, Connecticut, has been a mystery to genealogists from Miss Caulkins's day to the present; and, notwithstanding the researches of recently published genealogies of the Denison and Stanton families, does it seem to await a solution.

The woman in question was the daughter of Thomas, and grand-daughter of the elder Thomas Stanton, the Indian interpreter. She married Nicholas Lynde of Charlestown, subsequently John Treat, and thereafter became apparently confounded with some other Dorothy Stanton whose history is undiscovered.

The positive evidence is interesting, and may be summed up as follows:—

Stonington church books record the baptism of Dorothy, daughter of Thomas Stanton, Junior, April 21, 1683. There is reason to believe that she was, at that time, a child of two or three years of age. The town records supply an item of her history at this time: "Nicholas Lynd of Charlestown and Dorothy Stanton of Stonington were married 9 May 1699." Charlestown records confirm the fact of the marriage, but gives the date as 7 May, the entry, however, being delayed until 22 March, 1703-4.

Col. Lynde, continuing the story, wrote in his family bible, "my Grand-daughter Sarah Lynde, daughter to my son Nicholas Lynde, was born Feb. 25, 1699, on a Sabbath day in the morning." The birth was at Charlestown, for the town records there enter it as Feb. 25, 1699–1700, and the church records follow with the baptism March 31, 1700, and the admission of her mother, Dorothy, to full communion, on the same day.

Then the bible record goes on:—"my Grand-child Joseph Lynde, son to my son Nicholas Lynde, was born at Stonington in January 1702-3 on a Thursday"; and the Stonington records fix the exact date as the 1st, "about 10 of the clock in the afternoon," and that of the baptism as the 10th of the same month.

The bible again is authority for Lynde's death "at Jamaica [W. I.] Oct. 1703," and the Charlestown records for the marriage of Dorothy to John Treat, Jan. 25, 1707-8.

At this point the difficulty begins. The family records of the Lyndes are, happily, so complete, that no room is given for the suspicion that the Dorothy who married Treat was any other than the widow of Nicholas. Wyman, generally careful, makes this Trerice the *elder* John, then, if living, in his 69th year,* while Mr. Appleton, much more reasonably, prefers to consider him the *younger* man, born 1671.† John Jr. was living June 29, 1722, to join with his sister Hannah Austin in the conveyance of real estate, then an inhabitant of Charlestown.‡ Middlesex and Suffolk county records of probate and deeds, and Charlestown town and church records have been vainly searched for further trace of Dorothy Trerice.

We know that Col. Lynde adopted the two children of his deceased son Nicholas. He, himself, died intestate Jan. 29, 1722, but the division of his large estate gives no intimation concerning the daughter-in-law Dorothy. But if the widow is thus, in recorded history, so suddenly lost sight of, family tradition has kept her memory green. Her son, in 1746, named a daughter for her, and *this Dorothy lived until 1837*, to see the name borne worthily by two others, Mary Dorothy Harris (1797–1890) and Dorothy Lynde Dix (1802–1887), both in the fourth generation in descent from Dorothy Stanton. Certainly as long ago as in 1820 there was an unquestioned family tradition that after the death of Lynde the widow had "three or four husbands, and died in Connecticut at the age of 105 (or 107) then the widow Dennison." This would place the date of her death at about 1785, when the granddaughter referred to was in her fortieth year, with years enough then before her in which to confirm or correct a tradition certainly in force in 1820.

Mess. Baldwin and Clift in their Dennison book§ ignoring or ignorant of the Trerice marriage, gave the widow Lynde to John Frink, and 3d to Robert Dennison of Montville, and then gave to her by Dennison, a son George, born 1719, and a daughter Dorothy, born 1721.

In Baldwin's Stanton Genealogy of 1882 he reasserted the Frink-Dennison story and finding in the Stonington records three children of John Frink, born between 1710 and 1717, fastened them upon Dorothy without any authority whatever that is now apparent.

After a long and persistent search for Baldwin's authority of this apparent confirmation of the family tradition of the Dennison marriage (which, by the way, the compilers of the Dennison book were probably not aware of), the writer found it in the Montville church records. The Rev. David Jewitt, the second pastor, began his new book with an account compiled "with care" of the several families of the parish. This was in 1739. Page 2, devoted to the family of Capt. Robert Dennison, gives us the names of his chil-

---

* Charlestown Genealogies and Estates, p. 952.
† Register, April 1892, p. 173.
‡ Middlesex Deeds, 51, 120.
§ Dennison Genealogy, 1881, p. 60.

dren "by his first wife Joanna" (all born and baptized at Stonington), and then, below, the record runs: —

> The children by the Second Wife Wid°. Dorothy Frink, her maiden name Stanton,
> George.
> Dorothy, bapt. Dec. 30, 1722.

Turning back to the first book of records, commencing with the gathering of the church, we are confronted with a difficulty,—one that Baldwin disposed of by ignoring. In the list of original covenanters of Oct. 1722, are the names of "Capt. Dinnison and Mrs. Sarah Dinnison," presumably husband and wife. Jewitt so understood their relation, as he in his copy writes "Capt. Robert Dennison and his wife Sarah," and moreover finds "old Miss Sarah Dennison" a church member in 1739, the captain having died in 1737. If Sarah were Dennison's wife in 1722, and Dorothy bore him a child in 1721, then it was quick work even for those days of speedy matrimonial consolations. But, if we believe this, and that his Dorothy had been Lynde's widow, how reconcile Sarah's appearance with the Lynde tradition that Dorothy lived "the widow Dennison" until 1785?

The most careful scrutiny of the Stanton records fails to find any Dorothy married to a Frink. Nor does any evidence appear as yet, save Jewitt's testimony, of any Frink with a Dorothy as a wife; nor does the Dennison book, on the other hand, give us any widow Dorothy that could possibly serve our purpose. Again, if Trerice were living in 1722, unless Dorothy had left him, she could not have been the wife of Frink from 1710 to 1717, and of Dennison in 1721.

The Baldwin and Clift statement was at first accepted by the writer of this article as conclusive, and it was not until a personal examination of the Montville records had been made by him, together with a study of the Trerice-Frink-Dennison alliances, that doubt arose in his mind as to the identity of the Dorothy concerned. Meantime the Rev. William A. Stanton had printed his Stanton Genealogy with the writer's endorsement of the Baldwin theory* and Professor and Mrs. Salisbury had given to the public their sumptuous work embracing the chapter on the Lords, repeating the same account.

Perhaps some future investigator may discover evidence that will confirm Jewitt's record, and Baldwin's construction of it, but meantime the writer prefers to believe that Dorothy Lynde did not marry either a Frink or Robert Dennison of Montville, and that her story, after the Trerice marriage in 1708, is yet to be told.

---

* See Stanton Genealogy, p. 82.

dren "by his first wife Susanna" (all born and baptized at [illegible]), and then, below, the record runs :—

The children by the second Wife Mrs. Dorothy Pink her maiden name Simons.
George
Dorothy, bapt. Dec. 30, 1753

Turning back to the one book of records, commencing with the gathering of the church, we are confronted with a difficulty, — the fact that Baldwin [illegible] his ignorance. In his list of original communicants Oct. 1737, are the names of "Capt. Dennison and Mrs. Sarah Dennison" presumably husband and wife. [illegible] stood their names, as in his copy reads: "Capt. Robert Dennison and his wife Sarah," and someone [illegible] "old Mrs. Sarah Dennison" [illegible] in 1750, the captain having died in 1737. [illegible] Dennison's wife in 1723, and Dorothy bore him a child in 1741, [illegible] speedy [illegible]. [illegible] his Dorothy had been Lynch's widow, [illegible] Dorothy Lynch [illegible] Dennison" and [illegible].

The most careful scrutiny of the [illegible] records fails to find any Dorothy married to a Pink. No [illegible] appears to me, save [illegible] of any Pink with a Dorothy as a [illegible] nor does the Dennison book, on the other hand, give us any reason [illegible] Dorothy [illegible] could possibly serve our purpose. [illegible] of Pinks were living in 1728, [illegible] Dorothy [illegible] she would have been the wife of Pink from 1730 to 1737 and of Dennison in 1741.

The Baldwin and Pink statement was at first accepted by the writer of this article as conclusive, and it was not until a personal examination of the [illegible] records had been made by him, together with a study of the [illegible]-Pink-Dennison [illegible], that doubt arose in his mind as to the identity of the Dorothy concerned. Meanwhile the Rev. William A. [illegible] had printed the [illegible] Genealogy with the writer's endorsement of the Baldwin theory,* and Professor and Mrs. [illegible] had given to the public their sumptuous work embodying the chapter on the family, repeating the same account.

Perhaps some future investigator may discover evidence that will confirm Fowle's record, and Baldwin's construction of it; but meantime the writer prefers to believe that Dorothy Lynch did not marry either a Pink or Robert Dennison of [illegible]. What was her story, after the Temple marriage in 1705, is yet to be told.

---

* See [illegible] Genealogy, p. 23.

BRITISH OFFICERS SERVING IN AMERICA, 1754–1774.

Contributed by Worthington Chauncey Ford, Esq., of Washington, D. C.

[Continued from page 310.]

Name.	Rank.	Regiment.	Date of Commission.
Haldimand, Frederick	Ensign	60	28 March, 1758.
	Lieut.	60	8 December, 1760.
	Lieut.	60	13 April, 1765.
Hale, John	Capt. Lt.	47	19 March, 1758.
Hales, John	Lieut.	65	12 December, 1770.
Halkett, Francis	Captain	44	2 May, 1751.
Halket, Francis	Maj. of Brig.	Br.	1755.
Hall, Charles	Surgeon	14	20 December, 1758.
Hall, John	1st Lieut.	40	26 June, 1755.
Hall, John	Lieut.	80	1 January, 1758.
	Lieut.	31	9 April, 1766.
Hall, Jonathan	Lieut.	34	25 January, 1762.
Hall, Thomas	Ensign	42	22 October, 1762.
Hall, Trevor	Ensign	43	21 September, 1756.
	Lieut.	43	8 April, 1761.
Hall, William	Lieut.	45	3July, 1755.
Hallam, George	Ensign	60	29 November, 1771.
Halliburton, William	Chaplain	1	22 May, 1747.
Hallowes, Chambre	Captain	29	17 January, 1760.
Halls, James	Lieut.	28	3 June, 1752.
Hallwood, Henry	Ensign	14	15 July, 1767.
Hamilton, Alexander	Ensign	31	5 May, 1769.
Hamilton, Andrew	Ensign	58	2 February, 1760.
	Ensign	28	23 October, 1762.
Hamilton, Andrew	Lieut.	16	14 August, 1765.
Hamilton, Archibald	Lieut.	1	31 December, 1756.
Hamilton, Archibald	Captain	31	12 April, 1765.
Hamilton, Frederick	Major	1	7 May, 1757.
	Lt. Col.		22 October, 1761.
Hamilton, George	Ensign	52	13 February, 1762.
	Lieut.	52	26 December, 1770.
Hamilton, Hary	Ensign	64	2 February, 1770.
Hamilton, Henry	Lieut.	15	2 September, 1756.
	Captain	15	30 October, 1762.
Hamilton, Isaac	Major	18	16 December, 1767.
Hamilton, James	Captain	10	27 April, 1756.
Hamilton, James	Ensign	10	27 March, 1767.
	Lieut.	10	6 February, 1772.
Hamilton, John	Captain	40	27 March, 1753.
Hamilton, John	Qr. Mr.	40	26 February, 1755.
	2d Lieut.	40	28 June, 1755.
	Lieut.	40	28 February, 1760.

Hamilton, John	Ensign	55	26 July, 1758.
	Lieut.	55	7 September, 1761.
Hamilton, John	Lieut.	18	26 November, 1772.
Hamilton, Otho	Captain	40	26 June, 1754.
	Major	40	10 November, 1761.
	Lt. Col.	59	14 December, 1770.
Hamilton, Robert	Ensign	18	3 May, 1765.
	Lieut.	18	4 February, 1769.
Hamilton, William	Lieut.	35	15 April, 1756.
	Qr. Mr.	35	24 February, 1757.
Hamilton, William	Lieut.	22	25 October, 1756.
Hand, Edward	Ensign	18	27 February, 1772.
Handasyd, Rog. Tho.	Ensign	16	13 February, 1762.
Handasyde, James	Ensign	28	2 September, 1759.
	Lieut.	28	16 May, 1762.
Handfield, Edward	Ensign	22	2 December, 1759.
	Lieut.	22	2 April, 1762.
Handfield, George	Ensign	40	13 September, 1760.
	Lieut.	40	8 April, 1762.
Handfield, John	1st Lieut.	40	1 July, 1755.
Handfield, John	Lt. Col.	40	18 March, 1758.
Handfield, John	Lieut.	43	7 March, 1762.
Handfield, John	Captain	65	18 October, 1762.
Handfield, Thomas	Ensign	47	23 May, 1759.
Handfield, William	1st Lieut.	40	1 September, 1749.
	Adj't.	40	4 July, 1758.
Handfield, William	Captain	94	5 May, 1762.
Harbord, Alexander	Captain	62	19 January, 1756.
Harding, Hugh Dilkes	Ensign	28	19 October, 1762.
	Lieut.	28	5 December, 1764.
Harding, Ralph	Captain	62	2 January, 1756.
Hargreaves, James	Captain	55	5 October, 1755.
Harper, Joseph	Qr. Mr.	45	18 April, 1759.
Harper, Joseph	Ensign	44	4 June, 1760.
Harries, John	Captain	9	3 September, 1761.
Harris, John Adol.	Lieut.	34	28 January, 1762.
	Adj't.	34	3 November, 1768.
Harris, Thomas	Lieut.	28	22 September, 1764.
Harris, William	Ensign	40	6 October, 1762.*
Harrison, John	Lieut.	59	28 August, 1771.
Harrison, Michael	Ensign	17	2 February, 1757.
Harrison, Rob. John	Ensign	52	22 September, 1772.
Hart, Abraham	Ensign	62	16 January, 1756.
Harvey, Stanhope	Captain	14	6 April, 1772.
Hastings, George	Lieut.	9	18 July, 1759.
Hastings, Robert	Ensign	26	8 December, 1766.
Hatfield, John	Ensign	43	2 February, 1757.
Hatfield, William	Lieut.	46	21 September, 1756.
Hatton, Henry	Lieut.	8	12 December, 1763.
	Capt. Lt.	8	25 December, 1770.
	Captain	8	12 October, 1771.

---

* In some returns, 28 June, 1762.

Haviland, William	Lt. Col.	27	16 December, 1752.
	Col. Comd^t	60	9 December, 1760.
Hawkesley, John	Ensign	52	24 January, 1765.
	Lieut.	52	19 December, 1768.
Hawkins, John	Q^r. M^r.	43	11 November, 1761.
Hawkins, John	Ensign	9	2 August, 1762.
	Lieut.	9	15 May, 1767.
Hawkshaw, John	Ensign	69	20 November, 1765.
Hawley, Vernon	Lieut.	43	16 February, 1756.
	Capt. Lt.	35	8 April, 1762.
Hawthorn, John	Lieut.	48	25 June, 1755.
	Adj't.	48	6 April, 1758.
Hay, Adam	Ensign	31	1 May, 1772.
Hay, Alexander	Captain	1	12 March, 1754.
Hay, Jehn	Ensign	60	2 April, 1758.
Hay, John	Ensign	26	31 October, 1770.
Hay, William	Ensign	62	4 January, 1756.
	Lieut.	60	11 December, 1756.
	Ensign	60	24 May, 1758.
Hayes, Horace	Lieut.	58	2 January, 1756.
	Captain	58	27 June, 1762.
Haynes, Walter	Ensign	59	5 May, 1769.
Hazlewood, William	Lieut.	62	8 February, 1756.
Hazzen, Moses	Lieut.	44	21 February, 1761.
Hearne, Thomas	Ensign	59	6 May, 1760.
Hearst, Fr. Seymour	Ensign	65	28 February, 1766.
	Lieut.	65	26 December, 1770.
Heartlo, James	Ensign	28	4 August, 1762.
Heathcote, Charles	Major	94	1 May, 1760.
Hedges, John	Lieut.	48	29 March, 1758.
Hedges, John	Captain	1	2 September, 1762.
Hely, Pierce	Lieut.	10	24 July, 1766.
Henderson, James	Ensign	28	25 September, 1759.
	Lieut.	28	4 August, 1762.
Henderson, James	Ensign	78	23 July, 1758.
	Lieut.	78	8 May, 1760.
Henderson, Walter	Surgeon	22	10 December, 1755.
Henning, Harry	Ensign	47	1 August, 1757.
Hennis, Peter	Captain	59	28 December, 1755.
Henry, John	Lieut.	34	28 September, 1757.
	Q^r. M^r.	34	21 October, 1762.
	Capt. Lt.	34	25 February, 1767.
Hepburn, David	Surgeon	42	26 June, 1751.
Hepburne, John	2^d Lieut.	21	19 February, 1766.
	1st Lieut.	21	28 August, 1771.
Herbert, George	Lieut.	59	14 October, 1758.
Herbert, Maurice	Lieut.	35	24 January, 1752.
Herbert, Robert	Lieut.	26	4 March, 1760.
Herbert, Thomas	Capt. Lt.	10	24 July, 1766.
	Captain	10	28 June, 1771.
Hering, Julines	Captain	94	9 January, 1760.
Herring, Elbert	Ensign	42	3 April, 1758.
	Lieut.	42	14 November, 1759.

Herring, James	Ensign	62	22 January, 1756.
	Adj't.	60	13 June, 1757.
	Lieut.	60	24 July, 1758.
Herring, Peter	Ensign	42	7 December, 1762.
Hervey, Hon. William	Captain	44	26 December, 1756.
Hesketh, ———	Ensign	28	
Hesse, Emanuel	Lieut.	62	17 February, 1756.
Hewitson, Tho.	Lieut.	59	13 February, 1765.
	Adj't.	59	10 January, 1771.
Hewetson, W.	Ensign	27	26 August, 1762.
Hewett, William	Surgeon	28	9 April, 1756.
Higgins, Rob. Harpur	Ensign	52	8 May, 1767.
	Lieut.	52	3 March, 1772.
Highmore, William	Ensign	8	2 May, 1766.
	Lieut.	8	12 October, 1771.
Hill, James	Ensign	60	23 August, 1758.
	Lieut.	60	15 September, 1760.
	Lieut.	64	25 December, 1770.
Hill, John	Lieut.	1	9 April, 1756.
	Adjt.	1	15 October, 1760.
Hill, John Lee	Captain	27	29 November, 1765.
Hill, Launcelot	Ensign	55	23 July, 1758.
	Lieut.	55	17 September, 1760.
Hill, Ralph	Captain	45	18 March, 1758.
Hill, Thomas	Ensign	29	24 July, 1772.
Hill, Trotter	Surgeon	59	30 April, 1770.
Hillman, Rawlins	Captain	22	9 May, 1764.
Hilton, Launcelot	Lieut.	34	10 January, 1760.
Hobson, Thomas	Lieut.	44	5 November, 1755.
Hodgkinson, Hill	Lieut.	22	22 November, 1757.
Hodgson, Thomas	Captain	31	25 April, 1765.
Holland, Hitcher	Lieut.	N. Y.	25 April, 1747.
Holland, Thomas	Ensign	52	22 April, 1762.
	Lieut.	52	30 August, 1771.
Holland, ———	1st Lieut.	Rangers	25 September, 1761.
Hollandt, Samuel Jan	Lieut.	62	29 December, 1755.
	Capt. Lt.	60	21 May, 1757.
	Captain	60	24 August, 1759.
Holmes, James, Sen.	Captain	27	10 December, 1755.
Holmes, James, Jr.	Captain	27	2 February, 1757.
Holmes, Robert	Ensign	60	12 December, 1760.
Home, Luke	Ensign	16	2 December, 1768.
Home, Thomas	1st Lieut.	21	17 December, 1757.
	Captain	21	18 November, 1768.
Hood, Henry	Ensign	64	20 September, 1769.
Hooker, William	Captain	31	19 April, 1762.
Hope, David	Capt. Lt.	21	30 May, 1763.
	Captain	21	28 August, 1765.
Hope, Edward	Lieut.	17	21 September, 1756.
	Captain	17	29 April, 1762.
Hope, Henry	Captain	27	14 March, 1764.
Hope, Richard	Surgeon	52	21 June, 1756.
Hopkins, Thomas	Lieut.	48	6 June, 1757.

Hopson, Pereg. Tho.	Colonel	40	4 March, 1752.
	Maj. Gen.		11 February, 1757.
Horde, Robert	Ensign	31	25 April, 1765.
Hore, Freke Dilkes	1st Lieut.	40	24 April, 1750.
Horler, John	Ensign	69	22 August, 1762.
Horsefall, Christopher	Ensign	80	26 September, 1760.
Horsley, John Banks	Lieut.	95	7 March, 1760.
Houdin, Michael	Chaplain	48	29 April, 1757.
Houghton, Daniel	Lieut.	69	12 July, 1759.
Houghton, William	Surgeon	94	22 August, 1760.
Houlton, Joseph	Ensign	69	1 September, 1768.
Houston, Lewis	Ensign	77	8 January, 1757.
	Lieut.	77	16 September, 1758.
How, Josiah	Lieut.	1	26 December, 1756.
How, William	2d Lieut.	Rangers	25 September, 1761.
Howard, Francis	Ensign	18	16 December, 1767.
Howard, William	Captain	17	22 November, 1756.
Howarth, Harry	Lieut.	60	29 July, 1758.
Howarth, Henry	Lieut.	15	29 September, 1757.
Howarth, Robert	Lieut.	So. Ca.	26 March, 1744.
Howe, Geo. Aug. Viscount	Colonel	55	28 September, 1757.
Howe, Hon. William	Lt. Col.	58	17 December, 1757.
	Colonel		19 February, 1762.
	Colonel	46	21 November, 1764.
Howetson, James	Ensign	17	29 April, 1762.
Hoyer, George	Surgeon	29	4 December, 1767.
Hoyes, Robert	Captain	34	9 May, 1768.
Hubbard, Edward	Ensign	45	8 February, 1761.
Hubbard, Edward	Ensign	60	1761.
Hudson, James	2d Lieut.	21	3 September, 1766.
Hudson, William	Captain	65	30 April, 1768.
Hughes, Ch. Philpot	Lieut.	17	10 December, 1755.
	Capt. Lt.	17	10 July, 1758.
Hughes, James	Ensign	44	16 August, 1760.
Hughes, James	2d Lt.	94	25 March, 1761.
Hughes, James	Lieut.	60	9 October, 1767.
Hughes, Philip	Chaplain	44	4 January, 1752.
Hugonen, George	Surgeon	35	1 June, 1762.
Hultanie, Theodore	Captain	60	5 April, 1762.
Humble, Charles	Ensign	48	18 December, 1757.
	Lieut.	48	18 August, 1759.
Humphreys, Fr. Richm	Captain	52	25 December, 1770.
Hunt, John	Captain	94	29 February, 1760.
Hunter, Martin	Ensign	52	30 August, 1771.
Huson, Narcissus	Lieut.	59	27 August, 1760.
Hussey, John	Major	47	19 March, 1758.
Hutchins, Thomas	Ensign	60	2 March, 1762.
	Lieut.	60	7 August, 1771.
Hutchinson, Francis	Ensign	62	21 January, 1756.
	Lieut.	60	23 August, 1758.
	Qr. Mr.	60	4 October, 1760.
	Lieut.	60	9 May, 1764.
	Captain	60	17 March, 1769.

Ince, Charles	Captain	35	24 February, 1756.
Ingoldsbey, George	Lieut.	N. Y.	14 March, 1721–22.
	Adj't.	N. Y.	14 March, 1721–22.
Innis, John	Captain	62	13 January, 1756.
Innes, Patrick	1st Lieut.	21	27 October, 1755.
	Capt. Lt.	21	28 August, 1765.
	Captain	21	22 February, 1768.
Innes, Robert	2d Lieut.	21	11 May, 1770.
Ireland, John	Qr. Mr.	58	25 June, 1762.
Irving, Paulus Æmil.	Captain	15	12 March, 1753.
	Major	15	19 September, 1758.
	Lt. Col.		15 January, 1762.
Irving, William	Ensign	15	24 September, 1757.
	Lieut.	15	29 July, 1758.
Irwin, William	Ensign	80	26 December, 1757.
	Lieut.	80	3 December, 1759.
Jackson, John	Ensign	64	24 September, 1771.
Jackson, Nicholas	2d Lieut.		4 March, 1760.
Jackson, William Nicholas*	Chaplain	62	4 February, 1756.
Jacob, Michael	Lieut.	64	2 March, 1768.
James, Demetrius	Lt. Col.	43	2 February, 1757.
Jameson, James	Surgeon	28	30 July, 1763.
Jamet, John	Ensign	60	30 March, 1758.
Jefferyes, Charles	Col. Comt	62	3 January, 1756.
Jeffries, James	Ensign	62	20 January, 1756.
	Lieut.	60	25 March, 1758.
Jenkins, Edward	Ensign	62	23 January, 1756.
	Lieut.	60	22 October, 1758.
	Lieut.	65	20 May, 1771.
Jenkins, Henry	Lieut.	35	2 April, 1762.
Jenkins, John Hatch	Lieut.	10	1 October, 1766.
Jenkins, William	Captain	9	18 October, 1762.
Jennings, George	Ensign	8	26 December, 1770.
Jephson, Osborne	Captain	27	15 April, 1749.
Jermyn, John†	Lieut.	22	4 May, 1757.
Jervois, John	Ensign	28	10 December, 1755.
	Lieut.	28	25 September, 1759.
Jetherill, Thomas	Lieut.	35	12 March, 1754.
Jocelyn, Robert	Lieut.	46	27 April, 1756.
Jocelyn, Thomas	Captain	60	8 March, 1757.
Jodrell, Henry	Lieut.		31 March, 1756.
Johnson, Benjamin	Captain	18	8 October, 1767.
Johnson, Guy	Lieut.	N. Y.	2 December, 1759.
Johnson, Henry	Captain	28	16 December, 1763.
Johnson, Robert	Ensign	60	25 April, 1765.
Johnson, Samuel	Ensign	60	28 July, 1758.
Johnson, Samuel	Ensign	44	
Johnson, William‡	Ensign	48	21 February, 1759.
	Lieut.	48	15 June, 1760.

---

* In some early returns this was printed as *Johnson*.
† Also printed *German*.
‡ Also *Johnstone*.

Johnson, William	Lieut.	52	5 April, 1757.
Johnston, Henry*	Ensign	28	19 February, 1761.
	Lieut.	28	10 November, 1762.
Johnston, Joseph	Qr. Mr.	27	30 July, 1761.
	Qr. Mr.	10	6 August, 1767.
Johnston, Lauchlan	Chaplain	42	20 August, 1759.
Johnston, Mathew	Ensign	46	21 September, 1756.
	Lieut.	46	26 July, 1758.
Johnston, Mussenden	Captain	8	18 December, 1766.
Johnston, Thomas	Captain	22	22 January, 1755.
Johnston, William	Ensign	31	12 August, 1768.
	Lieut.	31	1 May, 1772.
Johnstone, Alexander	Capt. Lt.	47	20 March, 1758.
Johnstone, Alexander	Captain	46	2 April, 1759.
Johnstone, James	Ensign	46	25 December, 1765.
Jollands, George	1st Lieut.	94	5 January, 1760.
Jones, Charles	Qr. Mr.	46	5 August, 1759.
	Ensign	46	12 September, 1762.
Jones, Humphry	Lieut.	22	21 September, 1756.
Jones, Isaiah	Chaplain	22	28 May, 1756.
Jones, John	Ensign	16	1 January, 1766.
	Qr. Mr.	16	30 January, 1768.
	Lieut.	16	22 July, 1769.
Jones, John	1st Lieut.	94	7 January, 1760.
Jones, Lewis	Ensign	43	22 November, 1756.
Jones, Valentine	Lt. Col.	52	4 March, 1760.
Jones, William	Ensign	62	12 January, 1756.
	Lieut.	60	11 May, 1757.

Kanaird, ———	Ensign	46	19 October, 1762.
Kathrens, Samuel	Capt. Lt.	29	7 December, 1764.
Keating, John Webb	Ensign	43	24 April, 1762.
Keating, Thomas	Lieut.	42	26 July, 1762.
Kellet, Roger	Lieut.	44	27 December, 1756.
Kelly, Francis John	Ensign	18	28 February, 1772.
Kelly, Waldron	Ensign	10	1 October, 1766.
	Lieut.	10	23 October, 1771.
Kelly, William	Ensign	60	17 March, 1769.
Kemble, Stephen	Captain	60	24 January, 1765.
Kemble, Stephen	Lieut.	80	30 December, 1757.
	Lieut.	15	16 September, 1760.
Kemble, William	Ensign	34	3 June, 1767.
Kennan, Thomas	Captain	34	11 January, 1760.
Kennedy, Hugh	Surgeon	44	20 April, 1759.
Kennedy, James	Colonel	43	7 February, 1745–6.
	Maj. Gen.		28 January, 1756.
Kennedy, John	Ensign	44	6 November, 1761.
Kennedy, John	Lieut.	15	22 September, 1764.
Kennedy, Primrose	Lieut.	44	6 June, 1757.
Kennedy, Quinton	Captain	80	27 December, 1757.
	Captain	17	2 August, 1759.

---

* Also Johnson, and may be the same as Captain Henry Johnson, above.

Kennedy, Walter	Ensign	62	8 January, 1756.
	Lieut.	60	8 May, 1757.
Keough, Mathew	Ensign	60	31 October, 1763.
Keppel, Hon. William	Colonel	14	31 May, 1765.
	Maj. Gen.		10 July, 1762.
Keugh, William	Adj^{t}.	44	9 July, 1760.
Kilvington, Hen. Medley	Ensign	14	21 February, 1772.
King, Gilbert	Ensign	80	4 October, 1760.
King, John	Captain	N. Y.	13 September, 1754.
King, William	Lieut.	58	26 January, 1758.
Kirkman, Michael	2^{d} Lieut.	21	12 May, 1761.
	1st Lieut.	21	22 February, 1768.
Kleinbeil. ———	Lieut.	62	25 February, 1756.
Knight, Christopher	Lieut.	43	12 March, 1754.
	Adj^{t}.	43	8 August, 1757.
	Capt. Lt.	43	8 April, 1761.
	Captain	43	7 March, 1762.
Knight, Henry	Ensign	43	25 December, 1758.
	Lieut.	43	17 April, 1762.
Knight, James Henry	Q^{r}. M^{r}.	43	16 June, 1760.
Knight, Joseph	Ensign	1	18 July, 1758.
	Lieut.	1	23 July, 1762.
Knox, John	Lieut.	43	4 September, 1754.
Knox, John	Lieut.	1	21 September, 1756.
Knox, John	Captain	46	17 September, 1760.
Konn, ———	Capt. Lt.	62	25 December, 1755.
Kynnersley, Rich. Leighton	Ensign	8	27 March, 1770.

Lamont, Archibald	Lieut.	42	15 May, 1757.
Lander, Francis	Captain	62	11 January, 1756.
Laue, Mathew	Capt. Lt.	18	13 February, 1765.
	Captain	18	4 February, 1769.
Langley, Thomas	1st Lieut.	94	10 January, 1760.
Lanyon, William	Lieut.	31	25 December, 1770.
Lascelles, Peregrine	Colonel	47	13 March, 1742–43.
	Lt. Gen.		16 January, 1758.
Lascelles, Robert	Chaplain	95	22 May, 1761.
Latham, James	Surgeon	8	15 July, 1767.
Lauder, George	Q^{r}. M^{r}.	21	7 March, 1766.
Laulhé, Jacob	Lieut.	46	2 February, 1757.
Laulhie, John	Lieut.	55	2 January, 1756.
	Captain	55	16 September, 1758.
Laurence, Charles	Col. Com^{t}	60	28 September, 1757.
Laurie, Andrew	Ensign	14	24 June, 1767.
Leake, Robert	Com^{y} of Stores	Br.	1755.
Leaver, William	Captain	46	3 February, 1757.
Lee, Charles	Captain	44	11 June, 1756.
Lee, Edward	Lieut.	45	2 July, 1755.
	Q^{r}. M^{r}.	45	7 October, 1756.
Lee, John	Lieut.	48	6 June, 1757.
Lee, John	Lieut.	8	15 April, 1767.
Legge, Francis	Captain	46	16 February, 1756.

Le Hunte, Francis	Ensign	43	2 March, 1757.
	Adj't.	43	30 August, 1761.
	Lieut.	43	8 April, 1762.
Le Hunt, George	Lieut.	55	14 April, 1756.
	Capt. Lt.	55	31 May, 1759.
Le Hunte, George	Captain	80	28 November, 1759.
Leigh, Thomas	Ensign	14	9 June, 1766.
Leighton, James	Ensign	60	22 April, 1762.
Leith, John	Ensign	42	27 July, 1758.
	Lieut.	42	4 December, 1759.
Leland, John	Captain	58	30 December, 1755.
Lennox, John	Ensign	21	11 February, 1765.
	1st Lieut.	21	26 December, 1770.
Le Noble, ———	Lieut.	60	6 January, 1756.
Lernoult, Rich. Berr.	Captain	8	15 July, 1767.
Leslie, Hon. Alexander	Lt. Col.	64	28 August, 1766.
Leslie, George	Lieut.	42	23 July, 1758.
Leslie, James	Ensign	15	27 January, 1757.
	Lieut.	15	9 June, 1758.
Leslie, John	Ensign	26	7 September, 1768.
Leslie, Mathew	Surgn Mate	Br.	1755.
Leslie, Mathew	Lieut.	48	4 November, 1755.
	Captain	48	29 September, 1760.
Leslie, Peter Henry	Ensign	14	12 August, 1771.
Leslie, Samuel	Captain	14	8 February, 1762.
Leslie, William	Lieut.	44	27 July, 1764.
Leslye, William	Ensign	60	22 October, 1758.
	Lieut.	60	30 May, 1759.
Levingston, Adam	Major	21	8 May, 1758.
Lewellyn, Miles	1st Lieut.	94	6 January, 1760.
Lewis, John	Lieut.	64	16 May, 1766.
Lilly, Moses	1st Lieut.	40	18 March, 1758.
Lind, John	Captain	34	12 January, 1762.
Lindesay, Robert	Lieut.	22	31 October, 1762.
Lindesay, Waterhouse	Lieut.	9	31 July, 1762.
Lindsay, Bethune	Lieut.	26	27 January, 1772.
Lindsay, James	Lieut.	65	16 May, 1766.
Lindsay, Thomas	Lieut.	60	28 May, 1756.
Lindsey, Robert	Ensign	46	12 February, 1759.
Lister, Jeremy	Ensign	10	26 December, 1770.
Litchfield, John	Lieut.	16	1 January, 1766.
Littler, Thomas	Captain	28	30 April, 1746.
Littler, ———	Captain	60	22 January, 1756.
Livingstone, John	Captain	26	27 January, 1772.
Lloyd, Arthur	Lieut.	46	2 February, 1757.
Lloyd, George	Chaplain	15	19 February, 1756.
Lloyd, Griffith	1st Lieut.	94	8 January, 1760.
Lloyd, Thomas	Ensign	55	3 January, 1756.
	Lieut.	55	28 November, 1759.
Lloyd, William	Lieut.	52	4 March, 1760.
Lock, John	Surgeon	46	20 April, 1759.
Lock, Robert	Lieut.	44	27 June, 1755.
Lockhart, John	Ensign	15	3 October, 1757.
	Lieut.	15	26 April, 1759.

Loftus, Arthur	Captain	15	12 March, 1754.
Loftus, Arthur	Major	22	30 October, 1762.
Longsdon, John	Lieut.	62	7 January, 1756.
Lord, Hugh	Captain	18	5 February, 1770.
Loring, Joshua	Lieut.	N. Y.	11 July, 1761.
	Ensign	15	26 September, 1762.
	Lieut.	15	21 August, 1765.
Lovell, James	1st Lieut.	21	12 April, 1765.
	Capt. Lt.	21	25 December, 1770.
	Captain	21	21 February, 1772.
Loudoun, John, Earl of	Col. in Chief.	62	25 December, 1755.
Lowe, Abraham	Ensign	44	26 January, 1760.
Lowe, Richard	Ensign	27	4 May, 1762.
Lowson, Charles	Lieut.	1	4 January, 1762.
Loyd, Thomas	Ensign	69	31 August, 1768.
Luke, John	Ensign	55	4 January, 1756.
	Lieut.	55	16 September, 1758.
Lunden, James	Lieut.	35	7 March, 1762.
Lundy, ———	Ensign	35	28 July, 1759.
Lupton, William	Qr. Mr.	55	15 December, 1758.
	Ensign	55	2 May, 1760.
Lutterell, Hen. Laws	Ensign	48	21 November, 1757.
Luz, Lewis de	Qr. Mr.	60	11 May, 1759.
Lyman, Gam. Dwight	Ensign	64	25 May, 1772.
Lyman, Phineas	Ensign	44	26 July, 1758.
Lynch, William	Ensign	27	2 August, 1759.
	Lieut.	27	20 September, 1762.
Lynch, William	Lieut.	77	27 June, 1762.
Lyon, James	Ensign	35	30 August, 1761.
	Lieut.	35	27 September, 1762.
Lyons, Charles	Lieut.	17	21 September, 1756.
Lyons, Charles	Captain	69	1 January, 1766.
Lyons, Henry	Ensign	95	22 April, 1762.
Lysaght, Cornelius	Ensign	35	24 January, 1758.
	Lieut.	35	11 June, 1760.
Lysaght, Nicholas	Ensign	43	9 April, 1756.
	Lieut.	43	25 December, 1758.

Mace, Benjamin	Surgeon	22	1 June, 1762.
MacCormick, William	Captain	45	10 January, 1763.
Mackane, John	Lieut.	N. Y.	18 April, 1757.
Mackay, Alexander	Lieut.	42	1 August, 1757.
Mackay, Hon. Alexander	Colonel	65	24 March, 1764.
Mackay, Hon. Alexander	Colonel	21	10 November, 1770.
	Maj. Gen.		30 April, 1770.
Mackay, Alexander	Lieut.	69	18 July, 1766.
Mackay, Eucas	Adjt	52	6 March, 1771.
Mackay, George	Ensign	60	2 June, 1759.
	Lieut.	60	20 March, 1761.
Mackay, Hugh	Lieut.	34	27 August, 1756.
Mackay, John	Ensign	1	14 March, 1760.
Mackay, John	Captain	65	26 August, 1767.
Mackay, Samuel	Lieut.	So. Ca.	20 July, 1745.

Mackay, Samuel	Captain	40	20 November, 1755.
Mackay, Samuel	Major	60	30 September, 1761.
Mackay, ———	Lieut.	62	13 February, 1756.
Mackenzie, Alexander	Major	31	27 May, 1768.
Mackenzie, Colin	1st Lieut.	21	
Mackenzie, George	Ensign	1	22 March, 1761.
Mackenzie, James	Ensign	78	7 May, 1757.
	Lieut.	78	25 September, 1759.
Mackenzie, Robert	Ensign	58	19 October, 1760.
Mackie, John	Qr. Mr.	69	20 May, 1768.
Mackie, John	Ensign	60	14 December, 1756.
Mackilwaine, Andrew	Lieut.	52	27 March, 1770.
Mackinley, Robert	Surgeon	44	30 July, 1750.
Maclean, James	Lieut.	77	27 July, 1757.
Maclean, James*	Lieut.	40	24 July, 1762.
MacLagan, James	Chaplain	42	15 June, 1764.
Madan, Richard	Ensign	52	6 March, 1771.
Madden, Edward	Ensign	27	1 October, 1758.
Madden, Edward†	Ensign	15	19 July, 1762.
Madden, William	Captain	16	7 February, 1759.
Maddox, Singleton	Lieut.	65	18 October, 1764.
Magra, Perkins	Ensign	44	14 September, 1761.
Magra, Perkins	Ensign	17	4 October, 1761.
Magra, Perkins	Lieut.	15	24 January, 1765.
Magræ, Redmond	Ensign	22	18 April, 1761.
Magra, Redmond[2]	Ensign	22	20 December, 1762.
Maiben, John	Surgeon	65	1 February, 1766.
Maier, ———	Lieut.	60	12 May, 1756.
Maitland, David	Captain	43	21 March, 1758.
Maitland, Hon. Richard	Captain	43	4 September, 1754.
Mackilwain, John	Ensign	48	18 August, 1759.
Malcolm, James	Ensign	22	8 May, 1757.
	Lieut.	22	20 September, 1760.
Mall, Alexander	Ensign	29	3 July, 1765.
	Lieut.	29	7 January, 1771.
Mallet, Jonathan	Surgeon	46	31 August, 1757.
Malone, Edward	Lieut.	47	2 July, 1753.
	Capt. Lt.	47	23 May, 1759.
	Captain	47	1 March, 1760.
Maltby, John	Lieut.	22	1 October, 1762.
Maltby, Thomas	Ensign	22	1 October, 1762.
Mande, Francis	1st Lieut.	21	25 December, 1770.
Manger, Mathew	Ensign	47	23 August, 1758.
Mangin, Paul	Lieut.	46	16 February, 1756.
	Captain	46	25 July, 1758.
Mante, Thomas	Lieut.	77	24 June, 1762.
Marbin, John	Surgeon	59	26 January, 1757.
Marcell, Henry	Ensign	1	27 April, 1756.
	Lieut.	1	16 July, 1758.
Marishall, Robert	Ensign	52	25 February, 1767.
	Lieut.	52	3 June, 1771.

* In two years, it was *William*.

† He held rank as lieutenant.

Marr, Henry	Lieut.	47	20 March, 1758.
Marsh, Francis	Captain	65	24 March, 1762.
Marsh, James	Captain	46	2 February, 1757.
Marshall, Edward	Chaplain	27	21 April, 1760.
Marshall, Hubert	Captain	N. Y.	9 July, 1736.
Marshall, Richard	Lieut.	1	25 February, 1757.
Martin, John	Lieut.	60	25 February, 1759.
Martin, John	Lieut.	77	30 March, 1758.
Martin, Josiah	Captain	27	24 November, 1759.
Martin, Josias	Lt. Col.	22	24 December, 1762.
Martin, Willis	Ensign	17	21 September, 1756.
	Lieut.	17	23 July, 1759.
Mason, Charles	Ensign	31	12 January, 1770.
Mason, Edmund	Captain	14	19 October, 1763.
Mason, William	Lieut.	35	24 January, 1758.
Massey, Cholmondeley	Lieut.	31	3 June, 1771.
Massey, Eyre	Lt. Col.	46	16 July, 1758.
Massey, Eyre	Major	27	10 December, 1755.
	Lt. Col.	27	20 March, 1761.
Massey, Hugh	Ensign	27	1 August, 1762.
Massey, Hugh	Lieut.	35	25 December, 1762.
Mather, Richard	Captain	62	6 January, 1756.
Matheson, Kenneth	Ensign	47	18 March, 1758.
	Lieut.	47	17 April, 1759.
Mathews, Robert	Ensign	8	28 February, 1761.
	Lieut.	8	27 March, 1770.
Mattier, Daniel	Lieut.	14	27 March, 1765.
Maturin, Gabriel	Lieut.	35	12 April, 1756.
	Captain		9 November, 1764.
	Captain	31	17 June, 1767.
Maunsell, John	Major	27	10 December, 1762.
Maunsell, John	Captain	35	5 January, 1850–1.
	Major	77	17 September, 1760.
	Major	60	20 March, 1761.
	Major	35	30 September, 1761.
Maunsell, Sewell	Ensign	27	30 October, 1762.
	Ensign	29	17 July, 1771.
Maw, Crank	Ensign	43	22 November, 1756.
	Lieut.	22	15 February, 1762.
Mawby, John	Lieut.	18	13 February, 1762.
	Capt. Lt.	18	19 July, 1771.
Mawby, John	Ensign	18	23 November, 1768.
	Adjt.	18	4 February, 1769.
	Lieut.	18	19 July, 1771.
Maxwell, Edward	Lt. Col.	21	27 April, 1758.
Maxwell, George	Captain	31	18 July, 1764.
Maxwell, Hamilton	Ensign	31	14 September, 1770.
Maxwell, James	Captain	46	2 February, 1757.
Maxwell, John Sen.	Lieut.	15	12 May, 1756.
Maxwell, John, Jr.	Lieut.	15	1 September, 1756.
	Captain	15	4 May, 1761.
Maynard, Walter	Ensign	95	19 February, 1760.
	Lieut.	95	22 April, 1762.

McAdam, Gilbert	Lieut.	62	26 December, 1755.
McAlister, Archibald	Ensign	78	13 January, 1757.
	Lieut.	78	23 July, 1758.
McAlpin, Daniel	Lieut.	62	10 February, 1756.
	Captain	60	7 August, 1771.
McAlpin, Patrick	Adjt.	60	26 April, 1760.
McBean, Alexander	Lieut.	62	3 January, 1756.
	Capt. Lt.	60	23 July, 1758.
McBean, Daniel	Lieut.	78	28 January, 1757.
	Capt. Lt.	78	29 April, 1760.
McCaulay, Archibald	Lieut.	N. Y.	25 December, 1756.
McClenachan, Alexander	Ensign	45	27 September, 1762.
McColme, John	Surgeon	1	1 May, 1744.
McConnel, Samuel	Ensign	48	9 March, 1759.
	Lieut.	48	29 September, 1760.
M'Cullock, Kenneth	Ensign	60	15 December, 1763.
M'Cullock, Kenneth	Ensign	78	9 July, 1760.
M'Culloh, Nathaniel	Ensign	42	23 July, 1759.
	Lieut.	42	2 August, 1762.
	Lieut.	42	16 August, 1764.
M'Cuming, Price	Qr. Mr.	31	21 February, 1772.
McDonald, Alexander	Lieut.	77	9 February, 1757.

LETTERS OF COL. THOMAS WESTBROOK AND OTHERS,

RELATIVE TO INDIAN AFFAIRS IN MAINE.

Communicated by William Blake Trask, A.M., of Dorchester, Mass.

[Continued from page 288.]

Muster Roll of Capt Francis Barkers Company from Febry 28th to Novmr 6th 1722. Examin'd Decemr 19th 1722: pr Jer Allen Trear.

Fras Barker	Captn	Mattw Rosnery	Do	Dead
Richd Bourn	Lievt	John Swan	"	
Wm Kenady	Sargt	Amos Gawdy	"	
James Bonny	Do	Fras Wyman	"	
Joseph Vaughan	Do	Samll Moore	"	
Jos: Burden	Do	David Mitchel	"	
Joshua Harden	Corpl	Wm Clarkes	"	
Samll Parriss	Do	Wm German	"	
Samll Fuller	Do	Nathl Millett	"	
James Sympson	Do	Jon Sawyers	"	son Sawyer
Thos Cowen	Centl	John English	"	Run
Jos: Record	Do	John Brock	"	
Nathl Harvey	Do	Thos Wier	"	
Danll Conner	Do	Jonathan Peters	"	

John Clypshon	Cent^{l}		Henery Gullifer	Cent^{l}	
Jasper Bannister	"		Benj^{n} Larabe	"	
John Burnett	"		Josiah Meeds	"	
W^{m} Wine	"		Jo^{n} Pockonett	"	serv^{t}
Jo^{n} Daviss	"		to Leivt Bowen		
James Daviss	"		W^{m} Tarah	"	
Tho^{s} Phiney	"		Charl^{s} Owens	"	
Eben^{r} Smith	"	Drownded	W^{m} Roberts	"	
Rob^{t} Stanford	"		Jam^{s} Keemans	"	
Tho^{s} Bicknel	"		serv^{t} to Dom^{s} Jordan		
Tho^{s} Hipson	"		Jam^{s} Nichols	Do	
James Rookes	"		Rich^{d} Pomery	"	
John Richardson	"		John Hale	"	
Peter Bennett	"		Joshua Barker son to Cap^{tn} Barker		
Joshua Morss	"		John March	Sarj^{t}	
Rob^{t} Peirce	"		Moses Markham	Clk	

Mass. Arch. 91: 36–38.

[It was stated under oath of Moses Marcum, Clerk to this Company "That Joshua Barker entred son to Cap^{t} Barker, to whom is carried in this Roll as due for Wages, the Sum of Fourteen pounds, is a Ladd not exceeding fourteen Years of Age, and has been absent from the Company ever since the month of August last, and are of Opinion that the said Fourteen pounds be entirely deducted. And Whereas it appears by this Roll that the said Francis Barker hath admitted Five men belonging to the County of York, viz^{t} John Burnett, Amos Gowdy, James Heamans, Rich^{d} Pumrey & William German Contrary to the vote of the house, The Committee are of Opinion That the said Cap^{tn} Francis Barkers Wages amounting to the Sum of Sixty three pounds be detained in the Treasury till He shew forth Sufficient Reason to this Court why the above named Five men Stand entred in his Roll."

John English is returned a Deserter.]

Muster Roll of Cap^{t} John Shipley's Company from June 26th to December 10th 1722. Examined December 17th 1722. p^{r} Jer: Allen Trea^{r}.

John Shipley	Cap^{tn}		John Trott	Cent^{l}	
Jos: Buckmaster	Leiv^{t}		Dan^{ll} Wright	"	
Jos: Lampoon	Sarj^{t}		Eph^{m} Chamberlin	"	
Rob^{t} Cooper	Do		John Savage	"	
Jos. Hallwell	Do		Josiah Ned	"	Run
Dan^{ll} Stone	Corp^{l}		John Church	"	
Jo^{n} Chibby	Do		John Clark	"	
Peter Richardson	"		James Bennett	"	
Eph^{m} Chandler	"		Jos: Page	"	
Rich^{d} Reynolds	Cent^{l}		Serv^{t} Underwood		
Fra^{s} Ned	Do	Run	Ralfe Parriss	"	
Cap^{tn} Tom	"	Runn	Serv^{t} Benj^{m} Child		
Joshua Peckeen	"	Run	Solomon Keys	"	
Moses Gold	"		Moses Chandler	"	
John Stoggin	"		John Mullen	"	
Eben^{r} Chamberlain	"		James Tompson	"	
Joseph Graves	"		Dan^{ll} Jackson	"	
Charles Ripley	"		Icchabod Hall	"	

Rob^{t} Muntog	Cent^{l} Run	Tho^{s} Kidder	
Jos: Whight	"	Chris^{t} Mudgen	
Tho^{s} Grimes	"	Enoch Cleavland	
Jonas Knapp	"	John Muncreef	
James Winn	"	Tho^{s} Nash	
Serv^{t} Eben^{r} Tomson		John Drews	
W^{m} Hide	Do	James Lewes	
Jacob Peterattuck	"	W^{m} Bruice	
Serv^{t} John Wood		Tho^{s} Forster	Runn
Dan^{ll} Will		Benj^{m} Burnap	
James Buckston		Zacheus Spolden	
Sam^{ll} Jackson		Theo^{s} Richardson Clerk	

[Names of deserters mentioned on the back of the instrument—Francis Nedd, Captain Tom, Joshua Pickeen, Josiah Nedd, Robert Montang.]

Mass. Arch. 91: 78, 79.

Muster Roll of Cap^{t} Robert Temple & Company from June 26th to Decem^{r} 10th 1722. Examin'd Decem^{r} 18th 1722. p' Jer. Allen Treas^{r}.

Rob^{t} Temple	Cap^{t}		Will Hews		
Sam^{ll} Pitts	Leiv^{t}		Will Hewit		
Geo. Carlile	Ens.		Isaac Higson		Slain
Ditto Carlile	Leiv^{t}		James L Strange	Sen^{t}	
Lud. McGown	Clerk		Will. Mauley	Do	
Ditto Mc Gown	Ens.		John Mariner	"	
Christ^{r} Ceely	Clerk		John McFarlon	"	
Isaak Mirick	Serj^{t}		Rob^{t} Morris	"	
Will. Craige	Serj^{t}		Rob^{t} Park	"	
Eben^{r} Pitts	Serj^{t}		Rob^{t} Poor	"	
Oliver Richmond	Corp^{o}		John Quanum	"	Deserted
David Canady	Corp^{o}		John Quanum	"	Returned
Rob^{t} Ewin	Corp^{o}		Tho^{s} Whaley	"	
William Hay	Corp^{o}		James Ross	"	
Tho^{s} Drake	Sen^{t}		Tho^{s} Richmond	"	
Wi^{ll} Harris Run	Ditto		Will Russel	"	
John Jeffers	"	Deserted	Tho^{s} Robison	"	Deserted
William Day	"	Deserted	Tho^{s} Robison	"	Returned
Joseph Barns	"		Sam^{ll} Williams	"	
Ezra Brigs	"		Jer^{a} Springer	"	
Ellias Bartlet	"	Deserted	Jos^{a} Tobie	"	Deserted
Francis Bono	"		Ja^{s} Turner	"	
Benj Cromell	"		John Wood	"	
Pat. Cowburn			Cha^{s} Labret		
John Duffie		Deserted	Nic^{s} Parris		
John Davis			Willia Mussey		
Ant^{o} Dodson			Eeb^{r} Cleveland		
Jer^{a} Evans			Elif^{t} Warfield		
Tho^{s} Everit			Will Gaige		
Elia^{r} Fisher			Mic^{l} Macham		
Jos. Green			Ric^{d} Roth		

Mass. Arch. 91: 80–82.

Muster Roll of Sloop Sea Flower, Simon Slocom, master, a Transport in his Majesties service from Decem^{r} 27, 1723 to April 24th following.

Simon Slocom	Master & Pilot	John Smith	Ditto
Barth^{o} Flagg	Mate	John Jonas	"
Joseph Steel	Seaman		

The Sloop about 60 Tonns

Mass. Arch. 91 : 98, 99.

Muster Roll of Serj^{t} Nathan Knight & Company from Sep^{t} 1723 To May 1724.

Nathan Knight	Serj^{t}	Scarborough	James Libby	Cent^{l}	Scarborough
John Crocket	Cent^{l}	Do	Benj^{a} Horskins	"	Situate
Josiah Hunawell	"	"	Thomas Harris	"	Scarborough
Robert McKeny	"	"	James Fly	"	"
John Bragg	"	"	Joshua Cromwell	"	Exeter
Sampson Plumer	"	"	Anthony Dyer	"	Deserted

Mass. Arch. 91 : 106–108.

Muster Roll of Capt Sam^{ll} Wheelwright & Company from October 23^{d} to June 2^{d} 1724.

Sam^{ll} Wheelwright	Cap^{t}	Lev^{tt} Wells	Will^{m} Hartwell	Concord
Barnibs Wickson	Serg^{t}	Yarmouth	Peater Joseph	Deceased
Sam^{ll} Hinkley	Do	Cape Cod	George Goden	Newbrey
Josiah Gibbs	"	Plimtown	Philip Hoyt	Amsbury
Josiah Keen	Corp^{ll}	Pembrook	Jon^{a} Wattson	Do
Rich^{d} Burt	"	Sudbury	Henery Maddocks	Wells
John Trowrethy	Sen^{ll}	Barwick	Will^{m} Duly	Oister River
John Richardson		Kittrey	John Eavens	Dorchester
Rich^{d} Dean		Rehoboth	Jacob Hamblen	Cape Cod
Sam^{l} Cash		Cape Cod	John Macdaniel	Milton
Will^{m} James		Do	Jon^{a} Dennison	Hull Run
James Legget		Dorchester	Joseph Arter	Deceased
Ebz^{r} Boltwoed		Barwick	Thom^{s} Dennies	Ipswich
Nich^{s} Gillison		Do	John Manning	Cambridge
John Baker		Boston	James Powell	Berwick
Jehob^{a} Dunam		Plymouth	Jere^{m} Hopkisson	Rowley
Jon^{a} Stuardfort		Do	Joseph Day	Wells
James Medoll		Wells	John Wittens	Berwick
Charls Gillmoer		Boston	John Stevens son to Mary Stevens of Wells	
Philip Brown servt to John Fowle		Charlestown	Ze^{c} Hicks Cleark	Cambridge

Mass. Arch. 91 : 112, 113.

Muster Roll of Capt John Giles & Company from July 1723 to June 1724. Examin'd June 16, 1724.

John Gyles	Captn.	Salisbury	Henry Mitchel	Centinel	Ireland
Samuel Eaton	Lieut	"	And^{r} Dunning	"	"
Thomas Cowell	Gunner	Boston	Hugh Mitchel	"	"
Moses Harper	Clerc	Ireland	John Cochran	"	"
Rowland Horton	Drum̄er	Salisbury	James Harper	"	"

James Stinsone	Centinel	Ireland
James M^{c}bride	"	"
David M^{c}cluer	"	serv^{t} to Cap^{t} Giles
John Harper	"	Ditto
Thomas Eaton	"	Salisbury
James Stinson jun^{r}	"	Ireland
And^{r} Dunning Jun^{r}	"	Ditto
John Macomb	"	"
Luke Wells	"	Amsbury
W^{m} Cochran	"	Ireland
James Cochran son to John Cochran		
David Dunning son to And^{r} Dunning		
Robert Lithgo	Cent^{l}	Ireland
Robert Dunning	Cent^{l}	Ireland
W^{m} Stinson jun^{r}	"	"
W^{m} Stinson	"	

Mass. Arch. 91 : 114, 115.

N. B. I supplyed Coll^{o} Westbrooks Order with 10 of y^{e} above men, whoes Names are as Follows. Rowland Norton, Rob^{t} Lithgoe, David M^{c}Cluer, John Harper, Rob^{t} Duning, And^{r} Duning jun^{r}, James Stinson jun^{r}. W^{m} Cochran, David Duning, & W^{m} Stinson jun.

Boston June 15th 1724.
p' John Giles.

Muster Roll of the Sloop Merry Meeting, Thomas Sanders, Transport in his Maj^{ties} Service, Eastward, from Dec. 13 to June 11, 1724.

Thomas Sanders	Mast^{r} & Pilot	Joseph Page	Do
Tho^{s} Sanders jun^{r}	Mate	James Hawkins	Do
Joseph Sanders	Seaman	David Woodwell	Do

The Sloop ab^{t} 80 Tonns mounted wth 6 Great Gunns.

Mass. Arch. 91 : 119, 120.

Muster Roll of Serj^{t} Allison Browne & Company from November 1723 to June 1724.

Allison Brown	serj^{t}	Arrundan [Arundel]
Sam^{ll} Smith	Corp^{l}	Kill'd Salem
K. John Murphy	"	Hingham
John Lee	Sent^{l}	Dorchester
William Taylor	"	
Nath^{l} Hendricks	"	Belrica
Emanuel Avery	"	Sandwich
David Olversent	"	Barnstable
Jer: Springer	"	Taunton
Tho^{s} Whaley	"	"
William Hughs	"	Salem
Thomas Grimes	"	Boston
Benj^{a} Cromwell	Dead	Dover
James Ross	Sent^{l}	
James Fitzhenry	"	Reding
K. Phillip Fowler	"	Jerseyman
*John Witten March	"	serv^{t} to Jon^{t} Arundan
*Samuel Morgan	Sent^{l}	serv^{t} to Allison Brown Do
John Thomas	"	Boston
*Ebenezer Chamberlin	"	Roxbury
*George March	Corp^{l}	Arundun
*Jn^{o} Baxter	Sent^{l}	Charlestown
*Beneto Furnis	"	serv^{t} to Jm^{s} Muzzy` Arrundan
†John Perkins	"	Arrundan
†Thomas Perkins	"	Do
†W^{m} Wormwood Killed	"	Wells
†Joshua Walker	"	Arrundan
K. James Dashon Dism: Gov^{r}	"	Boston

Mass. Arch. 91 : 121, 122.

Muster Roll of Cap^{t} Sam^{l} Hinckes & Company from Dec. 1723 to June 1724.

---

* The letters C. W. before these names.

† The letters K. C. W. placed before these names.

Samll Hincks	Capt.	Portsmo	Jno Bagshaw	Wells
Solo Smith old soldier	Centle	Biddeford.	Henry Perry	N: Castle
			Samll Dolton	Hampton
Thos Russel		Charlston	Jno Chace	Hampton
Matthew Robinson	old	England dead	Jno Thomas	Boston
Nehemh Pittman		oyster River	Benja Downer	Newbury
Thos Jones		Hatfeild	John Colman	Newbury
Jno Wormageham		Marblehead		

Mass. Arch. 91 : 123.

Muster Roll of Lt James Armstrong & Company from Augt 1723 to Novemr 1724.

James Armstrong	Leiut.		John Alder	Dead
Fras Punchard	Clerk		James Webster	" Wounded
John Lee	Cent	kill'd by ye Indians had a Prov. Gun	Isaac Francis	" Killed by ye Indians
Peter Parry	Do		John Church	"
Job Burges	Dead		James Mcfadin	" taken Captive had a provce Gun
Willm Jeffery	"	Dissmist	Willm Beard	Dead omitted in Coll Westbrooks roll
David Woodwell	"	dissmist		
Edwd Painter	"			

Mass. Arch. 91 : 130.

Muster Roll of Capt Jeremiah Moulton & Company, from Novemr 21st to Jan. 28, 1725.

Jeremiah Moulton	Captn	Jude Allen	
Benja Wright	Leut	Joseph Wait	
Benj Williams	Ensign	Samll Frere	
Jno Wright	Sargt	John Pinkinton	
Warren Dkwater	"	Daniel Griffin	
Joseph Lampson	"	George Carey	
Samll Hopkins	"	Thoms Groaton	
James Bragdon	Corpl & servt to Capt Moulton	David Mahanne	
		Nicholas Parris	
Joseph Studson	"	David Blair	Dead & Lost Gunn
Daniel Roffs	"	David Dixson	
Josiah Meeds	"	Thomas Pagen	
George Hambleton	Sentenall	Uriah Guy	
John Marriner	Do	John Groves	Sentinell
Thomas Clarke	"	Thos Amos	" Lost Gunn & has one now
Pasco Chubb	" Lost Gunn		
Isaac Chamberlain	"	Jno Peirce	
James Owens	"	Thomas Earle	
Nathll Sterns	"	Thomas Boyde	
Thos McCorkingdale	"	Wm Thomas	
John Davis	"	Wm Burnett	
Joseph Hallawell	"	Job Jenings [?]	
Richard Brawn		Amos Gowdey	omitted last roll
Wm Kelly		Alexa McGowen	

Mass. Arch. 91: 132, 133.

[To be continued.]

BURIALS AT WARREN AND BARRINGTON, R. I.

The following list of ancient burials in Warren and Barrington, R. I., is printed from a manuscript in the collection of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society. The list was made in 1871 by the late Gen. Guy Mannering Fessenden, of Warren, R. I., and by him presented to the Society.

Burials at Kikemuit Cemetery, Warren, R. I.

Brooks. John d. Nov. 22 1714 a. 52
Brown. Capt. John d. Apr 23 1752 a. 78
Cole. Hugh d. Feb 17 1738 a. 80
Cole. Hugh d. June 14 1753 a. 71 (supposed Hugh Cole Jun.)
Cole. Benj^{n} d. Dec 29 1748 a. 71
Cole. Lieut. Nehemiah d. May 22 1753 a. 44
Cole. Col. Andrew d. Dec 26 1707 a. 74
Cole. Capt. James
Carr. Robert d. March 21 1755 a. 40
Carr. Robert son of Caleb of Jamestown, d. Oct^{o} 12 1722 a. 40
Carpenter. Joseph d. Feb 26 1717 a. 63
Child. James d. Feb. 10 1733 a. 30
Cole. Dorothy wife of James, d. June 25 1759 a. 56
Cole. Mary wife of Joseph d. Apr 17 1738 a. 41
Cole. Deborah wife of Hugh d. Nov. 7 1724 a. 64
Cole. Hannah wife of Deacon Benj^{n} d. May 15 1768 a. 88
Cole. Priscilla wife of Col. Andrew d. May 12 1775 a. 59
Carter. Sarah wife of Wm. d. Apr 4 1737 a. 37
Barton. Ruth wife of Wm. d. Feb 11 1777 a. 30
Brooks. Tabitha d. Nov 19 1714 a. 30
Child. Mirgery [*sic*] wife of John d. Sept 12 1726 a. 54
Child. Abigail wife of Sylvester Daug^{r} of Sam^{l} Miller, d. Oct^{o} 31 1757 a. 27
Child. Joanna 2^{d} wife of Sylvester d May 18 1773 a 40
Child. Rebecca 3^{d} wife of Sylvester d. Aug 11 1774 a. 25
Easterbrook. John d. Apr 26 1728 a. 60
Easterbrook. Thomas d. Apr 11 1713 a. 64 [?]
Easterbrook. Thomas Sen^{r} d. Sept 27 1724 a. 54
Cole. Joseph d. Jany 1730 a. 44
Eddy. Caleb d. March 23 1713 a 69
Haile. Richard d. Feb 8 1718 a 37
Hudson. John d. Oct 21 1740 a 37
Hall. Job d Dec 1749 a 19
Hall. John d 1731 a 28
Hill. Elizabeth wife of Wm. d. Apr 1 1767 a. 37
Kingsley. Jonathan Jr d Aug 29 1732 a 27
Kingsley. Hope wife of Hezekiah d Feb 20 1724 a 22
In Memory of The Hon^{l} Josias Lyndon Esq^{r} He was born in Newport on Rhode Island on the 10th of March A.D. 1704 and received a good

education in early life—in the year 1730 he was chosen Clerk of the Lower House of Assembly and of the Inferior Court of the County of Newport, and continued so with great applause, with the intermission of only two years, until his death.—In the year 1768, to put an end to the violence of party rage, he was prevailed on to accept the place of Governor, which he filled with Reputation. He died of the Small-pox at Warren on the 30th of March 1778—

His manners gentle, and innocent his life
His faith was firm on Revelation built
His parts were solid, in usefulness he shin'd
His life was long filled up with doing good.

Luther. Ebenezer d. Nov 19 1754 a. 74
Luther. Samuel d. July 23 1714 a. 23
Luther. Ruth wife of Nath^{l} d. March 17 1718 a. 53
Luther. John d. April 14 1697 a. 34
Luther. Hezekiah d. July 28 1723 a. 83
Luther. Joshua d. Dec 18 1747 a. 77
Luther. Elder Samuel d. Dec 20 1716 a. 80 3d minister of 1st Church in Swanzey
Millard. Robert Sen^{r} d. March 16 1699 a. 67
Millerd. Robert d. Aug 17 1710 a. 43
Miller. Benjamin Esq^{r} d. Apr 13 1761 a. 55
Miller. Samuel Esq^{r} d. Apr 6 1748 a. 56
Miller. Col. Nathan d. May 6 1762 a. 45
Millerd. Sarah wife of Sam^{l} Dau^{r} of Jacob Carpenter d. Aug 17 1715 a. 26
Mason. Samuel d. March 3 1718 a. 59
Mason. Samuel d. Jan 22 1743 a. 88
Paddock. James d. Nov. 21 1737 a. 47
Phinney. Jonathan 1728 a. 78
Phinney. Jonathan d. May 1758 a. 78
Phinney. Jonathan Jr d. Nov. 24 1736 a. 50
Thomas. Deacon John d. Dec 1725 a. 70
Thomas. Amos d. May 27 1760 a. 41
Tewgood. Daniel d. Oct^{o} 8 1754 a. 16
Thurber. John d. Nov 24 1717 a. 68
Wilson. Francis d. Aug 15 1724 a. 64
Wood. Charity formerly wife of Robert Miller, and late wife of John Wood d. Aug 27 1741 a. 78

A single grave, a short distance south of Kikemuit Bridge, on the bank of the river, west side
John Whetten d. July 25 1737 a. 88

Buried at New-meadow Neck, Barrington, R. I.

Allen. Elizabeth Daug^{r} of Joseph d. Oct^{o} 17 1722 a. 4 mo^{s}
Cole. Elizabeth wife of Jonathan d. May 8 1755 a. 23
Curtis. Solomon d. April 20 1711 a. 69
Curtis. Prudence wife of Solomon d. Nov 10 1727 a. 76
Gray. Desire daug^{r} of Samuel d. Sept 1732 a. 11
Hodges. Mary relict of Major Joseph d. May 20 1762 a. 76
Kelley. Dunken d. May 13 1742 a. 78
Kelley. John d. May 4 1777 a. 77
Kelley. Elizabeth wife of John d. Sept 1 1745 a. 37
Kelley. Lydia wife of Capt John d. Mar 11 1791 a. 77

Kelley. Patience widow of Dunken d. Nov 1750 a. 96
Kelley. Elizabeth wife of Edward d. July 9 1767 a. 27
Kent. Elizabeth daug^r of Joshua d. Sept 23 1724 a. 1½
Kent. Joshua d. Aug 14 1725 a. 54
Kent. Ensign Samuel d. May 15 1737 a. 70
"Mrs Desire Kent, w^{do} of Mr Samuel Kent of Barrington, was the first English womans Grandaughter on New England. Died Feb^{ry} y^e 8th A.D.: 1762 aged about 94 years."
Luther. Edward Esq^r d. Jan 10 1754 a. 80
Luther. Elizabeth wife of Edward d. Dec 29 1749 a. 60
Lawten. John d. May 7 1759 a. 25
Low. Frances d June 1702 a 70
Luther. Sarah[*] wife to Edward Esq^r daug^{tr} of Ellis & Mary Callender[†] of Boston, d June 28 1711 a 27
Martin. John d. Mar 21 1713 a. 81
Martin. Ebenezer d. Sept 11 1727
May. Elisha "one of the first Deacons of the 2nd Church in Rehoboth" d. Aug 21 1744 a. 76 (church founded in 1711)
Martin. Ebenezer d. Oct^o 21 1769 a 48
Martin. Judia daug^r of Col. Nath^l (& Capt.) d Sept 10 1776 a 3
Martin. Molly wife of Capt John d. May 13 1774 a. 55
Tiffany. Ann wife of Recompence d. June 27 1721 a. 28
Read. David
Martin. Capt. John d. Dec 28 1801 a. 83
"E. T." died in 1724 (nothing more on the stone) supposed to be Ebenezer Tiffany.

NOTES.—The "John Thurber," Capt., was the person who first introduced rice into South Carolina from India, between 1694 and 1697. The "Mrs. Desire Kent" was granddaughter of Mary Chilton, who married John Winslow; their daughter Sarah married Edward Gray, their daughter is the "Mrs. Desire Kent." Josias Lyndon's inscription is verbatim. The dates omitted were either obliterated or illegible. G. M. FESSENDEN.

LAKIN FAMILY.

By Hon. SAMUEL A. GREEN, M.D., of Boston, Mass.

AMONG the first settlers of Groton were the brothers Lieutenant William and Ensign John Lakin, who each owned a twenty-acre right as original proprietors of the town. They had both previously lived at Reading, where they had been married. During the earliest history of Groton their names appear frequently in the affairs of the town, and they seem both to have taken a prominent part in civil and ecclesiastical matters. William's house-lot lay on both sides of the road leading to Hawtree Meadow, which is now known as Chicopee Row; and John's was at Nod, a district lying northerly

---

[*] Aunt to Rev^d Jn^o Callender, minister to first Baptist Church in Newport, from 1731 to 1748. Author of Historical Discourse. G. M. F.

[†] Minister of the first Baptist Church in Boston from 1708 to 1726. G. M. F.

of the soapstone quarry. From these two militia officers are descended the numerous family of Lakins in Groton and wide neighborhood. For facts concerning John Lakin, see an article in the REGISTER (xlv., pp. 81, 82) for January, 1891.

The following copies of old papers, now in my possession, help to clear up some of the obscurities existing in the genealogical history of the family. William Martin, whose name appears in the first receipt, was the step-father of William Lakin, and he, too, had previously lived at Reading. The brothers William and John were sons of William Lakin, of England, who came to this country, perhaps as early as the year 1645, with their mother and step-father, accompanied also by their grandfather William Lakin, senior.

Receaved the 10th of June 1646: by me Wiłł Laken of Reding, of my ffather in Law William Martine of Redinge the sū of Twentie povnds and is in ffull payment and satisfaction of a legasie giuen to me by my owne ffather Willm̃ Laken of Reding tn in England: I say Receavd by me } 20^{li}–0–0

WILLIAM LAKIN

Signd and delivrd
in the presnts of vs
Nicholas Brown
Richard Sadler:

The next two receipts relate to bequests made by William Martin, who, according to the County records, died at Groton on March 26, 1672[–3], aged about 76 years. They are in the handwriting of the Reverend Samuel Willard, who, like other country ministers of that period, in addition to their pastoral duties, acted the part of scribes for the benefit of their neighbors. The following are copies of the papers:—

Groton: August. 5. 1673.

Received by my Brō Jnō Lakin of Groton, ten pounds in the pay of Ralph Dix of Reading, upon the account of a legacy of the said sum̄e bequeathed to me, by my Father William Martin in his last Will & Testament: as also two ox chains, & foure wedges, & a beetle ring: bequeathed to me in the said will: I say

Received by me.
WILLIAM LAKIN

Witnesse:
Samuel Willard
Elezebeth Sherman

Groton. August: 5. 1673.

Received by John Lakin of Groton the full sum̄e of fourty shillings upon the account of a legacye of the said sum̄e, bequeathed to mee by the last Will & Testament of my Loving friend W^{m} Martin, deceased.

I say Received
by me
SAM^{ll} WILLARD.

Witnesse
William Lakin
Elezebeth Sherman

The first of these receipts was lately given to me by Mr. Charles Butler Brooks, of Boston, who found it among the papers of his grandfather Caleb Butler, Esq., the historian of Groton; and the other two were given to me more than forty years ago by the late Hon. John Boynton, of Groton. It is somewhat singular that these old manuscripts, relating to similar transactions in the same family, should now come together after the vicissitudes of nearly two centuries and a half. Elizabeth Sherman, one of the witnesses, was a younger sister of Mr. Willard's wife.

William Lakin, senior, was the oldest person among the original settlers of Groton, and he died on December 10, 1672, aged about 91 years.

William Martin's house-lot at Groton lay on the borders of a large sheet of water which in his lifetime was known as Martin's Pond, and still keeps the same name. In the record of James Parker's land, on July 6, 1666, "the pond called Goodman Martin's Pond" is mentioned. There is also a Martin's Pond within the original limits of the town of Reading,—but now lying in the northwest corner of North Reading,—which may have been named after him, as he lived there before coming to Groton. Perhaps some local antiquary of that neighborhood can give the origin of the name.

DIARY OF REV. WILLIAM HOMES OF CHILMARK, MARTHA'S VINEYARD, 1689–1746.

Contributed by Dr. Charles Edward Banks, U. S. Marine Hospital Service, Portland, Me.

In the library of the Maine Historical Society there is a manuscript volume of 96 pp., of the size known as quarto, bound in contemporary leather and containing the notes of births, marriages, deaths, and important events occurring within the personal knowledge of the diarist. It is closely written from cover to cover, even the fly leaves and insides of the covers being utilized by the original owner or its subsequent possessors. It is the diary or note book of the Reverend William Homes, a native of the North of Ireland,* sometime pastor of Strabane, and from 1715 to his death the settled minister of Chilmark on Martha's Vineyard. Mr. Homes was born in 1663, and when a young man came to the Vineyard where he taught school for three years, 1686–9.—(Allen, Biographical Dictionary, 463). He returned to Ireland, where in 1692 he was ordained over the parish of Strabane, and next year, September 26,

---

* His father was buried at Donachmore, according to the Diary, which may give a clue to the origin of the family.

1693, he married Katherine, daughter of Reverend Robert Craghead of Londonderry. The first child of this marriage was born in Stragolun, and the others in Strabane. He continued as pastor of this church till 1714–5, when with his wife and nine children he crossed the ocean and made his future home in Chilmark, where he was ordained pastor September 15, 1715. He kept this relationship to the day of his death, June 20, 1746, a period of over thirty years. He published several sermons and religious works.

The greater portion of the diary is made up of weekly entries dated "Lord's day," detailing his texts and sermon, of which the following is a sample of the whole:

> xber 7 1718 being Lords day I preached before noon from 1 pet 24 to whom coming as unto a living stone and after sermon administered the sacrament of the Lords supper afternoon I preached from Col: 1. 13. Who hath delivered us from the power of darkness in all which I hope I was assisted the Lord follow my poor labours with a rich blessing to edification and salvation of souls.

These weekly entries are usually followed by some note of a death, "remarkable providence," birth, baptism, admission to church membership, state of weather or such kindred items. The first few leaves of the book contain his family record, sons, daughters and grandchildren, with a list of marriages and deaths in the town of Chilmark during his residence. These entries I have transcribed and they follow this introduction:

Mr John Mayhew of Chilmark died feb^{r} 3d 168$\frac{8}{9}$ about two of the clock in the morning: and was buryed feb^{r} 4th His distemper was a pain in the stomacke, shortness of breath and a faintness his distemper continued from the last of september till the time abovesaid.

M^{r} Rich: Airy of Edgartown departed this life feb^{r} 14th 168$\frac{8}{9}$ about 10 before noon. His distemper was a violent pain in his small gutts attended with a continual vomiting. By the application of fried oats &c The pain removed from his Body to his stomacke: no means that were made use of for his recovery proved useful to him. He was burryed the fifteenth day about two afternoon.

The truly virtuous gentlewoman M^{rs} Mary Mayhew Spouse to the Honoured Matthew Mayhew Esq^{r} of Edgartstown. departed this life May 1st 1690 about 9 at night. Her distemper was a Miligmant fever. It continued from the 29th day of April in the morning till the time of her Comfortable departure. She was burryed the next day towards night.

My brother John Homes was killed by Thunder and lightening in the Parishe of Raphe, Maij 20th 1692 about two afternoon. He was burryed next day toward night in his fathers grave in the Churchyard of Donachmore, he left behind him five children, viz: Margaret, John, Johnet, Jane and Rebecca.

M^{r} William Homes [the diarist] and Katheren Craghead were Marryed September 26th 1693 by the Rev^{d} M^{r} Robert Craghead of Londonderry in his own house about 8 at night in the presence of M^{r} Thomas Craghead, M^{r} James Hamilton, John Wilson, James Smith and his spouse, and those of M^{r} Cragheads own family. It was upon Tuesday.

1699, he married Katharine, daughter of Reverend Robert Craighead of Londonderry. The first child of this marriage was born in [illegible], and the others in Strabane. He continued as pastor of this church till 1714-5 when, with his wife and nine children, he crossed the ocean and made his future home on Chilmark, where he was ordained pastor September 1[illegible], 1715. He kept this relationship to the day of his death, June 20, 1746, a period of more than thirty years. He published several sermons and religious works.

The greater portion of the diary is made up of weekly entries dated "Lord's day," detailing his texts and sermons, of which the following is a sample of the whole:

Mar 7 1718 being Lords day I preached [illegible] from 1 pet 2. 24 [illegible] being [illegible] and after sermon administred the sacrament of the Lords supper afternoon I preached from [illegible]. [illegible] hath delivered us from the power of darkness in all which I hope I was assisted the Lord make my poor labours [illegible] a [illegible] blessing to [illegible] and salvation of [illegible].

These weekly entries are usually followed by some note of a death, "remarkable providence," birth, baptism, admission to church membership, state of weather or such kindred items. The first few leaves of the book contain his family record, sons, daughters and grandchildren, with a list of marriages and deaths in the town of Chilmark during his ministry. These entries I have transcribed and they follow this introduction.

Mr John Mayhew of Chilmark died Feb 3d 1688 about two of the clock in the morning, and was buried Feb 5th. His distemper was a pain in the stomach, shortness of breath and a feaver. His distemper continued from the time of his taking to the time of his death.

Mr Ebenr Allen of Edgartown departed this life Feb 16th 17[illegible] about 10 before noon. His distemper was a violent pain in his head [illegible] attended with a continual vomiting. [illegible] removed from the body to his stomach [illegible] for his recovery proved useless to him. He had enjoyed his health about [illegible] afternoon.

The holy [illegible] Mrs Mary Mayhew Spouse to the Reverend Matthew Mayhew of Edgartown departed this life May 1[illegible] 1[illegible] about 2 at night. Her distemper was a Malignant Fever. [illegible] from the 5th day [illegible] morning till the time of her death [illegible] Convulsive motions. She was buried the next day towards night.

My brother John Homes was killed by Thunder and Lightning in the Parish of Raphoe May 28th 1[illegible] about two afternoon. He was buried next day toward night in his father's grave in the Churchyard of [illegible]. He left behind him five children [illegible] Margaret, John, [illegible] and Rebecca.

Mr William Homes [the diarist] and Katharine Craighead were Married September 26th 1693 by the Revd Mr Robert Craighead of Londonderry in his own house about 8 at night in the presence of Mr Thomas Craighead, Mr James Homes, John Wilson, James Smith and [illegible] some of Mr Craighead's own family. It was upon Tuesday.

My son Robert Homes was born July the 23d 1694 being Munday at 12 of the clock in the day time. In Stragolan and was baptized the Wednesday following in my own house by mr Robert Craghead his grandfather.

My Daughter Margaret was born Febr 28 $169\frac{5}{6}$ being friday at 11 before noon And was baptized the 5 of march following in the meeting house of Straban. by the Revd Mr Sam: Hallyday.

My Son William was born March 24th $169\frac{6}{7}$ being Wednesday about one of the clock in the Morning. He was baptized in the meeting house of Straban March 31st 1697 By the Revd James Pringle.

My Daughter Katherin was born March 20th $169\frac{8}{9}$ being Munday about three in the morning And was baptized by the Revd Mr Thomas Craghead in the meeting house of Straban March 22d being Wednesday

My Son William departed this life febr 18, 1699 alias 1700 about 1 morning he sickened the 7th Day of sd moneth on the Saturday following we perceived severale purple spots upon him, on the Thursday following he bleed excessively at the nose from 9 night till near 12. By the application of the Joyce of Nettles his bleeding stoped, the Thursday following his feet began to swell and on friday his whole body. His heat was excessively great from frieday till the time of his death during which time he continued speechless. He was burryed the 19 of febr towards night in the church yeard of Straban.

My Son John was born July 30 1700 being Tuesday about 7 morning. He was baptized in the meeting house of Straban July 31st by the Revd mr Sam: Hallyday.

My Daughter Jane was born Aughst 30 1701 being Saturday about 11 night. She was baptized in the meeting house of Straban September 3d by the Revd mr William Homes of Urney.

My Daughter Agnes was born May 31 1704 being Wednesday at 4 morning she was baptized in the meeting house of Straban by the Revd mr William Homes of Urney.

My Daughter Elizabeth was born September 15th 1706 about 8 night she was baptized in the meeting house of Straban by the Revd mr William Homes of Urney.

My Daughter Hanna was born Jany 31. $170\frac{8}{9}$ about 2 morning being munday. She was baptized the frieday following in the meeting house of Straban By the Revd mr Thomas Craghead.

My Daughter Margery was born Jany 23d $17\frac{10}{11}$ at 1 morning. She was baptized the Thursday following in my own house by the Revd mr Thomas Craghead. She was born on the Lords day.

My Sister Maryan departed this life febr 24th 1705 being Lords day about 5 morning. Her distemper was a pain in her body and stomake attended with frequent vomiting.

My Son Robert was Marryed in Boston to mrs Mary Franklin April 3d 1716 at 9 at night by the Revd mr Ebenr Pemberton.

My Grand Son William Homes was born Jany 10 $17\frac{16}{17}$ at 2 afternoon. He was baptized in the old north church by Dr Increase Mather the 13th day of the same month.

Mr John Allen and my Daughter Margaret Homes were marryed March the 1° $17\frac{15}{16}$ I Joyned them in marreage.

My grand Daughter Katherin and Rebeccah Allen were born febr 26 $17\frac{16}{17}$ And were baptized march . . . . following.

My great grand daughter Susanna Allen was born November 5 about noon Anno 1738.

My grandson William Dagget was born 9ber 18 1738 about 3 afternoon was baptized the next day.

My grand son Eleazer Allen was born June 10 1739 at 6 in the morning being the Lords day.

My grand daughter Katherin Smith departed this life August 4: 1740 being munday about 6 afternoon. She was when she died 15 years of age and 3 months wanting two days; the distemper that was the occasion of her death was y^{t} called the throat distemper. In her last sickness she gave evidences of a pious disposition.

My great grand daughter Susan Allen departed this life July 1 1740 being about a year and 8 months old.

My son in law Joshua Allen departed this life May 30 1730 he died in Nutfield of the small pox, he sickened the 12 day and died y^{e} 30th in his last sickness he expressed himselfe very christianly and as one that had good hope thro grace as I am informed. I forgot to insert this in its proper place.

My grandson William Dagget departed this life 7ber 14 1740 being Lords day he was when he died two years old wanting two months and 4 days.

My grandson Eleazer Allen departed this life 8ber 2 1740 at 5 morning being one year old and four months wanting 8 days.

My grandson Timothy Dagget was born Jan^{y} 31 174$\frac{0}{1}$.

My grand son Will^{m} Homes had a daughter born March 5 174$\frac{0}{1}$ called Ma[ry?].

My great grand son Nathan Mayhew was born May 18. 1741 about sun rising being Munday.

My grand daughter Katherin Moor departed this life June 6 about 5 afternoon she died of an Epileptick fit she was born feb 26 171$\frac{6}{7}$ She was when she died 24 years 3 months and near 8 days.

My grand daughter Hanna Allen was born July 23^{d} about 5 in y^{e} morning 1741 she departed this life August 30 about 7 at night being 38 days old.

My grand son Timothy Dagget departed this life Feb^{ry} 3 174$\frac{1}{2}$ he was when he died a year and two days old.

My great grandson John Wass died Jan^{y} 10 1744 at 10 night.

My grand daughter mary Peckham departed this life 7ber 1 1745, was born 7ber 172$\frac{4}{5}$.

An Account of y^{e} persons I Married since my Setlement in Chilmark which was 7ber 15 1715 and some others.

John Allen and Margaret Homes were Married March 1^{o}	17$\frac{15}{16}$
Benjamin Smith & Mary Basset were Married 9ber 28	1716
Solomon Atheaon & Sarah Skiffe were Married July 24	1717
William Hunt & Jane Tilton were Married June 2	1718
Jethro Athearn & Mary Mayhew were Married 7ber 8	1720
Capt^{n} Samuel Smith & Kathren Homes were Married May 30	1721
Thomas Smith & Elisabeth Basset were Marred 9ber 9	1721
Nicolas Nickerson & Deborah Chipman were Married May 2	1722
Benjamin Skiffe & Abigail Peese were Married 7ber 13	1722
Jonathan Hilman & Bethiah lovel were Married Feb^{r} 5	172$\frac{2}{3}$
Shubal Smith Jun^{r} & Martha Mayhew were Married Jan^{y} 23	172$\frac{3}{4}$

Pain Mayhew and Dina Norton were marryed xber 5° by Captn Mayhew	1724
Elisha Elisha [*sic*] & Mary Steel were marryed Jany 7	$172\frac{4}{5}$
Silvanus Allen & Jane Homes were marryed July 1°	1725
Mr Barnabas Taylor and Martha allen were married 9ber 4	1725
Thomas Tilton and Jemimah Mayhew were married xber 9	1725
Joshua Allen and Agnes Homes were Married xber 14th	1725
Elnathan Wing and Hanna Allen were maryed 8ber 7th	1726
John Mills and Bathsheba Allen were Married 8ber 31st	1726
Thoma McGee and Mary Blaire were Married 8ber 10th	1726
Abishar Folger & Sarah Mayhew were Married 9ber 8	1727
Prince Coffine and Marey Skiffe were married 9ber 10	1727
John Sturges and Abigail Allen were Married 7ber 5	1728
Beriah Tilton and Mary Mayhew were married xber 12	1728
Eliashib Adams and Reliance Mayhew were married feb 15	$172\frac{8}{9}$
Jonathan Lock and Mary Norton were Married Jany 1°	$17\frac{29}{30}$
Benjamin Allen and Abia Mahew were maried Jany 8	$17\frac{29}{30}$
Ja: Hutchison and Elizabeth Homes were Married Feb 5 They were married in Boston by mr Prince	$17\frac{29}{30}$
Matthias Roggers and Sarah Hilman were Married 8ber 28	1730
Ebenezer Tisdale and Hope Basset were married 9ber 12	1730
Timothy Mayhew & Abia Mayhew were married Jany 14	$17\frac{30}{31}$
Captn John Gould and Sarah Clarke were married June 18	1731
Jacob Norton & Bethiah Mayhew were married Febr 30	$173\frac{1}{2}$
Thomas Mayhew and Lidia Lothrop were married July 27	1732
Thomas Claghorn of Edgartown and Susanna Gibbs of Chilmark were married November 2	1732
Wilmot Wass and Rebecah Allen were married March 22	$173\frac{2}{3}$
Jonathan Allen and Abigail Mayhew were married 9ber 16	1733
Doctor Thomas Little and Lucy Mayhew were married November 13	1733
Benjamin Dagget and Margery Homes were Married June 11	1734
John Thatcher and Content Norton were Married 9ber 28	1734
Benjamin Lumbert & Bathsheba Mayhew were Maried Jany 16	$173\frac{4}{5}$
Thomas Sturges & Rebeccah Norton were Married Feby 27	$173\frac{4}{5}$
John Basset and Jane Mayhew were married July 31	1735
Thomas Hamilton and Jane McClean were married 8ber 16	1735
Zephaniah Mayhew and Hannah Mayhew were married 8ber 23	1735
Dick and Mereah Negroes belonging to Sam Norton Esqur were married Feby 27	$173\frac{5}{6}$
Moses Belcher Junr and Eunice Mayhew were married March 15	$173\frac{5}{6}$
Jethro Allen and Dinah Mayhew were married March 25	1736
Matthias King and Mary Lock were married 8ber 28	1736
Joseph Tilton and Ruth Mayhew were married 9ber 4	1736
William Allen and Sarah Mayhew were married 9ber 3	1737
Joseph Hilman and Kezia Norton were married 9ber 24	1737
Beriah Tilton and Jedidah Mayhew were Married March 16	$173\frac{7}{8}$
Captn David Moor & Kathren Allen were married August 3	1738
Zachariah Mayhew & Elizabeth Allen were married 9ber 21	1738
John Peese and Abigail Burgess were married May 24	1739
Samuel Mayhew and Lois Norton were married xber 27	1739
Handly Chipman and Jane Allen were married April 24	1740
Stephen Skiffe and Bathshebah Tilton were married Augst 26	1742
Mr Bosworth and Eliz Mayhew were Married Augst 15	1745

A list of y^e grown persons that have died in this town since I came to it.

1715 July 21 died Thomas Mathew Esqu^r
1716 8ber 13 It is supposed that Isaac Chase died at sea in a violent storm
1717 8ber 8 An Indian belonging to John Allen Esqu^r called Andrew was killed by the cart coming from Holmes Hole
1717 Augs^t 30 M^r Ben Mayhew departed this life
171$\frac{7}{8}$ Feb 17 Ben Skiffe Esqu^r departed this life
1618 June 7 Mrs Abigail Smith died
1718 August John M^{c}Clelland was Drowned at Sandy point
1720 Ap 11 Old m^r Tilton died
1720 May 7 Mrs Hunt Sen^r died
172$\frac{1}{2}$ Feb^r 23 Sam Tilton Jun^r died
172$\frac{1}{2}$ Feb 25 Moses Allen died
172$\frac{1}{2}$ March 2 Mrs Mayhew spouse to m^r Experience Mayhew died
172$\frac{1}{2}$ March 15 Shubel Cotle died
1722 May 20 Mrs Mary Allen departed this life
1722 Augst 7 M^{rs} Allen Sen^r died
1722 7ber 20 James Steel was drowned at Cancer
1723 Augst Andrew [. . .]ton was drowned at Canser
1723 8ber 27 Thomas Blair died
172$\frac{3}{4}$ Feb^r 14 Ja. Allen died
1724 June 6 James Skiffe died
1724 June 19 M^{rs} Skiffe spouse to Nathan Skiffe died
172$\frac{5}{6}$ Jan^y 29 M^{rs} Chipman died
172$\frac{5}{6}$ Feb^y 9 M^r Nathan Skiffe died
1726 May 2 Susanna Blair was drowned in one of the tan pitts
172$\frac{6}{7}$ Jan^y 9 M^r Hunt Sen^r died
1727 June 11 Sam Hilman died
1727 June 21 Bertha and Mary Hilman died
1727 8ber 9 Sam Merry died
172$\frac{7}{8}$ March 6 John Mills and John Skiffe died
1728 March 28 John Clifford died
1728 Apr. 16 Jo Hilman Jun^r died
1728 April 28 Daniel Luke died
1729 July 16 M^{rs} Allen spouse to Ichabod Allen died
17$\frac{29}{30}$ Jan^y 8 M^{rs} Reliance Adams
1730 Augst 19 M^{rs} Jedidah Little died
1731 9ber 29 m^r Samuel Tilton Sen^r died in the 94 year of his age
1731 July 12 Pain Mayhew Jun^r was drowned his corps came on shore at gay head July 22
1732 October 19 Jane Hunt died
1732 October 20 Capt^n Tho Butler died
173$\frac{2}{3}$ Jan^y 29 Eliz: Merry died
1733 May 24 Eben Allen Esqu^r died
1733 8ber 14 m^r Nathan Mayhew died aged 21 years
1733 9ber 20 Zeph. Mayhew died
1733 9ber 27 Jonathan Allen died in y^e 21 year of his age
1734 Apr 24 M^r Shubael Smith Sen^r died aged 81

Sarah Folger of Nantucket, daughter to Major Pain Mayhew of Chilmark and wife of Abigail Folger departed this life July 13. 1734 about 12 in the day time aged about 25 years she left behind her 4 children and had been married 7 years lacking 2 months 26 days

1734 December 30 about 11 before noon died Elijah Mayhew Taylor aged about

173$\frac{4}{5}$ Feb^{r} 22 died M^{rs} Bethiah Clark being about fifty years of age she was a church member and daughter to Major Mayhew

1735 May 5 in the morning died Daniel Butler of Chekomy of a fluxus hepaticus. he seemed to be religiously inclined

1735 M^{r} Eleazer Allen departed this life 9ber 7 about 6 in the morning in the 30th year of his life he was high sherife when he died

173$\frac{5}{6}$ John Mayhew Sen^{r} departed this life March 3^{d} in the morning in y^{e} 60 year of his age was buried the next day

173$\frac{8}{9}$ Samuel Hatch departed this life Jan^{r} 13 in the morning his distemper was a high fever he was much out of his head in his ilness

173$\frac{8}{9}$ M^{rs} Abigail Skiff departed this life March 4 in the morning of a consumption. She gave evidence of a gracious disposition in her sickness. She had been for some time a member of this church

1739 M^{rs} Content Norton spouse to Sam Norton Esq^{r} died Aug 1 about 7 in y^{e} 63 year of her age

Susanna Allen daughter to William Allen departed this life July the first 1740 a child of about a year and eight months old

Abigail Hilman departed this life July 2 in the morning 1740 she was daughter to Richard Hilman. a young woman going on the 16 year of her age

Ruth Tilton Wife to Joseph Tilton and m^{r} Ben: Mayhews daughter departed this life December 5 about 2 in the morning

M^{rs} Sarah Mayhew formerly wife to Thomas Mayhew Esq^{r} of Chilmark departed this life December 30, in the night, she was very ancient being some years above ninety—as I am informed. She was in 96 year when she died. She was a gentlewoman of meeke and quiet spirit. and very inoffensive in her deportment. She was a member of the church in this place and behaved her selfe as becomes the gospel, her memory failed her greatly for several years before she died.

1743 Rich. Hilman departed this life suddenly March 26. He was agreable and industrious in life wel stricken in years being some moneths above 63

1743 Jethro Norton departed this life May 12 about 3 after noon He had been long in a bad state of health, being consumptive. he was never married. He was when he died about 32 years of age

1742 The night between y^{e} 22 and 23 of June Sarah Tilton daughter to William Tilton departed this life

1743 9ber 8 about 6 in the morning M^{rs} Mary Basset spouse to m^{r} Nathan Basset departed this life in the 71 year of her age. She was a peacable, industrious and pious woman.

1743 9ber 16 about 7 afternoon Nathan Basset departed this life in the 77 y^{r} of his age he had been long afflicted with a palsie he was one that feared God and was peaceable and industrious

D^{r} Thomas Little departed this life March 30 1744 before noon His distemper was a fever that prevailed in the town

Ben Hilman departed this life April 22 1745 towards the evening

May 26 1745 Thomas Mayhew son to Zachary Mayhew Esq^{r} departed this life about 9 afternoon he was about twenty when he died

Elisha Elisha [*sic*] and his daughter Abia were drowned in the pond May 12 1746 She about 9 years of age when she died and he about 40

[Mr. Homes died June 20, 1746, about six weeks after the last entry above given.—C. E. B.]

WILLIAM HACK AND HIS DESCENDANTS.

By Christopher A. Hack, Esq., of Taunton, Mass.

In the records of Wills and Administrations for Hampshire County, England, the name Hack frequently occurs in the sixteenth and early part of the seventeenth centuries. Its first appearance in this country was about the year 1660 when William Hack, who is supposed to be the ancestor of all the Hacks in New England, became a resident of Taunton, Mass.

He married Mary ———, and had a son William, born November 15, 1663. In 1664 he went to England to settle his affairs there, leaving his wife and son here, and intending to return the following summer; but he never came back. In June, 1667, his wife not having received any letters nor any intelligence from him, applied to the Court at Plymouth "producing divers testimonies to make it manifest to the Court that William Hacke her husband is dead," and obtained Letters of Administration on his estate, which consisted of personal property appraised at 33£ 08s. 6d. and a dwelling house and nine acres of land.*

His son, William Hack, married and had two sons, William and Seth, and three daughters. He accumulated a large property for those times, consisting principally of real estate, a part of which is still held by some of his descendants. His homestead was in Taunton, on the east side of Three Mile River between Westville and North Dighton. In 1690 he joined the Phipps expedition to Canada. For his services, losses and sufferings in this expedition, the Legislature of Massachusetts, by Acts passed between the years 1732 and 1735, awarded him two tracts of land containing one hundred and fifty acres each, situated on the east bank of the Connecticut river between the towns of Sunderland and Northfield.†

So far as known to the writer, the family record, beginning with the first William, is:

1. **William**[1] **Hack**, married Mary ———; came from England before 1660, and returned about 1664. They had:

2. i. **William.**[2]

2. **William**[2] **Hack** (*William*[1]), had five children:

3. i. **William.**[3]
4. ii. **Seth.**
   iii. **Hannah**, m. Joseph Johnson; had child *William*, and probably others.
   iv. **Anna**, m. William Smith.
   v. A daughter, name not known, m. —— Andrews.

---

* See Plymouth Colony Records, Court held June 5, 1667.

† See Massachusetts General Court Records.

3. William^{3} Hack (*William,^{2} William^{1}*), married Mary Tinkham of Middleboro'. Had six children:

5. i. William.^{4}
6. ii. Nathan, b. 1733.
iii. Zephaniah.
7. iv. Peter.
v. Mary.
vi. Susannah.

4. Seth^{3} Hack (*William,^{2} William^{1}*), married Sarah Howell of Bridgewater. Had five children:

i. Jeremiah,^{4} m. Judith Clemens; had one daughter, and d. young. The daughter m. Job Townsend, and had five children.
ii. Lydia, m. Benjamin Stevens; had a number of children. Some of their descendants are still living.
iii. Kinsley.
iv. Huldah.
v. Sarah.

5. William^{4} Hack (*William,^{3} William,^{2} William^{1}*), married Experience Phinney. Had seven children:

i. Bethuel,^{5} m. ———; had several children, who went "up country."
ii. Zephaniah, m. Lydia Stetson, and removed to Brandon, Vt., where his descendants now live. He afterwards m. a Miss Rich and had children.
iii. William.
iv. Joseph, m. ———.
v. Saloma, m. —— Manly of Easton.
vi. Cynthia, m. ———.
vii. Experience, m. ———; had one child.

6. Nathan^{4} Hack (*William,^{3} William,^{2} William^{1}*), married first, Kate Lincoln, and had two daughters; married second, Rebecca Haskins, and had five children. Was an officer in the Revolution.

i. Mary,^{5} b. Dec. 26, 1760; m. Joseph Richmond; had seven children, all born in Woodstock, Conn.: (1) *Joseph^{6} Richmond*, m. Nancy Sawyer; (2) *Mary^{6} Richmond*, m. Samuel Paul, had children, some of whom are living in Cheshire; (3) *Susanna^{6} Richmond;* (4) *Louisa^{6} Richmond*, m. —— McKenzie of Moriah, N. Y., and has children living there; (5) *Zelotes^{6} Richmond*, m. Amy Howland of North Adams, had two sons, Zelotes^{7} and Andrew A.^{7}; (6) *John^{6} Richmond*, m. Chole ——, lived in Adams, had children; (7) *Kate^{6} Richmond*.
ii. Kate, b. Dec. 17, 1762; m. Calvin Fillebrown, and had seven children: (1) *Kate^{6} Fillebrown*, m. Hanover Blake, had two children; (2) *Melinda^{6} Fillebrown;* (3) *Maria^{6} Fillebrown*, m. Edward Blake, had seven children; (4) *Abigail^{6} Fillebrown*, m. Otis Walker, had four children; (5) *Calvin^{6} Fillebrown;* (6) *John^{6} Fillebrown*, m. Joanna Winslow, had seven children; (7) *Susan^{6} Fillebrown.*
iii. Rebecca, b. Aug. 18, 1766; m. Edward Thayer; moved to Conway, Mass. Had eight children: (1) *Abigail^{6} Thayer*, m. —— Wells; (2) *Lydia^{6} Thayer;* (3) *Nancy^{6} Thayer*, m. Edward Rose, had seven children; (4) *Hassadiah^{6} Thayer;* (5) *Edward^{6} Thayer*, d. young; (6 and 7, twins) *Edward^{6} Thayer*, m. Betsy Trow, *Rebecca^{6} Thayer*, m. —— Smith; (8) *Melinda^{6} Thayer.*
8. iv. Nathan, b. April 19, 1768.
v. Lydia, b. Nov. 25, 1770; m. Enos Pratt. Had eleven children: (1) *Enos^{6} Pratt*, d. young; (2) *Nathan^{6} Pratt*, d. young; (3) *Lydia^{6} Pratt*, m. Allen Briggs, had five children; (4) *Enos^{6} Pratt*, m. Lovina Skitter, had seven children; (5) *Melinda^{6} Pratt*, m. Levi Hale, had eight children; (6) *Cynthia^{6} Pratt*, m. John Richmond,

no children; (7) *Calvin*[6] *Pratt*, d. young; (8) *Nathan*[6] *Pratt*, m. Lydia Bliss, had two children; (9) *Rebecca*[6] *Pratt*, m. Samuel Young, had five children; (10) *Nancy*[6] *Pratt*, m. Lloyd Waite; (11) *Calvin Dennis*[6] *Pratt*, m. Lucinda Staples, had eight children.

vi. MELINDA, b. April 14, 1772.

9. vii. DANIEL, b. March 3, 1787.

7. PETER[4] HACK (*William*,[3] *William*,[2] *William*[1]), married first, Susannah Pratt, had ten children, five of whom lived to mature age; married second, Judith Clemens, widow of Jeremiah Hack, and had five children, of whom only three grew up:

i. EBENEZER,[5] m. Esther Smith; removed to Danbury, Conn. Had one son.

ii. PETER, m. Harriet Stevens; had seven children; removed to Danbury, Conn.

iii. RACHEL, m. Benjamin Jones. Had one son, who d. young.

iv. SUSANNAH, m. Richard Hewett. Had seven children.

v. MARY, m. Alvan Robinson; lived in Mansfield. Had five children.

vi. JUDITH, d. unm.

vii. JEREMIAH, m. Betsy Cobb. Had six children: *Louisa*,[6] *Judith*, *Nancy Jane*, *Jeremiah Warren*, *Betsy*, *Rhoda Emeline*.

viii. RHODA, m. James Lee. Had ten children: *James Emery*[6] *Lee*, *William*[6] *Lee*, *Mason*[6] *Lee*, *Alvin Dexter*[6] *Lee*, *Nathan*[6] *Lee*, *Jeremiah Thomas*[6] *Lee*, *Rhoda Emeline*[6] *Lee*, *Nancy Jane*[6] *Lee*, *Sally*[6] *Lee*, *Caroline*[6] *Lee*, *Susan*[6] *Lee*.

8. NATHAN[5] HACK (*Nathan*,[4] *William*,[3] *William*,[2] *William*[1]), born April 19, 1768; died February 13, 1828; married Olive Crossman, born May 28, 1771, d. May 31, 1854. Had eleven children:

10. i. HANAN,[6] b. Sept. 1, 1792.

ii. WILLIAM, b. Sept. 2, 1794; m. Caroline Harris in Alabama, Dec. 20, 1825; d. Dec. 5, 1872, leaving no children.

iii. HARRIET, b. March 1, 1796; d. July 28, 1880; unm.

iv. CAROLINE, b. July 26, 1798; m. Job Crossman, Aug. 29, 1827; d. Oct. 15, 1889, leaving no children.

v. NATHAN, b. July 28, 1800; d. Aug. 24, 1809.

vi. REBECCA, b. Aug. 10, 1802; m. Josephus Skinner, June 11, 1820; d. Jan. 3, 1884. Had nine children.

vii. ZEPHANIAH, b. June 23, 1804; d. Dec. 26, 1880; unm.

11. viii. CHRISTOPHER AMORY, b. Dec. 19, 1806.

ix. OLIVE CROSSMAN, b. June 8, 1809; m. William Lincoln, Dec. 8, 1832. Had one son: *William*,[7] m. Ellen Marvell. Had three children.

x. CHARLOTTE MELINDA, b. April 15, 1813; m. William N. Spinney, Sept. 15, 1839; d. Dec. 14, 1891. Had five children.

xi. MARIETTA AUGUSTA, b. Dec. 26, 1815; d. May 30, 1821.

9. DANIEL[5] HACK (*Nathan*,[4] *William*,[3] *William*,[2] *William*[1]), married Rebecca Whitmarsh. Had seven children:

i. FRANCIS AMELIA,[6] m. Solomon Barney. Had one son.

ii. DANIEL D'BRUCE, m. Amelia Winter. Had four children.

iii. AVIS MARY, d. young.

iv. REBECCA AVIS, m. George W. Davol. Had three children.

v. SARAH JANE, d. young.

vi. MARY VIRGINIA, d. young.

vii. GEORGE GORDON BYRON, m. Cymanthia Winter. Had three children.

10. HANAN[6] HACK (*Nathan*,[5] *Nathan*,[4] *William*,[3] *William*,[2] *William*[1]), born September 1, 1792; married Chloe Braman, May 20, 1816; died in Mobile, Ala., October 10, 1824. Left one son:

i. Nathan Emerson,[7] m. Cordana Fobes of Bridgewater. Had one daughter, *Cordana Augusta*,[8] who m. T. Preston Burt, and has two children.

11. Christopher Amory[6] Hack (*Nathan*,[5] *Nathan*,[4] *William*,[3] *William*,[2] *William*[1]), born December 19, 1806; married Sarah Seaver. February 8, 1832. She died June 25. 1870. They had four children:

i. Manfred Amory,[7] b. May 8, 1833; d. Aug. 2, 1833.
ii. Daniel, b. Dec. 21, 1834; graduated Harvard College, 1856; d. April 15, 1864; unm.
iii. Christopher Amory. b. May 31, 1838; d. Jan. 31, 1860; unm.
iv. Henry Seaver, b. May 5, 1840; m. Emily F. Wright, Oct. 7, 1868. Has one son, *Harold*[8] *Wright*, b. Aug. 17, 1877.

LETTER OF WILLIAM STEVENS, 1795, A SEAMAN IMPRESSED BY THE BRITISH.

Communicated by Edward W. James, of Norfolk, Va.

The letter of William Stevens, which I found in the Norfolk County Clerk's Office, may prove of interest to some of the readers of the Register, as he was a citizen and freeholder af Boston, and was a victim of the most cruel method ever practised by the British Government for the purpose of manning its fleets; and it reflects a sad and mournful light on a dark and humiliating period of American history.

At a Court Held for Norfolk County April the 20th 1795

Present

Robert Boush Samuel Davis } Gent[1] Justices
James Harper and Thomas Brent }

A Letter from William Stevens a native of Boston and a Citizen of the United States now detained on board the British frigate Huzza, praying the assistance of the Justices of this County for his liberation was read in open Court Whereupon It is Ordered that the said letter be filed with the records of this Court and that a Certified Copy thereof be immediately transmitted to His Excellency the Governor praying his Assistance and advice therein

To Aney Justice of the peace
in virginia

hampton Roades apriel 18th 1795

Good Sir

Your petitioner is at present on Board the British manawar hussah I am a Native of New York and a Citizen and Freeholder of Boston I have a wife at Boston who Entierley Depends upon my Labour for her support I hope Good sir that you will take my petition to Consideration and strecth forth your helping hand to Every poor american Sufferer I wass pressed on the 10th of apriel frome on Board the Bark peggy of george town Capt henry Lunt in the employ of Col william Deakens of georgetown Maryland we Ware Broatt too and Boarded By the hussah and I wass forced frome my Ship tho the Captin used all in his

power to Ceape me But as I have Since Been informed Some of the fleate wanted men and they Stood upon Noting to get men I hope Good Sir that you will protect me as it is frome officers of the united States that we are to look for protection and I Moste Humbley Beg Good Sir that you will Not Delay Making an application in my Behalf to the inglish Console or the Captin of the hussah as we are fitting for sea with all Expedition and will Saile in a Day or two no more frome your humble petitioner But my Best wishes to my Native Contary and May that God who Raigns over all protect and prosper you in your undertaking to Restore me once more to my famley friends and Contary Good sir I Remane with Due Respect yours

William Stevens
on Board the hussah hampton Roads

To aney Justice of the peace Serving under the goverment of the united States of america in virginia or Maryland this is Moste humbley Recommended to.

ABSTRACTS OF EARLY WILLS ON RECORD, OR ON FILE IN THE COUNTY OF SUFFOLK, MASSACHUSETTS.

Prepared by Walter K. Watkins, Esq., of Boston.

[Continued from page 327.]

No. 521.—Nicholas Wood, will, 16 Jan. 1669–70. At his farm in Natick; some time under the inflicting hand of God. To Anna his now loving wife one third of all houses and lands at his farm which he bought of Mr. Parker, with all her wearing Clothes &c, and 17£ a year out of the farm produce, until son Jonathan comes to twenty one years, for bringing up two youngest children. To Jonathan all lands &c bought of Mr. Parker which he now lives on; other lands and cattle &c.

Son Eleazer lands bought of Lieut. Fisher of Dedham; cattle &c. Daughter Mehitabel Wood land in Milton and cattle.

Daughter Abigail Wood land in Roxbury and cattle. Daughter Beththya houses and land in Watertown which he had by his last wife (after her decease); cattle &c.

If son Jonathan die before twenty one unmarried son Eleazer to be heir to his portion giving ten pounds apiece to sisters living (among them sister Mary Thurston).

If Eleazer die Jonathan to be his heir on like conditions. To grand child Abraham Harding son of daughter Hannah Harding deceased 5£ at twenty one.

Residue of estate to be divided between two sons and six daughters when Jonathan is twenty one.

If any child shall contest, they shall lose their share. Wife Anna, Jno. Thurston. sen. and Thos. Bass, sons in law executors, friend George Barber of Medfield supervisor.

Witnesses Henry Laland and Hopestill Laland.

Probated 2 June, 1670.

Nicholas Wood of Bogastow in Natick. Inventory apprized by Henry Adames, Henry Laland and John Thurston, sen.

Bond of John Thurston and Thomas Bass with Edward Shippen and Free Grace Bendall as witnesses. Vol. vii. pp. 24, 26, 29, 49 (See Savage).

No. 522.—MR JOHN DAVENPORT, late pastor of the First Church of Christ in Boston. Inventory 22 July 1670 taken by James Penn, Anthony Stoddard and Thomas Clarke. Mr. Jno. Davenport made oath that it was a true inventory of the estate of his father. Vol. vii. pp. 49, 83.

No. 523.—JNO. PEPPER, Roxbury, will, 3 Mch. 1669–70. Being weak and infirm, his body left to his father, mother, brethren and sisters to bury.

Mother-in-law's sister shall have twenty-seven pounds due him by his father-in-law's gift, on marriage with his daughter, in profits of the land.

Twenty four pounds to four natural brothers and three natural sisters, eldest brother Joseph to have a double portion, father Robert Pepper rest of estate and to be sole executor. Uncle Isaac Johnson and friend William Gary overseers, witnesses John Watson and David Richards.

Inventory 22 Mar. 1669–70 by Timothy Dwight and Nathaniel Stearns, and one by William Gary and John Humfries. Vol. vii. p. 29, 30.

No. 524.—JOSEPH HOLDSWORTH, administration.

Deposition 13 April, 1670, of George May, Thomas Wheeler, Thomas Bollon and Job Hawkinges that Joseph Holdsworth deceased owned Joshua Holdsworth to be his brother.

Bond of Joshua Holdsworth as principal and John Harrison and George May as sureties.

Inventory 10 June, 1670, 51 pieces of eight and 3 reals, one spanish shirt and one old trunk, estate held by the deceased in Jamaica. Vol. vii. pp. 49, 58.

No. 525.—WILLIAM WARDELL, will probated 18 April, 1670.

To wife Elizabeth one-half of dwelling house in Boston during life, also movables.

To daughter Rachel Wardell 25 pounds paid in furniture. To wife's daughter Hannah Gillet 21 pounds paid in household stuff on day of marriage or at eighteen years. To wife's daughter Deborah 20 pounds.

Eldest son Uzall Wardell other half of dwelling &c., son Elihu Wardell.

Daughter Leah, wife to William Tower, 10 shillings; daughter Meribah, wife to Francis Littlefield of Wells, 10 shillings; daughter Mary, wife to Nathaniel Rust, 10 shillings.

Son Uzall, executor. James Everell and William Bartholmew, overseers. Witnesses, Ambrose Dawes, Joseph Wheeler, Wm. Bartholmew, James Everell.

Inventory, 30 April, 1670, appraised by Isaack Walker, Richard Woodde, William Parson. Vol. vii. pp. 35, 36, 94, 95, 96.

No. 526.—JOSEPH MOOR, mariner, Boston.

Inventory 9 Feb. 1669–70, of estate by Hannah Moor, giving list of sundry persons to whom debts are owed, appraised by John Lake and William Ingraham.

Richard Sharpe and John Lake of Boston on the bond of Hannah Moor to administer on estate of the late Joseph Moor. Witnesses John Temple and Free Grace Bendall. 1 April, 1670. Vol. vii. p. 19.

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] Vol. vi, p. [illegible]

No. [illegible]

[illegible]

Inventory [illegible]

No. [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

Inventory [illegible] Vol. vi, pp. [illegible]

No. [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

Inventory [illegible] Vol. vi, pp. [illegible]

No. [illegible]

Inventory [illegible]

[illegible] Vol. vi, p. [illegible]

No. 527.—WILLIAM COPP, Boston, cordwainer, will, 31 Oct. 1662, probated.

To wife Gooddeth house they live in.

Daughter Tewxsbery to live in the house where son David lives on her death to grand child William Harvey he to give his brothers Thomas and John Harvey ten pounds apiece and sister Mary ten pounds.

Son Jonathan house after his wife's decease, he to pay ten pounds to daughter Ruth, ten to daughter Lidia and to grand children John & Sarah Atwood five pounds apiece, grand children Sarah Norden and Mary Harvey five pounds each.

100 acres beyond Braintree 30 to David, 20 to Jonathan, 10 to daughter Lidia, 10 to daughter Ruth, 10 to John Atwood, 10 to grand child Samuel Norden, 10 to grand child William Harvey.

Son David executor. Witnesses Richard Croad and John nathan (*sic*) Copp.

Inventory 15 Mch. 1669–70 by John Larch and James Everell. Vol. vii. pp. 32, 33 (see REGISTER, x. p. 369).

No. 528.—JOHN MATTHEWS, taylor, Boston, will.

Wife Elizabeth to enjoy his dwelling house, son John, daughter Hannah Wigeer living in Dartmouth, old England.

Witnesses Ez. Gary [?] of Roxbury, tailor, and Thomas Swan, Boston, barber. Inventory 11 Apr. 1670, by Thomas Grubb and Nathaniel Bishop. Widow Elizabeth administratrix. Vol. vii. pp. 50–54.

No. 529.—ANTHONY FISHER, late of Dorchester deceased. Inventory 7 Apr. 1670, by Joane Fisher, apprized by Peter Woodward and John Gay.

Josiah Fisher's bond as administrator on estate of his father, Anthony Fisher late of Dedham, farmer, unadministered by Joane Fisher, late of Dedham, widow, deceased.

James Fales and Joseph Ellis sureties. 10 June, 1723. Vol. vii. p. 50. (See Dedham Historical Register, Vol. 3, p. 191.)

No. 530.—JOHN FRAIRY, junior, of Medfield. Will.

Wife Elizabeth and own two daughters, when youngest comes to fourteen years the estate to be divided in three equal parts, paying 5£ to Abraham Harding wife's son and 40 shillings to Mary Harding, her daughter.

To son John Harding one half certain land in Medfield. Wife Elizabeth, brother Theophilus and Thomas Thurston of Medfield to be executors. Witnesses George Barbur and Henry Adams, dated 27 March, 1670.

Inventory 19 Apr. 1670, by Thomas Wight sen Henry Adams and George Barbur. Vol. vii. pp. 44, 45.

No. 531.—ELNATHAN DUNCKLE, Dedham. Inventory apprized by Henry Chickering, Nathan Aldis, Daniel Fisher.

Widow, Silence Dunckles. 29 Apr. 1670. Vol. vii. p. 57.

No. 532.—EDMUND GROSE, inventory of the estate of Edmund, son of Clement Grose of Boston.

Money received from his (Edmund's) father Clement Grose. Given by Clement Grose (his mark) 27 Apr. 1670.

No. 533.—JOHN MAY's will. "We whose names are here underwritten being sent for upon the Sabbath morning being the 24th of Aprill 1670 to come unto ye House of Jno. Mays now deceased hee then being sick yet of a perfect Understanding hee said to Us" he wished to dispose of his estate to prevent trouble &c between his two sons & his wife.

Son John to have all his tools &c, half a lot of land on east side of stony river.

A brass pan to his eldest grandchild.

Rest of land &c to son Samuel.

Household goods divided equally between two sons after death of his wife.

Edward Bridge and Edward Morris to be his overseers, sons John and Samuel executors. (Attest) WILLIAM PARKE.
29 Apr. 1670. EDWARD MORRIS.

Inventory apprized by Edward Bridge, Edward Morris, Robert Seaver. Vol. vii. 56, 57, 122.

No. 534.—NICHOLAS PHILLIPS. Inventory. Deceased Thursday 15 Mch. 1669–70, prized Tuesday 24 April, 1670. Prized by John Bateman and Joseph Hobb. Vol. vii. pp. 37–39.

No. 535.—JAMES HAWKINS will.

Son James Hawkins half of pasture at end of orchard at one and twenty.

Wife all land house & cattle not disposed of. Five daughters, Mary, Ruth, Damarus, Elizabeth and Sarah.

To ten grandchildren each a bible at twelve years of age. Wife Mary sole executrix, and friends William Davis and Thomas Lake overseers 25 June, 1699. Witnesses William Dawes Samuel Hayward and Thos Lake. Probated 30 April, 1670.

Inventory James Hawkins sen of Boston.

Apprized 1 Apr. 1670, by Peter Brackett, John Morse. Vol. vii. pp. 42, 43.

No. 536.—RICHARD CRAZE will. Thomas Wiborne aged about 32 years and Jabez Heaton aged about 36 years doe testify that upon the twenty fourth day of Aprill in this present year 1670 wee the Deponents being called to the house of William Baker Pump-Maker in Boston in New England to be witnesses of the disposal of the whole estate of Richard Craze now deceased then lying at the house of the said Wm Baker having formerly seen and known him he declared it to be his will that all the estate should be delivered to said Baker that he should pay testator's debts & that he should pay a legacy given by sd. Craze to the eldest son of John Lovell a tanner living at Rehoboth of ten pounds, the remainder he gave to sd Baker and his eldest son John Baker deposed 28 April, 1670.

Bond of William Baker pumpmaker and Symon Rogers shoemaker both of Boston.

Witness Edward Shippen. Vol. vii. pp. 59, 67, 68. (See REGISTER, xxx., 80.)

ERRATA.—Page 325, No. 511, Abraham Chiver's brother should be Bartholomew instead of Benjamin, and John should be Joshua Atwater, the date 12 Jan. 1669–70 instead of 12 Nov. 1669. The abstract was correctly taken from the records as the files were being transferred recently, and could not be consulted.

LETTER OF PAUL JONES, 1777.

[From a copy in the possession of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society.]

Portsmouth. July 12. 1777.

Sir.

I am come here on a disagreeable errand—to supersede you, against whom I can have no cause of complaint.

Delicacy would not permit my more early Appearance. I wished to give you time to consider seriously whether your suspension can be in any respect owing to me?—You must be convinced that it was not when you recollect that I was—appointed to command a far better ship than the Ranger;—Besides I believe you think me incapable of Baseness

You will have an Opportunity of disproving whatever may have been said to your disadvantage; and the charges against you, whatever they are, must be supported by incontestable Facts, otherwise they will gain no credit with men of Candor and Ingenuity—your present calamity may yet terminate. in your future happiness—when it appears you have been wrongfully charged, you will be entitled to a greater share of public good will and approbation than you could otherwise have claimed.—I wish you well—and am

Sir
Your most Obedient
very humble servant
Jn° P. Jones

(John Roach Esquire)

INSCRIPTIONS IN THE OLD PROTESTANT GRAVEYARD AT ST. AUGUSTINE, FLORIDA.

Communicated by B. Frank Leeds, Esq.

[Continued from page 55.]

Row 13.

A raised tomb of coquina and cement—a child's perhaps—half the top broken. No inscription.

Charles Burt, died Jan. 4, 1877, æ. 22 y. 7 m. 3 d.

Alice Burt, died July 24, 1854, æ. 2 years, 3 mos.

Lucy Rockwell, wife of George Burt, and dau^r of D^r Seth S. and Sarah Peck, born at Whitesborough, N. Y., July 8, 1827, and died in this city March 27, 1857.

Each of above has marble slab on raised marble foundation—an orange tree against latter. A curb surrounds lot with wrought railing.

Adjoining lot to above has curb and iron rail, with at least one sunken grave, but no stone.

W. E. Luddington, of New Haven, Conn., died May 1, 1884.

Wooden headboard and light fence around.

John H., son of Arthur Milliken, of Troy, N. Y., who died Apr. 23, 1839, aged 24 years.

Upright head and footstone.

Mrs. Rachel Gerty died May 2, 1863.

Vertical headstone.

J. W. S. McNeil, of the 2nd Regiment of Dragoons. He was killed in the 21st year of his age in battle with the Indians of Florida on the morning of the 10th of September, 1837, by Uchee Billy, a chief of the Seminoles. He was the son of Gen. John McNeil, of New Hampshire—late of the U. S. Army, and grandson of the late Gov. Pierce of the same state.

A marble slab lying horizontally on a raised coquina foundation—a good sized water oak between this and the grave to the eastward of Oscar Ashton.

Nancy Townsend, of Sherburn, Mass., wife of Rev. S. B. Townsend, and daughter of Josiah Hunt of Seekonk. She died Feb. 4, 1832, aged 36.

Vertical head and footstone.

Marie Antoinette, daughter of Robert and Rosa Mason, born Dec. 17, 1879, died Dec, 4, 1880.

Marble head and footstone.

A grave marked by coquina head and footstone—no inscription.

A grave adjoining the above with board.

10 feet from north fence.

Row 14.

Mrs. Sarah Peck, died Aug. 16, 1879.
Mother. Aged 88 yrs. 10 mos.

Vertical marble head and footstones resting on granite bases.

Dr. Seth S. Peck, born Aug. 9, 1790, departed this life July 21, 1841, aged 50 yrs. 11 mos.

A marble horizontal slab on raised cement base.

A horizontal marble slab, resting upon a raised coquina foundation, has its face so worn away that but a few letters are faintly seen—apparently these:

——— ——— ————————
——— derick ——————— 70 or 60
——— 1830

These graves are surrounded by a cement curb in good condition.

Two raised brick tombs in lot adjoining that of D^r Seth and Sarah Peck —the tops of these have fallen in—the covering stones perhaps removed. A third grave, perhaps, to south of these with cedar to head and foot. The curbing around these of coquina 30 to 36 inches high.

James H. Bradford, M.D., born in Philadelphia, Nov. 4, 1802, died at St. Augustine, Apr. 9, 1859.

Elizabeth Caldwell, wife of Edward Florens Rivinus, M.D., born at Philadelphia, Jan. 15, 1814, died at St. Augustine, Apr. 22, 1856.

This stone set midway of the lot, a cedar standing at the head of the grave, probably planted when interment was made. Lot including 2 above graves 7 feet by 9.

The marble stones in this lot in good condition. Iron fence around.

Edward M. Walker, a resident of Troy, N. Y., died Feb. 19, 1851, aged 34 years.

Vertical head and footstones.

Benjamin Franklin Tracy, a native of the State of Connecticut, and a merchant of Painesville, Ohio, who died at this place on the 6th of January, 1834, aged 37 years, 2 mos. 21 days.

A vertical headstone.

James Burr Griswold, son of Zachariah Griswold, of New York, who died of consumption May 3, 1829, aged 22 years.

A vertical headstone.

Catherine Burrell, born at Old Gretna, Scotland, January, 1803, died at St. Augustine, Fla., May 28, 1878, aged 75 yrs. 5 mos.

Wooden head and footboards.

The grave next to Cath. Burrell's contains a small wooden cross, and is surrounded by a wooden curbing. Two large oleanders within the curbing and at diagonally opposite corners.

Daniel A. White, born Mch. 22, 1817, at Brockport, New York, died Aug^t 16, 1880, at San Mateo, Fla.

This grave has marble head and footstones and marble curbing.

Row 15.

Absalom H. Valentine, of Brooklyn, Long Island, who died on a tour for his health at S^t Augustine, May 2, 1835, aged 42 years and 16 days.

His tender care will long be remembered by his bereaved widow and mourning friends. Part of inscription.

An upright marble slab—headstone and footstone.

Mrs. Mary Moody, wife of Dr. Moody, of Burlington, Vermont, who died at S^t Augustine the 9th of March, 1829, ag^d 22 years.—Portion of inscription.

A horizontal slab on a brick foundation raised 24 to 30 inches.

The round [illegible] shaft rests on a projecting base of [illegible] —[illegible] A third grave [illegible] The [illegible] inches high.

James S. Ten Eyck, M.D. born in Philadelphia, Nov. 1 1803, died at St. Augustine April 1835.

Elizabeth Caldwell, wife of Edward [illegible] Bryant, M.D., born in Philadelphia Nov 10 1814 died in St. Augustine Jan. 22 1855.

[illegible]

The [illegible].

Edward M. Waldo, a Printer of Troy, N. Y., died Feb. 12, 1851, aged 24 years.

Vertical head and footstones.

Benjamin Franklin Young, a native of the State of Connecticut, and a merchant of Athens, Ga., who died in this place on the 5th of January, 1834, aged 37 years, 2 mos. 11 days.

A vertical headstone.

James Hart Griswold, son of Zachariah Griswold, of New York, who died of consumption May 6, 1832, aged 21 years.

A vertical headstone.

Catharine Russell, born in [illegible] Scotland, January, 1806, died at St. Augustine, Fla., May 22, 1878. Aged 72 years 4 mos.

Wooden head and footboards.

The grave [illegible] encloses a small [illegible] and is surrounded by a wooden railing. Two large [illegible] within the enclosure and at diagonally opposite corners.

Daniel A. White, born Feb. 13, 1857, at Brockport, New York, died Aug. 15, 1910, [illegible] Miami, Fla.

This grave has marble head and foot stones and marble coping.

Plot 15.

Stephen B. Valentine, of Brooklyn, Long Island, who died on a trip for his health at St. Augustine, May 2, 1855, aged 47 years and 14 days.

His tender care will long be remembered by his bereaved widow and mourning friends. Part of inscription.

An upright marble slab—headstone and footstone.

Mrs. Mary Moody, wife of Dr. Moody, of Burlington, Vermont, who died at St. Augustine the 9th of March, 1835, aged 52 years.—Portion of inscription.

A horizontal slab on a brick foundation raised 12 to 18 inches.

Charles H. Allen, died A.D. 1870, ag^d^ (10 or 15) years.

A wooden headboard in lot enclosed by palings covered with Smilax laurifolia or Stamnoides.

Jane Frances Winfred Murray, consort of George Murray, Es^q^ of S^t^ Augustine, E. F., and daughter of George and Sarah P. Anderson, born Sept. 6, 1801, at the Grand Caicos, one of the Bahama Islands. Died Apr. 7, 1826.

An inscription of 12 lines following the above.

A horizontal marble slab on raised marble foundation, with pillared corners. South side and two corner pillars of this tomb recently thrown down and slab moved.

Gad Humphreys, obt. Aug^t^ 31, 1859, aged 73 years. Requiescat in pace. A tribute of filial affection.

A flat slab on marble faced raised foundation.

Mother—on marble headstone. M. S. H. (monogram) on footstone.

Large lot. The two above graves within 18 inch high curbing of cement.

Zenas Clapp, of Salina, Onondaga Co., New York, who died 29^th^ January, 1837, aged 41 years.

Five lines of inscription below.

A vertical marble head and footstone.

Quite a number of graves, unmarked, in this row.

Row 16.

Mr. Jesse Baldwin, who depart^d^ this life on the 14^th^ of March, 1835, aged 34 years.—5 lines of inscrip^n^ below.

A vertical marble slab. This grave close to the following.

Mrs. Ann S. Putnam, who depart^d^ this life the 31^st^ of August, 1831, aged 68 years.

Mrs. Putnam's grave with posts at 4 corners connected by slats.
A vertical marble slab. This stone of same height as the above, but outline at top different. They however seem to belong together.

Louisa Charlotte Izard, dau^r^ of Ralph and Elizabeth Izard, of South Carolina, who died on the 22^d^ of January, 1825, etatis 31.

Vertical marble slab on raised brick foundation.

Underneath this stone are deposited the remains of Col. Charles W. Bulow, of Charleston, So. Car., who died on the 1^st^ of May, 1823, aged 44 years.

Horizontal marble slab on raised marble-faced foundation.
The flat slab out of place, and one corner marble post loosened.

Ellen Isabella, dau^r^ of John Wheeler, D.D., of Vermont, wife of Rev. Joseph H. Myers, died Aug^t^ 11^th^ 1854, ag^d^ 30 years.

Three lines of inscription below.

A vertical marble headstone on stone base. Lot enclosed with broad cement curbing surmounted by wrought railing and cast iron posts.

James Holt, of New York, who died Feb. 19, 1835, aged 37 years, 1 month.

A vertical headstone 26 to 30 in. broad, and footstone.
These between the fences of preceding and following.

[To be continued.]

NOTES AND QUERIES.

NOTES.

Proposal of Marriage by Daniel Hubbard for the hand of Miss Coit.—(Communicated by W. J. P., of Camden, N. J.)

"To M^{r} Jhon [*sic*] Coit
att
N— London

Honoured Sir & Mad^{m} J blush & tremble on my knees while J study how to approach your Presence, to ask of you a Blessing for which J have long address'd y^{e} Skies. From my first Acquaintance at your House I have wish'd my Happiness thence; nor have I yet found it in my Power to seek it from an Other. My careful Thoughts with ceasless Ardors commend y^{e} Affair to that Being, who alone inspires a pure & refined Love. The Eye-Lids of y^{e} Morning discover me in my secret Places, with my first Devotions sollicititing y^{e} dear important Cause; and y^{e} Evening-Shades are conscious to y^{e} Vows J make for y^{e} f^{r} Creature, who next to Heaven holds the Empire of my Heart. And now while I write J pray y^{e} great Master of Souls to incline yours to favour my Address. By y^{e} Love of God J beseech you—Ye happy Parents of my Partner Soul—but J forbare till J may be honoured with y^{e} Oppertunity of a personal Application. In y^{e} mean time J consecrate my best Wishes To y^{e} Jnterest of y^{r} Family—& with y^{e} higest Respect subscribe my Self, Sir and Madam, y^{r} most devoted most humble Servan^{t} D. Hubbard"

Stonington Decem^{ber}, 1730

Note.—Daniel Hubbard, the writer of the above letter, was the son of Rev. John Hubbard, Jr. (H. C. 1695), and was born April 3, 1706, probably in New Haven. He was graduated at Yale College in 1727. A sketch of his life will be found in "Yale Biographies and Annals," by Prof. F. B. Dexter, page 354. His proposal was accepted, and he was married August 13 (or 18), 1731, to Martha, daughter of John Coit of New London, to whom the letter is addressed. He settled at New London in the practice of the law. He was appointed sheriff in 1735, and held the office till his death March 24, 1741-2. He left three sons and two daughters. His widow married, Sept. 6, 1744, Thomas Greene of Boston (see Coit Genealogy, page 32). There used to be twin portraits of Mr. Greene and his wife, a little above miniature size in ovals in one frame on copper painted by Copley, which was in the possession of Miss Mary G. Chapman of Boston. I used to see the picture often when a child. Augustus T. Perkins describes it in his Sketch of Copley and some of his Works, page 66. I am not quite sure that the lady was the adorable Miss Coit, though the probability is that she was. Thomas Greene had two wives. His first wife was Eliza daughter of John Gardiner of Gardiner's Island, and his second the above Mrs. Martha (Coit) Hubbard. There are portraits of Thomas Greene and his wife Martha, painted by Copley, in the possession of their great-grandson, Rev. David Greene Haskins D.D., of Cambridge. They are described by Mr. Perkins, pp. 65-6. Mr. Greene's portrait is dated Sept. 25, 1758. It was therefore painted when Copley was only 21 years old.

W. J. P.

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[To be continued.]

NOTES AND QUERIES.

Notes.

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

Holmes.—The following is the inscription on the monument in the village cemetery in Alfred, Me., in memory of the Hon. John Holmes, a distinguished statesman and one of the first United States Senators from Maine after its admission into the Union in 1820:

"In memory of | John Holmes, | Born in Kingston, Mass., | March 28. 1773, | Died in Portland, Maine, | July 7, 1843. | Forty years a resident of Alfred. | A Representative in Congress | from Massachusetts. | Chairman of the Committee | which drafted the Constitution | of Maine, and one of its first | United States Senators. | And to add greater honors to his age than | man could give him, he died fearing God."

On one side of the monument is the following inscription in memory of his amiable and greatly lamented wife:

"Mrs. Sally, | wife of | John Holmes | Died Dec. 6, 1835, | Ae 62 years. | She lived the sincere friend | the faithful and affectionate | wife and mother, | the professed and practical | Christian. | Her death was calm and serene | Her hope sure and steadfast."

Mr. Holmes married second, Mrs. Caroline F. Swan, youngest daughter of Major-General Henry Knox of Thomaston, Me., greatly distinguished during the Revolutionary war and as member of President Washington's cabinet. Mrs. Holmes died at the Knox mansion in Thomaston in October, 1851.

Alfred, Maine. N. J. Herrick.

Dwight.—On page 457, vol. 1, of the "Descendants of John Dwight of Dedham, Mass., by Benj. W. Dwight," there appears the following erroneous statement:

John Dwight m. Jan. 31, 1841, Nancy Shaw Everett, b. June 17, 1817 (adopted dau. of Hon. Melatiah Everett of Wrentham, Mass., and Fanny Shepard).

It should be: John Dwight m. Jan. 13, 1841, Nancy Shaw Everett, b. June 17, 1817 (adopted dau. of Hon. Melatiah Everett of Wrentham Mass., and dau. of his brother Metcalf Everett and Fanny Shepard). M. E. Dwight.

Plainfield, N. J.

QUERIES.

Carwithen, Carwithy.—Examination of the Register has yielded the following facts:

John Cogan of Boston appointed Nicholas Carwithye, citizen and grocer of Exeter (England) his attorney to collect a debt and legacies. This was between 1638 and 1641 (xi. 270).

Mention occurs of Samuel Carwithen of Salem, anno 1651 (vii. 335).

Joshua Carwithy married Elizabeth daughter of John Farnam at Boston 6: 6: 1657 (xi. 204); they had a daughter Elizabeth born at Boston, June 6, 1659 (xiii. 220); Joshua was a "mariner" and died prior to September 1, 1663. His widow married Edmund Mumford (xiii. 154–5).

Mention occurs of Digory Carwithy, master of the "New England Marchant of London" (xxxvii. 395) and of Digorey Carwithen, master of the "Nue England Merchant" May 6, 1653 (xxxi. 375); and the death of Dickery Carwithen, shipmaster, at Boston, 6: 7: 1653, is recorded (x. 72).

David Carwithen married "Francis Oldam, Widdow" at Boston, September 22, 1660 (xix. 168).

David, son of David Carwithen and Francis his wife, was born at Boston, June 1, 1661 (xv. 351).

David Carwithin, born March 3, 1688–9, died about 1713, married April 6, 1710, Mary daughter of Thomas Deane of Boston (ix. 93). Mary afterwards married Wadl. (Wadleigh?) and died June 9, 1736 (xxxi. 429; xxxvii. 288).

The records of Christ Church, Philadelphia, show that on January 16, 1731–32, William West married Abigail Carwithen (8 Pa. Arch. (2d series) 42, 271). I have seen no other mention of the name Carwithen in Pennsylvania, and shall be obliged for information connecting Abigail Carwithen with the New England family, or for further particulars as to that family.

John Douglass Brown, Jr.

Drexel Building, Philadelphia.

THE MASSACHUSETTS MEDICAL SOCIETY.—In the Catalogue, 1781–1893, the middle names of Fellows are lacking in the following instances:—

Admitted.		Last address.	Died.	Age.
1856.	Barnes, Norman S.	Pittsfield.		
1856.	Beales, Homer H.	Pittsfield.		
1842.	Bonney, William P.	Fall River.		
185–.	Bostwick, Elias W.	Canaan, N. Y.		
1851.	Brown, Paris B.	Lowell.		
1840.	*Calef, Jonathan S.	San Francisco.	1866	59
1851.	Church, Allen S.	Great Barrington.		
1839.	*Couch, John W.	Great Barrington.	1845	
1848.	*Danforth, Nathaniel B.	Chatham.	1864	
1838.	DeChene, J. G. F. Miville.	Springfield.		
1846.	Dickinson, Samuel F.	Pittsfield.		
1865.	*Durgin, Elijah S.	Boston.	1861	
1851.	*Gleason, Ezra W.	Boston.	1853	
1832.	Hanaford, William G.	New York.		
1841.	Hardy, Benjamin F.	California.		
1853.	McLaughlin, D. L.	Minnesota.		
1849.	*Malcomb, Alexander B.	Council Bluffs, Ia.	1873	65
1887.	Maynard-Bellerose, Joseph H.	Worcester.		
1852.	Peck, William L.	Pittsfield.		
1871.	Pratt, Charles B.	Boston.		
1858.	Roberts, S. O.			
1851.	Ryan, H.			
1858.	Skinner, Joseph T.	Springfield.		
1857.	Smith, George C.	Haverhill.		
1841.	Smith, Jonas M.	Brooklyn, N. Y.		
1833.	*Snow, Asa B.	New York.	1864	
1844.	Stewart, Thomas H.	Springfield.		
1834.	*Sweet, Samuel B.	New York.	1854	46
1862.	Tucker, Martin A.	Pittsfield.		
1817.	*Tyler, Platt B.	West Stockbridge.	1830	45
1860.	*White, Samuel E.	Springfield.	1867	36
1864.	Williams, Alfred G.	North Adams.		

Fellows and others will confer a favor if they will furnish any information which will aid in supplying the full names and also any later addresses than those given. EDWARD JACOB FORSTER, M.D.,
51 Massachusetts Avenue, Boston, Mass. *Treasurer.*

ARGALL AND PERCIVAL:—

Sir Samuel Argall's will, written May 23, 1625, mentions "Anne Percivall the wife of Samuel Percivall of London, chandler," and gives her all his lands, etc. in Virginia.

The Herald's Visitation of London, Anno 1633:

"Alexander Bolling of = Anne da. of Sir Samuel
London scryvener. Argall of Walthamstow
a^{o} 1633 in Com. Essex.
Per me. Alex. Bollinge."

Colendar, House of Lords,—Hist. Ms. Com^{r} Appendix to Fourth Report, p. 78: "1641, June 25—Petition of Samuel Percivall and Ann his wife [to House of Commons], complain that they have been defrauded by John Woodhall of property in Virginia left to petitioner, Ann, by her late father, Sir Samuel Argall."

How are the above dates reconciled? ALEXANDER BROWN.
Norwood, Nelson Co., Va.

EBENEZER LAMB m. Abigail Larabee Dec. 18, 1751.
Son Ebenezer b. Oct. 21, 1753.
Conventry, Conn., town records. Wanted, the parentage and date and place of birth of each. Also names of any other children. FRANK B. LAMB.
Westfield, N. J.

---

* Known to be deceased.

Richard Wattles.—Information wanted in regard to Richard Wattles or Wattells and wife Mary. They were at Ipswich 1648, and 18 April, 1663, sold property there. Where did they move to? What was his wife's maiden name?

L^t William Wattles, Constable Lebanon C^t 1709. Died 10 Aug 1737 ag^d 63. Was he son or grandson of Richard Wattles? His wife Abigail born 1676, died 1744. What was her maiden name? Cap^t John Wattles b. 1673, died 1742, perhaps a brother of L^t William. Will anyone having information in regard to the Wattles family, communicate with John Bissell.

209 Bissell Block, Pittsburgh, Pa.

Walker-Odell.—Joseph and Abigail (Prudden) Walker, of Stratford, Conn., had a daughter, Joanna Walker, born, probably, about 1675, who married a Mr. Odell. Orcutt calls him Samuel Odell, and fixes the date of marriage as before 1702. Mrs. Schenck, on the contrary, names him as *John* Odell, the son of William Odell, Sen^r., of Fairfield, Conn. Can anyone reconcile these conflicting statements? (Orcutt's Hist. Stratford. Mrs. Schenck's Hist. Fairfield.)

Yonkers, N. Y. Rufus King.

Mrs. Clark and Her Escape from the Indians.—In Salma Hale's "Annals of Keene, N. H.," and in Mr. Hurd's "Hist. of Cheshire and Sullivan Cos., N. H.," it is related that in the year 1746 a young girl, afterwards Mrs. Clark, escaped from an Indian by running and took refuge in the fort.

Whose wife was this Mrs. Clark?

In one account of the story, page 81, of the County History, she is called Mrs. Isaac Clark, and also it is stated that Isaac Clark left no issue.

The Mrs. Clark who outran the Indian was my ancestor, and her daughter (my grandmother) was Mrs. Charles Rice of Ash Swamp, Keene, N. H., where the incident occurred.

There is either a mistake in calling her Mrs. Isaac Clark, or in the statement that Isaac Clark left no issue.

Any information bearing on the point would be most gratefully received.

Brattleboro', Vt. Address Mrs. Addison Brown.

Fuller.—There is an error in the note on this family on page 218 of the April Register, which should be corrected:

Samuel^1 Fuller of the "Mayflower" married Jane Lothrop.

Their son, Samuel^2 Fuller, Jr., baptized 1637-8, married Anna, daughter of Matthew Fuller, and had Matthew^3, Barnabas,^{3} Joseph,^{3} Benjamin^3 and others.

Benjamin^3 Fuller, son of the preceding, married ——— ——— and had Temperance,^{4} born 1702; Hannah^4, born 1704; John,^{4} born 1706; James,^{4} born 1711, and others. The marriages are correct in the above article.

Wanted, the maiden name of the wife of Benjamin.

31 New St., New York city. Edward L. Norton.

REPLIES.

Martin's or Martha's Vineyard (*ante* p. 201).—In the Register for April, 1894, Dr. Banks has given a very interesting account regarding the nomenclature of the Vineyard. Some ten years ago, my friend, Hon. William T. Davis, called my attention to a map or rough sketch of the Vineyard, accompaning a communication to Sir William Phips, in which some of the ancient names on the Vineyard are mentioned, showing the origin of the present designations. The communication is as follows: (Maps and Plans at State House, Vol. 3.)

"To his Excellency Sir William Phipps Knight Cap^t Gen^l and Gouv^r of the province of the Massachusetts bay

and the honorable Council having drawn something like the Several divisions of Marthas-vineyard. I further declare what its properties may be,—there is a patent graunt for Edgar-town to all intents and purposses to be held of the Menor of East Greenwich in Kent, bounded on the West by holms hole and tickanoman point. So containing all the east end of the Island with the island

called Chapaquidget & Natuk your most humble petitioner prayeth that Edgartown may be confirmed in their most autient Rights to their utmost bounderies

by the draft your honors may see how tisbury, Chilmork and its dependences & ye west end of the island lyeth togather. we desire not to invade any mens property, neither can it be, for the pattent of ye provence giveth to all, their rights and propertys formerly graunted them

Your most humble petetioner prayeth that Tisbury, Chilmark and its dependences, with all the west end of the island be made one hamlet for the better carrying on all publick concerns there, and that Marthas Vineyard & Elizabeth Ils be considerd as one place, so that one Representative may serve for the whole

The Military Officers of the company at Chilmark & Tisbury are Capt Benjamin Skiff, Lieut Isaac Chase, Insgn John Manten men approved, we propound as most fit at Edgartown Mr John Butler to be Capt Mr Thos Dogget to be Lieut Mr Jacob Norton to be Insgn & Mr Joseph Norton to be Marshall

Your most humble petitioner shall ever pray for your properous Government
Simon Athern"

The sketch or map shows that "Ye gay head" received its name early. Noman's land, *alias* Capooket, evidently belonged to Tickanoman, from whom the point was named on the south side of the vineyard. "holmes his hole" explains itself. Chapaquiget is modernized into Chappaquiddic, and Capoag into Cape Poge. E. C. LEONARD.

New Bedford, Mass.

INSCRIPTIONS AT NORFOLK, VA. (*ante* p. 17).—In the January number of the REGISTER is given a number of inscriptions of New Englanders buried in Cedar Grove Cemetery, Norfolk, Virginia.

In St. Paul's churchyard in that city is the following on a small headstone, that may be of interest to some of your readers:

"Samuel W. Cushing of Berwick Massachusetts, killed in a Duel 24th April 1800, AE 23 years."

St. Paul's is the old Parish Church, and was built in 1739.

A record in another place, showing who Cushing was, has the following:

"Cushing, Samuel W. Appointed Midshipman, 28 August, 1799. Last appearance on Records of Navy Department, 12 September 1799. Killed in a duel."

* *

VINCENT'S LONDON (*ante* p. 405).—Dr. Marshall writes that Vincent's London, which he quotes in his letter to the editor, is a manuscript in the Heralds' College in the collection of Heralds' Visitations, &c., formerly belonging to and compiled by Augustine Vincent, Windsor Herald, which collection was given to that College by Ralph Sheldon. "It is," he writes, "one of our most important series of manuscripts. and one we take as evidence." An account of Vincent, who died Jan. 11, 1625-6, will be found in Noble's History of the College of Arms, page 240, and Allibone's Dictionary of Authors, vol. 3, page 2525.

HISTORICAL INTELLIGENCE.

THE CAMPBELLS OF CRAIGNISH IN SCOTLAND.—A prospectus of a limited work of 100 copies on this family with their alliances and cadets has already appeared. It will be edited by Andrew Ross, Esq., Marchmont Herald of the Lyon office, Edinburgh.

In point of antiquity the house of Craignish ranks next to the Ducal family of Argyll in the annals of the clan Campbell. The history of the family dates from about 1130, and from the period of the Ragman Roll to the present time there is documentary evidence to prove that the line of male descent has been continued unbroken.

A cadet of this family came to America in the last century, where he changed his name. Are there any existing representatives of this cadet in the United States or Canada? A. D. WELD FRENCH.

Boston, Mass.

SOCIETIES AND THEIR PROCEEDINGS.

Rhode Island Historical Society.

Providence, Tuesday, July 3, 1894.—A quarterly meeting was held this afternoon at the cabinet of the Society on Waterman street, Judge Horatio Rogers presiding. Librarian Amos Perry reported that during the three months just closed there were received 229 bound volumes, 404 unbound volumes, and 27 miscellaneous articles, including works of art and objects of various kinds.

A communication in relation to the Greene manuscripts was read. From this it appeared that a Mr. Nightingale, now of Georgia, had sold them to a New York party. Four new members were elected and the meeting adjourned.

Maine Historical Society.

Portland, June 2, 1894.—The annual meeting was held this day in the Cleveland room of Massachusetts Hall at Brunswick. The committee on new County Society organizations reported that a new society had been organized in Lincoln county this year. The new Code of By-Laws was adopted, and the membership limited to 200. The time and place for holding the annual meeting was not changed. The following officers were elected for the ensuing year:

President.—James P. Baxter.

Vice-President.—Rufus K. Sewall.

Treasurer.—Stephen J. Young.

Corresponding Secretary and Biographer.—Joseph Williamson.

Recording Secretary and Librarian.—Hubbard W. Bryant.

Standing Committee.—H. S. Burrage, H. L. Chapman, John M. Brown, Edward P. Burnham, Samuel C. Belcher, Henry Ingalls, Charles E. Nash.

NECROLOGY OF THE NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.

Prepared by the Historiographer, Rev. Ezra Hoyt Byington, D.D., of Newton, Mass.

The sketches of deceased members prepared for the Register are of necessity brief, because the space that can be appropriated is quite limited. All the materials for more extended memoirs which can be gathered are preserved in the archives of the Society, and they will be available for use in preparing the "Memorial Biographies," of which four volumes have been issued and a fifth volume is in press. The income from the Towne Memorial Fund is devoted to the publication of these volumes.

James Howard Means, A.M., D.D., of Dorchester, was born in Boston, December 13, 1823, and died in Dorchester, Massachusetts, April 13, 1894. He was elected a resident member of this Society March 5, 1856, and became a life member in 1867. Only twenty-four of the present members of the Society have been connected with it as long as Dr. Means.

His father James Means was a well known Boston merchant of the last generation. His mother was Joanna Howard. He was prepared for college at the Boston Latin School, entered Harvard College at the age of sixteen, and was graduated in 1843. He pursued his professional studies at Andover Theological Seminary, and was graduated in 1847. One who knew him well in early life has written: "His early education afforded everything that could be desired in the way of home influence and culture. His training at school, college and seminary gave him a thorough equipment for his work." The seminary at Andover was at that time at the zenith of its fame as a school of divinity. Professors Stuart, Woods, Park, Phelps and Edwards were its teachers, and the students prosecuted their studies with enthusiasm under their direction.

SOCIETIES AND THEIR PROCEEDINGS.

[illegible] HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

[illegible]

MAINE HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

Portland, [illegible]

President—[illegible]
Vice-President—[illegible]
Treasurer—[illegible]
Corresponding Secretary and Librarian—[illegible]
Recording Secretary and Biographer—[illegible]
Standing Committee—[illegible]

MEMOIRS OF THE NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.

Prepared by the Historian, [illegible]

The sketches of deceased members prepared for the Register are, of necessity, brief, because the space that can be appropriated is quite limited. All the materials for fuller memoirs which can be gathered are preserved in the archives of the Society, and they will be available for use in preparing the "Memorial Biographies," of which four volumes have been issued and a fifth volume is in press. The income from the Towne Memorial Fund is devoted to the publication of these volumes.

[illegible]

[illegible]

Mr. Means was licensed to preach by the Suffolk North Association in April, 1847. He began his ministry as an assistant of Rev. Dr. Codman, in the Second Church of Dorchester. Dr. Codman had been at that time the pastor of that church thirty-nine years. He died the next year, and Mr. Means was at once chosen as his successor; and was ordained July 13, 1848. He continued the pastor of that church for thirty years, retiring from active service in 1878, at the age of fifty-five, on account of impaired health. He continued to reside in Dorchester, with his people, to the time of his death, suffering much of the time from general debility, which finally assumed the form of gradual paralysis.

It is not easy for those who have known Dr. Means only since his retirement from public life as a clergyman, to realize how large a place he filled in this community a quarter of a century ago. He was the pastor of a large and prominent church for the period of a generation; an eloquent and attractive preacher; a man of literary tastes and accomplishments; a gentleman of elegant manners, and a happy adaptation to every call of social or public life. He was put forward as a representative man, by his denomination, on great public occasions. He was connected with most of the benevolent and religious societies in which they were intrusted. He was wise in counsel, as he was eloquent in speech. He had decided opinions, and was strong in his advocacy of important truths and doctrines. He was one of the best representatives of a New England minister of the Puritan faith and polity, with the best culture of the middle period of this century.

Dr. Means was a contributor to the best literary and theological journals. Some of his articles have had a permanent influence upon the men of his time. He was also a careful student of New England history. One of the historical articles from his pen was delivered at the Seventieth Anniversary of his Church in 1878, and was published with the proceedings of that anniversary. A volume of Sermons, which he published in 1865, gives a good illustration "of the substance and method of his preaching."

Dr. Means was for many years a trustee of the Perkins Institution for the Blind; secretary of the Boston City Missionary Society; president of the trustees of Armenia College in Turkey, and of the trustees of Bradford Academy, Mass.; and a corporate member of the American Board. Williams College conferred on him the degree of Doctor of Divinity in 1874.

He married, June 6, 1849, Charlotte Abigail Johnson of Boston, who died October 28, 1893. Four children survive them, two of whom, J. Means and C. J. Means, are in Boston; a third, F. H. Means, is pastor of a church in Windham, Connecticut; and a daughter, Miss Marion B. Means.

The home of Dr. Means has been for many years "in the spacious elm-shadowed mansion, built in the old Colonial style, which stands back from the street, only two doors from his church." A memorial volume is expected from the press, which will contain, with other matter, a number of memorial addresses which were read at a commemorative service held in the Second Church in Dorchester, a few weeks after his death.

Hon. Benjamin Franklin Nourse, of Boston, was born in Orrington, Maine, August 2, 1816, and died in Boston, April 7, 1893. He was elected a resident member of this Society, May 4, 1870, and became a life member the same year.

Mr. Nourse was descended in the seventh generation from Francis and Rebecca Nurse, who came from England in 1635, and settled in Salem in 1640. Mr. Nurse purchased the Townsend Bishop farm, in what is now Danvers. The homestead is still standing, and has been in the possession of his descendants ever since. His wife Rebecca was a woman of the noblest character, and was held in high esteem in the church and in social life. During the prevalence of the witchcraft delusion she was accused of the crime of witchcraft. She was at that time an aged matron. She bore herself with the dignity of conscious innocence before the Court, but was found guilty, and publicly executed. The horror which was caused by the "doing to death" of this mother and grandmother had much to do in bringing about the reaction which terminated the delusion, and led those who had been the participants in the judicial murders of those years to confess their wrong, and turn from all such follies and crimes.

The following is the genealogical record of the family: Francis[1] Nurse, m. Rebecca Towne; Samuel,[2] m. Mary Smith; Samuel 2d,[3] m. Dorothy Faulkner;

Francis,[4] m. Eunice Putnam; Benjamin,[5] m. Ruth Tarbell; Benjamin,[6] m. Sally Aiken; Benjamin Franklin,[7] m. Laura Elizabeth Little.

Mr. Nourse graduated from the common school when he was twelve years of age. He never went to college, but was a student all his life, an admirable example of an American citizen, devoted to a business life, who was acquiring knowledge from year to year, and who became an authority upon such subjects as his pursuits led him to investigate.

He went to Apalachicola, Florida, at the age of nineteen, and engaged in the cotton business. A few years later, he became a partner in the firm of Nourse & Brooks, which was for a long time one of the leading houses in the cotton trade in the South. In 1857 he removed to Boston, and continued in the cotton business until his death. At the beginning of the War he was strongly urged by Jefferson Davis, Alexander H. Stevens and other leaders in the Rebellion to join them, but he steadily refused, and did what he could with his pen and his purse to strengthen the cause of the Nation.

Mr. Nourse was often urged to accept political positions, but he steadily refused, except that he served for a few years as an alderman of Apalachicola, and as mayor of that city. He was president of the Chamber of Commerce while there; and afterwards president of the Boston Board of Trade; and vice-president of the National Board of Trade. He served as vestryman in Trinity Church, Boston, for twenty-two years.

In 1867 he was appointed Honorary United States Commissioner at the Paris Exposition. He prepared a valuable report on the cotton trade, which was published by the Department of State. On economic questions he was regarded as an expert, and was frequently summoned as such before committees of Congress. Senator Sherman once said that Mr. Nourse did more than any other man in public or private life to prepare the way for the resumption of specie payments. As a cotton statistician, he was regarded as the ablest in the world, for many years. He published no books, but wrote much for the press on matters relating to the cotton trade, the tariff, currency, and other economic topics. In 1878 he was appointed a commissioner to the International Monetary Conference at Paris, but he was not able to accept.

HON. STEPHEN MERRILL ALLEN, A.M., LL.B., of Boston, was born in Albany, N. H., April 15, 1819, and died in Charlottesville, Va., January 19, 1894. He was descended from an old New England family. Samuel Allen and Anna his wife, who came from England, settled in Braintree about the year 1632. Their son Samuel settled in Bridgewater in 1660. Japhet, of the fourth generation, fought at Lexington and at Bunker Hill, and served in the army through the war. For eight generations, the family has been identified with the best political and religious life of New England,

Stephen M. Allen was born at the homestead of his maternal grandfather, Jeremiah Gilman, who was a special friend and confidential adviser of General Washington. The family removed to Maine, where they resided a number of years during the boyhood of Stephen. When he was seventeen years old he came to Boston, to engage in business. He attended an evening school to supplement his education. At the age of twenty he began business on his own account. He was successful in business in Boston and in Roxbury. When he had acquired sufficient means to enable him to prosecute his studies he entered the Harvard Law School, and in 1846 he received from Harvard the degree of LL.B., though he did not engage in the practice of law.

He followed for many years the profession of a mechanical engineer, and built a large number of mills in different parts of the country. He built the hydraulic canal at Niagara Falls, one of the greatest water powers in the world. He also invented a method of using wood-fibre in the manufacture of paper, which gave a great impulse to that industry.

He found time for historical and scientific studies. He was the author of a book entitled "Religion and Science," which was written in reply to certain articles by Professor Tyndall. This book gave him a reputation in England, and he was elected a fellow of the Royal Historical Society, vice-president of the British Topographical Society, and a member of some other scientific societies. He was for a number of years president of the Webster Historical Society. He was elected a resident member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, March 2, 1853, and became a life member in 1872. In 1850 he received the honorary degree of A.M. from Columbia College. A few years later Dart-

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

He [illegible] book, entitled "[illegible]," [illegible] by Professor [illegible] he was elected a fellow of the [illegible] mouth gave him the same honor. He was in the city government of Roxbury in 1848, and in 1851 was a member of the Legislature of Massachusetts.

Mr. Allen resided on the Myles Standish farm in Duxbury a number of years, spending a part of each year in Roxbury. He has been an invalid the last two years, and has spent most of his time in the South, where he died.

Rev. John Cordner, LL.D., of Boston, was born in the North of Ireland, July 3, 1816, and died in Boston, June 22, 1894. He was the son of William Cordner, and Mary Ann Nelson. He was educated at the Royal College, Belfast, Ireland, and was graduated from the theological school connected with the Remonstrant Synod of Ulster in 1843. In 1844 he came to Montreal, Canada, and was ordained as pastor of the Unitarian Church in that city; which office he held for thirty-five years. He held a high position in his profession, and was a man of wide influence. He received the degree of LL.D. in 1870, from McGill University of Montreal.

Dr. Cordner was all his life a prolific writer for the press. Many of his articles related to discussions which have less interest at this time than they had when they were written. Others are of permanent value. In 1869 he published a volume of sermons, entitled "A Memorial of Twenty-Five Years Ministry."

He removed to Boston in 1879, and has not been connected with any church as its pastor since that time. But he has always been active in promoting the interests of his denomination. The establishment of the Unitarian Association in its present admirable building was due to a large extent to his efforts.

He married, October 2, 1852, a daughter of Francis Parkman, LL.D., who survives him, with two children.

In 1859 he was elected a corresponding member of this Society. This membership was terminated by his removal to Boston, and he was elected a resident member, Dec. 4, 1889.

Edward B. Blasland.—Major and brevet Lieut.-Colonel Edward Boutelle Blasland, youngest son of Thomas and Lucretia (Boutelle) Blasland, was born in Boston, Oct. 9, 1838. His father was the son of William and Mary (Bussey) Blasland, and grandson of William Bussey of Boston, and was located for many years at South Boston as a much respected druggist and apothecary. The mother of Lieut.-Col. Blasland was the daughter of Nathaniel and Mary (Hill) Boutelle, and grand-daughter of John Hill who served at the Battle of Lexington.

Lieut.-Col. Blasland received his earliest education at the primary and grammar schools of South Boston, graduating with honor as a medal scholar at the Hawes Grammar School in 1852. He then went to the English High School at Boston, where he remained until 1855. Soon afterwards he was employed by the firm of Bates & Goldthwait, carpet dealers on Washington Street near Cornhill, Boston.

The commencement of the War of the Rebellion in April, 1861, found him a member of the Boston Light Infantry Battalion, which, at the beginning of hostilities, was stationed at Fort Warren, Boston Harbor, where it remained for some time. When the Massachusetts 33d Regiment was organized in the summer of 1862, he received a captain's commission on the 9th of August. He commanded a company from Lowell.

The Massachusetts 33d was one of the most conspicuous regiments in the state's contingent during the rebellion. It was kept at the front almost constantly from the time it joined Gen. Sigel's command till the close of the war. It was at one time commanded by Colonel, afterwards General Adin B. Underwood (a member of the Society). Captain Blasland participated with his regiment in the battles of Fredericksburg, Chancellorsville, Beverly's Ford, Gettysburg and Wanhatchie. In the last mentioned engagement the regiment was ordered to charge up a hill for the purpose of dislodging the enemy from his rifle pits at the top. The hill was so steep as to be inaccessible to cavalry, but the regiment was successful in driving the enemy from the pits. Colonel Underwood and Captain Blasland were both badly wounded in this action, which took place on the 29th of October, 1863. Captain Blasland was afterwards engaged at Missionary Ridge, Knoxville, Resaca, Kenesaw Mountain, Atlanta, Savannah, Averysboro' and Bentonville, where he captured the colors of the 26th Tennessee Regiment.

Captain Blasland was promoted Major Nov. 3, 1864, and brevet Lieut.-Colonel U. S. V. March 13, 1865, "for gallant and meritorious services at the battle of

Wanhatchie, Tennessee." He was mustered out on the 11th of June, 1865. Returning home, he received in 1872 the appointment as messenger at the Boston Custom House, and was soon after promoted to the position of assistant to the deputy surveyor, thus again serving under his former military chief, General Underwood, who was surveyor of the port. He held this office about nine years. In 1882 or '3, he was appointed to a position in the collector's department at the Boston City Hall, holding the office till his death. He was chosen department inspector of the Grand Army of the Republic under the department commander, Gen. Charles Devens.

Lt.-Colonel Blasland was a member of the Military Order of the Loyal Legion, in which he was elected May 5, 1875, Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company (in which he was elected first lieutenant June, 1884), 33d Regiment Association, New-England Historic Genealogical Society, Bostonian Society, Columbian Lodge of Free Masons, Orpheus Club, Boston Club, Royal Arcanum and Independent Order of Red Men. In all these organizations he sustained an honorable and worthy record.

He died on the 29th of January, 1893, at the age of 54, the immediate cause of death being an injury to one of the toes of his left foot early in November, 1892. Blood-poisoning set in and the toe was amputated, but probably too late to save him as the result was fatal. The funeral occurred at St. Matthew's church on Broadway, South Boston, on Tuesday, January 31, 1893, and was very largely attended, the services being conducted by the pastor, the Rev. A. E. George. The pall bearers were Capt. Augustus Whittemore and Major John McDonough of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, J. M. Ricker and R. M. Wiswell of the collector's office, City Hall, George Brown and A. A. Folsom of Columbian lodge of Masons, Capt. C. E. Niebuhr and Lieut. H. A. Turner of the Loyal Legion, and Capts. C. S. Walker and M. E. Richardson of the 33d Regiment. There were many beautiful floral tributes. The burial was at Forest Hills.

Lieut.-Colonel Blasland was a man of many estimable traits of character. In disposition kindly and genial, he won hosts of friends by his high social qualities, his generosity and liberality. His bravery on the field of battle was more than once acknowledged by his superior officers, and his services to his country during nearly the whole of the war for its preservation will long be remembered. He was elected to active membership in the Society on the 3d of June, 1885.

By Oliver B. Stebbins, Esq., of South Boston, Mass.

HON. FRANKLIN HAVEN was born in Cambridge, Mass., May 30, 1804. In 1807 his parents removed to Boston, where he attended the public schools. At the age of twenty he was appointed teller of the Globe Bank, of which Charles Sprague, the "poet banker," was at that time cashier. In 1831 the Merchants Bank was chartered, and Mr. Haven was made its cashier, and five years later its president, an office which he held for forty-six years. He was Pension Agent for Massachusetts from 1838 to 1854, and United States Sub-Treasurer from 1849 to 1853. He was a confidential friend of Daniel Webster, and was named by Mr. Webster in his will as one of the trustees of the Marshfield estate. In 1851 the Legislature of Illinois appointed Mr. Haven one of the original board of directors of the Illinois Central Railroad. He held that office for thirteen years, and upon retiring from it the stockholders recognized his services by presenting him a service of silver plate. In 1858 Governor Banks appointed Mr. Haven chairman of the State Board of Commissioners for Public Lands. Under direction of this Board the Back Bay was filled, the Public Garden enlarged, Commonwealth Avenue and the adjoining streets laid out, and several million dollars were realized for the treasury of the Commonwealth. Mr. Haven was for many years a director of the Eastern Railroad, and was an early advocate of the Boston Clearing House, and its first president.

During the civil war Mr. Haven rendered valuable services to the government. In 1861 and 1862 he was chairman of the committee of Boston Banks to collect subscriptions for government loans. He was repeatedly summoned to Washington to confer with the Secretary of the Treasury and the House Committee of Ways and Means upon questions of public finance, and his suggestions were not infrequently the basis of official and legislative action. In every position of trust or responsibility he exhibited the highest degree of uprightness, application to duty and personal urbanity. In his manners he was a gentleman of the old school. This, joined to a kindly nature and a generous heart, made him

an agreeable companion and a delightful friend. The late S. G. Goodrich ("Peter Parley"), in his "Recollections," published in 1856, writes:—"Let no one say I speak irreverently of bank presidents. One of my best friends during many years of trial, was Franklin Haven, president of the Merchants Bank of Boston, who found it in his heart while administering his office with signal ability and success, to collect a library, cultivate letters, learn languages and cherish a respect for literary men."

Mr. Haven died at his summer residence at Beverly Farms, Oct. 31, 1893. He was elected a resident member of this Society June 6, 1855. He married in 1828, Sarah Ann Curtis, daughter of Samuel Curtis of Boston, who survives him. He left three daughters, Mrs. Sarah Ann Pierpont, Mrs. Waldo O. Ross and Miss Mary E. Haven; and two sons, Franklin Haven, who succeeds his father in the presidency of the Merchants Bank, and Edward Belknap Haven.

By the Rev. George M. Adams, D.D., of Auburndale, Mass.

Charles William Parsons, A.M., M.D., was elected a member of this Society, February 2, 1881. He was born in Providence, R. I., September 6, 1823, and died near the site of his birth, September 2, 1893.

His ancestral line in this country, on his father's side, is traced back to Joseph Parsons, who came from England in 1635 and was one of the earliest inhabitants of Springfield, Mass., and afterwards resided at Northampton. His father was Usher Parsons, M.D., who had charge of the sick and wounded at the battle of Lake Erie on the 10th of September, 1810, and became well known from that time till his death in 1868 as a surgeon and physician, a writer on a variety of subjects, and a professor in Brown University. He was a vice-president of this Society, and a sketch of his life is printed in the Register, vol. 23, page 259. The mother of Charles was Mary Jackson, a daughter of Rev. Abiel Holmes, D.D., of Cambridge, and a sister of the Autocrat of the Breakfast Table.

The birth of this boy was hailed with joy by a wide circle of relatives and friends. Means of education were liberally provided according to the wisdom of the time. Losing his mother before he was two years old, he became a member of his grandfather's family at Cambridge, where he had his home for many years. Such was his progress in the prescribed course of study that he became a member of the freshman class of Harvard College before he was fifteen years of age.

He was then a youth of fine, though delicate features, and was pointed out to the writer of this note (who was a senior) as possessed of unusual attainments and as being the youngest and one of the most promising members of his class.

A dozen years later, this young man, having received his academic and medical degrees from Harvard and enjoyed widely extended opportunities to prepare himself for his chosen profession, became associated with his father in the practice of medicine in the city of Providence. In that city he spent the rest of his life, and that city enjoyed and appreciated the benefits of his elevated character, of his studious habits, his scientific and historical researches and his enobling spirit. It is not necessary to state the honors which he received from Brown University, Rhode Island Medical Society, Rhode Island Historical Society, and other worthy institutions in and out of the state. He conferred as well as received honors.

Never physically strong and for a long period in a feeble condition, he had not the courage to undertake great enterprises nor the energy to carry them forward. Yet he accomplished much for his fellow men, sweetening life wherever he went. He was pithily called a gentleman of the old school. His favorite resorts in Providence were the Athenæum, the college library and the Historical Cabinet. His numerous brief essays upon a variety of interesting subjects were well written. He did much to honor his profession and promote the cause of good learning, history, science and humanity. He also made bequests to worthy institutions that will cause his name to be remembered with honor and gratitude by succeeding generations in his native city and State.

Dr. Parsons was married in 1853 to Mary Hallowell, a daughter of John Lane Boylston and a grand-daughter of Ward Nicholas Boylston, who is honored, like his uncle Nicholas, as a benefactor of Harvard University. His wife died in 1887. At his death in 1893, his remains were deposited by the side of those of his beloved consort in the Boylston burial lot in Princeton, Massachusetts.

By Amos Perry, LL.D., of Providence, R. I.

BOOK NOTICES.

[The Editor requests persons sending books for notice to state, for the information of readers, the price of each book, with the amount to be added for postage when sent by mail.]

Oliver Cromwell. By George H. Clark, D.D. With illustrations from old Paintings and Prints. Boston: D. Lothrop Company. 1893. 12mo. pp. 4+258.

Rarely has a work of this size contained so much food for thought and reflection. It should be carefully studied, not merely read, to obtain in full measure the rich fruits of Dr. Clark's thought and research. The author acknowledges indebtedness to Carlyle's labors and researches in regard to the life of Cromwell (as indeed have Taine, Froude and Green, and I suppose all of our own writers who have studied this period of English history) in the preparation of the work under consideration. And Carlyle never rendered a greater service to the cause of history than when he gathered and published all he could find of Cromwell's letters and let them tell the story in large measure, of the life of this noble man. Oliver Cromwell was born of good English stock in the town of Huntingdon, near Cambridge, on the 25th of April, 1599. His father and three of his uncles had sat in the Parliaments of Queen Elizabeth. He belonged to the class of English country gentlemen, a class that has for many generations been the backbone and sinew of the English nation. After receiving his education at Cambridge he returned to his native town, and there and at St. Ives and Ely he lived until about forty years of age: years of preparation for his great life-work which lay before him. It would be interesting to dwell upon the early scenes of his life (to which his thoughts so often recurred during the turmoil and strife of his after life); to dwell upon the story of his life in Parliament; to dwell upon the account of his organization of the Ironsides, the nucleus of that splendid army which won victory after victory over the royalist forces in England, Ireland and Scotland, an army the mere dread of which caused Cardinal Mazarin of France and the Duke of Savoy to stop the persecution of Protestants. While Cromwell was taking part in the battles of Edgehill, Marston Moor, Newbury, Naseby, Preston, Dunbar and Worcester, Blake, the great admiral, was winning naval victories at Malaga, in the Dutch war, and over the large Spanish fleet at Teneriffe. The period of history covered by the life of Cromwell is, to me at least, one of the most fascinating in the whole wide range of English history. Indeed he was one of the most important actors in this the second and concluding act of the great drama of civil and religious liberty thought out and fought out on English soil. But Cromwell was a regicide. This was the one great fault of his life. It may be pleaded in extenuation that he was disposed to be friendly toward the King long after other Parliamentary leaders and prominent army officers, discouraged by his faithlessness, had refused to treat with him; in fact Cromwell came near losing his position in the army because of his efforts to save the King. The exigencies of the situation might have, probably did, require the imprisonment of the King; but nothing can adequately excuse the death sentence that was imposed upon him. And it seems to me that there was but one nobler scene in the life of this ill-fated man (I mean of course the courageous way in which he met his death) than when he refused to recognize the authority of the judges before whom he was brought. Had his life been marked by the wisdom and fair dealing of Cromwell's, the result might have been far different.

The secret of the success of the Puritan movement was the deep earnestness of the Puritan belief and character. Even the splendid enthusiasm of the cavalier was no match for this strong tenacity of purpose. It was a triumph of principles over long-existing conditions and surroundings. It was the clarion note of civil and religious liberty that swept over the land. Surely the Puritans could not have prevailed had they not been inwrought through and through with a firm conviction of the right. Milton called Cromwell "the father of his country." And the Protector's position was not unlike that of our own Washington in the darksome days that followed the Declaration of Independence. It was loyalty to principle, to truth and duty (ever inherent qualities of the English race), which upheld both heroes in their long and arduous struggle for liberty. Well has Taine (that great thinker and deep student of history, who

BOOK NOTICES

[illegible]

has so singularly entered into the spirit of English institutions), called Cromwell "the greatest of the Puritans"; he also says, "he was English to the core; a great soul like one of Shakespeare's." He succeeded in making England the dominant power among the nations, although, as our author has well said: "It was not so much to make the nation great that he labored, but to make it safe and happy." To quote again from his words: "For two hundred years England was not so low down in the scale of nations as she fell during the reign of Charles II.; for six hundred and twenty years, from the time of William I. to the time of William III., there was no reign in which she ranked so high as during the Protectorate." Let us attempt, if we may, a short study of the personality of the man. We are here dealing with no surface character (although scarcely any life could be more open and simple than his). His was a deep life; a life of introspection, lived in the fear of God. In one of his letters he expressed the longing "to get a heart to love and serve his Heavenly Father better." He had pushed the bark of his soul out from the shallows of life where the wavelets idly ripple upon the sands, out into the wild waste of waters, wherever duty called, believing, knowing (however deeply conscious he was of his imperfections) that he was constantly under the protection of Divine Providence. Next to his religious faith (or indeed a part of it), I should say his strength lay in his sincerity—his absolute, unwavering sincerity. Dr. Clark has well placed this quotation from Carlyle on the title page of his book: "It is the property of the hero, in every time, in every place, in every situation, that he comes back to reality; that he stands upon things, and not shows of things."

By Rev. Daniel Rollins, of Cambridge, Mass.

On Some Social Distinctions at Harvard and Yale before the Revolution. By FRANKLIN BOWDITCH DEXTER. Worcester, Mass., U. S. A. Press of Charles Hamilton. 1894. 8vo. pp. 28.

The work before us is a paper read at a meeting of the American Antiquarian Society, October 21, 1893, and is reprinted from the printed proceedings of that Society.

"In the Catalogues of graduates of Harvard College," says Prof. Dexter, "down to 1772, and in those of Yale down to 1767, the names of the students of the successive classes are placed—not alphabetically, as now, and not as at Oxford and Cambridge in the order of application for admission, or according to scholastic merit, but—in an order supposed to indicate the rank of the respective fathers of families."

Prof. Dexter, in the pamphlet before us, has produced a mass of evidence bearing upon the placing of students and arrives at the conclusion that the supposition he names—that the students were placed according to the rank of their fathers, is substantially correct. The investigation he has made in a very thorough manner, and much historical matter relative to early New-England college students and their life in college is preserved in these pages, which are worthy of a careful perusal. The author presents conclusive evidence that this plan was in vogue for a long period, but we are not quite sure that it was so from the founding of Harvard College. I doubted this in 1871, when I published my life of Rev. Michael Wigglesworth, and I doubt it still. The original placing of the students was probably according to the rank of their fathers, but I question whether they could not gain a higher place by their scholastic attainments. I still adhere to the opinion I expressed upwards of twenty years ago in relation to the Harvard class of 1651: "Among the classmates of young Wigglesworth," I said, "were some whose parents evidently held a higher position in society than his. Thomas Dudley was the son of Rev. Samuel Dudley, and the grandson of two governors of the colony; Seaborn Cotton was a son of Rev. John Cotton, teacher of the First Church of Boston; and Isaac and Ichabod Chauncey were sons of Rev. Charles Chauncey, afterwards president of the college. Here are four students whose parents held positions of honor among the colonists, and were descended from the gentry of England; and they are placed in the catalogue of the college below the son of one whose name in the New Haven Colonial Records, where it frequently occurs, is never found with the honorary prefix of 'Mr.' Is it likely that all these young men forfeited their rank by misconduct?" Still, I am open to conviction, and perhaps something may be discovered to explain the mystery."

Proceedings of the First General Court of the Society of Colonial Wars in the Commonwealth of Massachusetts at Boston, December 21, 1893. Including the Address of the Rev. George M. Bodge, on the Great Narraganset Fight of December 19, 1675. Publication No. I. Boston: Printed for the Society. 1894. 8vo. pp. 54.

In our July number we noticed the first "Annual Register" of the Society of Colonial Wars published by the General Society. We then gave some account of that society, and of the several state branches. The first state society was organized Aug. 18, 1892, and the General Society May 10, 1893.

This is the first publication of the Massachusetts Society. It gives the proceedings on Forefathers' Day, 1893, including the speeches of Samuel S. Green, the lieutenant-governor, Capt. Nathan Appleton, Hon. Henry O. Houghton, the deputy-governor, and Capt Albert A. Folsom.

The principal address of the evening was by the Rev. George Madison Bodge, the chaplain, on the "Great Narraganset Fight," Dec. 19, 1675. It gives a graphic description of this desperate engagement, which was, to use Mr. Bodge's language, "one of the most important battles in our country's history, about which, however, hitherto very little reliable information has been brought together in recorded form, or in reliable history, and the later revival of historical interest finds many records lost beyond recovery." Mr. Bodge was well qualified to speak on this subject, as his "Soldiers of King Philip's War," originally contributed in chapters to the REGISTER, show.

The pamphlet also contains a list of officers, an Historical Sketch of the Massachusetts Society by James Atkins Noyes, the historian, and the By-Laws of the Society. It is handsomely printed on clear white paper, and in every way does credit to the Rockwell & Churchill press from which it issues.

Historical Manuscripts and Reprints, No. 3, July, 1894. Fac-simile of the First Draft of the Freeman's Oath, in the handwriting of Gov. John Winthrop, and of the Servant's Oath, together with a Modification of the Freeman's Oath, both in the handwriting of Gov. Thomas Dudley, with a Note by the Hon. Mellen Chamberlain, LL.D. Royal, 8vo. pp. 6.

The Freeman's Oath; the First Issue of the New-England Press. By JOHN WARD DEAN. 8vo. pp. 4.

The last issue of "Historical Manuscripts and Reprints," by the Boston Public Library, gives a fac-simile of valuable documents which have recently come into the possession of that Library. These documents are a first draft of the Freeman's Oath, in the handwriting of Gov. Winthrop, and a draft of an oath for a servant, and a modification of the Freeman's oath, both in Gov. Dudley's handwriting, specimens of which are rarely met with. Besides fac-similes of these documents, careful transcripts are printed. Two experts in deciphering the chirography of that day—Messrs. William P. Upham and Abner C. Goodell—made independent transcripts for the Trustees of the Public Library which were found to be almost identical. Judge Chamberlain, at the request of the Trustees, prefixed a learned note on the history of the Oath, in which he shows the importance of these documents.

Previous to the discovery of these documents there were three forms of the Massachusetts Freeman's Oath accessible to historical students; one preserved among the Miscellaneous Records of the Colony (vol. i., p. 353 of the printed records), another in its regular records (vol. i., p. 117), under May 14, 1634, when the former Freeman's Oath was revoked; and the other as printed by order of the Colony, which, though no copy of the original is known to be in existence, is reprinted in Child's "New-England's Jonas." The last two vary principally in spelling.

In the REGISTER for October, 1891, p. 305, the writer of this notice printed some remarks upon the Freeman's Oath and other early issues of the New England press. A small edition was reprinted with the title found at the head of this article.

1737-1747. Diary of Rev. Daniel Wadsworth, Seventh Pastor of the First Church of Christ in Hartford. With Notes by THE FOURTEENTH PASTOR. Hartford, Conn.: Press of the Case, Lockwood & Brainard Company. 8vo. pp. 149.

We are told in a Prefatory Note to this volume, by the editor, the Rev. George Leon Walker, D.D., that "in the exhumation and re-arrangement of the possessions of the Connecticut Historical Society, incident to the enlargement of the Wadsworth Athenæum in 1892, was brought to notice a Diary kept by

Rev. Daniel Wadsworth during the larger part of his ministry as seventh pastor of the First Church of Christ in Hartford. Mr. Wadsworth sustained this relationship from September 28, 1732, to his death on November 12, 1747. His Diary, however, was only begun on the 5th of May, 1737—nearly five years after his settlement—and it ends with his last feeble entry sometime in February, 1747, nine months before he died."

The ministers' diaries, which were so common at one time in New England, have preserved many facts relating to local history and biography, and others illustrating the manners and customs of the day. Often some important fact or date is settled by them. The diary of the Rev. Mr. Wadsworth is of more than usual value in this respect. The editor has added to its value by many illustrative notes, which must have cost him much patient labor. The "Prefatory Note" contains a sketch of the life of the reverend diarist. He was a man of influence, and had a good library. "He built a house," says the Rev. Dr. Walker, "on the site of the present Athenæum building founded by his grandson, the ground in the rear being his garden."

Ephraim and Pamela (Converse) Morris: Their Ancestors and Descendants. By TYLER SEYMOUR MORRIS. Chicago, 1894. Royal 8vo. pp. 207.

The Descendants of Richard Kimber: a Genealogical History of the Descendants of Richard Kimber, of Grove, near Wantage, Berkshire, England. Compiled by SIDNEY A. KIMBER. Published by Sidney A. Kimber, Boston, Mass. 1894. 8vo. pp. 76+6.

Genealogy of the Chessman Family in the United States, from 1713 to 1893. With Appendix and Reminiscence of his Father's Family. Collected by SAMUEL CHESSMAN. 1893. Royal 8vo. Address of the Compiler, Salem. Ohio.

Genealogy of Elisha Piper of Parsonsfield, Maine, and his Descendants: including portions of other Related Families. By HORACE PIPER, A.M. Washington, D. C. 1889. 12mo. pp. 121.

A Genealogical Record of the Start Family in America. By WILLIAM A. START, A.M. Wallace Spooner, Printer, Boston, Mass. 1894. 8vo. pp. 30.

Collections relating to the Family of Clutterbuck. By ROBERT H. CLUTTERBUCK, F.S.A., Rector of Penton Mewsey. Printed for Private Circulation by John White, Stroud, Worcestershire [England], 1894. 8vo. pp. 48.

Barnabas Metcalf of Franklin, Mass., and his Descendants. By FRANK JOHNSON METCALF. Dedham, Mass. 1894. 8vo. pp. 16.

The Bent Family. Four Generations in America. By ALLEN H. BENT, of Roxbury, Mass. Boston: David Clapp & Son, Printers. 1894. 8vo. pp. 10.

Wills of the English Pynchons, 1528 to 1654, and of William Pynchon, 1662, Founder of Springfield, Massachusetts. Boston: David Clapp & Son, Printers. 1894. 8vo. pp. 23.

We continue in this number our notices of books and pamphlets relating to genealogy.

The first book on our list is the Morris Genealogy, giving the descendants of Edward Morris, who came from Nazeing, in the County of Essex, England, or its vicinity, and settled at Roxbury, Mass., and afterwards removed to Woodstock, Ct., where he died Sept. 14, 1689. An account of him. filling six pages, is given. There is also a view of his gravestone. A full record of his descendants, many of whom held important stations in life, is found in this book, which shows great research, and is carefully compiled. It is well printed, and illustrated with numerous portraits and other engravings. Mr. Morris has done a good service in preserving these memorials of his ancestors and kindred.

The book on the Kimber Family is designed to embrace "the families in the United States from the settlements in Pennsylvania and New York, the families in England and the descendants in Australia." It is the result of seven or eight years research, and is printed by the author with a hope that an interest in their history will be awakened among the Kimber family, which will enable him to issue a more comprehensive work. The book is well compiled, handsomely printed, well indexed, and illustrated with portraits.

The book on the Chessman Family is an "Illustrated Family Record." The author is Mr. Samuel Chessman of Salem, Ohio, who has been engaged in collecting his material for about twenty years. The author has gathered much material about the family, which he presents to the public in the volume before us. It is well printed and profusely illustrated by portraits of a large number of descendants of the Chessman family.

The Piper Family gives the descendants of Elisha Piper of Parsonsfield, Me., born at Stratham, N. H. in 1746, and died in Parsonsfield in 1798. He was a great-grandson of Nathaniel Piper, the emigrant ancestor, who settled in Ipswich, Mass. as early as 1665. An Appendix gives genealogies of Asa Piper of Wakefield, N. H.; Solomon Piper of Boston, Mass., and Stephen Piper of Newfield, Me., and their ancestors and immediate descendants. The book is well compiled and has an index.

The Start Family is descended from William Start, who settled at Ipswich, Mass. in the latter part of the seventeenth century or the early part of the eighteenth. The author acknowledges assistance in his work from the Rev. Anson Titus and the late William M. Sargent, both experienced antiquaries and genealogists. The book is well compiled and well indexed.

The Clutterbuck Family is by the Rev. Mr. Clutterbuck, rector of Penton-Mewsey in Hampshire. "The family of Clutterbuck," he says, "has for centuries occupied a prominent position in Gloucestershire, where the name is still of frequent occurrence." Much interesting matter relating to this ancient English family, some of the branches of which are found in America, is here found. The record is brought down to the present time.

Barnabas Metcalf, to whose descendants the next work is devoted, was a great-great-grandson of Michael Metcalf, a genealogical account of whom and his descendants was published in the REGISTER for April, 1852—forty-two years ago. The pamphlet was originally printed in the Dedham Historical Register for October, 1893. It is well compiled with full and precise records.

The next two works, The Bent Family and Pynchons Wills, are reprints from the REGISTER. We need not inform our readers of their merits.

RECENT PUBLICATIONS,

PRESENTED TO THE NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY FROM JUNE 15, 1894, TO AUGUST 1, 1894.

Prepared by WALTER K. WATKINS, Assistant Librarian.

I. *Publications written or edited by Members of the Society.*

A Brief Sketch of the Life of Prof. George Cheyne Shattuck. By Caleb Davis Bradlee, D.D. Boston. 1894. 8vo. pp. 6.

Congregational Year Book, 1894. Compiled by Rev. Henry A. Hazen, D.D. Boston. 1894. 8vo. pp. 438.

II. *Other Publications.*

Transactions of the Oneida Historical Society at Utica, 1892–1894. No. 6. Utica. 1894. 8vo. pp. 207.

Historical Essay—Colonel Joseph Whipple. By Hon. Chester B. Jordan. Concord, N. H. 1894. 8vo. pp. 34.

Officers and By-Laws of the Groton Historical Society. Ayer. 1894. 16mo. pp. 8.

History of Reynoldsville and Vicinity. W. C. Elliott. Reynoldsville. 1894. 8 vo. pp. 58.

Obituary Records of Yale University—Year ending June, 1894. No. 53.

Records of the Paterson Fire Association, 1821–1854. By William Nelson. Paterson, N. J. 1894. 8vo. pp. 263.

War of the Rebellion Official Records. Vol. XLV. Part. II. Washington. 1894. 8vo. pp. 903.

The Account Book of Sir John Foulis of Ravelston, 1671–1707. By Rev. A. W. Cornelius Hallen. Edinburgh. 1894. 8vo. pp. lxxvi+500.

Obituary Records of the Graduates of Dartmouth College. By John M. Comstock. Hanover, N. H. 1894. 8vo. pp. 20.

ERRATA.—Page 325, lines 15 and 16, *for* 12 Nov. 1669 *read* 12 : 11 mo. 1669–70; l. 16, *for* John Atwater *read* Joshua Atwater; l. 17, *for* Benjamin Chivers *read* Bartholomew Chivers. Page 349, l. 11, *for* Fort Defiance, Ind., *read* Defiance, Ohio. Page 405, l. 23, *for* Rawton *read* Rainton. Page 489, foot-note, lines 2 and 3, *for* Zonch *read* Zouch. Page 490, lines 17 and 18, *for* of Capt. George Popham *read* aunt of Capt. George Popham.

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

RECENT PUBLICATIONS,

Presented to the New-England Historic Genealogical Society [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] Other Publications.

[illegible]

ERRATA.—Page [illegible]

GENEALOGICAL GLEANINGS IN ENGLAND.

By Henry F. Waters, A.M.

[Continued from page 408.]

Edmond Lane of Lyllington, Dorset, yeoman, 13 August 1604, proved 26 November 1604. To Robert Lane, son of my brother Robert, all my messuages &c. in Sherborne. George, another of my brother Robert's sons, at twenty four. Timothy Lane, another (to be placed an apprentice in London). Mary Lane, daughter of my said brother Robert. Anne Lane, another of his daughters. To Thomas Whetcomb, son of my brother in law Thomas Whetcomb, ten pounds, at his age of twenty and four years, and if he happen to decease before he come to that age then to his brethren. To Joseph Harris, son of Alice Harris ten pounds at four and twenty. Edmond Whetcomb, another of the sons of the said Thomas Whetcomb.

To these preachers following, viz^t Mr. Rowse, Mr. Crane, Mr. Wilkinson, Mr. Hanley and Mr. Forwoode, forty shillings to be divided amongst them by even portions. I do freely forgive and remit unto John Yarde, Alice Harris, Anne Cooke and Edmond Harris all such debts as they or either of them do owe me. The residue to Alice my wife whom I ordain and make my full and sole executrix. And my will and desire is that Hugh Whetcomb, Thomas Strowde, William Mewe, Richard Cowth, John Stoyt and Robert Whetcombe shall be mine overseers.

Commission issued 30 October 1627 to Robert Lane, nephew by the brother of the said deceased, to administer the goods &c. not fully administered by Alice lately relict and executrix, now also deceased.

Harte, 84.

[Edward Lane, the testator, was a brother-in-law of John Whetcombe, whose will and that of his son Simon precede this (*ante*, p. 408). The will of the former names him as an overseer.—Editor.]

Barnard Randolph of London Esq. and Common Sergeant of the same city, 14 December 1580, w^{t}h Codicils dated 29 December 1582, 24 May 1583, 17 June 1583, 1 August 1583 and 5 August 1583, proved 24 February 1583. My earnest desire is to be buried at Tysherst where I was born and where my father and mother and first wife be buried, in the Chapel where my pew standeth or in some convenient place in the high Chancel there, "as shall seeme most meetest to my Executors, desiringe theme and namely my son Batherst to cause some convenient & comely monument to be made there as one Mr. Carewe of London hath made at Stone in Kent for his wife's ffather (or better)," with some "Epitath" and my arms to be set up within or upon the said monument. I have conveyed unto Agnes my wife certain lands &c. of the yearly value of forty pounds, for term of her natural life, in lieu and for her jointure, which were conveyed by me before to sundry other uses. In recompence thereof I will that my son John Randolphe shall pay yearly unto my said wife during her natural life, out of all my manors, lands, tenements &c. which shall come unto him by my death, a yearly sum or annual rent of forty pounds. To my said wife one hundred pounds in lieu of such household stuff as I meant to have given her, if she continue with me in house as a loving and obedient wife until my decease and not otherwise. And as for her children, Myhell and Thomas Smallpage . . . . . . I think them very well satisfied

and that they have good cause to say and think well of me. And to the children of her daughter Haydock (*alias* Haries) which she had by the said Haydocke I do give one hundred pounds. And if my said wife and her son Myhell Smalpage had not shewed them very unquiet and unkind towards me, as well by their often complainings and open misreporting of me. to my great grief and infamy, their portions had been much better. Again he says of the legacy to his wife "I give her in discharge of my conscience and not for her deserving." Son in law Launcellot Batherst and his wife. my only daughter, Judith. Her two daughters Elizabeth and Mary. My sister Sabbes children. The daughter of my late brother Thomas Randolphe. My only son John. He is joined in marriage with a good gentlewoman. A cup of my daughter's which was stolen out of my study in London when I was robbed. My manors, lands, tenements &c. in Sussex my son shall have after my decease. Judith, daughter of my son John. The daughters of my daughter Fynnes. My son Fynnes. My daughter Villers. Sisters Sabb and Bingham. Brothers Sabb and Nepsham. My daughter in law Barbara Vyllers, widow of William Vyllers deceased. Brother in law Sir Roger Manwood. knight, Lord Chief Baron. My brother Lunsford. My brother Borne and his wife. My sister Wood. I give my seal ring of my arms that was made in "Andwarpp" to my son John and my seal ring of the same arms made in London to my daughter Judith.

In the Codicil of 29 Dec. 1582 he prays his executors to have his body buried in the parish church of Mary Magdalen where he now dwells, near his pew, for the reason that the ways to Tysherst "are most tymes of the yeare verye fowle." Mention made of cousin Nicholas Fuller. Son in law Launcellot Batherst who before was one of my executors until he did refuse to let me lye in his house. Butts, 27.

Isabell Randolphe widow, late the wife of John Randolf gentleman deceased, her will made 7 May 27 Eliz:, proved 7 October 1585. John Skydmore Esq., John Fortescue Esq. and Thomas Pelham Esq. to be my executors and to them I commit the tuition, custody and bringing up of my children and of their parts and portions. The said Thomas Pelham and William Gull of Gray's Inn stand bound for me for the wardship of the body and land of Herbert Randolphe my son &c, My children Herbert, Barnard and Judith. Robert Harrys, Launcelott Bathurste, William Kempton and William Rowe executors of my late father in law Barnard Randolphe deceased. My son Barnard at seventeen years of age. My brother John Lunsford to be overseer of this will. My cousin Henry Apsley. My uncle and aunt Dallender to whom I account myself very much beholding. My cousins their children. My aunt Lunsford. My god daughter Elizabeth Finys. Brudenell, 45.

John Browne of Horton Kirkeby, Kent, gen^t, 3 February 1595, proved 21 May 1596. If wife be with a child then &c. My brother Thomas Browne. My brother Edward Browne. My four sisters Susanne, Marye, Anne and Elizabeth. My wife Elizabeth. My mother Mrs Mary Lumbarde. I will and bequeath and my mind is that all the portions which are due to my brothers and sisters by my father's last will or otherwise and yet unpaid, that is to say, fifty pounds to my sister Susan, fifty pounds to my brother Edward, forty pounds to my brother Thomas and forty pounds apiece to the rest of my sisters. which is yet unpaid &c. shall be paid unto them. Some not yet of years to receive it. They to be paid at twenty and that they have good reason to say with [illegible] all may. And to the children of her daughter Margaret [illegible] which she had by the second [illegible] my daughter Judith.

In the Codicil of [illegible] 1679 he [illegible] to be [illegible].

Bath, [illegible].

[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] the will of John [illegible] gentleman, deceased [illegible] and daughter [illegible] Fage.

[illegible], [illegible].

Anne [illegible] of [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] 1676. [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]. I will and bequeath [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] which are due to my brothers and sisters [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] yet unpaid, that is to say, [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] my brother Edward [illegible] to be paid at [illegible] one or day of marriage. My sister Susan Browne. My father in law Mr. Lumbarde and my mother his wife. To both my mothers Mrs Bathurst and Mrs Lumbard five pounds apiece. My father in law Mr. Launcelott Batherste. My uncle Charles Browne gen^t. My cousin Edmond Randolfe, gentleman. My uncle Robert Batherst. My cousin Mrs. Burrell. Mr Edmond Peershall. My brother in law Randall Batherst. My sisters in law and brother in law Mary, Susan and Rauffe Batherste. Uncle Charles Browne and cousin Edmond Randolfe to be overseers. Wife Elizabeth to be executrix.

Edmond Randolphe was one of the witnesses. Drake, 38.

Harbert Randolphe of Wardes in the parish of Tyrehurst, Sussex, Esq., 7 April 1604, proved 28 September 1604. To be buried in the parish church of St. Mary Magdalen in old Fish Street, London. If I die without issue I bequeath unto my loving brother in law Anthony Apsley of the Inner Temple, gen^t, and Judith Apsley his wife, my very loving sister, my manors of Hañerden Morley and Cortesley in Sussex and my manor of Filsham in Sussex, lately dimised and to farm letten to one Robert Lunsforde of Hollington, Sussex, yeoman, for divers years yet to come, and more lately assured and conveyed by me or intended to be assured &c. unto Judith Randolphe, my dear and well beloved wife, for her jointure. Other lands to the said Anthony and Judith Apsley. They to have and to hold the manor of Filsham immediately from and after the estates of my said wife and of the said Robert Lunsford shall be ended or expired. Reference to limitations created by Barnarde Randolphe Esq. my grandfather. The two hundred pounds which my father in law Anthony Sherley Esq. oweth me for part of the marriage money of my said wife his daughter, yet unpaid, my executor shall also pay unto my wife as soon as he shall receive or recover the same of my said father in law. To my aunt Mrs Pelham, my aunt Lunsford, my cousin Judith Pelham, my cousin Thomas Pelham, my cousin Thomas Lunsford, my cousin Cicely Lunsford and my cousin Grace Stapley, to every of them five pounds. To my cousin Mary Lunsford forty shillings. To my wife's brothers and sisters eighteen pounds to be equally divided between them. To Mrs Margery Graunte my poor kinswoman twenty nobles. To Mr. Davenporte sometimes my tutor in Queen's College Cambridge, in thankful gratuity towards him for his kindness shewed me when I was pupil there, ten pounds to buy him a gelding. To Mr. Shepheard, my father in law's chaplin, ten pounds. The residue to my brother in law Anthony Apsley who I do make sole executor. I desire my very good uncles Thomas Pelham Esq. and John Lunsford Esq. and my very good cousin Anthony Stapley Esq. to be overseers, and that they will be pleased to take the small gift of ten pounds apiece.

A memorandum follows concerning certain interlineations. "I Nich. Bestney was present at his Bedsyde when the Testator upon Satturdaye the seaventhe of Aprill One thowsand sixe hundred and fower *Jac.* 2. abowte sixe of y^e clocke at nighte did publishe this as his last will and testament in my hearinge."

Richard Sheppard was one of the witnesses. Harte, 77.

Sir Samuel Argall of London knight, "beinge now preste to serue his Maiestie in a voyage intended by sea," 23 May 1625, proved 21 March 1625. To my three loving sisters, viz^t my sister the Lady Filmer, my sister Batherst and my sister the Lady Fleetwood, to every of them twenty pounds apiece to buy every of them a piece of plate of that value in re-

membrance of my love. To Anne Percivall the wife of Samuel Percivall of London, chandler, one hundred pounds. To Sara Filmer my niece, Samuel Batherst my nephew, Samuel Filmer, my nephew Sir Robert Filmer's son and my niece Katherine Barham's son, my godson, to every of them ten pounds apiece, to be paid unto them or their parents. To the Master and Fraternity of the Trinity House a piece of plate ten pounds value with my name and arms thereupon for a remembrance of me, for I am a brother of their Company. To my friend Nicholas Hawes gentleman one hundred pounds and also my sword with the silver hilt gilded over, which I promised him long agone. To my friend Richard Fowler one hundred pounds. To Judith Buckhurst widow of Thomas Buckhurst, late of Staplehurst Kent, gentleman, forty pounds a year to be paid out of my capital messuage and lands called Lowhall in Walthamstowe, Essex, now in the occupation of John Benfield by lease dated 5 March 1615. I give to her all the plate which I shall have at the time of my decease and all bedding bed linen and table linen &c. I am to pay my sister the Lady Argall five pounds yearly during her life out of my manor of Lowhall. To Dorothy Buckhurst one of the daughters of Judith Buckhurst all my lands, tenements &c. in Walthamstowe, being parcel of said manor, now in tenure of Richard Hughes under a yearly rent of forty pounds. To Anne Buckhurst, another of the daughters of the said Judith, all the lands, parcel of the said manor, now in the occupation of Lyonell Arnolde, at twenty pounds a year, and other lands; their mother to receive the rents &c. until the said Dorothy and Anne come to their several ages of one and twenty years or days of marriage. If they die without issue of their bodies lawfully begotten I give the said lands &c. to Samuel Argall my godson and nephew, the son of my brother John Argall Esq. To the said Samuel, my nephew, my manor of Lawehall (*sic.*) &c., my brother John to receive the rents &c. for and towards the education and bringing up of my said nephew until his full age &c. I do further give to the abovenamed Anne Percivall all my lands &c. in Virginia. To the poor of East Sutton, Kent, ten pounds, to be distributed by my brother in law Sir Edward Fillmer, knight. To John Carter my servant twenty pounds. To Josias Wroth, who now attendeth upon me, thirty pounds.

Item, I give and bequeath unto my loving brother in law Edmond Randolf Esq. the sum of twenty pounds to be paid unto him within six months next after my decease. I make my said brother John Argall and my good friend Nicholas Hawes my sole and only executors. And if they do not pay and perform this my last will &c. according to the true meaning &c. then I make my aforesaid loving brother in law Edmonde Randolph and Edward Batherst brother to Judith Bathurst aforesaid my executors.

Proved by Nicholas Hawes, power reserved for John Argall.

Hele, 69.

Barnard Randolph of Biddenden, Kent, gen^t., 2 May 1628, proved 27 May 1628. My body to be buried near unto my well beloved wife in the middle chancel of the parish church of Biddenden. And I do will also and appoint a fair and firm tombstone to be laid over my body, with the name of myself and my dear wife deceased and all my children to be inlaid and engraven in brass. To the poor of the parish twenty shillings a year on each Palm Sunday in the two next years after my decease. Four pounds per annum to have four sermons quarterly to be made within the parish church of Biddenden by some learned divine, to continue the three

next years &c., and at every lecture I do also appoint ten shillings to be spent on their dinner. Five pounds to be bestowed on the highways between my son William's dwelling house and Worchinden Green. To my brother's son Robert Randolph, servant unto my son William, five pounds and to his brothers and sisters and my sister Meere's children living ten shillings apiece. To Zephaniah Lapham, my son Herbert's servant, three pounds. To John Newman and Francis Stedman ten shillings apiece if dwelling with my son Herbert at time of my death. To John Randolph my son, having advanced him already with a sufficient portion, which I pray God bless him withall, twenty shillings and no greater legacy. A similar bequest to son Herbert Randolph, with all the movable goods &c. in or about the house I now dwell in except my silver plate &c. To my son Edmond Randolph one hundred pounds. To William Randolph my eldest son (certain furniture) and all my books whatsoever and wheresoever. To my daughter Elizabeth, wife of Robert Perry, having already advanced her at her marriage with a competent portion, twenty shillings and no greater legacy. To Elizabeth, Jane and Mary Randolph, the three daughters of my son William, four hundred pounds to be divided between them, one hundred to Elizabeth, two hundred to Jane and the other hundred to Mary, to be paid at their several ages of eighteen or days of marriage &c. To my loving cousin Edmond Randolph Esq. five pounds as a token of my love to him. And I do make and intreat him to be supervisor of this my will. The residue to William my eldest son whom I make executor. My sons William, John and Edmond to release and assure to their brother Herbert their estates and interest in my lands in Hedcorne which were the inheritance of their dear mother deceased.

Barrington, 50.

JOHN RANDOLPH of London, merchant taylor, 24 March 1627, proved 27 March 1628. He "being sicke and weake did in the presentes of us whose names are here underwritten declare his desire and request and did giue and bequeath that land w^ch^. he hath and w^ch^. he did purchase w^ch^. lyes in the countie of Kent unto his now wife during her life and if she should be w^th^. child and should haue a sonne then the land to come to him after her decease, but if she should haue noe sonne, Then the land to come unto his daughter Sara. And for want of issue of the said Sara then he giues and bequeaths unto his brother Edmund Randolph foreuer the aforesaid land."

Commission issued (as above) to Judith Randolph his relict to administer according to the tenor of the will, no executor having been named.

Commission issued 27 June 1634 to Thomas Lewes, citizen and draper of London, to administer the goods and credits of the said deceased (according to the tenor and effect of the will) left unadministered by Judith Lewes *als* Randolph, lately relict and administratrix (now also deceased), during the minority of Sara Randolph, natural and lawful daughter of the deceased, &c. Barrington, 25.

WILLIAM RANDOLPH of Biddenden, Kent, clothier, 20 November 17^th^ Charles, proved 26 November 1647. To be buried near unto the bodies of my loving father and mother in the middle chancel of the parish church of Biddenden, and a fair and firm tombstone to be laid over my body, with the names of myself and my loving wife and all my children to be inlaid and ingraven in brass. To my kinsman Robert Randolph, now dwelling with me, ten pounds. To Thomas Champs my servant forty shillings. To

[illegible]

Harrington, 20.

ANNE [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible]

of [illegible] during the minority of Jane Randolph, natural and lawful daughter of the deceased. Harrington, 26.

[illegible] of my loving father and mother in the middle chancel of the parish church of [illegible] my daughter Elizabeth Dyne forty shillings, and no greater legacy, having preferred her in marriage and given a competent portion with her. To my son in law John Dyne thirty shillings to buy a ring. To my godchildren Herbert Randolph junior and Deborah Randolph junior and Elizabeth Curtis and Martha Curtis, daughters of Nathaniel Curtis, twenty shillings to every of them. To my three sisters in law Deborah Randolph, Martha Curtis and Margaret Ginder, unto each of them four nobles apiece to buy each of them a ring. To Elizabeth Curtis my mother in law and James Curtis her son, unto each of them five pounds. To my brothers Edmond Randolph, Harbert Randolph and Samuel Curtis, unto each of them, ten pounds. And I do appoint them to be overseers of my will, &c. To William Randolph my younger son all my part, being a moiety or one half, of the lease of the parsonage and other lands in Burham and Ailesford, now in the occupation of Thomas Vaugham and Robert Everden: also fifteen hundred pounds, to be held by the said three in trust for him (he under thirteen years of age). To my said son William all my plate that is now marked with the letters W and R; and all my plate marked with the letters B and R I give unto my son Barnard Randolph. Provision made for dear and loving wife. To my daughter Jane Randolph (to increase her portion of two hundred pounds formerly given her by her grandfather, which she hath already received) the sum of five hundred pounds. To my daughter Mary Randolph (to increase her portion of one hundred pounds formerly bequeathed to her by her grandfather in his will) five hundred pounds. To my three youngest daughters, Sarah, Susan and Margaret Randolph, five hundred pounds each (in trust &c). Certain lands to son Barnard Randolph. Barnard to be executor when he shall accomplish the full age of one and twenty years, and during his minority my wife to be executor; but if she shall marry again during his minority she shall leave and surrender the power of executorship unto my three overseers &c.

Commission issued as above to Samuel Curtis, uncle on the mother's side (*avunculo*) to Sara, Susanna, William and Margaret Randolph children of the deceased, for the reason that ——— Randolph, relict, and Barnard Randolph, son, the executors named in the will, had died (*ab hac luce migrauerit*) before taking upon themselves the burden of executorship.

Fines, 218.

Edmond Randolph of the parish of St. George the Martyr in the city of Canterbury. Doctor in Physick, 8 October 1643, with a codicil added, 18 October 1643, proved 25 July 1654. To wife Deborah, having otherwise provided for her by her jointure (certain bedding &c.). To my four sons William, Thomas, Francis and Giles Randolphe and to my five daughters Deborah, Elizabeth, Mary, Jane and Joice Randolph and to that child my wife now goeth withall, to every one of them two hundred and fifty pounds at their several and respective ages of one and twenty years. Provisions for their maintenance and bringing up. Certain properties to be held till Edward my son attain his full age of one and twenty years. My wife Deborah to be executrix until said Edward shall attain this age; then he to be sole executor. All my messuages, lands &c. to the said Edward when he accomplish his said age &c. My loving brother M^r. Harberte Randolphe of Beddenden and my good friend Mr. John Crane of Canterbury, the elder, to be overseers, to each of whom forty shillings.

Proved by the oath of Edward Randolphe, the son &c.

Alchin, 100.

THOMAS RANDOLPH, son of Edmund Randolph Doctor in Physick late deceased, of Canterbury, 23 June 1659 proved 7 March 1661. To every one of my brothers and sisters, viz^{t}. Elizabeth Randolph, William, Mary, Gyles, Jane and Bernard, every one and each of them to demand of my brother Edward Randolph twenty pounds ꝑ piece, or of whoever shall be possessed of my estate. To my sister Deborah Swaffer twenty pounds and to her children Edmund, Thomas and John five pounds ꝑ piece. Whatever else shall remain I do will to be divided between my mother and brother Edward Randolph or to fall to the survivor of either of them. My brother Edward to be the executor.

Proved by Edward Randolph the brother &c. Laud, 46.

EDWARD RANDOLPH Esq^{r}. "Surveyour Gen^{ll}. of Ma^{ties}. Customes in all her Plantations and Colonies in America," 15 June 1702 proved 7 December 1703. "Being about to make my seaventeenth sea voyage to America." To my youngest daughter Sarah Randolph (who is otherwise unprovided for) all such sum and sums of money as are or shall be due me of my salary as Surveyor General, payable from the Commissioners of Her Majesty's Customs for the time being, and which I have not already given to my daughter Williams or to my daughter Deborah Randolph, which said salary is usually received and paid for me by my worthy friend Richard Savage Esq. I do also give and bequeath unto my said daughter Sarah all my plate which I leave in the hands of my loving friend Mr. Edward Jones of the Savoy, and all such sum and sums of money as is or shall be recovered for my use of Gilbert Nelson, late Chief Justice of the Island of Bermuda, whether the same be in the hands of Mr. Samuel Spofforth or any other person whomsoever, and all such sums &c. as shall be recovered of George Plater Esq. living in "Potuxent" in the Province of Maryland and which the said Plater hath or may receive for my use of Samuel Wilson or any other person. If Sarah shall happen to depart this life before she attain the age of eighteen years and be married (which I enjoin and require her not to do without the consent and approbation of Mrs Mary Fog and Nathaniel Bladen of Lincoln's Inn Esq. thereunto in writing first had and obtained) then I will that my daughter Elizabeth Pim and (if she be dead) her son Mr Charles Pim, or her and his children, shall have all that is herein bequeathed to my said daughter Sarah. None of these living, then to my daughters Williams and Deborah and their children equally. I make my said daughter Sarah my sole executrix.

Wit: Humphrey Walcot gen^{t}., Mrs Catherine Bladen and Nathaniel Bladen.

Commission issued (as above) to Sarah, wife of John Howard, lawfully appointed guardian of Sara Randolph minor daughter of and executrix named in the will of Edward Randolph lately of Acquamac in Virginia deceased &c. Degg, 234.

[In my "Notes on Edward Randolph" ("Historical Papers" of the late Charles W. Tuttle, Ph.D., Boston, 1889, pp. 282–376), I presented substantially all the genealogical information then accessible to me respecting Edward Randolph and his more immediate ancestors. The wills of his father Dr. Edmund Randolph, of his grandfather Bernard Randolph, and of his uncles William and John Randolph, here given, supply us with other items of genealogical value. It is stated in said "Notes" (p. 283) on "family tradition," that the above named John emigrated to Virginia. His will would seem to make this improbable; but, if he did emigrate, he returned to England prior to 27 March, 1628.

The will of Edward Randolph, of which an abstract is given above, will be found in full in Tuttle's "Historical Papers" above mentioned (pp. 280–281). He was a son of Doctor Edmund Randolph and his wife Deborah Master, daughter of Gyles Master, Esquire, all of the city of Canterbury. He was bred to the law, having been admitted to Gray's Inn, 10 November, 1650. He was married three times. His first wife was Jane, daughter of Thomas Gibbon of West Cliffe, Kent, by his wife Alice (Taylor) Gibbon. He married for his second wife, Grace Grenville of London, who died in Boston, U. S. A., in 1682. He married, thirdly, Mrs. Sarah (Backhouse) Platt, widow of Peter Platt, in London, 24 December, 1684. As his wife is not mentioned in his will, it may be presumed that she died before 15 June, 1702.

From his will and letters we obtain the names of five, perhaps of all, his children, namely, Jane, Deborah, Elizabeth, Mary and Sarah. Jane married a Williams; Mary married, subsequently to 1702, Thomas Smith, M.D., of Maidstone; Elizabeth married a Pim (or Pym); Mary had deceased probably before 1702; Sarah, daughter by the last wife, was born after 1684, as she had not reached the age of eighteen years at the date of his will. He left at least one grandson, namely, Charles Pim, son of his daughter Elizabeth. The occurrence of the same names of children in the different generations of the Randolphs of Kent and of Sussex adds strength to the presumption that they were descended from the same original ancestor.—ALBERT H. HOYT.]

"Barnard[1] Randolph of London Esq. and Common Sergeant of the same city" was also of Wardis, Sussex. He was admitted to the office of common serjeant, March 4, 1563. Prior to December, 1582, he "charitably agreed to bestow a large sum of money for bringing water out of the River Thames, by an engine to be constructed by Peter Morice, from London Bridge to Old Fish Street, in like manner as he had already brought the water to Leadenhall, and by the way to supply the private houses of the citizens, which offer had been approved by the Court of Aldermen," etc. His charities in this kind amounted to £1800. Partly administered by the Fishmongers' Company.

January 28, 1582–3, Queen Elizabeth wrote to the Lord Mayor, Aldermen, etc. "that Barnard Randolph, Common Serjeant, through age and infirmities was unable to fulfil his duties." "The Queen recommended Julius Cæsar, Doctor of Civil Law, for the place and desired them to award some reasonable portion of the profits to Randolph during his life," etc. In February, 1582–3, the Lord Mayor wrote to Sir Francis Walsingham acknowledging her Majesty's letters in favor of the appointment of Dr. Cæsar, as deputy to Bernard Randolph. The matter had been brought before the Courts of Aldermen and Common Council. Mr. Randolph "had in both Courts delivered openly his answer in tears, declaring his desire to remain and to die an officer of the City, and his most humble petition that intercession might be made for him to Her Majesty, not to command him to be removed," and the Common Council became humble petitioners for him to her majesty.

Sir Thomas Randolph (1523–1590), the celebrated diplomatist, who was probably of the same family as Barnard aforesaid, married a relative of Walsingham.

Thomas Kirton was admitted to the office of common serjeant, *loco* Barnard[1] Randolph, Esq., deceased, August 15, 1583.

His daughter Judith[2] Randolph, who married "Launcellot Batherst," had issue three daughters, namely: Elizabeth,[3] who married John Browne, Esq.; Mary,[3] who married Edmund Peshall, Esq.; Susan,[3] who married Robert Owen, Esq,; and the following sons: 1, *Randolph*[3]; 2, Lancelot[3]; 3, Edward[3]; and 4, *George*[3] Bathurst, with "Rauffe" mentioned in the will of John Browne of Horton Kirkeby, of whom I know nothing.

4. *George*[3] Bathurst, the fourth son, b. 1587, m. in 1610 Elizabeth Villiers, and had by her thirteen sons and four daughters. Their youngest son, Sir Benjamin[3] Bathurst, m. Frances, daughter of Sir Allen Apsley of Apsley in Sussex, and their son Allen[5] Bathurst was created Baron Bathurst January 1, 1712, and Earl Bathurst August 27, 1772.

1. *Randolph*[3] Bathurst, the eldest son, married Catherine Argall, and they were the parents of Judith[4] Bathurst (who married "Thomas Buckhurst"), Sir Edward[4] Bathurst and Samuel[4] Bathurst, mentioned in Sir Samuel Argall's will. There were probably other children.

The Edmond Randolph mentioned in John Browne's will, I suppose to be the Edmond Randolph (who married Margarett Argall) mentioned in Sir Samuel

Argall's will; and *may be* the "loving cousin Edmond Randolph Esq" mentioned in the will of Barnard Randolph of Biddenden in 1628.

I cannot now refer to the best county histories of Sussex and Kent; but I am under the impression that the Randolphs of these two counties were of the same original stock. The Randolphs of Virginia are said to have been originally from Sussex. The line as prepared for me by the late Rev. Edmund Randolph, of the Isle of Wight, England, and published in *The Critic*, Richmond, Virginia, a few years ago, is as follows:

ROBERT RANDOLPH of Hams, Sussex, m. Rose, dau. of Thomas Roberts of Hawkhurst, Kent.

I. WILLIAM,* b. 1572, d. 1660; settled at Little Houghton, Northamptonshire; m. 1st, Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas Smith of Nawnham, and had issue:
  1. THOMAS, the poet, b. June 15, 1605; d. March, 1634.
  2. WILLIAM, b. 1607.
  3. ROBERT, b. ; d. 1671.
  4. ELIZABETH, b. 1613; m. —— Burkett.

I. WILLIAM RANDOLPH m. 2d, Dorothy, dau. of Richard Lane, and widow of Thomas West.
  5. JOHN.
  6. RICHARD, b. 1621; d. 1671; m. Elizabeth Ryland.
    i. Richard.
    ii. William, b. 1651; emigrated to Virginia about 1669; d. 1711. Left issue in Virginia.
  7. HENRY, b. 1623; went to Virginia in 1643; clerk Henrico Co., clerk House of Burgesses, etc. Left issue in Virginia.
  8. ANNE, b. 1625; d. infant.
  9. GEORGE, b. 1627; killed before the battle of Naseby.
  10. MARGARET, b. 1629.
  11. JUDITH, b. 1630.

The "Mr Edmond Peershall" mentioned in John Browne's will (1596), I take to be the Edmond Peshall, Esq. who married Mary^3 Bathurst. He is mentioned in "The Genesis of the United States," pp. 225, 257, 387, 826, 962, 965. Most of those named in Sir Samuel Argall's will can be located by the extract from the Argall pedigree given in that work on pp. 814–815. For other references see the Index.

I am glad that Mr. Waters has established the date of Sir Samuel's death. When compiling the sketches for my work, I noted the extract from Capt. Pennington's letter, first published in "The Aspinwall Papers," Mass. Hist. Soc. Coll., Vol. IX., fourth series, and afterwards in "The Dictionary of National Biography," Vol. II., p. 80. I also noted that Strype gave 1633 as the date of his bequest to "The Trinity House," and that others had placed his death in 1639. I asked a friend in London to read the whole of Pennington's letter and to reconcile the dates, if he could. The reply was that "it was *the master of the Swiftsure* who died in 1626, and not Argall." The language of the letter seems not to have been very clear. In the light of the will, it is now evident from this letter that Argall died on January 24, 1625–6.—ALEXANDER BROWN, *of Norwood, Nelson Co., Va.*

WILLIAM POOLE of Shute, Devon, Esq. (date not specified) proved 14 October 1587. To be buried where my wife shall appoint. To the Vicars of Colyton and Seaton. I have appointed to Katherine my wife, for her jointure, for term of her life, the manor of Blackborne boty and my moiety of the manor of Beare (and other lands &c.). Other bequests to her. And my will is that the said Katherine my wife shall have the "manurauncc," usage and occupation of my house and Park of Shute &c. for three score years if she so long live, and after that term it shall be to my son and

---

* Mr. William Randolph lived first at Hams, near Lewes in Sussex, and afterwards settled at Little Houghton. He was steward to Edward Lord Zonch, of whom there is a portrait and sketch in "The Genesis," see p. 1066 and index. Ben Jonson was Lord Zonch's intimate friend, and he adopted Mr. William Randolph's son Thomas, the poet, as one of his literary sons. ALEXANDER BROWN.

heir apparent William Poole for term of four score years if he so long shall live and after said term ended it shall be to William Poole son of the last-named William Poole my heir apparent by Mary his wife daughter of Mr. Justice Periam for four score and nineteen years if he the same William Poole now being the youngest so long shall live, and after said term ended it shall be to such person or persons as from time to time shall be the heir male of my body lawfully begotten during the term of one thousand and one hundred years from thence next following and fully to be complete, remainder to mine heirs female &c. To every of my cousins William and Thomas Broughton one yearly rent of four pounds &c. To Laurett Grene my goddaughter forty shillings yearly so long as she shall serve my wife and at the day of my wife's death ten pounds so as she shall marry with the consent of Leonard Grene her brother. The executors to be John Popham Esq. the Queen's Majesty's Attorney General, Thomas Hanham and George Wadham Esqs. Spencer, 62.

[William Poole of Shute, Devon, the testator, married Katharine Popham, sister of Sir John Popham, Lord Chief Justice of the King's Bench, and of Capt. George Popham, the leader of the short-lived colony that settled in August, 1607, near the mouth of the Kennebec River. The testator was buried at Shute, Aug. 24, 1587. His widow was buried there Nov. 9, 1588.—EDITOR.]

SIR WILLIAM POLE of Colcombe, Devon, knight aged 74 years the Thirtieth of August last, will made 30 December 1635, proved 25 February 1636. To be buried near the body of my deceased father on the South side of my Aisle of burial near the place my grand nephew John Pole is lately interred, with such monument as my wife and eldest son shall think fit, not requiring extraordinary cost but decency. My will is that the Lady Jane my now wife shall have all such plate as I had by the intermarriage with her, as well the fashion not altered as sithence by her appointment altered and changed into new fashion, with all jewells, chains and other ornaments which belonged unto her. Other bequests to her. To my eldest son Sir John Pole, knight (certain plate and household stuff). My will is that William Pole my son shall have five hundred pounds whereof three hundred pounds was in the hands of Francis Courtney of Powderham Esq., thereof fifty pounds paid unto my said son the rest remained in his hands. The other two hundred my wife is contented to pay if she overlive me six months.

By a nuncupative codicil the testator appointed Sir John Pole Bart., his natural, lawful and eldest son, to be his sole executor.

Administration issued forth, 25 June 1658, to Sir Courtney Pole Baronet, the natural and lawful grandchild of Sir William Pole late of Holcombe, Devon, knight, deceased, to administer the goods &c. of the said deceased left unadministered by Sir John Pole Bart., son and sole executor &c. since also deceased. Goare, 38.

[Sir William Pole, the testator, son of the preceding, was the well known antiquary, author of "Collections towards a Description of Devonshire," 4to. London, 1791. He was the father of William Pole, or Poole, the schoolmaster at Dorchester, Mass. (whose epitaph is printed in the REGISTER, vol. ii., page 381) and of Miss Elizabeth Poole, the first known settler of Taunton, Mass.

Sir William Pole was bp. Aug. 27, 1561, at Shute, Devon, and d. in Feb., 1635–6. His burial is entered on the Colyton Register as "10th day of March, 1635"; but in the Appendix to his published "Collections" he is said to have died "on the 9th of February at his house of Colcombe in the seventy-fourth year of his age." There is an original picture of him at Shute House.—(History of Taunton, Mass., by Rev. S. H. Emery, Syracuse, 1893, page 67, where other facts

[illegible]

([illegible])

Sir William Pole [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] Sir Courtney Pole [illegible] Sir William Pole [illegible]

[illegible]

[Sir William Pole [illegible]]

Sir William Pole [illegible]

concerning him will be found.) He married 1st, Mary, dau. and coheir of Sir William Periam, Knt, Lord Chief Baron of the Exchequer; and 2d, Jane, dau. of William Symes, Esq., and widow of Roger How of London, merchant. There is a pedigree of this family in the "Visitations of the County of Devon," edited by Lieut. Col. J. L. Vivian, pages 602-4, commencing before the time of Henry II. and coming down to the present century, to which work I am indebted for many of my facts. The children of Sir William were all by his first wife. His sons were: 1. Sir *John*, created a baronet Sept. 12, 1628; m 1st, his step sister, Elizabeth, dau. of Roger and Jane (Symes) How; 2d, Mary, widow of William Lechland. 2. *William*, bur. Aug. 19, 1586. 3. *Periam*, bp. Aug. 16, 1592; mat. at Exeter College, Oxford, Nov. 3, 1609. aged 17; B.A. Dec. 12, 1609; student of the Inner Temple, 1612, as of Shute, Devon, gen. (Foster's Alumni Oxonienses, vol. 3, p. 1176). He m. Dorothy Hippesley, and settled in Ireland. where he acquired large possessions. 4, 5 and 6. *William, Arthur* and *Francis*, triplets, bp. Dec. 4, 1593. *William* came to New England. *(See below.) Arthur* d. in childhood from a fall. *Francis* mat. at Oriel College, Oxford, March 24, 1609-10, aged 16; B.A. Nov. 3, 1612; M.A. from Hart Hall, June 12, 1616; vicar of Tregony, Cornwall, 1623 (Foster's Alumni Oxonienses, vol. 3, p. 1175). He d. 1627. The daughters of Sir William Pole were: 1. *Mary*, bp. June 26, 1586; m. 1st, April 5, 1602, Nicholas Hurst; m. 2d, Nov. 7, 1606. Francis, son and heir of Sir William Courteney of Powderham, Devon. 2. *Katharine*, bp. Aug. 20, 1587; m. Thomas Southcote of Ottery Mohun. 3. *Elizabeth*, bp. Aug. 25. 1588; came to New England; d. May 21, 1654, aged 65.—(See Emery's Ministry of Taunton, vol. i., pp. 42-3.) 4. *Anne*, bp. Nov. 1, 1589; m. Edward Walrond of Bovey, Devon; mar. lic. Jan. 5, 1611-12, Exeter. 5. *Eleanor*, bp. May 22, 1597; m. Anthony Floyer of Floyers Hayes. A pedigree of this family of Pole, by Samuel G. Drake, A.M., is printed in his edition of Baylies's History of New Plymouth, Part v. (vol. ii.), page 28. See also Wotton's English Baronetage, London, 1741, vol. ii., pp. 124-29.

William Pole (above named), son of the testator, was mat. at Oriel College, Oxford, March 24, 1609-10, a. 16; B.A. Nov. 3, 1612; student of the Inner Temple, 1616, as of Colyton, gen. (Foster's Alumni Oxonienses, vol. 3, p. 1176). He and his sister Elizabeth came to New England as early as 1637. He settled at Dorchester, but after a short stay there removed to Taunton. He returned to Dorchester as early as 1660, and died there Feb. 25, 1674-5, aged 81. A biographical notice of him, by William B. Trask, A.M., is printed in the Dorchester Antiquarian Society's History of Dorchester, pp. 487-9.—Editor.]

[This William Pole is mentioned prominently in the early days of Taunton, 1639, as Capt. William Pole. He was a deputy of Taunton to Plymouth in that and other years, and was also member of the Council of War. He moved to Dorchester in 1660, where his son Theophilus was born 27 May that year. He held the offices of clerk of the writs and schoolmaster in Dorchester, where he died 24 Feb. 1674-5. On his tomb was engraved an epitaph of his own composition. Jane, his wife, survived him. From depositions in the Suffolk and Bristol County records, there seems to be a relationship with the Farwell family at Taunton, though it may be through William Pole rather than his wife. Jane, widow of William, died 9 Sept. 1690. Her will, dated 29 Aug. 1690, mentions son John and his wife, daughters Bethesda Filer (wife of John Filer) and Mary Henchman (wife of Daniel Henchman), a grandson, John Pole (who died before 1711), and his sister Jane (who married Timothy Lindall). The children of William and Jane Pole were: John, b. 1639, d. 1711: Nathaniel, living in 1654; Timothy, drowned at Taunton 1667: Mary, m. Daniel Henchman; Bethesda, m. 1686, John Filer; William, bapt. 1658, d. 21 April, 1687; Theophilus, b. 1660.—W. K. Watkins.]

Dorothy Pole of Tallaton, Devon, widow, 24 January 1651, proved 18 February 1651. To my daughter Dorothy Pole two hundred pounds. To my daughter Mary Pole two hundred pounds. To my son Theodor Pole one hundred pounds. To my son Periam Pole the best cow which I shall be possessed of at the time of my death. Whatever shall be recovered in the suite or suites for the recovery of the issues and profits of certain parcels as appurtenances of the farm of Southcotts shall be equally divided

[illegible]

[illegible]

Dorothy Pole of [illegible] [illegible] January [illegible] proved 18 February [illegible]. To my [illegible] Dorothy Pole two hundred pounds. To my daughter Mary Pole two hundred pounds. [illegible] Pole one hundred pounds. [illegible] amongst all my children. The household stuff in my farm house called High Haine in the parish of Morton Hamsteed shall be equally divided between my two daughters Dorothy and Mary and my said two sons Periam and Theodor. The rest of my goods &c. I give and bequeath unto my son Nathaniel whom I make sole executor. Theodor a minor. A tenement at Charmouth.

Proved by Nathaniel Pole, son and executor. Bowyer, 41.

Lady Jane Pole of Coleton, Devon, widow, 29 August 1653, proved 10 June 1654. To be buried in the aisle of the church in Coleton where my last husband Sir William Pole, knight, and my dear daughter, first wife of Sir John Pole, Baronet, lie interred. There is paid unto the hands of Sir John Pole, Baronet, four hundred pounds due to me upon his promise and agreement made unto me and with me which is known unto Courtnay Pole my grandson and also to my brother Shapcott of Exeter and unto John Merefield of Crewkerne in Somerset Esq., which also appears by a letter under his hand to me bearing date 1 August instant. This to be bestowed in a purchase of certain lands in Yorkshire. To my said grandson Courtney Pole all my lands &c. in any part of England and all moneys which shall be recovered against any person except that debt owing to me from Sir William Pole my grandchild lately deceased. To Martha Every my grandchild a silver tankard on which is my coat of Arms of "Symses" engraven. To Elizabeth Pole my grandchild twenty pounds. To my daughter *(sic)* Pole the wife of Courtney Pole my grandson five pounds to buy her a watch. To Jane Pole the daughter of Courtney Pole an annuity of five pounds until she be married. This to be employed in a gown or in other cloathes every year for her. This is a remembrance unto her that she had a grandmother loved her. To John Pole, the son of Courtney, I have already given the house I now live in to descend to him after the death of his father and mother. There was from Sir William Pole my grandchild deceased owing to me two hundred and fifty pounds, still due and unpaid, and for the recovery of which there were and are suites depending for me against the Lady Katherine Pole deceased, her brother John Symberke (*sic.*) Esq. and others to whom Sir William Pole's estate came as executors, administrators or otherwise. Directions given as to this. This sum to my executor until Katherine and Jane Pole, eldest daughters to the said Sir William Pole do both of them attain to the ages of sixteen years and then one half to Katherine and the other half to Jane. If either die before that age then her half to the third daughter of the said Sir William Pole, (and so on). To my brother John Symes Esq. and to each of his sons, my cousin Henry and my cousin Thomas, a ring. A ring also to my brother Shapcote and another to his wife. I do constitute and appoint Courtney Pole Esq. my grandson my sole executor, to whom I give, over and besides what I have already done, all such moneys as shall be due to me at my death from Sir John Pole his father or from any other person.

Alchin, 13.

Sir John Pole of Shute, Devon, Bar^{t}., 10 June 1707, proved 15 May 1708. To my friends Sir John Trevelian of Nettlecomb, Somerset, Baronet, my son in law Sir Thomas Putt of Combe, Devon, Baronet, and James Sheppard of the Middle Temple London Esq., their executors, administrators and assigns, all my barton, farm and tenement or tenements called English Hayes &c. in Talliton, Devon, &c. to hold for two thousand

years upon trust &c. To my wife the Lady Anne Pole, towards the augmentation of her jointure, five hundred pounds &c. To my son Carolus Pole (the better to enable him to repay and discharge the moneys borrowed of Mrs Anne Fry and Mrs. Patience Humfry towards his paying of my mortgage on Hedge End) five hundred pounds. To my said son Carolus, for his better support and maintenance until he shall attain to the age of four and twenty years (when he takes upon him his intended holy function) an annuity of four score pounds. To my son John Pole, for and towards his better support &c., an annuity of eighty pounds during his natural life. To my eldest son William Pole the fee and inheritance of all my lands &c. To my wife the china and other fine cloame commonly used for the ornament of my house, also all her jewells usually worn about her or brought by her into the family &c. To my niece Mrs Mary Moyle twenty guineas of gold for mourning. Others. My son William to be executor.

Barrett, 123.

Lady Anne Pole relict of Sir John Pole, Baronet, of Shute, Devon, her will made 27 September 1711 (in Great Russell Street), proved 15 March 1713. To my eldest son Sir William Pole all my pictures I left behind me in Shute House, except that picture of my daughter Trevelian's which I give to my son Carolus Pole. I give also to Sir William such of my pictures as are here in town, viz^{t}. the Earl and Countess of Radnor, my son and daughter Trevelian, Sir Nicholas Morice, Sir Thomas Putts, my dear spouse his and my picture, which are all drawn to the knees. But the head of Sir John, my spouse, that I left behind me at Shute I give unto Carolus Pole. My own father's picture to Sir William Pole. To my niece Moyle my diamond ear rings that have three diamond drops hanging at them &c. I make my second son Carolus Pole my sole executor, he to bury me privately and decently by my dear spouse and to carry my body directly to Colyton Church.

Proved by Carolus Pole, L. B., son of the deceased &c.

Aston, 57.

Carolus Pole, clerk, rector of the parish church of St. Breock near Wadebridge Cornwall, 23 November 1729, proved 2 June 1731. To be buried in the parish church of Breock in the same grave with my late dear wife. The poor of St. Breock, and also of Shute and Monkton in Devon. My brother Sir William Pole. To my eldest son Reginald Pole (under eighteen years of age) my diamond ring which I desire he will keep for my sake as long as he lives, as I did for the sake of my mother who gave it me. To Reginald also my silver tea-kettle and lamp and the stand thereto belonging (and other articles). My messuage &c. called Hexham in Shute which I hold in lease of Lord Petre. My son John and daughter. My endowing purse now in the custody of my brother Philip Rashleigh Esq. My gold striking watch. My brother Sir William Pole, Baronet, hath frequently declared and promised unto me that he intended and was fully resolved to settle all his lands and estate on my eldest son Reginald. I commit the guardianship, tuition and education of my said son unto my said brother, but if he should die before my son attain the age of one and twenty I give the guardianship &c. to my cousin Sir William Carew, Baronet, and my brothers in law Philip and Jonathan Rashleigh Esquires. My said brother, cousin and brothers in law to be executors of this my last will and guardians of two younger children. Isham, 159.

SIR WILLIAM POLE of Shute in Devon, Baronet, 6 May 1733, proved 18 May 1742. To be buried with my ancestors in the vault in Shute Church in a private manner. A handsome marble monument to my memory, with my arms and other proper decorations thereon, to be affixed to the wall over my vault (which is enclosed) with an inscription on such monument expressing my name and hereditary title, with the addition of Master of the Household to Queen Anne of Glorious Memory, and the time of my death and years of my age. And another marble monument to my memory, with such decorations and inscription as aforesaid shall likewise be affixed to the wall in my Aisle in Collyton Church, Devon. I give and bequeath to my dear wife Elizabeth, Lady Pole, formerly Elizabeth Warry, spinster, for whom I have and profess the utmost respect and affection (and to whom I was many years since lawfully married according to the rites and ceremonies of the Church of England, though for some particular reasons we did not think fit to publish the same) my purse in which I usually keep Queen Ann's guineas &c. and my purse in which I keep what I call double guineas, that is to say, guineas with the impression of King William the Third and Queen Mary upon them, and the coins therein. To my daughter Elizabeth Pole, by me on the body of my said beloved wife begotten, the purse in which I usually keep my large gold coin and all the five pound pieces, five moidore pieces, three pound twelve pieces, six and thirty shilling pieces and other coin and money therein. To my said wife, for life, my mansion house, with the gardens, orchards &c. in the town of Collyton. To her also all the furniture of and in the room in my house at Shute where she usually lies, and of the closet thereunto belonging. To my said daughter Elizabeth the picture of her mother, my said wife, the drapery of which is blue. I devise all my manors, lordships, messuages, bartons, farms, lands, tenements and hereditaments &c. unto the Hon. John Poulet Esq., commonly called Lord Hinton, eldest son and heir apparent of the Right Hon. John, Earl Poulet, Sir John Trevelyan, Bar^{t}., George Trevelyan Esq. and Robert Stuckey Esq., their executors, adminstrators and assigns, upon trust &c. My eldest son John Pole. (Then follow long provisions for entailing the property). My nephew Reginald Pole. Then my nephew John Pole. Then ——— Pole who is now living and is the second son of my kinsman William Poole of the Kingdom of Ireland Esq. Then ——— Pole, now living, the third son of my said kinsman William Pole. Then ——— Pole, now living, the eldest son of my said kinsman William Pole. Next to my kinsman Nathaniel Pole of New England, lineally and regularly descended from Mr. Nathaniel Pole, brother to Sir John Pole and son to Sir William Pole, knight. Next to Sir James Pole of Cheshire. Then to German Pole of Derbyshire Esq. If I have other sons and daughters. My said wife to be sole guardian of my son John and daughter Elizabeth and all other my child or children who shall be living at my decease. Trenley, 166.

[For the above references I am indebted to my good friend S. A. Smith, Esq., M.D., who has a large knowledge of Devonshire families. The following will, which I gathered long ago, also refers to the family of our William Pole or Poole. HENRY F. WATERS.

Who the "Nathaniel Pole of New England" named as kinsman by the testator, Sir William Pole, in 1733 was, I do not know. The will states that he was "lineally and regularly descended from Mr. Nathaniel Pole, brother to Sir John Pole, and son to Sir William Pole, knight." I cannot learn that Sir William had a son Nathaniel; but his son William came to New England and had a son Nathaniel. The testator evidently did not have a very precise knowledge of

his relatives out of England, and I think it probable that when he names "Mr. Nathaniel Pole brother to Sir John Pole" he intended Mr. William Pole, and possibly it may be so written in the original will.—EDITOR.]

KATHERINE NORTHCOTE of Hoxton, Middlesex, widow, 11 March 1683, proved 27 August 1685. To my niece Pointingdon, relict of Thomas Pointingdon Esq. deceased, twenty shillings to buy her a ring. My kinswoman Mrs. Eleanor Smith. Mr. Thomas Row and John Row his half brother and Sarah Row his half sister. My kinsman Edmond Waldrond of Bovey in Seaton parish Esq. and his wife. My kinsman Mr. Ellis Bartlet of Branscombe parish, senior, and his wife. To my dear kinswoman Mrs. Jane Poole in Boston in New England five pounds if she be living, if not I give it unto her son Theophilus. Mr. Bolster living lately at or near Ufsculm, Devon. My loving friends Mr. Lewis Stucley of Exeter, Mr. George Crouch, Mr. Samuel Lee, Mr. John Collins, Mr. Terry, Mr. Partridge in Old Street London and Mr. Thomas Trescott, Mr. Atkins, Mr. Hallott, Mr. Gillord, Mr. Hoppin, Mr. John Mortimer, Mr. John Knight and Mr. Hooper of Exon, and Mr. Collins and Mr. Moore of Autery St. Mary, Mr. John Searle of Plympton, Mr. Berry of Barnstaple in Devon, Mr. Amos Shorte of Lyme Regis in Dorset, Mr. Henry Berry, formerly of Crediton in Devon and now of Taunton in Somersetshire, Mr. Thomas Barnard of Lewes in Sussex. Mr. Robert Paunceforte, Mr. Nathaniel Overton and Mrs. Mary Dorney, widow relict of Mr. Henry Dorney deceased. I give unto Theophilus, younger son of Major Kaines, five pounds. To such poor as Mr. Samuel Lee of London, Major Kaynes and Mr. Perry shall think fit to distribute the same, five shillings. Dorothy the daughter of my nephew Mr. Lewis Northcote. Mrs Adams of Exeter, Thomas Mall her son and Mrs Rachel and Katherine Mall sisters of the said Thomas. Mrs Bridget Eveleigh of Exeter. Mrs Urith Waldron. Mrs Mary Row late wife of Mr. John Row deceased in Gray's Inn Lane near the Almhouses, London. Josiah Eveleigh, son of Mrs Bridget Eveleigh, and her daughters Hannah and Elizabeth. Joshua Young son of George Young of Ware's Down, Devon, gentleman. Thomas, John and William Row to be executors. Others mentioned. Cann, 112.

[The "Mrs. Jane Pole in Boston in New England" whom Mrs. Northcote, the testatrix, mentions, was undoubtedly Jane, widow of William Pole, the Dorchester schoolmaster.—EDITOR.]

JOHN BEAMIS of Dedham, Essex, 23 April 1604, proved 28 June 1604. To Anne, now my dutiful and loving wife, fifty pounds. To Isaac my son one hundred pounds. To Luke and James, my sons, one hundred and forty pounds each. To my daughter Susan fifty and six pounds. To my daughter Mary fifty pounds. To my two youngest sons, Joseph and Abraham, to either of them fifty pounds when they and either of them shall accomplish the full age of one and twenty years. To my daughter Grymwood ten pounds and to her four children now living, to every one of them twenty shillings apiece. To Richard Smeeth of Bretneham, Suffolk, twenty shillings. To the poor of the same parish forty shillings. To my brother Thomas Beamis five pounds and to every one of his children twenty shillings apiece. To Jane Richmond of Beccles twenty shillings. To Robert Murton of Woodbridge twenty shillings. To William Murton of Hadley ten shillings. To the poor of Dedham forty shillings. All the rest of my goods unbequeathed shall be distributed equally between my wife and my two daughters Susan and Mary. I make Robert Ferman of Dedham and [illegible] Wright [illegible] Mr. [illegible] William [illegible] Wheelwright.

[illegible] of Boston, [illegible] April 1658, proved [illegible] 1658. To [illegible] my [illegible] Thomas [illegible] Thomas [illegible] William [illegible] New England [illegible] Mr. [illegible] Mr. John [illegible] Mr. [illegible] Mr. [illegible] Mrs. [illegible] Mrs. [illegible] Young [illegible] John and William [illegible].

[illegible] New England [illegible] Dorchester [illegible] —Lowell.]

John Hearne of [illegible], 22 April 1658 proved 27 June 1660. To Anne my [illegible]. To Isaac my son one hundred pounds. To Isaac and Jacob my sons one hundred and forty pounds more. To my daughter Susan [illegible] and fifty pounds. To my daughter Mary sixty pounds. To my two youngest sons Jacob and [illegible] to either of them [illegible] shall accomplish the full age of one and twenty years. To my daughter [illegible] ten pounds and to her two children [illegible] twenty shillings apiece. To Richard [illegible] of [illegible] twenty shillings. To the poor of the same parish forty shillings. To my brother Thomas [illegible] five pounds and to every one of his children twenty shillings apiece. To [illegible] Robert Marten of [illegible] twenty shillings. To William [illegible] of [illegible] ten shillings. To the poor of [illegible] forty shillings. All the rest of my goods unbequeathed shall be distributed equally between my wife and my two daughters Susan and Mary. I make [illegible]

Edward Andrewes of Hadley my executors. And I appoint Mr. Richard Gooddaye of Ketle and Henry Sandford of Dedham supervisors and for their pains to be taken herein I give them twenty shillings apiece.

Proved by the oath of Humfrey Baldwin, notary public, attorney for Edward Andrewes one of the executors named in the will. Harte, 66.

The above Will is registered again and following it comes a *Sententia pro Valore* dated 3 December 1604, the parties in the case being Edward Andrewes, the executor, on the one part and Anne Beamis *als* Spray, relict of the deceased, Isaac Beamis, Luke Beamis, James Beamis, Susanna Beamis *als* Cowper, Mary Beamis *als* Fowler, Abraham Beamis and Joseph Beamis, children of the deceased, on the other part. Harte, 96.

William Thorne of Estdowne, Devon, 17 February 1637, proved 23 November 1650. The poor of Estdowne, of Parracombe and of Bishops Nympton. Cousin Humfrey Gribble son of John Gribble. Others named. Bequests of five pounds each to several god children. All these legacies to be paid out of my lands and "demeanes" which I lately bought of one Mr. Mathew Allyn. To William Allyn my godson, son of Edward Allyn, four years after the decease of my executor, all my lands which I lately bought of Mathew Allyn, gen^t, but my will is that if my executor do happen to die before the foresaid lagacies abovesaid be paid what shall be unpaid at the time of her death to be paid out of my said lands &c. The residue to my loving mother Susan Thorne whom I make sole executor.

Memorand. My will is that my mother whom I make executor shall dispose of my lands during her life and convey the same to whom she pleaseth for four years after her decease, and then after the said four years to remain to my godson William Allyn and to his heirs forever.

Pembroke, 192.

[I have little doubt that the Mr. Mathew Allyn here referred to as having sold lands to William Thorne was our Mr. Mathew Allyn of Cambridge, Massachusetts, and afterwards of Hartford and Windsor, Connecticut. He and (his kinsman) Thomas Allyn (or Allen) of Barnstable, Massachusetts, are frequently referred to in Lechford's Note-Book, and especially in connection with Devonshire and west of England men. On page 416 of that Note-Book (as printed) Mr. Mathew Allyn (or Allen) is described as lately of Bramtom in com Devon, &c. I have no doubt by Bramtom is meant Braunton, near Barnstaple, Devon. East Down (Estdowne, as above) is very near both places. On page 418 of the Note-Book (as printed) appears Thomas Allyn (or Allen) of Barnstable, N. E., conveying to John Eells of Dorchester, N. E., one house and garden in Barnstable, Devon, and referring to father-in-law John Marke of Bramton in Devon, and brother Richard Allen of Branton, aforesaid. Here then we may look for the English home of Matthew and Thomas Allyn.—Henry F. Waters.]

Bennett Ward of Poplar in the parish of Stepney, Middlesex, widow, 27 July 1742, proved 2 November 1742. To my loving brother Benjamin Appleby of New York in America, mariner, four score pounds sterling money. To Richard Ralph of the parish of St. Ann, taylor, and John Taylor the elder of Poplar, house-carpenter, whom I hereby make executors &c., four pounds four shillings apiece. The residue to my said brother Benjamin Appleby. But if he dies before me then all to the three children of him, my said brother, to wit, Benjamin, Jane and Esther, share and share alike. Trenley, 341.

Declaration of Peter Evans, Register General for the Probate of Wills &c. in and for the Province of Pennsylvania and the Counties of Newcastle, Kent and Sussex, or Delaware, that the will of Andrew Hamilton of

the City of Philadelphia Esq. was proved, approved and insinuated at Philadephia 13 August 1741. He refers to the marriage of his daughter Margaret with William Allen of the same city, merchant. Have given her a lot of five hundred acres near the borders of Bucks Co., a lot in Philadelphia adjacent to another lot formerly given to her by George Willox, another lot at Wicocoa on the River Delaware (and other land at Wicocoa), intended for a marriage portion. I give and devise all my bank and water lots, late the estate of Joshua Tittery, the messuage, lot and ground now in the tenure &c. of Stephen Benezet of Philadelphia, merchant, on Second Street, with lots in the square between Second Street, Third Street, Mulberry Street and Sassafras Street (and other lands) to my said daughter Margaret. A lot bounded West by Fourth Street and South by Mulberry Street, purchased of the heirs of one Richards, I give to my grandson John Allen. Three lots bought of John and William Bullock to grandson Andrew Allen. My largest silver watch to my grandson James Allen. The lot and messuage where I now dwell, certain lots on the West side of Third Street, a lot on Chestnut Street bought from the widow Carpenter, representative of one Townsend, lots on Chestnut Street opposite the State House, lots on Walnut Street (and other lands) to son James Hamilton. I have two lots, of five hundred acres each, near the borders of Bucks County. My son James Hamilton to select one and the other I give to my son Andrew Hamilton. Other lands in Delaware and New Jersey to son James. I give and bequeath the gold box which I had with the seal of my freedom of the Corporation of the City of New York to my said son James Hamilton. I give him my negroes Isaac the gardner, Nanny and her daughter Ciss and the negro boy Jeremiah. Over and above the expences which I have been at in building and erecting storehouses and a wharf for my son Andrew, I give and devise to him the plantation lying on Skuilkill River which I bought of Stephen Jackson. Other parcels of land on Walnut Street, a track of land near Dunk's Ferry in Bucks Co., my plantation in Kent Co. upon Delaware, called White Hall, containing about nine hundred acres, to my son Andrew Hamilton. I give my negro woman Sue and her two youngest children to Elizabeth Walters who now lives with me. I direct that my executors shall give a negro girl to George Gale of Somerset County in the Province of Maryland, gen^t, who married the daughter of Bridget Letherbury. I give all my plate to my sons James and Andrew, to be equally divided &c. The residue of my real estate to my son James and the residue of my personal estate to my daughter Margaret and my sons James and Andrew. Signed &c. 31 July 1741.

A codicil added 2 August 1741, for the settling lots &c.

Admon. granted in London 8 December 1742, to Ferdinando John Paris Esq. the lawful Attorney of William Allen Esq., James Hamilton Esq. and Andrew Hamilton, executors &c. Trenley, 355.

[Andrew Hamilton, said to have been born about 1676 in Scotland. His parentage is said to have been kept by him as a secret from his contemporaries, and at one time he went by the name of Trent. He first came to Virginia, and as steward of a plantation married the widow of its owner, and by her influence began the practice of the law, and after his removal to Philadelphia became attorney-general and also speaker of the Assembly. His most noted achievement was his defence of John Peter Zenger, the New York printer. He died in Philadelphia, 4 August, 1741. His daughter Margaret married Chief Justice William Allen, and a granddaughter married John Penn, son of Richard, the last Proprietary Governor of Pennsylvania.—W. K. WATKINS.]

the City of Philadelphia [illegible] Philadelphia [illegible] Margaret [illegible] William Allen [illegible] [illegible] Street [illegible] Allen [illegible] William [illegible] Andrew Allen [illegible] James Hamilton [illegible] [illegible] James [illegible] James Hamilton [illegible] [illegible] Margaret [illegible] James [illegible]

A codicil dated 2 August 1741, [illegible]

Admon. granted in London [illegible] to [illegible] Esq. the lawful attorney of William Allen Esq. [illegible] James Hamilton Esq. and Andrew Hamilton, executors &c. [illegible]

[Andrew Hamilton [illegible] —H. F. Waters.]

Edward Hext of Charles Town, South Carolina, gen^t, 6 October 1739. To the Vestry of the parish of St. Philip, Charles Town and their successors one thousand pounds in trust, for the relief of poor and indigent people in the said parish. My executors &c. to hold fifteen hundred pounds in trust for the sole separate use and maintenance of my niece Sarah Rutlidge without the let, control or consent of her husband, during her life and then for the use and maintenance of her child or children, remainder to children or child of my kinsman John Hext of this Province. To Hugh Hext, son of the said John, at his age of twenty-one years, my messuage &c. where I now live, on the Bay of Charles Town and so much land (as it is now divided from the Brick House and ground fronting Union Street) as belongs to the said Bay House; remainder to —— Hext son of my brother Thomas Hext. To my brother Thomas my Brick House, where Mr. Withers now lives, fronting Union Street, and the ground belonging, separated from the ground belonging to my other house on the Bay. To Hugh and Amias. the sons of my brother Amias Hext, my upper tract of land, containing six hundred and forty acres, on St. Helena Island.

Item, I give, devise and bequeath unto and amongst the several children, that shall happen to be living at my decease, of my kinsman Philip Hext of Froome in Somersetshire in Great Britain, the father of Thomas Hext whom I brought with me in this province but lately deceased, all that my plantation or tract of land at Ponpon containing eight hundred acres &c. &c. to be equally shared between them. To each of my four brothers, Francis, Alexander, David and Thomas Hext that shall survive me one hundred pounds as also to my sister Martha Bee one hundred pounds if she shall survive me. To her son William Bower, if he survives me, one thousand pounds and to her two daughters, Mary Bryan and Tabitha Peter five hundred pounds each if surviving me. I give and bequeath four thousand three hundred pounds unto my executors of the last will and testament of my kinsman Paul Hamilton deceased, upon trust, to pay three hundred pounds for the use and behoof of Paul Hamilton the son of the said Paul Hamilton deceased, two thousand pounds for the use and behoof of Martha Hamilton, sister of the said Paul Hamilton jun^r and one thousand pounds apiece to John and Archibald, the two younger sons of the said Paul Hamilton deceased. (The said Paul, John and Archibald not of age.) A conditional bequest to each child of my kinswoman Mary Bryan had by her late husband John Williamson deceased. The children of my kinswoman Tabitha Peter. Abraham Eddings one of the said children. The children of my sister Melior Godfrey deceased. The children of my kinsman John Hext of this province. The son or sons of my brother Thomas Hext. My brother David Hext's children. My kinswoman Elizabeth Etheridge of Great Britain sister of my late deceased dear kinswoman Ann Etheridge alias Prioleau, if she is to be found. Katherine, Philip, Elizabeth and Hannah, the four children of my deceased sister Katharine Still in Great Britain. My executors to be my two brothers David and Thomas Hext and my four kinsmen John Bee jun^r. Jonathan Bryan, Philip Prioleau and John McCall, all of this province. To each of them one hundred pounds. Wit: Thomas Bolton, James Withers, Sam^l Prioleau jun^r, Thomas Lamboll.

A codicil, dated 22 April 1740, bequeaths a tract of six hundred and forty acres on the Southernmost end of St. Helena Island to niece Sarah Rutlidge. At date of the codicil Elizabeth Etheridge who had arrived in the province was then living with the testator. A bequest to her of six

thousand pounds, instead of former bequest. To her also the five slaves in Charles Town, Hagar, Sindah, Billy, Dick and Die, the use of the Bay House rent free &c. A child born to John Hext since the date of the will.

Another codicil 28 April 1740. To Philip Prioleau four hundred pounds. To Mary Withers wife of James Withers fifty pounds.

Proved at London 30 December 1742 by David Hext and John McCall, two of the executors, power reserved &c. Trenley, 357.

[Edward Hext was evidently of that Somersetshire family of which a pedigree of the earlier generations is given in Somersetshire Wills, Second Series, page 56, illustrating the wills of those of the name in the first part of the seventeenth century. An extensive pedigree of the branch which settled in Cornwall is given in the Visitation of Cornwall by Vivian.—W. K. WATKINS.]

JOHN TAYLOR of Christ Church, Spittlefields, Middlesex, merchant, 10 May 1742, proved 3 December 1742. To be buried in the ground commonly called the Quakers in Bunhill Fields. To my loving daughter Margaret Higgison, late the wife of Gilbert Higgison, all that my estate in Cleathall, in the Co. of Hertford.

And as to or concerning my estate I have or may have in Maryland in America I give, devise and bequeath the same unto my said loving daughter Margaret Higgison &c. To my servant and friend Mary Wright fifty pounds. All the residue to my said daughter Margaret Higgison, whom I do constitute and appoint full and sole executrix.

Proved by the oath of Margaret Higgison otherwise Higginson, widow, the daughter of the deceased &c. Trenley, 367.

M^{d} that the xviijth daye of this pñte moneth of June A° dñi 1587 being sondaye ELIZABETH GRAVE widowe late wiffe of Richard Grave of Stortford in the Countie of Hertford being of good hole mynd & memory came to the howse of one Willm̃ Barnard of the same Towne Scriven^{r} and said unto him I entend very shortly to come unto you to haue my will drawen, for I meane that Edward Grave my son shall haue my stonding bed & fether bed, And John Eliott my son shall haue my best bed next wth my best flockebed, And Richard Grave my son to haue my cadron, And Abrahm̃ my son to haue my seconnd flock bed, And I will geue to them other thinges seurally, And then for that w^{ch} shall remayne I intend to devide it betwene them iiij^{or} alwayes John my son to haue the first choyce, And she said ffurther that her meaning was not, but that John her son & Richard her son shold haue more or better pte of her goodes then the other two, And she said that some pte the w^{ch} she wold geue to Edward shold not be remoued ffrom the howse because the howse was his, and this she spake in the hering of the said Willm̃ Barnard.

Itm̃ a nother tyme she said that eu^{r}y of her iiij soñes shold haue pte of that she had & that she spake in the hering of John Gates of Stortford yeoman.

Itm̃ the said Elizabeth Grave said a nother tyme in the hering of Alice Gates the wiffe of John Gates that Agnes the wiffe of Richard Grave shold haue her best gowne.

Itm̃ the said Elizabeth Grave the mornyng before she died being the xxviij daye of June she said that Angelles wiffe shold haue her Gowne then in making in the p^{r}sence and hering of the said Alice Gates & the wiffe of Richard Harlowe.

Commission issued (at Stortford) to Richard Grave 30 June 1587, to administer the goods &c. of the deceased according to the within written dispositions. Bundle of uncalendared wills 1587

Com. of London (Essex and Herts).

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] Richard [illegible]

Commission issued [illegible]

Com. of London (Lewis and Platt).

JOHN PRATT heretofore of Virginia, merchant, but at present living in Manor Street, Chelsea, Middlesex, 12 February 1731, proved 22 July 1731. My friends, Joseph Windham of London, linendraper, William Hunt of London, merchant, Philip Perry of London, merchant, and Capt. Roger Tublay of Chelsea, to be executors and to each of them fifty pounds. I stand possessed of one thousand pounds devised by my nephew William Pratt late of the Co. of Gloucester in Virginia, merchant, deceased, to his daughter Elizabeth Pratt. I will that it be paid and applied to her use as is directed by my said nephew Pratt's will. Other bequests to her. If she die before she attain the age of twenty one years then to Keith William Pratt, a son of my said nephew, now living with me, at his age of twenty four years; and if he also dies &c. then to my nephew James Pratt, now living with me, at his age of twenty four. My great bible to Keith William Pratt. My brother William Pratt and his wife Greswell living in the parish of Peterhead in the Shire of Aberdeen in North Britain. It is my earnest desire and will concerning the said Keith William Pratt that he be never bound to the Virginia trade either at home or beyond the sea.

Isham, 193.

ROBERT LANCASTER of Bristol, chirurgeon, 3 January 1684, proved 13 August 1685. To wife Anne all the estate that I had with her and all the right, title &c. in and to my messuage joining unto William Thruston upon the Key in Bristol and the Star Tavern upon the other side, wherein liveth Sam. Bandrum a cooper, also my part of a cargo in which I am concerned with Mr. John Dudelston, mine being the fourth part. Reference to a debt contracted by her mother to one Freeman a lawyer. I give unto my wife also all my household goods and all debts or sums of money or money's worth due, owing or belonging unto me either in England or Virginia. To my two sisters, being widows, namely Anne Cooper and Rachel Parrett the rent of my messuage on the key wherein the widow Hedge now lives, they to pay to my cousin John Baker ten pounds (five pounds each). To my brother Edward my silver caudle cup which holds a quart &c. To my sister Mary Lewis three gold rings which I have now on my finger. My mother Anne Lancaster, widow, to be my executrix.

The mother having renounced Admon. was granted to the widow.

Cann, 111.

JOHN SALTONSTALL of the town of Berwick upon Tweed, "pensionner" (without date) proved 19 January 1590. I give and bequeath my houses and lands in Halifax unto my son Mark Saltonstall and to his heirs for ever. To my son Elias the house in the "Wester layne" wherein he now dwelleth, to him and his heirs for ever. I give and bequeath my house in Barwicke wherein I now dwell unto my son Esdras &c. To my son Steven my house adjoining to the Briggate in Barwicke. To my four sons, Elias, ffarnando, Esdras and Steven, ten pounds apiece yearly during their natural lives, to be paid unto them within the town of Halifax only upon Midsummer day by my executor. And as any of them do die so I will that their yearly portion shall die. To my son Elias his boy and his daughter, to either of them twenty pounds, to be put to their uses by the advice of my supervisors. To my son Drurye's two daughters, to either of them twenty pounds. I will and ordain that my executor shall within two years next after my decease, and at the discretion of my good friends John Wattman, William Kinge and my brother Thomas Oldfelde, distribute and

pay three score pounds sterling unto and amongst such honest persons or their most needful children and wives within Halifax vicaridge as I did owe anything unto when I did leave that country, notwithstanding that I did agree with them. "And whereas my cozen Gilbert Saltonstoll hathe a bill of mine it is well payde and discharged by twoe horses he had of mine, with theire furniture, the one half thereof, and thother halfe thereof I did paye and satisfye to one Newman that maryed my cozen Grace Saltonstoll who came to me to Barwicke." I will that Sir John Selby shall have ten pounds deducted of his reckoning and I heartily pray his worship that he will pay that great sum of money which I have laid forth to the honest poor men his poor porters, which I have "lyne" long forth of, to his great credit and to my great loss and hindrances, and as I have "bene" both trusty and friendly to my power in all his causes and service so I pray his worship to stand good friend to my executor. I give to Gilbert Storye and James Wadye, either of them, one doublet and five shillings in money. I give to Sir John Selbye one old riall. I will that my executor shall provide one fair carpet of broad cloth of decent color for the Communion table of this town, to be used upon the Sabbath days. I make my son Mark my sole executor, and I ordain and make supervisors Sir John Selby, knight, Robert Jackson, alderman, my brother William Saltonstoll, Henry Bell, John Parker. And also I ordain and it is my will that if any of my four sons do show themselves obstinate or repugnant, and that they will not be advised and follow my son Mark and Drewrye's counsell that then all of them that shall so "sone" contrary their counsell shall from that day forth have no annuity of their yearly ten pounds paid any further by my executor but he shall be fully discharged thereof forever. "ffor I feare me that they will not followe my said twoe sonnes counsell that never woulde followe mine." To the poor in Barwicke three pounds, to the poor in Tweedmouth and the Spittle forty shillings, to the poor in Norham twenty shillings. I give unto Sir William Reade my golden ear pick. To my four last supervisors, every of them an angel. Sainberbe, 4.

Richard Saltonstall the elder citizen and alderman of London (day and month blank) 1597, proved 19 May 1601. All my goods &c. shall be divided into three equal and indifferent parts, whereof one third part I give and bequeath unto Susanna my well beloved wife, and that to be in full satisfaction of all such part and portion as the same Susanna my wife should or ought to have after the laudable use and custom of the City of London. Out of another third I give unto my daughter Martha one thousand pounds and the rest to and amongst my sons, advanced or not advanced at the time of my death. The rest of my goods &c. I reserve to myself for the performance of the legacies and bequests hereafter by me given and bequeathed. To the poor of St. Thomas Hospital five pounds, of St. Bartholomews Hospital five pounds and the poor children of Christ Hospital five pounds. To thirty poor men which shall attend upon my body to my burial forty (?) gowns of the price of ten shillings the yard. To the Company of Skinners in London ten pounds to be spent upon them in a dinner to be made at my burial day. To the Master Wardens & Commonalty of the same Company one hundred pounds (for loans to honest young men being merchant adventurers and free of said Company). To Samuel Saltonstall and every of my sons in law three pounds six shillings eight pence apiece to make every of them a ring of gold in the remembrance of me. Anne Harvie, my daughter, now the wife of John Harvie citizen and

skinner of London, if she shall survive and overlive her said husband, shall have the use and occupying of two hundred pounds during her natural life without paying anything for the use thereof. And if she die and shall leave Richard Harvie her son surviving her then I give and bequeath the said sum to the said Richard. Otherwise it shall be divided amongst all my children then living. To every of the children of my daughter Susanna Browne, now deceased, fifty pounds apiece, at such time as they shall severally come to the full ages of one and twenty years or the daughter be married. I do remit and forgive to William Browne my son in law those three score and ten pounds which he oweth me. To my nephews Richard Middleton and Thomas Middleton, the sons of my late daughter Hester Saltonstall deceased, late the wife of Thomas Myddleton, fifty pounds apiece at one and twenty. To Sara Saltonstall my daughter, now the wife of Thomas Wheeler, four hundred pounds. To Elizabeth Saltonstall my daughter, now the wife of Richard Wich, four hundred pounds. My wife Susanna shall have the education and bringing up of Edward my son &c. I give and bequeath to some godly and learned preacher ten shillings to make a sermon at my burial. Susanna my wife shall have her dwelling in the great messuage wherein I do now dwell during her natural life, and the use of my household stuff in my great chamber in my now dwelling house in London and in my great chamber in my house in the County of Essex. One hundred pounds to be distributed to the poor within the parish of Halifax, in ready money or in penny loaves of good sweet and wholesome bread in remembrance of me the said Richard Saltonstall, alderman, and upon the necessary and needful reparations and ornaments of the parish church of Halifax. The residue, one half to my wife the other half to my children. My wife and my son Samuel to be executors and my friends John Harvie, Thomas Middleton and Richard Wiche to be overseers. Woodhall, 32.

Sententia diffinitiva pro confirmatione testamenti Domini Richardi Saltonstall, nuper Civitatis London, militis, defuncti, was pronounced die veneris secundo viz. die mensis Julij Anno Domini Millesimo Sexcentesimo Secundo inter horas nonam et undecimam ante meridiem eiusdem diei etc. in a cause between Dame Susan Saltonstall and Samuel Saltonstall the executors &c. on the one part and Abigail Baker *als* Saltonstall, a natural and lawful daughter of the deceased and all others interested &c. Montague, 51.

Dame Susan Saltonstall of London, widow, late the wife of Sir Richard Saltonstall, knight, deceased, her will made 16 November 1612, proved 23 February 1612. To be buried at South Ockendon Essex, at or near the place where my late husband was buried. I do require my executor not to use any pomp in giving blacks, or such like, but only to be at the charges of a banquet after my said burial, neither to cause or suffer my body to be opened or cut. I will that there shall be bought four yards of coarse cloth to lay upon my "course," and immediately after my funeral to be given to some poor man. And I will also that the incumbent, for the time being, of South Ockendon shall preach at my funeral, to whom I give for his pains twenty shillings. And I will that the first and second parts of the four and thirtieth Psalm shall be sung at my funeral. The poor of South Ockendon, of Barkeway, Herts, and of St. Dunstan's in the East, London. I give all my goods and chattels &c. to my son Edward Saltonstall, whom I do make and ordain sole executor &c. Reference to an award made by

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

Thomas Middleton of London Esq. (now knight) and others and a decree of the high court of Chancery made in the term of St. Michael in the fifth year of His Majesty's Reign. Money due to me from my son Sir Samuel Saltonstall, knight, and all money due out of the personal estate of my late husband, either by virtue of his last will or by the custom of the City of London or by the said award and decree, shall be equally divided between my sons Sir Peter Saltonstall, knight, and Edward Saltonstall. Hoping that the rest of my children will not account themselves forgotten by me for that I bequeath not unto each of them some remembrance by this my will, being disappointed by the hindrance that I have sustained through my said son Sir Samuel, I have remembered only those which I have thought to have most need of my help. Capell, 10.

MATTHEW KAYE of Eastcombe in the parish of East Greenwich Kent, gen^{t}, 14 November 1610, proved 5 October 1612. To be buried in East Greenwich parish church in such decent sort as shall best please my wife and my cousin James Kay, which James Kay I do make executor &c. To my loving wife Frances a yearly rent of one hundred pounds to be issuing out of all my lands which I hold for any term or terms of years in East Greenwich and Charleton, or elsewhere in Kent, for and during her natural life. I give her all the "arris" hanging in the best chamber wherein I lie sick &c. Twenty pounds to be distributed amongst the poor by such persons as were distributors of the money given to the poor at my brother Arthur's death. To every of the four sons of my brother Arthur Kaye, that is to say, Arthur, Francis, Peter and Paul Kaye, one hundred and fifty pounds each at one and twenty. To my cousin Thomasin, daughter of my brother John Kaye, wife of William Readeing, one hundred pounds. To my cousin Dorothy, daughter of my foresaid brother Arthur Kaye, wife of John Fawkener, fifty pounds. To my cousin Elizabeth, one other of the daughters of my said brother Arthur, wife ot Richard Bennet, one annuity of ten pounds by year, during the term of her natural life. My consin Peter Kaye, son of my brother Edward Kaye, shall be bound apprentice in London and my executor shall provide and furnish him with all manner of apparell and linen fit for a "prentise" to wear at such time as he entereth into his master's service and shall give with him unto his master to whom he shall be bound the sum of thirty pounds. And I bequeath unto the said Peter Kaye fifty pounds to be paid unto him when the term of his apprenticeship shall expire. To every of my now servants one year's wages. My servant Giles Ledgegood. His father Giles Ledgegood the elder and Joane his wife. George Constantine of St. Alban's. John Briggs of London and Humfrey Cawdell. My little boy John Wise. To my brother in law Ambrose Jenny for a kind remembrance of my love and favor towards him a ring of gold of three pounds price and to his wife Elizabeth, my wife's sister, a dozen gilt spoons of ten pounds price. To either of their two sons, Thomas and Henry Jenny, twenty pounds apiece at one and twenty years of age. To my kind friend Mr. Robert Jenny a like gold ring and to Mary his wife a dozen of gilt spoons &c. To either of their three sons, Robert, William and Francis Jenny, twenty marks at one and twenty &c. To my well beloved brother Robert Kaye of Woodsom in the Co. of York Esq. a gold ring of three pounds price and to my cousin John Kaye his son a like ring &c. To my cousin Anne, the said John's wife, a like ring. "And to my Cosen Grace Saltonstall my saide brother's daughter a like ring of goulde of like price to be paid within one yeare after my decease,"

which I desire every of them to accept in good part as a token of my love towards them. To my cousin John Carvile of Munmonkton (*sic*) in the Co. of York a like ring of gold and to my cousin Dorothy his wife, daughter of my said brother Robert Kaye, a dozen of gilt spoons of ten pounds price as a remembrance of my special love towards her. To my brother Richard Kaye a like ring. To my brother George Kaye ten pounds, to be paid forty shillings every year in five years after my decease. To my loving friend Sir William Attlife a dozen of gilt spoons. My friends Henry Bowes and Thomas Nutton. I do make my foresaid cousin James Kaye executor and my cousin John Carvile and my brother Ambrose Jenny supervisors. The residue to my said executor. Fenner, 77.

Samuel Saltonstall, merchant and servant to the Right Honorable Company of Merchants trading to East India, 15 July 1616, proved 20 February 1617. I desire my loving friend Mr. Thomas Mittford to take the pains to be my overseer. And I desire that all my moneys as I now have due unto me or hereafter shall be made of any of my goods may be delivered unto him, no way doubting of his care to see the said money well and truly paid and delivered into the hands of my loving wife Ann Saltonstall, who is now resident at Sir Henry Bellowes his house in the County of York, knight, whom I make full executrix of this my last will and testament. As a token of my love and remembrance I give unto Mr. Thomas Mitford a mother of pearl cup.

Book 23 Com. of London (1616–1621) L. 137.

Sir John Pettus of Norwich, knight, 10 January 1613, proved 13 May 1614. To be buried in the church of St. Symon and Jude, Norwich, nigh to my father's grave. Towards the building of a porch at the North door of the said church, over my grandfather's grave, twenty marks. My son Thomas Pettus. Thomas Pettus my grandchild, son of Sir Augustine Pettus my son deceased, at twenty one. Dame Bridget my wife. My brother Thomas Pettus. My lease of house &c. in London wherein my brother William Pettus dwelt at the time of his decease. John Pettus my godson, son of the said William, my brother, at two and twenty.

Item, I do give and bequeath unto Bridgett Saltonstall my grandchild the sum of one hundred pounds and unto Susan Saltonstall my grandchild one hundred pounds and to Christian Saltonstall my grandchild one hundred pounds, to be paid unto them at their several ages of eighteen years or days of marriage, which shall first happen. My cousin Thomas Potter and Anne his wife shall have the use of the corner messuage in the parish of St. Symon and Jude, late my uncle Richard Swifte's, after my decease, for the term of seven years, upon condition that he shall pay unto John Pettus my godson, son of my brother Thomas, yearly, at the said corner messuage, eight pounds. I bequeath unto my brother Thomas Pettus, my sister Whall, my sister Joanes, the late wife of my brother William, deceased, my sister in law Mrs. Reeve, Mr. George Downing, my brother in law Robert Debny (and others named) a nest of cups or bowls of silver of ten pounds price, with a superscription, *In memoriam Johannis Pettus militis.* Cousin Stile, cousin Myles, cousin Richard Dethicke, and William Blackhead's wife. To my son in law Sir Peter Saltonstall knight one bason and ewer of silver double gilt, and one each to my sons in law Robert Knightley and Martyn Sedly. My niece Susan Pettus of London. My wife Dame Bridgett. My son Thomas Pettus to be sole executor and my son in law Martyn Sedley, my brother Robert Debney and my cousin Henry Pendleton to be supravisors. Lawe, 51.

[illegible] of gold [illegible] my cousin [illegible] Harrison [illegible] daughter of my said brother Thomas [illegible] Smith, 77.

[illegible] 12 July [illegible] Thomas [illegible] of gold and [illegible] Thomas [illegible] a [illegible] of good will.

[illegible] of London [illegible]

Sir John [illegible] Knight, 10 January [illegible] proved 12 May [illegible] Thomas [illegible] William [illegible] John [illegible] my brother [illegible]

Item, I do give [illegible] Thomas [illegible] John [illegible] my brother [illegible] My wife [illegible] Lawe, 58.

supervisors.

Sententia pro confirmatione was pronounced 4 November 1614 in a cause between Thomas Pettus, son of the deceased, and executor of the foregoing will, on the one part, and Dame Bridget Pettus, the relict, Dame Christian Saltonstall, Ann Knightley and Bridget Sedley, daughters, and Thomas and John Pettus, grandsons of the deceased, on the other part. Lawe, 116.

Thomas Pettus of Caistree St. Edmunds, Norfolk, Esq. 14 October 1618, proved 3 November 1618. To be buried in the church of Castre nigh unto the grave where my son John lieth. To my cousins Henry Pendleton and Susan his wife annuity out of my houses &c. in Norwich. Wife Anne if with child. My manor of Little Ellingham, Norfolk, and the advowson of the church of Little Ellingham. My nephew Thomas Pettus, son of Sir Augustine Pettus, knight, my late brother deceased. Sir John Pettus, knight, my late father deceased. My brother Martin Syelie (or Syeley). My nephew John Pettus, son of my late brother Sir Augustine. My sisters Dame Christian Saltonstall the wife of Sir Peter Saltonstall, knight, and Bridget Sedley wife of Martin Sedley* Esq. Reference to the last will and testament of late father Sir John Pettus. To James Saltonstall, son of my sister Dame Christian Saltonstall, one hundred pounds and unto Thomas Seeley (*sic*) son of my sister Bridget Seeley, one hundred pounds. Household stuff now remaining in the custody of Dame Bridget Pettus my mother at Rackeye. To Dame Christian Saltonstall one hundred pounds. To Anne Aldriche, my aunt, five pounds. Callibut Walpoole, my father in law. My uncle Thomas Pettus. My cousin Thomas Whall. To Robert Sedgwicke five pounds.

Commission issued 7 July 1627 to Sir Henry Hungate, knight, husband of Anne Hungate *als* Pettus deceased, while she lived relict and executrix of the deceased, to administer the goods &c. of the deceased, by the said Anne not yet fully administered. Meade, 115.

[Thomas Pettus, the testator, was the son of Sir John Pettus of Norwich and Bridget, daughter of Augustin Curtis of Lincolnshire. His brother was Sir Augustin Pettus of Norwich; his sister Bridget married Martin Sedley of Morley, Norfolk; Christian married Sir Peter Saltonstall; Anne married Robert Knightley. The wife of the testator was Anne, daughter of Calibut Walpole of Norfolk. The will previous is that of his father. The Virginia family of Pettus claim a direct descent from this family through Col. Thomas Pettus, who settled in Jamestown, Va., in 1640.—W. K. Watkins.]

Sir Richard Saltonstall of Southwokendon, Essex, knight, 30 November 1618, proved 6 May 1619. First, as touching my wife, with whom I coupled myself in the fear of God, refusing all other, and linked myself unto her, living with her in the blessed estate of wedlock, by whom also, by the blessing of God, I have now three sons and one daughter, all living, viz^t Richard, being my eldest, Susanne, Bernard and John, and albeit after my departure I doubt not but that God, according to his promise, will be unto her a husband, yea a patron, a father and her defender and will not suffer her to lack if she trust, fear and serve him diligently, calling upon his Holy name, yet forasmuch as God hath blessed me with worldly substance and she is my own flesh, and whoso provideth not for his denieth the faith and is worse than an infidel, I do therefore give and bequeath unto her, for the term of her natural life, my chief mansion house, called Groves, in the parish of Southwokendon, &c. &c. Certain lands I have assured to my son Richard Saltonstall at the time of his mar-

---

* Undoubtedly the name above spelled Syelie (or Syeley) should be Sedley.

riage, and I have persuaded her, at my son Richard's marriage, to release part of her jointure &c. I bequeath unto her also one annual or yearly rent of two hundred pounds, to be issuing out of my manor of Chipping Warden in the Co. of Northampton during her natural life. To the said Dame Jane Saltonstall, my wife, certain household stuff and movables. All which I give to my son Richard after her decease, together with my great bason and ewer of silver, all gilt and graven with my father's arms and my mother's thereupon engraven and "amelled," she being the sister of Sir Gabriel Pointes of North Wokenden, Essex, knight, which I would also have my son Richard to leave to his eldest son after his decease, in remembrance of that worthy knight Sir Richard Saltonstall his grandfather deceased. And if he die without heir male of his body then my will is that my next son Bernarde Saltonstall shall have the same, with remainder to my third son John Saltonstall. To my son Bernard an annuity of three score pounds out of my manor of Chipping Warden &c. during his natural life and the life of such wife as he shall fortune marry. To my son Bernard five hundred pounds and to my son John five hundred pounds out of the thousand pounds due and payable by M^r^ Samuel Clackson (*sic*) of London, merchant taylor. To John an annuity of three score pounds (as before). Reference to an indenture of 6 June 1617 between me and Samuel Clarkson of London, merchant taylor. My sons to prefer their heir males before the females and not to suffer any of my lands to come unto my daughters. And for default of heir males of the body and bodies of my three sons then my will is that it go to the right heirs of my son Richard Saltonstall for ever unless he or they which shall be the last heir male of my sons shall think good to suffer those lands in the Co. of Essex which descended to me by the death of my father to remain to the next heir male of my brethren, which I do earnestly desire may so continue in the name of the Saltonstalls during the pleasure of Almighty God, with their continual thanks given to him for his good blessings bestowed upon them. To the Lady Jane Saltonstall my wife the wardship and marriage of the body and lands of my nephew Edward Riche, which I purchased of the Berries, with all such profits as I might lawfully take, he and his brother Richard Riche being now run away from me to their uncle Sir Peter Saltonstall, for which my said nephews I have disbursed in six or seaven years that they remained with me, both for apparell, meat, drink and schooling, at home and abroad, with a man to attend them, and given to the Berryes for their wardship, six hundred thirty six pounds one shilling and six pence, the which being allowed with my executors my will then is that they shall take the benefit of their own marriages. To the poor &c. To my wife's kinswoman Prudence Ager some blacks. To my brother Mr. Francis Bernard some blacks &c. My wife to be sole executrix, and for overseers I do nominate and appoint Sir Richard Saltonstall my eldest son and my son in law William Poalett. Signed November 30, 1618.

Commission issued 6 November 1647 to Sir Richard Saltonstall, knight, son &c. of the deceased, the widow and executrix having died before completing her administration. Parker, 47.

The last will and testament of the LADY (JANE) SALTONSTALL made by her 21 May 1619, proved 4 June 1619. To my son Barnard Saltonstall six score pounds to be paid him by my son Richard. To my son John Saltonstall six score pounds (as above). To my daughter Pawlen (*sic*) five pounds to make her a ring. To my loving sister Prudence Winnall

five pounds. To my servant Prudence Agar forty shillings. Other servants. All the rest to my son Richard Saltonstall whom I make sole executor.

Proved by Sir Richard Saltonstall. Parker, 64.

Robert Parker of London, merchant taylor, 1 January 1621, proved 22 July 1625. To be buried in the church of St. Antholins, London, where I now dwell, in the vault under the pulpit with William Craven, younger, my fellow servant, if I depart this life in London; but if it be my fortune to depart this life in Staffordshire, where I was born, then to be buried in the parish church of Wallsall, by my father and my mother (I think they lie buried about the font) if it may conveniently be done. My brother Nicholas Parker of Great Bloxewich in Wallsall parish, Staffordshire, yeoman. My brother John Parker of London, merchant taylor, and his wife, my sister, Mrs. Anne Parker. Her three sons, William, Richard and Robert Chilcott. My cousin Thomas Parker of Chinckford, Essex, husbandman. My cousin Edmond Parker of Great Bloxewich in Walsall, husbandman, his brother. His three sons, Nicholas, William and John Parker. My cousin Anne Parker their sister; she is married and dwelleth in London in Basingshall parish and her husband's name is William Ryall. Her sister, my cousin Elizabeth Parker; she dwelleth in London in St. Hellen's parish near Bishopsgate. Alice Parker, her sister; she dwelleth with her father and mother in Great Bloxwich in Wallsall. I say thirty pounds amongst them three sisters. My cousin Joane Tudman, my uncle William Parker's daughter; she dwelleth at Ryshall in Davend in Wallsall parish in Staffordshire. My cousin Elizabeth Heywood and her children, sons and daughters, at home with her at Rishall and Thomas at the same place before mentioned. Her daughter Thomasine Cooke, my cousin; she is married and dwelleth in St. Antholin's parish by me. My cousin Mr. Samuel Clarkeson of London, merchant taylor. My cousin Mr. Josias Clarkeson and his two sisters Mary and Hellen.

Item, I give and bequeath to my cousin the Lady Elizabeth Saltingstall five pounds of good and lawful money of England. Master Richard Francis of London, merchant taylor and his man George Carkson (Clarkson) my cousin. His father Mr. John Clarkson of Walsall in Staffordshire, my cousin. Mr. Robert Stone of London, my countryman. Mr. William Millbourne of London, merchant taylor, and his son John Millborne. Others named. Sundry bequests to the poor. My executors to be my loving brother Nicholas Parker of Great Bloxwich, yeoman, and my loving brother John Parker of London, merchant taylor. My two overseers to be my cousins Thomas Parker of Chinckford, Essex, and Edmond Parker, his brother, of Great Bloxwich in Staffordshire. To all the parishioners of St. Antholin's, where I dwell, thirty pounds to make them a dinner, and some of my kindred and friends, at my house in Watling Street at the sign of the "Sonne," where I dwell. If I die in Staffordshire then such a dinner in the guildhall in Wallsall for my neighbors, friends and kindred there. Forty shillings apiece to all my godsons and god daughters, namely, Henry Feild, son of Henry Feild deceased, merchant taylor, John Robinson the son of Mr Edward Robinson, merchant taylor of London, Elizabeth Allam daughter of Thomas Allam of London, clothworker, Anne Ryall daughter of my cousin Anne Parker of London. I give to my brother Nicholas Parker of Great Bloxwich &c. my great ring of gold, graven with a knot and two letters W: P:, for a remembrance of my brother William Parker,

for he gave it me in his will. To my cousin Mr. Samuel Clarkson of London, merchant taylor my other gold ring graven with the picture of death, with R and P upon the seal end, and within a remembrance of his sister Mrs Thomasine Francis the wife of Mr. Richard Francis of London, merchant taylor; but my brother John Parker gave it me to wear for my cousin's sake. To a hundred boys of Christ Hospital to come and sing Psalms at my burial, if it be in London, twelve pence apiece in money and to every one of them a two penny white loaf of bread to be provided for them. My cousin Mrs. Margaret Perry and her children and my cousin Elizabeth Clarkson that dwelleth with them; they dwell in Coleman Street over against the Bell. Provision for the support of the organ player in Wallsall church and of his man that bloweth the bellows, to be paid by the Company of Merchant taylors. And my will and mind is that I would have the organs in Wallsall church played on every Sunday, both in the forenoon and in the afternoon and every holiday likewise, both forenoon and afternoon, forever by a skillful man that can play well. And I hope it will please both God and man, woman and child, for seeing they were prepared by our forefathers it is a great pity that they should not be played on. Bequests to my Lady Craven, widow, her daughters Mrs. Elizabeth Craven and Mrs. Mary Craven, and her sons Mr. William Craven, Mr. John Craven and Mr. Thomas Craven, for a remembrance of their old servant Robert Parker. To Jane Whitmore, my fellow servant, and her sister Elizabeth Whitmore, my Lady Craven's maids.

Proved, as above by John Parker, power reserved for Nicholas Parker; and probate granted to the latter 16 March 1626. Clarke, 76.

THOMAS PARKER of Chinckford Essex, yeoman, 27 June 1625, proved 20 August 1625. My cousins Master John Parker and Master Robert Parker of London, merchant taylors. My brother Edward Parker of Great Bloxwich in the Co. of Stafford. My cousin Nicholas Parker of Great Bloxwich. My brother Edmond Parker of Great Bloxwich his three sons and his three daughters. My cousin Thomazine Cooke the wife of John Cooke of London merchant taylor. Jane Whitcroft and her two children. My cousin Anne Riall, one of my brother Edmund Parker's daughters. My cousin Elizabeth Heywood the wife of Thomas Heywood of Rushell. My godchildren and my wife's. I make my loving cousins Master John Parker and Master Robert Parker of London, merchant taylors, executors.

Robert Stone and John Cooke witnesses.

B. 24 Com. of London (1621–1626), L. 473.

JOHN PARKER, citizen and merchant taylor of London, his will begun the 3^d^ of August 1620, continued the beginning of August 1622 and again the 3^d^ of August 1625, signed 8 August 1625, with a codicil dated 12 February 1626, proved 5 April 1627. To be buried in the church of St. Andrew Undershaft in London where my late brother William Parker and my predecessor Mr. Robert Comyn *als* Chilcotte and my late master Sir William Craven are buried, and I suppose that my wife hath a purpose also to be buried there. My wife Ann shall have her customary part of my estate according to the Custom of this City, and if it shall please God to send me any child or children such child or children shall likewise have their customary parts according to the equity, right and custom of this City of London wherein I live. The inhabitants of the parish of St. Antholins in

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

London where my younger brother Robert Parker and I have a house and shop left us by our late master Sir William Craven during our lives. My late brother William Parker, deceased, did by his last will bequeath unto my brother Nicholas five hundred pounds, of which there remains in my custody, by the desire of my said brother Nicholas, two hundred pounds until he have occasion to employ it and for which I do allow him consideration although he desire it not. And he hath a bill of mine for four hundred pounds, made some three or four years past when I had so much money of his in my custody, and the said bill he supposeth to be lost or "invegelled awaie" from him by some dishonest person, and therefore by his acquittances to me doth testify the same and also doth testify that he hath received all the money contained in the said bill except only the said two hundred pounds. Now, forasmuch as my said brother Nicholas Parker is a very aged man, having neither wife nor child, and is very well minded both to give and to lend so far as his power extendeth, and sometimes lendeth where he cannot receive again, for which cause I suppose that our late brother, deceased, did moderate his legacy, accordingly, remembering the old proverb which is that enough is as good as a feast, for discretion is a good companion to go with natural affection, my said brother Nicholas Parker having lived in the country all his days, thanks be to God in good credit amongst his neighbors, and hath ever been willing and ready to do good according to his ability, and his bringing up hath not "byne" to manage matters of great value, —— but, to come unto my purpose, my will and desire is &c. &c. As concerning such legacy as I myself do intend towards my said brother Nicholas, I do, in my own poor opinion, suppose it better that he should receive some annuity which may plentifully supply him rather than that he should be fitted and furnished with any needless sum of present money, either to lay out upon unprofitable bargains or to lend to such borrowers as are not willing to pay again. Then follows a long recital of business dealings concerning the manor of Langthorne in Yorkshire. I one of the executors of my predecessor Mr. Robert Chilcot. At this day all the debts are paid and so are all the legacies except a part to myself in the right of my wife and a part unto the two youngest children of my brother in law Mr. Richard Spurweye and a part unto four of the youngest children of my brother in law Mr. Richard Prowse. And as concerning such portions and legacies as are due and belonging to my wife's three sons, William, Richard and Robert Chilcot, I do acknowledge myself to be answerable for them. My said brother in law Mr. Richard Prowse is more curious concerning his acquittance than all others are. Reference to a bequest made by M^r Chilcot to the town of Tiverton in Devonshire for a school &c. My next heir, if it please not Almighty God to send me any child or children of my own, will be one of my brothers, first my eldest brother Nicholas, and, after his decease, my brother Robert Parker. The parish of Wallsall in the Co. of Stafford where I was born. To my brother Robert Parker of the City of London, merchant taylor &c. (against this is written "he is departed this life"). My cousin Thomas Parker of Chinckford. His wife that now is (against this is written "she is dead"). The children of my cousin Edmond Parker of Bloxwich in Staffordshire. My cousin Joane Tidman which was the daughter of my uncle William Parker. My cousin Elizabeth Wood *als* Heywood which was the daughter of my aunt Agnes Goodman. Her children, two of them in London, viz^t Tymazen dwelling with my Lady Craven and Thomas Haywood dwelling with me. My cousin Mr. Samuel Clarkson, merchant taylor of this city. My

cousin Mr. Richard Frances of this City, merchant taylor. My cousin John Clarkson of Wallsall and his son George Clarkson who is servant unto my said cousin M^r^ Richard Frances. My cousin William Clarkson's children. My cousin Mrs Margaret Perry the daughter of my cousin Mr. William Wilkes late of this city deceased, and the children of my said cousin Margaret Perry (in the margin is written "my cosen M^{ris} Perry is deceased therefore lett her sonne w^{ch} should haue bene my servant haue her tenne poundes").

Item, I give and bequeath unto my cousin Sir Richard Saltonstall, knight, a ring of gold of the value of forty shillings and to my cousin his bedfellow, Dame Elizabeth Saltonstall, another ring of gold, of the like value, and also the sum of fifty pounds. My sister in law Mrs. Elizabeth Sowch of Rygate. My brother in law Mr. Edward Hopegood and his wife that now is. My wife's two brethren Mr. Andrew Cade and Mr. Symond Cade of London. Walter Cade (their nephew). My sister in law Mrs. Joane Slee widow, my cousin M^{r} Roger Slee & his wife, my cousin Mr. John Berry and his wife, my cousin Mr. William Hame and his wife and my cousin Mr. William Slee and his wife. My cousin Mr. John Clarkson of Wallsall School in Staffordshire and his wife.

In August 1625 he refers to his brother Robert as having departed this life. My cousin John Cooke. Joshuah Cooke. Skynner, 38.

Then follows the last will and testament of JOHN PARKER, of London merchant taylor, as executor of the last will &c. of the Right Rev^{d} Father in God Lancelot Andrewes late Lord Bishop of Winchester deceased. Reference to his kinsmen the Right Worshipful Roger Andrewes D.D., Master of Jesus Coll. in Cambridge, his two sisters Mary Burrell and Martha Salmon, Roberge Lee and her two sons, William Andrewes, son of his brother Nicholas deceased, the children of his brother Thomas Andrewes deceased, viz. Thomas, Nicholas, Roger, Anne, now married to Mr. Arthur Willaston, and Mary, the children of his sister Mary Burrell, Andrew, John, Samuel, Joseph, James, Launcelot, Mary Rooke and Martha, the children of his sister Martha Salmon, viz^{t} Thomas Prinsepp (by her former husband Robert Prinsepp) Peter Salmon, Thomas Salmon, Martha Salmon and Anne Best, his cousin Hockett and her five children (two sons and three daughters), his cousin Sandbrooke, his cousin Robert Andrewes, his cousin Rebecca, his father's half sister Jone (her first husband's name was Bousie) and her two children. Others. This will is dated 15 February 1626 and proved 5 April 1627. Skynner, 39.

BARNARD SALTONSTALL of South Ockendon, Essex, 20 September 1630, proved 31 March 1632. To the poor of South Ockendon five pounds. To the poor of Chipping warden five pounds. To my sister Powlett ten pounds. To my cousin Jane Poulett twenty pounds. To my cousin Susan Poulett ten pounds. To my god daughter Anne Poulett a hundred pounds, to be put forth for her use presently after my death. To all the rest of my godchildren five pounds apiece. To my cousin Prudence Agard twenty pounds. To my cousin Ric: Saltonstall twenty pounds. To my cousin Elizabeth Saltonstall twenty pounds. To my cousin Anne Saltonstall ten pounds. To my cousin Bridget Saltonstall twenty pounds. I make my brother Sir Ric: Saltonstall overseer and for his pains and care therein I do bestow upon him my silver bason and ewer and also my young gray gelding. My brother John Saltonstall to be executor and for executing of

[illegible]

Item, I give and bequeath [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] To my cousin [illegible] proved [illegible] the same I give and bequeath unto him five hundred pounds which is to be paid to me by the executors of one Samuel Clarkesonne of London, merchant taylor, within one year after his decease. Audley, 33.

Mense Martii Anno Dñi iuxta &c. 1647, nono die. emanavit com̃issio Judithe Saltonstall relc̃e Samuelis Saltonstall nuꝑ põe Sc̃i Clements in East Cheape London defunct heñtis etc. ad administrand̃ bona iura et credita dc̃i def de bene &c iurat. Admon. Act Book (1648), L. 32.

Elizabeth Parkins widow, late wife of George Parkins gen^t^, deceased, 4 September 1644, proved 14 June 1653. Reference to an indenture dated 12 December 14 Charles and another dated 19 July 15 Charles, between Roger Nott, citizen and merchant taylor of London and the said Elizabeth Parkins (then by the name of Elizabeth Sewster). George Sewster, gen^t^, first husband of me the said Elizabeth. Samuel Sewster our eldest son. Charles Sewster my youngest son living. Wye Saltonstall Esq. and Henry Saltonstall my natural brothers. My brother Charles Saltonstall gen^t^. Some trouble with Roger Nott about an estate (of first husband's) in Wiltshire worth three thousand pounds or thereabouts.
Brent, 336.

Dorothy Saltonstall, in the parish of St. Giles Middlesex, gentlewoman, 4 October 1658 (*sic*) proved 15 June 1658 (*sic*). My daughter in law Rosse's children. My son in law Thomas Saltonstall. Master Thomas Boteler the son of Mistress Elizabeth Boteler. Valentine Pell my godson. My god daughter Jane Sparrowe. My god daughter Dorothy Pepper. Others. My divident due and payable to me from the administrators of my brother Gregory Gunsell deceased. My nephew Francis Boteler and my son Thomas Saltonstall to be my executors. Pell, 329.

Sir Peter Saltonstall of Barkeway, Herts, knight, 12 July 1651 proved 24 June 1659. To be buried in the chancel of the parish church of Barkeway. My nephew Sir John Saltonstall. My grandchild Anne Chester. My nephew Captain Charles Saltonstall. The children of my brother Bond. My cousin Catherine Toakefield. Susan Rich daughter of my nephew Edward Rich. To my grandchild Robert Chester my mill in Barkeway (copyhold). My grandchild Robert Castell. My cousin Robert Charlton to be satisfied, the sum of one hundred and twenty pounds if he can make good proof that my son James Saltonstall was indebted so much unto him &c. My sons in law Sir Edward Chester, knight, and Robert Castell Esq. to be executors and my brother Edward Saltonstall overseer.
Pell, 403.

Mense Octobris 1661 vicesimo quinto die emanavit Com̃o Richardo Saltonstall arm̃ filio nr̃ali et l̃timo Dñi Richĩ Saltonstall nuꝑ de Wrexham in Com̃ Denbigh sed deceden̄ apud Crayford in Com̃ Cantii hēntis &c Ad administrand̃ bona iura et cred̃ dc̃i def de bene &c Jurat.
A. A. Book 1661, L. 99.

Richard Saltonstall citizen and merchant taylor of London, 25 August 1665, proved 16 October 1667. To be decently buried at the discretion of my executor. First I will and appoint that all such just debts as I shall owe to any person or persons at the time of my decease shall be paid

according to equity and good conscience. And, my funeral expences being discharged, I give and bequeath unto my dear father Richard Saltonstall Esq. and to my dear mother Mrs. Meriall Saltonstall ten pounds apiece to buy each of them mournings. I give to my brother Nathaniel Saltonstall and Elizabeth his wife ten pounds to buy them mournings. I give to my said brother Nathaniel the further sum of ten pounds for a legacy. I give to my brother in law Edward Moseley Esq. and to my sister Meriall his wife ten pounds to buy them mournings. I give to my brother in law Thomas Harley Esq. and to my sister Abigail his wife ten pounds to buy them mournings. I give to my brother in law Mr. Hercules Horsey and to my sister Elizabeth his wife ten pounds to buy them mournings. I give to my cousin Philip Gurdon, Doctor in Phisicke, five pounds to buy him mourning. I give to my partner Mr. Edward Turges and Rebecca his wife, if they shall be both living at the time of my decease, ten pounds to buy them mournings. But if either of them shall happen to die in my life time I give only five pounds to the survivor of them. To Mr. Thomas Agge and Elizabeth his wife ten pounds to buy them mournings. To Mr. Edward Goodwin, merchant, and Elizabeth his wife twenty shillings apiece to buy each of them a ring. To my cousin Anne Gurdon the daughter of my uncle John Gurdon Esq. and Amy Gurdon her sister twenty shillings apiece to buy each of them a ring. To my cousin Robert Harley, the only son of my said brother in law Thomas Harley, fifty pounds, to be paid him when he shall attain the age of one and twenty years (if he shall so long live). To said brother Hercules Horsey such gelding or mare as I shall have at the time of my decease, and the further sum of one hundred pounds in consideration of the pains he shall be at in the performance of this my last will and testament, of which I make and ordain him, the said Hercules Horsey, sole executor, being confident of his integrity in the execution thereof. The residue (after payment of debts and discharge of my funeral expences) I give and bequeath to and amongst the children which my said brother Nathaniel Saltonstall, my said brother Edward Moseley and my said brother Hercules Horsey now have or shall have by their present wives before named living at the time of my decease, to be equally divided amongst the same children, share and share alike, to be paid to the sons at their respective ages of one and twenty years and to the daughters at their respective ages of one and twenty years or respective days of marriage first happening. Carr, 138.

RICHARD SALTONSTALL of Chipping Warden in the County of Northampton Esq^r, 18 August 1688, proved 2 October 1688. To be buried in the vault I have made in the church of Chipping Warden aforesaid with as little trouble and charges as conveniently may be. I give my daughter Elizabeth Saltonstall the sum of four thousand pounds, to be paid her by my executrix at her age of one and twenty years or time of her marriage, which shall first happen, so as she marry with her mother's consent, if living. I give my dear wife Margaret all my plate, her jewels and gold, my coach, chariot and furniture and horses and all my stock of cattle. I give my said wife the use of my goods and household stuff during her natural life, to be his or hers afterwards, at her death, that shall be my heir at law. To my son Richard Saltonstall and to my daughter Silence his wife I give an hundred pounds apiece to buy them mourning. And, lastly, I do ordain, constitute and appoint my dearly beloved wife Margaret executrix &c. Exton, 142.

[illegible] And [illegible] Esq. [illegible] [illegible] Grey, 185.

Richard Saltonstall of Chipping Warden in the County of Northampton, Esq., [illegible]. To be buried, if [illegible] in the Church of Chipping Warden [illegible] with as little trouble and charges as conveniently may be. I give my daughter Elizabeth Saltonstall the sum of five thousand pounds to be paid her at her age of one and twenty years or day of her marriage, which shall first happen, [illegible] living. I give my [illegible] my plate, her jewels and gold, my coach, chariot and furniture and horses and all my stock of cattle. I give my said wife the use of my goods and household stuff during her natural life, [illegible] at her death [illegible] to my son [illegible]. To my son Richard Saltonstall and to my daughter [illegible] his wife I give an hundred pounds apiece to buy them [illegible]. And, lastly, I [illegible] executrix [illegible] &c. Essex, 112.

ELIZABETH SMITH of London, widow, 13 April 1693, proved 26 June 1694. To be buried in the parish church of St. Lawrence Jewry, London, near the place where my son was interred, without imbalming. Reference to last will of late sister Anne Adam deceased, bearing date 31 January 1675. Land called Adam Court in the parish of St. Peter the Poor, London. A messuage in St. Mary Woolchurch Haw in Walbrooke, London. My late brother in law Henry Monger deceased. Messuage, tenement or Inn called the Angel in Isledon *als* Islington Middlesex. William Antrobus lately deceased. Robert Antrobus, his eldest son, my godson. His five other children, Anne, Jane, Mary, Dorothy and William Antrobus. Thomas Goodwin and John West of London, scriveners, to sell and dispose of the Inn called the Angel and apply the money received for it towards the discharging of legacies &c. I bequeath, order and appoint unto the child or children, or, in default thereof, to the nearest relation by consanguinity to my late honored nephew Richard Saltonstall Esq., deceased, one hundred pounds, unto three of the children of Robert Antrobus, late citizen and merchant taylor of London, deceased, viz^t Frances wife of Benjamin Whiston, Easter and Dorothy (now Dorothy Bradley widow) ninety pounds equally and to Barbara and Henry Antrobus, the two other children of the said Robert Antrobus, ten pounds equally, the interest to be paid to their mother during her natural life. To the two daughters of my cousin Stoddard deceased five pounds apiece. Frances Antrobus widow of the aforesaid Robert Antrobus. Jane Antrobus widow of the said William Antrobus. All the children of the said William Antrobus. Dorothy Pryor, widow, my late husband's daughter. Box, 140.

April 1748. On the twenty first day Administration of the goods, chattels and credits of MARY SALTONSTALL late of Haverhill in the County of Essex and Province of Massachusetts Bay in New England, deceased, was granted to Eliakim Palmer Esq. the lawful attorney of Richard Saltonstall Esq., the lawful husband of the said deceased, for the use and benefit of the said Richard Saltonstall, now residing at Massachusetts Bay aforesaid, being first sworn duly to administer. Admon. Act Book (1748).

August 1749. On the fifth day administration of the goods &c. of Mary Saltonstall, late of Haverhill (as above) was granted to Benjamin Pemberton Esq., the lawful attorney of Richard Saltonstall Esq. (as above), the letters of administration (of the same) heretofore, to wit, in the month of April 1748, granted to Eliakim Palmer Esq. (as above) ceased and expired by reason of the death of him the said Eliakim Palmer.

A. A. Book, 1749.

November 1769. On the twentieth day admōn. of the goods &c. of Mary Saltonstall (as above) was granted to Thomas Jekyll Esq., the natural and lawful brother and next of kin, having been first sworn duly to administer, the letters of Admōn. granted in the month of August 1747 (*sic*) to Benjamin Pemberton Esq., as the lawful attorney and for the use and benefit of Richard Saltonstall Esq. the lawful husband of the said deceased, being first ceased and expired by reason of the death of the said Richard Saltonstall. A. A. B. 1769 (Registers).

JOHN COLMAN the elder, of Little Waldingfield, 19 December, 1505, proved 5 March 1505. To be buried in the church of Little Waldingfield "bifore the qwere dore." To the high altar, for tithings forgotten, six

shillings eight pence. I will the day of my burying there be "yeven" to every priest coming thereto four pence. And I will have Placebo, Dirige and Mass every day during thirty days next immediately after my death, with the priest and with those of the parish that can help to sing the said Dirige and service, the said priest to have for the said thirty days ten shillings and every other of the said persons five shillings for the said thirty days. I will that "ayenst my XXX day" there be given twenty pounds to divers towns next adjoining, the money in every town to be divided amongst priests and clerks, poor men, women and children within the said towns and there to pray for my soul, "my fader and my moder soules & for all o^r^ childern soules." Also I will that at my said XXX day there be given to every poor household within this town "brede & vitaill," and to every creature within the said houses one penny, praying for my soul and for the souls before "reherced." Also I will that all mine honest neighbors within the said town, at my said XXX day have a good dinner. "I bequeth to A preest to syng at Rome at scala celi" ten pounds, praying for my soul and for the souls before rehearsed. To the four orders of friars, that is to say, Sudbury, Clare, Babwell and the White friars in Norwich, to each ten shillings. I will have an honest priest to sing for me within the church of Little Waldingfield four years. I bequeath twenty pounds to buy a whole suit, that is to say, a cope, vestment, "deken and subdekyn" for the said church, and my name and my wife's to be set thereon. I bequeath four pounds for to buy "a peyre Chalys" for the said church. To Katherine my wife my tenement in which I dwell, with the dyehouse &c. for the term of her life, provided if any of my children males fall to the occupation of clothmaking they shall have free liberty to set in the said dyehouse &c. Other property to said wife. Also I bequeath to her "all myn hostillmentes and utensilles of household duryng her liff, and aftir hir deth to be devided amonges my ij sonnes." To Edward, my son, my tenement which I dwell in &c. &c. after my wife's death, and a tenement &c. which I bought of William Foorthe of Hadley (and other tenements), with remainder to son William, the rents and profits to be collected till Edward come to the age of twenty one years, therewith to find the said Edward to school and to find him sufficiently in all other things reasonable and necessary and keep the reparations sufficient. To William my son my tenement which was my brother Richard's, in Little Waldingfield, tenements purchased of William Foorthe &c. (and other tenements), with remainder to son Edward. And if they both happen to die without heirs male &c. I will thall my said lands &c. "bequethen" to my said sons be sold at the best value and, of the money therefore coming, the "oon" half to be done and disposed in good and virtuous deeds, for the well of my soul and of the souls before rehearsed, and the other half to be divided amongst my wife and children. The remnant of my lands to my wife, during her life, and then to remain to one of my sons which is best disposed and "towardest." To Agnes my daughter fifty marks, at day of marriage, and to Alice my daughter fifty marks, at day of marriage; and if either die before marriage I will that she that overliveth have her portion; and if they both die then the said money to be divided betwixt my two sons, at twenty one. To every of mine other daughters which be married five pounds. To Robert Colman and Richard Colman, my "broder" Richard's sons. to "everyche" of them twenty shillings and to Katherine their sister thirteen shillings four pence. To my prentices & godchildren. I will there be a "suer chest ordeyned" with three locks, wherein I will that all my money that I have in my pos-

session and that shall be received of my debtors be put in the said chest and taken out at such times as it shall be occupied for the performance of this my last will and testament, the said chest to "stonde" at my supervisor's place and each of mine executors to have a key in their keeping and they to be at the putting in and taking out. The residue to Katherine my wife, and I ordain as executors the said Katherine my wife, Thomas Manser and John Gurdon my son in law, to each of whom, for their labor, forty shillings. I make Roger Martyn my supervisor. Adeane, 4.

ANTHONY ROUS of Badhingham, Suffolk, gentleman, 22 November 1554, proved 19 July 1555. To be buried in the chancel of parish church of St. John of Badingham. My executors to hold my manor of Badingham Hall &c. for eight years, paying yearly during that time to Elizabeth Fuller, wife of Thomas Fuller of Finbarrow, my mother, thirteen pounds six shillings eight pence, in recompense of her jointure made and granted to her by Renold Rous my late father. At the expiration of said term of eight years I give the said manor &c. to Mary my wife, to have and to hold during her life, she paying yearly to my son Reynold Rous twenty pounds. And after her decease (the said eight years being complete and ended) the said manor &c. shall remain to my said son Reynold. Other lands to him, he to pay to my four sons, Edward, Thomas, John and Francis Rous, his brethren, fourty shillings each year during their natural lives. To my brother Arthur Rous forty shillings a year during his life. My daughter Prudence Rous. I will that if any article, clause &c. in this my present testament and last will be "unperfect" in any point then it shall be made sufficient and perfect by Richard Forcett of London, gentleman, and Robert Gurdon of Little Waldingfield, my brother in law, gentleman. I appoint as executors the said Mary, my wife, the Right Worshipful Sir Edmund Rous, knight, the Right Worshipful Mr. Michael Haare of Browsyard Esq., the foresaid Robert Gurdon, my brother in law, and Robert Thorpe of Brindeley, gentlemen, and I desire the Right Honorable and Worshipful Sir Nicholas Haare, knight, to be supervisor. More, 29.

ELIZABETH BARRETT widow, late the wife of Edward Barrett Esq. deceased, her will made 27 May, 36 Elizabeth, proved 18 October 1594. I commend my body to the earth to be reverently and comely buried in the vault in Alveley church where my said late husband lieth. All my plate (and household stuff &c.) to be bestowed upon such persons and in such manner as in a "scedule" or inventory in writing under my hand I have disposed &c. To my sister Ann Borlace, widow, six silver fruit dishes of the value of twenty pounds, having the arms of my father graven upon them. The poor of Bray. The poor of Barham in Suffolk. The poor of Coddenham (and other places named). To my son Bacon and my good daughter his wife one hundred pounds to be made into sundry parcels of plate as it shall best like them. And further to Mrs. Patience now the wife of Mr. Churchame thirty pounds. To Philip Bacon, son of my daughter Helen twenty pounds, to Nathaniel Bacon, another of her sons, twenty pounds and to Jane Bacon, her daughter, six and twenty pounds thirteen shillings four pence to make her a bason and ewer of silver with it. To Elizabeth Gurden, daughter of my son Brampton Gurden Esq. fifty pounds to buy her a chain and some jewels, to Amy Gurden, another of his daughters, twenty pounds and to Judith Gurden, another, twenty pounds. John Corbett, son of my son in law Thomas Corbett Esq., and Elizabeth Corbett,

my god daughter, his sister. My cousin and god daughter Mrs. Elizabeth Riche. My god daughter Elizabeth Amcottes. John Gifford, son of Mr. George Gifford. Provision for a free Grammar School in Alveley. Leases my late dear and blessed husband Mr. Barrett made unto John Borlace and Edward Bacon Esquires. The manor of Bumstedd's in Alveley, Essex. Humfrey Foster "then esquire and sithens made knight" who had married one of my said late husband's daughters. Ann Barrett daughter of Charles Barrett Esq. deceased. Walter Barrett one of the sons of the said Charles. Edward Barrett son and heir of Charles Barrett deceased. My lease of Bellhouse. Elizabeth Gifford daughter of Mr. Michael Gifford. My son in law Edward Bacon to be executor, he refusing then my son in law Brampton Gurden, and failing him then my son in law Thomas Corbet. My loving kinsman Robert Beale and my good and loving friends John Butler, Humfrey Michell and Francis Raffe esquires to be overseers, to each of whom one spout pot of silver, of the value of six pounds thirteen shillings four pence, having the arms Sir Robert Litton, knight, my father, graven upon them.

Published and declared 27 May 1594 and finished and again published 24 June 1594.

Then follows the Inventory (of plate &c.) referred to in the will. To daughter Elizabeth Gurden my best silver bason and ewer, three white silver salts, two silver tankards, the great broad bowl with the cover suitable unto the bowl, a silver chaffing dish, three great deep bowls with cover, three little deep bowls with cover, one dozen of spoons parcel gilt, one silver ladle, a "maudline cuppe" which I do commonly drink balm water in, three broad silver saucers and one lesser saucer of silver (and a lot of household stuff enumerated, among which great backed chairs, low backed chairs, wicker chairs, stools, court cupboards &c.). To my daughters Elizabeth (Gurden) and Ann (Corbet) twelve chests to be equally divided betwixt them. Then follows a list of articles given to Ann Corbet.

Dixy, 71.

ROBERT GURDON of Assington in the diocese of Norwich within the County of Suffolk Esq. 3 April 1578, proved 12 May 1579. I give and bequeath unto Rose my well beloved wife one hundred pounds by the year, half yearly to be paid by John Gurdon my son &c. in full satisfaction and "contentac̄on" of all her right and title of dower &c. (and furniture and the use of certain rooms &c.). To Elizabeth Waldgrave my daughter my lease (unexpired) of the parsonages of Much and Little Coggeshall, Essex. To her three children, Thomas, John and Elizabeth, twenty pounds apiece, to be paid unto my son Thomas Waldgrave their father &c. To my son John Gurdon the tenements &c. which I lately purchased of John Wincoll of Waldingfield, for term of life, with remainder to Brampton Gurdon, son of the said John, and lastly to my right heirs. To my sister Wincoll ten pounds. To Mary the wife of John Glamfield ten pounds. To Frances the wife of John Duke six pounds thirteen shillings and four pence. To Robert Lawrence five pounds. To Mr. Welche minister of Little Waldingfield five pounds. To Mr. Knewstub and Mr. Crokes and Mr. Byrde forty shillings each. To the poor in Assington and thereabouts twenty pounds within six years. To my daughter Appleton, for and to the behoof of her son Isaac Appleton, twenty marks. To Thomas Jervis my servant ten pounds. Other servants. The residue of my goods and chattells &c. to my son John Gurdon whom I do constitute, ordain and make sole executor.

Bakon, 19.

to my daughter [illegible]

[illegible]

Then follows the Inventory of plate &c. referred to in the will. To daughter [illegible]

Langley, 71.

Robert Gurdon of Assington in the diocese of Norwich within the County of Suffolk Esq. 4 April 1577, proved 17 May 1578. [illegible] forty shillings each. [illegible] within six years. To my daughter [illegible]

Daughtry, 19.

INDEX OF PERSONS.

Aallisun, see Allison.
Abbe, Mary, 294
Abbott, Betsey, 79
Abbitt, Gartred, 385
Abbut, Hannah, 276
John, 275, 276
Josiah, 275, 276
Josiah Gardner, 232, 238
Maurice, 385
Nathaniel, 284
Peter, 282
Samuel, 275
Walter, 281
Abercrombie, James, 38–40
Abercromby, John, 40
Robert, 40
William, 40
Abrams, Sally, 348
William, 348
Achley, Frances, 119
Spencer, 119
Achmuty, Thomas, 40
Ackland, Dudley, 40
Acland, Elizabeth, 142
John, 142
Adair, John, 40
Adams, ——, 97, 383
Adam, mr., 23, 29
Adames, mrs., 495
Addams, Abigail, 181, 192–194
Abijah, 219
Anna, 194
Anne, 513
Arby Ann, 195
Asa, 217
Aurelia, 194
Benjamin, 338
Bethia, 192
Charles, 194
Charles Francis, 331
Christopher, 190
Clara, 196
Cornelius, 193
David, 217
Dorothy, 196
Dunbar Wright, 196
Ebenezer, 193
Edward, 191, 217
Eliashib, 450
Eliphalet, 18
Elizabeth, 194, 195
Elizabeth Ripley, 195
Emily Jane, 195
Frances, 195
Gamaliel, 195
George M., 475
Hannah, 191, 194, 289
Harriet Hannah, 195
Helen, 196
Adams, *cont'd* Henry, 190, 191, 195, 458, 459
Henry Coolidge, 196
Henry Stuart, 196
Herbert B., 83
Hervey, 217
Hezekiah, 217, 288
Isaac, 192, 193
John, 50, 76, 179, 181, 190–195, 289
John Brown, 196
John Quincy, 180, 217, 219, 328, 329
Jonathan, 191
Joseph, 191
Joshua, 192, 194
Josiah, 192
Lois, 193
Luceba, 194
Lydia, 193
Mabel, 194
Margaret, 196 [195
Martha Bradshaw,
Mary, 191–195
Mary Elizabeth, 196
Melvin O., 228
Michal, 191, 192
Moses, 194
Nathaniel, 288
Parker, 194
Patience, 192
Peter, 191
Phebe, 217
Phœbe Phillips, 195
Rachel, 191
Reliance, 450, 451
Richard, 191–193
Ripley Perkins, 195
Ruth, 191–193
Samuel, 190–193, 217
Susan Magoun, 196
Susan P., 195
Thatcher, 196
Thatcher Magoun, 195
Thomas, 190, 191
Thomas Safford, 196
Ursula, 191
William, 190–198, 368
Adderley, Francis, 40
Addison, ——, 180
Nicholas, 40
Richard, 40
Thomas, 40
Adeane, ——, 515
Adlam, John, 40
William, 40
Agar, Lettese, 403
Agard, Letteye, 80
Ager, Prudence, 506, 507,
Aggar, 510
Agge, Elizabeth, 512
Thomas, 512
Agnew, James, 40
Aiken, Sally, 472
Aikman, Joseph, 40
Ainsworth, ——, 367, 369
Edward, 369
Laban, 369
Airay, Adam, 129
Airey, John, 283
Joseph, 40
Airth, earl of, 103
Alchin, ——, 65, 134, 255, 273, 274, 276, 486, 492
Alcock, William, 40
Alden, Charles L., 71, 75, 188, 310, 382
Elizabeth, 75, 347
James, 347
John, 75, 310, 347
Jonathan, 310, 311
M. L. T., 347
Sarah, 347
Thomas, 347
Alder, John, 441
Aldersey, Alicia, 405
John, 405
Samuel, 266
Aldis, Nathan, 459
Aldrich, Anne, 505
Aldriche, Christopher, 40
Aldridge, George, 383
Valentine, 383
Alexander, Thomas, 286
William, 281
Alford, Robert, 138
Thomazin, 138
William, 324
Alger, Roger, 346
Allaby, Thomas, 268
Allam, Elizabeth, 507
Thomas, 507
Allardice, ——, 103, 235, 238
Robert Barclay, 235
Allaz, James, 40
Allen, ——, 40, 217, 392, 446
Allan, Abia, 450
Alleyne, Abigail, 450
Allin, Agnes, 258, 450
Allyn, Andrew, 497
Ann, 214, 312
Anna, 472
Barnabas, 205
Bathsheba, 450
Benjamin, 450
Charles H., 464
Daniel, 28
David, 41, 281
Deidamia, 337
Dinah, 450
Eben, 451
Ebenezer, 288
Edward, 496
Eleazer, 449, 452
Elizabeth, 258, 260, 443, 450

Allen, *cont'd* Francis Olcott, 349
  Frank Olcott, 77
  George, 281
  Hanna, 449, 450
  Henry, 284
  Ichabod, 451
  Ja., 451
  James, 40, 41, 497
  Jane, 450
  Japhet, 472
  Jer., 281, 436, 438
  Jethro, 450
  Joan, 258
  John, 202. 274, 448, 449, 451, 497
  Jonathan, 450, 451
  Joseph, 443
  Joshua, 449, 450
  Josiah, 28
  Jude, 29, 30, 338, 341, 441
  Katherine, 448, 450
  Levinah J., 292
  Lydia, 420 [497
  Margaret, 418, 449,
  Martha, 205, 211, 450
  Mary, 312. 451
  Mathew, 496
  Moses, 451
  Obadiah, 312
  Rebecca, 326, 448, 450
  Richard, 41, 243, 245, 260, 496
  Samuel, 31, 312, 339, 472
  Sarah, 450
  Sibell, 107
  Silvanus, 450
  Stephen Merrill, 472, 473
  Susan, 449
  Susanna, 448, 452
  Thomas, 56, 59, 285, 496
  William, 214, 326, 409, 412, 413, 450, 452. 496, 497
  Zurubbabel, 420
Allet, lady, 393
Allibone, Samuel Austin, 469
Allison, Aallisun, ——, 103, 234, 237
  Jane, 59
Allott, Margaret, 273
Allyn, see Allen.
Alman, Elizabeth, 332
  William, 332
Alsberry, William, 144
Alsop, Alsopp, Alice, 386
  John, 107
Alt, Henry, 41
Altheward, John, 257
Ambler, Elizabeth, 110
Amcottes, Elizabeth, 516
Ames, Charles G., 360
  Dorothy, 377
Amherst, lord, 332
  Jeffery, 37, 39, 41
Amiel, John, 41
Amos, Thomas, 441
Ancram, William, 41
Anderson, ——, 344
  Ephraim, 41
  Gawan, 381
  George. 418, 464
  Jane Frances Winfred, 464
  John, 281
  John Farwell, 88
  Joseph, 281
  Lucinda Fogg, 418
  Robert, 41, 281
  Sarah P., 464
  William, 41
Anderville, Alexander, earl of, 92
  Beatrix, 92
André, John, 74
Andreson, ——, 144
Andrews, Andrew, Andrewes, ——, 453
  Alfred, 119
  Anna, 263
  Anne, 510
  E. Benjamin, 223
  Edward, 496
  Elisha B., 221
  H. F., 81
  John A., 86
  Lancelot, 510
  Mary, 510
  Nicholas, 510
  Robert, 510
  Roger, 510
  Thomas, 510
  William, 263, 510
Andros, Edmund, 102, 144, 197, 203
Andrus, ——, 62
  Delight, 62
Angell, ——, 499
Anger, Jonas, 268
  Urian, 283
Angus, William, 41
Annable, Anna, 75
Anne, queen, 189, 494
Annersley, William, 41
Annesley, Samuel, 273
Annis, Charles, 415
  Mary, 415
Anstruther, James, 41
  Robert, 39, 41
  William, 41
Anthony, Elizabeth, 375
  John, 122, 375
  Mary, 375
  Rebecca, 375
  Samuel, 375
Anton, Elizabeth, 123
  Thomas, 267
Antrobus, Anne, 513
  Barbara, 513
  Dorothy, 513
  Easter, 513
  Frances, 513
  Henry, 513
  June, 513
  Mary, 513
  Robert, 513
  William, 513
Appleby, Benjamin, 496
  Esther, 496
  Jane, 496
Appleton, ——, 77, 85, 116
  mr., 422
  Isaac, 516
  Nathan, 478
  Samuel, 318, 319, 321
  William S., 77, 103, 234
Appreece, John, 41
Apsley, Allen, 488
  Anthony, 483
  Frances, 488
  Henry, 482
  Judith, 483
Arbuthnot, ——, 41
  Alexander, 41
  Robert, 41
Archbold, George, 41
  John, 41
  Thomas, 41
Archer, ——, 23
Argall, lady, 484
  Anne, 467
  Catherine, 488
  John, 484
  Margarett, 488
  Samuel, 467, 483, 484, 488, 489
Argoo, Thomas, 244
Argyll, duke of, 469
Armiger, Robert, 38, 41
Armistead, ——, 237
Armitage, Goody, 68
Arms, Hannah, 61
Armstrong, ——, 41
  Bigoe, 37, 41
  James, 441
  Lawrence, 35
  Samuel Turell, 88
  Thomas, 41
Arnold, Arnolde, ——, 75
  Edmund S. F., 375
  George T , 351
  James, 310
  James N., 362
  John, 42
  Kesia, 352
  Lyonell, 484
  Olney, 375
  Richard, 374
  Thomas, 352, 375
  William, 352, 374
Arnot, Hugh, 42
Arter, Joseph, 439
Arther, Arthur, Joseph, 285
  Thomas, 42
Ash, Ashe, Dudley, 42
  Gilbert, 283
  John, 42
  William, 27
Ashbold, dr., 393
  mrs., 393
Asher, ——, 117
Ashfield, Isabella, 406
  Mary, 407
  Patience, 406
  Richard, 406, 407
  Thomas Bonner, 407
Ashly, Ashely, ——, 248
  John, 285
Ashmead, mr., 14
Ashton, Oscar, 55, 462
Ashurst, Henry, 378
Aspelin, Richard, 133
Aspinwall, ——, 489
Asser, Richard, 244
Astey, mr., 118
Astle, Daniel, 42
Astin, Eleanor, 116
  Sarah, 116
  Thomas, 116
  William 117
Aston, ——, 493
Athern, Athearn, Atheaon, Jethro, 449
  Mary, 449
  Sarah, 449
  Simon, 469
  Solomon, 449
Atheward, John, 257
Athow, sergt., 398
Athye, Elizabeth. 244
  John, 244, 260
  Joyce, 244, 260
Atkins, Atkyns, mr., 495
  Jane, 114
Atkinson, ——, 374
  Elizabeth, 108
  Ellinor, 108
  Francis, 108
  Katharine, 333
  Margaret, 117
  Richard, 333
  Samuel, 285
  Thomas, 108
  William, 42
Attaloone, ——, 121
Attenborowe, George, 117
  Jarvis, 117
  Mary, 117
  Richard, 117
  William, 117
Attlife, William, 504

Atwater, John, 325, 460, 480
Joshua, 460, 480
Atwood, Abigail, 188
Anna, 189
Anne, 188
Benjamin, 189
Deborah, 189
Ebenezer, 189
Eldad, 188, 189
Eleazur, 189
Ephraim, 188
Joanna, 189
John, 188, 197, 459
Mary, 188, 189, 197
Moses, 174
Richard. 189
Sarah, 189, 459
Simeon, 189
Stephen, 188
Thankful, 188
Timothy, 188
William, 188
Aubrey, John, 131
Awbrey, Thomas, 42
Audleby, ——, 393, 394
Audley, ——, 113, 129, 511
Austin, ——, 74, 75, 144, 375
Austeen, A. E., 211
Awsten, Benjamin, 288
Awstens, Edmund, 212
Hannah, 422
John O., 223
Joseph, 281
Katherine, 132
Susan, 212
Thomas, 132
Averil, Joseph, 253
Avery, Abraham, 87
Averie, Catherine, 295
David, 86
Elizabeth, 87, 137
Elizabeth P., 87
Emanuel, 440
George Whitfield, 86, 87
Hannah, 86
Johan, 137
Joseph, 295
Lydia L., 87
Margaret Cook, 87
Nathaniel, 30, 338
Peternell, 137
Rebecca, 86
William, 323
Aware, John, 246
Awbrey, see Aubrey.
Awsten,
Awstens, see Austin.
Axon, David, 138
Ayas, Alice, 252
John, 252
Susan, 252
Ayer, ——, 244
Ayers, Benjamin, 76
Ayre, Ephra, 284
Peter, 214, 282
Aylett, ——, 111. 134, 140
Nicholas, 396, 402
Aylmer, Brabazon, 264
Aylemer, Mary, 127
Richard, 42
Aylward, Peter, 42
Aylworth, Sam., 275
Aynell, John, 140
Ayre, see Ayer.

Babbidge, James, 42
Babbington, Charles, 42
Babcock, Caroline Elizabeth Vassar, 356
Olive Bicknell, 356
Rufus, 356
Babson, John J., 206
Bachelder, ——, 10, 274
Bachiler, Angeline, 418
Batchelder, Augusta, 418
Batchelders, Benjamin, 418
Betsey, 418, 419
Betsey Bean, 418
David Morrison, 418
Ella Frances, 418
Elmer Eugene, 418
Helen, 418
Horace, 418
John, 418, 419
Joseph, 418
Josephine, 418
Leonard, 418
Lucinda Fogg, 418
Maria, 418
Mary, 418
Minnie Prescott, 418
Moses Morrison, 418
Nancy Longfellow, 418
Olive, 418
Plummer, 418
Sally, 418
Salome, 418
Samuel F., 99
Thomas, 418
William, 56, 59
Backer, John, 288
Samuel, 288
Thomas, 288
Backhouse, Sarah, 488
Bacon, ——, 237, 515, 516
Bakon, Edward, 516
Elizabeth, 75
George, 75
Helen, 515
Jane, 515
John, 386
Jonathan, 75
Josiah, 75
Mary, 75
Michael, 75
Nathaniel, 515
Philip, 515
William, 42
Badcock, Elizabeth, 295
Badcocke, Joanne, 245
Thomas, 245
William, 295
Badger, Elizabeth, 393
Baggs, John, 42
Philip, 42
Stephen, 42
Bagnalde, Edmond, 108
Bagnail, Elizabeth, 108
Ellen, 108
Francis, 108
Margaret, 108, 109
Richard, 108, 275
Robert, 108, 109
Thomas, 108
Wynifred, 108
Bagshaw, John, 286, 441
Bailey, ——, 213, 491
Baillie, colonel, 183
Baily, Alexander, 42
Bayley, Charles, 42
Baylie, David, 42
Baylies, Frederick W., 365
Baylye, Henry, 42
J., 22
James, 147
John, 44
Joshua, 415
Katherine, 276
Bailey, Kiah, 52
cont'd Laurence, 284
Richard, 42, 99
Robert, 286
Thomas, 276
William, 42
Bain, Duncan, 44
Baines, James, 42
Bayne, William, 42
Bakeman, Sarah, 228
Baker, ——, 137, 218
major, 417
Abigail, 502
C. Alice, 349
Daniel W., 94, 231
David S., 223
Eliza, 76
Elizabeth, 76
John, 286, 439, 460, 500
Nathaniel, 118
Rachel, 420
Sara, 121
Thomas, 42, 249
Walter, 96
William, 460
Bakon, see Bacon.
Balch, Galusha B., 81
Baldwin, ——, 359
mr., 422, 423
Elizabeth, 322
Humfrey, 251, 496
Jesse, 454
Nancy, 206
Samuel, 206
Simeon E., 83
Thomas, 42
Balfour, David, 42
Henry, 42
Lewis, 42
Ballol, see Balliol.
Ball, Anne, 117, 273
Edward, 42
Elizabeth, 215
Frank W., 215
George, 42
Isaac, 215
James, 215
John, 117, 215, 273
Joseph, 215
Lucinda Adams, 215
Lucretia, 215
Lydia, 215
Margaret, 111
Nathaniel, 215
Richard, 117, 273
Robert, 43
Samuel, 281
Samuel A., 215
Sarah, 215
Susan, 273
Thomas, 273
William, 111, 112
Ballantyne, David, 326
Elizabeth, 326
Hannah, 326
John, 326
Jonathan, 326
Susanna, 326
William, 326
Ballard, E. S., 216
Elizabeth, 216
Joseph, 216
Mary, 216
Zaccheus, 216
Balliol,
Baliol, John, 230, 231
Ballou, Latimer W., 223
Balneavis, Patrick, 43
Bamford, William, 43
Banaks, Samuel, 285
Banaster, William, 386
Bancroft, ——, 93, 217
George, 239
Bandrum, Sam., 500

Bangs, ——, 206
Benjamin, 189
Elmina Malissa, 206
Jonathan, 189
Thankful, 189
Banks, Charles Edward, 79,101, 201, 446, 468
John, 43
Moses, 283
Nathaniel P., 474
Samuel, 281
Bannister, Jane, 276
Jasper, 437
Banta, ——, 234, 236
Theodore M., 103, 234
Barber, ——, 235, 238
Barbur, George, 457, 459
John, 43
Sarah, 322
William, 286
Barbut, Hor. Pearse, 43
Barbutt, James, 43
Theodore, 43
Barclay, ——, 103, 235, 238
David, 43
Robert, 238
Barclay-Allardice, Robert, 103
Barcock, Alice, 384
Barcocke, Anne, 384
Edmund, 384
Sarah, 384
Susanna, 384
Bard, William, 43
Bardall, Clemens, 386
Barense, Alice, 117
Barham, mr., 377
Katherine, 484
Barker, ——, 28, 43, 368
captain, 286
Almira, 322
Benjamin, 28, 30, 341
Deborah, 49
Ebenezer, 28, 29, 49, 339
Elizabeth, 48, 49
Ephraim, 341
Ezra, 28, 29
Francis, 436, 437
Hannah, 49, 50
John, 27, 30, 50, 338
Joshua, 437
Martha, 341
Matthew, 275
Nathan, 340
Noah, 341
Patience, 50
Prince, 50
Robert, 49
Samuel, 43, 49, 50
Stephen, 414
Urias, 249
William, 43
Barley, Richard, 386
Barnard, ——, 369
John, 149
Thomas, 495
Barnardiston, Arthur, 379
Faith, 379
George, 379
Jane, 379
Katherine, 379
Mary, 379
Nathaniel, 379
Pelatiah, 379
Samuel, 379
Thomas, 379
William, 379
Barners, mr., 391
Barnes, Abigail, 290
Barns, Albert, 88
Benja., 281, 283
David, 50, 51
Henry, 398
Joseph, 438
Barnes, Natha., 283
cont'd Norman S., 467
Richard, 117, 290
Barney, Frances Amelia, 455
Solomon, 155
Barnsley, Thomas, 43
Barnstedt, ——, 43
Barnton, mr., 118
Barré, Isaac, 43
Barrett, ——, 407, 493
Ann, 516
Charles, 516
Edward, 515, 516
Elizabeth, 515
James, 221
Joseph H., 327
Josiah, 77
Mary, 77
Walter, 516
Barrington, ——, 485
Francis, 267
Henry, 273
Joan, 267
John, 38, 43
Mary, 267
Barron, Edward, 43
George, 43
Barrow, Edwin, 223
Barrows, Edwin P., 19
Joanna, 190
Thomas, 43
Barry, ——, 289
Henry, 43
Samuel, 43
Barstow, Abigail, 48, 50
Deborah, 47, 48
Bartholomew, Erastus, 148
Bartholmew, William, 325, 458
Bartlett, Benjamin, 183
Bartlet, Christopher, 414
Elizabeth, 183, 189, 393
Elias, 438
Ellis, 495
John, 393
Maria, 418
Mary, 420
Robert, 183
Sarah, 183
Susanna, 414
William S., 329
Bartman, George, 43
Barton, Ruth, 442
William, 67, 442
Barwicke, Edward, 376
Bass, ——, 50
Edward, 323
Robert, 43
Samuel, 323
Thomas, 457, 458
Bassett, ——, 237
Basset, Charles, 43
Elizabeth, 449
Henry, 43
Hope, 450
James, 43
Jane, 450
John, 450
Mary, 449, 452
Nathan, 452
Richard, 43
Thomas, 43
Bastide, George, 43
Baston, Christian, 138
Edward, 138
Katherine, 138
Raphe, 138
Batchelder, see Bachelder.
Batchelders,
Bate, Anne, 373
Robert, 126
Bateman, John, 326, 460
Bates, ——, 367, 369, 473
Albert C., 240
Clement, 369
Isaac C., 223
Joshua, 412, 413
Theodore C., 369
Bath, ——, 113
Bathurst, ——, 481
Batherst, Allen, 488
Batherste, Benjamin, 488
Bathurste, Catherine, 488
Edward, 484, 488
Elizabeth, 482, 488
Frances, 488
George, 488
Judith, 482, 484, 488
Launcelot, 482, 483, 488
Mary, 482, 483, 488, 489
Randall, 483
Randolph, 488
Rauffe, 483, 488
Robert, 483
Samuel, 484, 488
Susan, 483, 488
Batt, Thomas, 43
Battelle, Ann, 123
Battell, Philip, 237
Battle, Thomas, 325
Batle, William, 123
Batten, Abraham, 288
Battin, John, 281, 288
Battersby, James, 43
Battson, Gartred, 373
Batut, John, 43
Baudin, Harrington, 43
Baugh, Thomas, 44
William, 44
Baxter, ——, 298
mr., 285
Andrew, 285
Elihu, 348
James P., 82, 224, 470
Jane, 274
John, 440
Nicholas, 324
R. H., 348
Richard, 125
Tryphena, 348
Bay, John, 44
Bayard, Robert, 44
Thomas F., 403
Bayley,
Baylie,
Baylies, see Bailey.
Baylye,
Bayne, see Bain.
Baynham, Adam, 119
Bayntun, Harry, 44
Beal, Homer H., 467
Beall, Levin, 44
Beale, Lydia, 291
Beales, Robert, 516
Ruth, 348
Sarah, 118
Thomas, 118
William, 291
Beamis, Abraham, 495, 496
Anne, 495, 496
Isaac, 495, 496
James, 495, 496
John, 495
Joseph, 495, 496
Luke, 495, 496
Mary, 495, 496
Susan, 495
Susanna, 496
Thomas, 495
Bean, captain, 185
Beane, Deborah, 419
James, 44
John, 288

Bean, Joseph, 284
cont'd Sallie, 418
Bear, Margaret, 140
Thomas, 140
Beard, Arthur, 44
William, 441
Bearman, Katherine, 395
Beatson, James, 44
Beaumont, Hammond, 44
John, 44
Beaver, Samuel, 44
Beavis, Richard, 141
Becher, John Gainsford, 44
Becke, John, 106
Beckers, Henry, 44
Beckley, Martha, 313
Beckwaye, ——, 118
Beckwith, Alice Dexter, 354
Henry Truman, 354, 355
John, 44
Truman, 354, 355
Bedell, ——, 237
mr., 247
Edwin, 370
John, 368, 370
Thomas, 386
Bedlam, ——, 112
Bee, John, 498
Martha, 498
Beebe, Mary A., 322
Beebee, Nicholas, 106
Beecher, Louisa A., 352
Beke, Anne, 117
Belcher, ——, 95, 371
Eunice, 450
Fred. John, 44
Moses, 450
Samuel C., 470
Belden, Lydia, 70
Belknap, ——, 329
George E., 222
Hannah, 290
Jeremiah, 290
Bell, Anne, 247
Charles H., 225, 240, 357
Cora L., 225
Edward, 247
Henry, 501
James, 247
John, 44
John James, 225
Margaret, 247
Mary E., 225
Robert, 43
Samuel, 225
Samuel D., 225
Sarah A., 225
Thomas, 44
William, 248
Bellamy, ——, 390
Bellew, Patrick, 44
William, 44
Belling, ——, 79
Bellingham, Hester, 74
Richard, 74
Bellowes, Henry, 504
Belson, Edmond, 115
Bence, ——, 115
Bendall, Free Grace, 325–327, 458
Hopefor, 257
Bendish, Edmond, 275
Mary, 275
Rachel, 275
Thomas, 275
Benezet, Stephen, 497
Benfield, John, 484
Bening, Thomas, 286
Benjamin, Eliza, 51, 52
Bennett, ——, 147
Benett, Almey, 75
Benit, Anne, 75, 115, 116
Benitt, Clark, 322
Bennet, Edmund H., 222
Bennett, Edward, 115
cont'd Elizabeth, 503
James, 75, 437
Jeremiah, 75
Jerusha, 420
Joanna, 75
John, 74, 75, 281, 286
Jonathan, 74
Joseph, 74
Mary, 75
Peter, 437
Rebecca, 74, 75
Richard, 114–116, 503
Robert, 74, 75
Ruth, 75
Sarah, 75
Thankful, 74
Thomas, 44
William, 75
Benson, Alice, 129
Edward, 129
George, 129
Michael, 129
Bent, ——, 480
A. Allen, 292
Abigail, 290-295
Adam, 296
Agnes, 289
Alice, 291, 295
Allen H., 288, 292, 479
Ann, 295
Anna, 292, 293
Anne, 292-294
Bartlett, 295
Bethiah, 295
Betty, 294
Beulah, 290, 293
Catherine, 292, 295
Charles, 293, 295, 296
Chloe, 295
Darius, 294
David, 289–291, 293–295
Deborah, 292, 296
Dorcas, 293
Dorothy, 292
Ebenezer, 291, 296
Eleanor, 296
Elijah, 290, 293
Elizabeth, 289–291, 293–296
Eunice, 292, 293, 295
Experience, 290, 291, 293, 295
George, 295
Grace, 293
Hannah, 289, 290, 295, 296
Hopestill, 289, 290, 292, 293
Hyman, 292
Isabel, 294
Jabez, 290-292
Jane, 293
Jason, 292
Jemima, 295
Jesse, 295
Joel, 293
John, 288–296
Jonathan, 293
Joseph, 289–291, 295, 296
Josiah, 294, 296
Lemuel, 295
Levinah J., 292
Lois, 292
Lucy, 292–294
Luther S., 296
Lydia, 291, 293, 296
Martha, 289, 290, 292-295
Mary, 290–294, 296
Matthias, 290, 294
Mehitable, 295
Micah, 290, 293, 294
Miriam, 296
Molly, 292, 294
Nathan, 293
Bent, Nathaniel T., 296
cont'd Nedabiah, 296
Noah, 296
Patience, 289, 292
Peter, 289–294
Phebe, 294
Phinehas, 295
Polly, 295
Prudence, 296
Rachel, 291, 296
Rebecca, 295
Robert, 289
Rufus, 293–295
Ruth, 293, 296
Samuel, 292, 294, 296
Samuel Arthur, 295
Samuel Browning, 295
Samuel Watson, 295
Sarah, 290–296
Silas, 293
Stephen, 293
Submit, 292
Susannah, 292, 293, 296
Thaddeus, 295
Thankful, 291
Thomas, 290, 292
Timothy, 293
William, 289, 293, 295, 296
William H., 296
Zacheus, 289
Benthall, ——, 383
Elizabeth, 406
Mary, 406, 407
Mercy, 407
Priscilla, 406, 407
Walter, 406, 407
Bentham, Edward Wm., 44
Bentinck, Rodolphus, 44
Bentley, John, 118
Benzell, Adolphus, 44
Berkenhout, John, 44
Berkley, ——, 381
George, 82
Bernard, Francis, 506
Berners, John, 258
Berrisford, Bennett, 374
Beresford, George, 374
John, 374
Michael, 374
Richard, 374
Robert, 374
Rowland, 374
Samuel, 374
Thomas, 374
Ursula, 273
Berry, ——, 506
mr., 495
Henry, 495
John, 510
Sara, 373
Thomas, 373, 375
William, 375
Bertin, Georges, 233
Bertrand, John, 44
Berwick, Nicholas, 44
Besford, Alice, 136
John, 136
Mary, 136
Thomas, 136
Bessey, Anthony, 202
Best, Anne, 510
Briget, 346
Bestney, Nich., 483
Betham, William, 140
Bethuen, James, 44
Bettle, Hy, 288
Betts, judge, 14
C. Wyllys, 232
James, 284
Bevan, John, 44
Beven, Morgan, 44
Beverlin, James, 287
Bewes, George, 44

Bickford, Limuel, 281
Bicknel, Thomas, 437
Biddle, Henry D., 235
Owen, 235, 237
Biddulye, Theophilus, 129
Bigelow, George T., 298
Bigelo, Jonathan, 60, 61
Bigges, Humfrey, 392, 393
John, 392
Sara, 393
Billings, captain, 286
Billing, Frederick, 88
John, 45
Roger, 325
Billingsley, Henry, 393
Billingslie, John, 393
Katherine, 393
Billington, Francis, 295
Jemima, 295
Billy, Uchee, 462
Bilston, mr., 254
Bingham, ———, 62, 482
Sarah, 62
Bird, ———, 109
Byrd, mr., 516
Byrde, George, 160
Henry, 45
Robert, 405
Thomas Taylor, 45
William, 45
Birdikin, Mary, 407
Birdsey, John, 211
Phebe Smith, 211
Ruth, 211
Sarah, 211
Birkinhead, Robert, 129, 132
Birkenad, Susan, 132
Birkeuhead, Theophilus, 132
Birniere, Henry, 45
John de, 45
Bisbee, ———, 372
J. H., 239
Marvin D., 82
Bishop, ———, 135
Bishopp, Abigail, 213
Elizabeth, 141
Jenny, 141
John, 45, 213, 276
Keturah, 73
Mary, 141, 142, 276
Nathaniel, 326, 459
Nathaniel Holmes, 213
Robert, 45
Samuel, 213
Sarah, 141, 213
Thomas, 142, 213
Townsend, 471
Bissell, John, 468
Bissett, Watkin, 242
Black, Jeremiah S., 328
Blackaller, Margaret, 138
Mary, 139
Thomas, 138
Blacker, Henry, 45
William Latham, 45
Blackett, William, 45
Blackhead, William, 504
Blackledge, Katherine Brown, 322
Blackman, Chloe, 295
George, 295
Blackmore, mr., 378
Robert, 45
Blackwell, Gervas, 373
Blackwood, William, 45
Bladen, Catherine, 487
Nathaniel, 487
Blaeu, Willem, 203
Blair, Alexander, 45
Blaire, David, 441
Mary, 450
Mary Elizabeth, 16
Montgomery, 16
Blair, Simon, 45
cont'd Susanna, 451
Thomas, 451
Blaisdell, Jacob, 76
Blake, Alfred D., 337
Charles, 88
Charles E., 88
Charles Morris, 88
Charlotte A., 88
Edward, 88, 454
Ezekiel, 296
Francis E., 87, 88, 222
Hanover, 454
John, 88, 283
Jonathan, 88
Kate, 454
Maria. 454
Mary, 88
Rachel, 296
Robert, 476
S. L., 365
W. Todd, 45
William, 88
Blakeley, Hester, 213
John, 45
Blakeney, John, 45
Robert, 45
Theophilus, 45
William, lord, 38, 45
Blamer, Thomas, 106
Blanchard, Agnes, 289
Bland, Adam, 114
Blande, Anne, 112, 116
Edward, 112, 114
Elizabeth, 111, 112, 114
Frances, 113, 114
George, 111-113
Giles, 114
Gregory, 111, 112
Jane, 114
Jo., 262
John, 111-114, 116
Judith, 111, 114
Margaret, 114
Mary, 111, 113
Peter, 111
Richard, 114
Samuel, 113
Sarah, 113, 114
Susan, 112-114, 116
Theoderick, 115, 116
Thomas, 111-114
William, 111, 113, 114
Blane, Archibald, 45
Blaque, Joseph, 347
Martha, 347
Mary, 347
Samuel, 347
Blasland, Edward B., 473, 474
Lucretia, 473
Mary, 473
Thomas, 473
William, 473
Blennerhassett, John, 45
Bligh, Thomas, 326
Bliss, Elizabeth, 87
Henry, 61
Lydia, 61, 455
Blissett, Hester, 143
Blizard, Conway, 45
Bloice, see Bloyce.
Blome, ———, 203
Blood, ———, 298
Isabel, 117, 118
Richard, 118
Thomas, 45
Blossom, Joseph, 218
Temperance, 218
Thankful, 218
Blonnte, Elizabeth, 116
Bloyce, Michal, 192
Bloice, Richard, 191, 192
Bloyse,
Blye, John, 115
Boardman, doctor, 342
Bordman, Ann, 315
Boreman, Elizabeth, 315, 340
Samuel, 220
Samuel L., 364
Stephen, 30, 341
Sylvanus, 371
William, 283
Bocoer, Susan, 78
Bodge, George M., 81, 229, 360, 478
Bodwell, Joseph B., 372
Mary, 135
Bogas, ———, 391
Edward, 401
Jane, 401
Mary, 401
Bogges, Edward, 253
John, 45
Thomas, 254
Bohn, John H., 331
Boice, see Boyce.
Bolles, see Bowles.
Bolling, Alexander, 467
Bollinge, Anne, 467
Bollon, Thomas, 458
Bolster, mr., 495
Bolstred, Catherine, 261
Thomas, 261
Bolton, Francis, 45
Boulton, Mason, 45
Bowlton, Ralph, 381
Thomas, 115, 134, 498
Boltwood, Ebenezer, 286, 439
Boltwoed,
Bomford, Thomas, 45
Bonaparte, Joseph, 233
Bond, ———, 89, 91, 108, 119,
Bonde, 370, 511
Grace, 112
Henry, 356
Hester, 213
John, 213
Joseph, 213
Sampson, 208
Sarah, 213
Thomas, 387
Bonney, James, 436
Bonny, William P., 467
Bonniville, Hiacinthe de, 45
Bone, Francis, 438
Booker, ———, 276
Boosey, Edward, 254, 401
Boosy, Elizabeth, 254
Jane, 254, 401
Mary, 254
Bord, John, 324
Bordman, see Boardman.
Boreman,
Borlace, Ann, 515
John, 516
Borne, see Bourn.
Borough, Wm. Blakeney, 45
Borrell, ———, 244
Borry, David, 45
Borum, Parnell, 398
Boscawen, John, 38, 45
Bosomworth, Abraham, 45
Bostwick, Elias W., 467
Boswell, see Buzzell.
Bosworth, mr., 450
Eliz., 450
Boteler, Elizabeth, 511
Botteler, Francis, 511
Mary, 336
Oliver, 336
Thomas, 511
William, 46
Botet, Anthony, 46
Bother, Susan, 78
Bott, ———, 215
Joel, 63, 215
Lucy, 63, 215
Miles, 215

Bott, *cond'd*
Sarah, 215
Sarah Neal, 63
Botteler, see Boteler.
Boucher, Alice, 117
Elizabeth, 116
Frances, 116
Henry, 116
James, 46, 116
John, 116
Richard, 116
Thomas, 116
William, 116
Boulton, see Bolton.
Bouquet, Henry, 46
Bourke, Bingham, 46
Bourn, Bourne, Borne,
——, 482
captain, 34
Elizabeth, 290
Hannah, 218
John, 46, 290, 291
Joseph, 218
Martha, 197
Nicholas, 211
Obadiah, 46
Richard, 436
Shearjashub, 49
Thomas, 197
Boush, Robert, 456
Bousie, Jone, 510
Bouswell, Elizabeth, 392
Boutelle, Charles Otis, 337
John A., 46
Lucretia, 473
Mary, 473
Nathaniel, 473
Susan Louise, 337
Bowdoin, Bowden,
Hannah, 384
James, 74, 384
John, 46
Thomas, 157
Bowell, Thomas, 406
Bowen, Leivt., 437
John, 157
Bower, Bowers,
Dwight E., 83
Richard, 50
William, 498
Bowes, Frederick, 157
Henry, 504
Bowles, Bolles,
——, 392
Carington, 183
Green Berry, 76
John, 386
William, 393
Bowlton, see Bolton.
Bowman, John, 283
Mary, 136
Bowtell, ——, 273
Bowyer, ——, 402
Robert, 391
Box, ——, 513
Boyce, Boice,
Isabel, 294
Lydia, 53
Boyde, Thomas, 157, 441
Boyland, Geffrey, 242
Boyle, Richard, 157
Stephen, 157
Boylston, Boylson, Boylsonne, Boylstone, Boyson,
mrs., 132
Alice, 107
Allen, 106, 107, 136
Anne, 106–108
Catharine, 105–107
Edward, 105–108
Elizabeth, 105, 107, 135
Henry, 105, 107
John, 105–108
John Lane, 475
Margaret, 107
Mary, 107
Mary Hallowell, 475
Nicholas, 475
Richard, 105–108
Boylston, *cont'd*
Samuel, 107
Sarah, 107
Susanna, 107
Thomas, 105–108, 134–136
Ward Nicholas, 475
William, 105
Boynton, Henry V., 102
John, 446
Moses, 30, 31
Samuel, 29
Brabazon, Edward, 157
Bracey, Joseph, 288
William, 288
Brackenbury, William, 56, 59
Brackett, Peter, 160
William, 219
Brackley, Samuel, 105
Bradbury, Jabez, 281
Thomas, 284
William, 284
Wyman, 287
Braddock, ——, 37
Edward, 157
Bradford, Bretfoort,
——, 74, 368
Alice, 196, 197
Andrew, 356
David, 197
Dorothy, 197
Ephraim, 197
Hannah, 197, 198
Hezekiah, 197
Israel, 197
Jael, 197
James H., 463
John, 197
Joseph, 197
Martha, 197
Mary, 197
Meletiah, 197
Mercy, 197
Robert, 196
Samuel, 197
Sarah, 197
Thomas, 197
William, 82, 196, 197
Bradish, Frank E., 221
Bradlee, Bradley,
——, 355
Caleb Davis, 99, 102, 277, 360, 480
Dorothy, 513
Bradshaw, Mary, 195
Bradstreet, Bradstrat, Bradstreete, Bradstret, Breadstreet, Bredstrate, Bredstrete, Brodestrete,
Benjamin, 420
John, 157, 169, 170
Margaret, 170
Mercie, 169
Samuel, 157, 169, 170
Simon, 168–170, 368
Thomas, 171
Walter, 171
William, 171
Bragdon, captain, 34
Arthur, 288
James, 441
Bragg, John, 439
Jonathan, 324
Philip, 38, 157
Brainard, ——, 103, 234, 235, 478
Stephen, 62
Susanna, 62
Braley, Bralee, Brayley,
Abigail, 75
Alice, 75
Ambrose, 75
Caleb, 75
David, 75
Elijah, 75
Elizabeth, 75
Ezekiel, 75
George, 75
Braley, *cont'd*
Grace, 75
Hannah, 75
Israel, 75
John, 75
Lydia, 75
Margaret, 75
Mary, 75
Roger, 75
Russell, 75
Sarah, 75
Solomon, 75
Braman, Chloe, 455
Bran, George, 325
Martha, 325
Branscomb, Thomas, 143
Brasbree, William, 342
Brawler, Robert, 113
Brawn, Benijah, 157
Richard, 284, 441
Bray, Edward, 157
Brayley, see Braley.
Brayton, John S., 222
Sarah, 322
Breadstreet, see Bradstreet.
Breare, Jane, 106
Breddeane, ——, 34
Bredstrate, Bredstrete, see Bradstreet.
Breedon, Breden,
Alexander, 157
Benaia, 128
Jane, 128
John, 127
Mary, 127
Robert, 127, 128
Thomas, 127, 128
Zaccheus, 127, 128
Brehin, Brehm, Dietrich, 157
Breney, James, 157
Brent, ——, 379, 511
Thomas, 456
Brenton, William, 382
Breres, Christopher, 408
Brereton, Edward, 157
George, 157
John, 204
Robert, 157
Bretfoort, see Bradford.
Brett, Brette,
——, 245
Anne, 252
Deborah, 120
Dorothy, 120
Edward, 135
Frances, 259, 260
Hester, 135
Jane, 252
Mary, 135
Thomas, 251, 260
Brewer, ——, 244
John, 157
Martha, 290
Peter, 245
Rebecca, 322
Samuel, 290
Brewster, Mary, 322
Sarah, 183
Tomasine, 393
Briant, see Bryant.
Brickett, Benett, 392
Bridge, Bridges,
Anthony, 126
Edward, 460
Thomas, 126, 157
Bridgham, Henry, 326
Brier, Briers,
Henry, 108
Thomas, 28
Briggett, Alice, 254
Briggs, Brigges, Brigs,
mr., 23
Allen, 454
Charles E., 182
Ezra, 438
John, 503
Lydia, 454
Richard, 116

Brigham, Abigail, 292
Benajah, 292
Elizabeth, 291
Jerusha, 205
Peter Bent, 291
Timothy, 292
Uriah, 291
Bright, Allen, 157
Mary, 322
Brightman, Jacques, 157
Brigstock, James, 157
Robert, 157
Brinknoll, Ruth, 275
Brintnal, James. 282
Briscoe, Robert, 157, 158
Spencer, 158
William Musg., 158
Bristoe, James T., 25
Bristow, Robert, 158
Brit, John, 184
Brittman, John, 158
Britton, Charles P., 219
Brytton, Emme, 244
Joan, 244, 260
Broad, Edward, 116
Judith, 116
Rebecca, 218
Thomas, 218
Broadwater, Henry, 398
Brock, John, 436
Robert A., 116
Brockett, Linus Pierpont, 354
Brockwell. Charles L., 17
Brodemeade, John, 137
Brodestrete, see Bradstreet.
Broderick, St. John, 158
Brodie, George, 158
James, 158
Brokbanke, ——, 218
Bromfield, Edward, 187
Bromhead, Benjamin, 158
Boardman, 158
Edward, 158
John, 158
Bromley, Edward, 158
Brookins, Samuel, 283
Brooks, ——, 142, 379, 472
Brook, Charles Butler, 446
Brooke, Elizabeth, 159
Frederick M., 153
George, 189
James, 189
John, 53, 442
Mary, 189
Phillips, 360
Robert Bounds, 158
Rose, 189
Tabitha, 442
William H., 357
Broughton, Charles, 158
Thomas, 490
William, 490
Brown, ——, 101, 159, 176,
Browne, 203, 232
mr., 245
Abigail, 193
Abijah, 49
Abraham, 276
Abraham English, 371
Adam, 281, 285
Addison, 468
Alexander, 272, 467, 489
Alice Dexter, 354
Allison, 440
Amy Brighthurst, 196
Andrew, 158
Anne, 269, 417, 482
Arch. Mont., 158
Arthur, 158
Barbara, 269
Benjamin, 193
Benoni, 270
Charles, 158, 483
Brown, *cont'd* Charlotte, 158
Charlotte A., 88
Edward, 482
Eleanor, 269, 270
Eleazar, 191
Eliza Coe, 196
Elizabeth, 267, 290, 482, 483, 488
Fanny Bowen, 358
Francis, 158
George, 474
Gertrude, 269
Helen Gilman, 196
Henry, 158, 264
Hugh, 325
Isaac, 282
James, 56, 58, 59, 82
James Crosby, 196
Joanna, 219
John, 25, 126, 158, 270, 442, 482, 488
John Crosby, 196
John Douglass, 466
John M., 470
Joseph, 19
Margaret, 269
Mary, 269, 417, 482
Mary Elizabeth, 196
Mary Magoun, 196
Mountford, 158
Nathaniel, 267–270
Nehemiah, 417
Nicholas, 269, 445
Paris B., 466
Percy, 269
Philip, 286, 439
Ralph, 269
Richard, 252
Robert, 158, 268, 269
Rudolphus, 269
Samuel, 268, 269
Sarah, 19, 264, 270
Susan, 482, 483
Susanna, 502
Thankful, 214
Thatcher Magoun, 196
Thomas, 158, 269, 270, 290, 482
Vashti, 49
Warham, 159
William, 158, 159, 269, 270, 285, 325, 502
William Adams, 196
Brownell, Elizabeth, 108, 109
Johane, 108
John, 110
Lydia, 74
Margaret, 108, 109
Sampson, 108
William, 108, 109
Brownesmithe, mr., 120
Browning, ——, 132
Browninge, Charles H., 211, 343, 344
Edward, 130
James, 294
Martha, 294
William, 159
Bruce, ——, 232, 266, 273
Bruice, Lewis, 159
Brus, Robert de, 231
Thomas, 159
William, 438
Brudenell, ——, 123, 138, 389, 482
Bruere, George, 159
John, 159
Bruerton, Jane, 378
Bruice, see Bruce.
Brumpstead, Ann, 127
Brumpsted, Charles, 127
John, 127
Lucy, 127
Brumpstead, *cont'd* Martha, 128
Rose, 127
Thomas, 127
Brune, Anne, 278
Anne Henrietta, 278
Fredk. William, 278
Brus, see Bruce.
Brushe, ——, 385
Bruyeres, John des, 159
Bryan, Jonathan, 498
Mary, 498
Bryant, Abigail, 47–51
Briant, Agatha, 47, 48
Ann, 47, 49–51
Arlitta, 52, 53
Asabel, 50
Asenath, 50
Barsheba, 49
Benjamin, 47–52
Betsy, 50, 52, 219
Betty, 49
Charles, 49, 51
Charles Carroll, 53
Charlotte, 51
Consider, 49
Cornelia King, 52
Cushing, 52, 53
Daniel, 47
David, 47, 48, 50, 284
Deborah, 47–49
Dorothy, 47
Edward, 49
Edward Livingston, 53
Eleanor, 52
Eli, 50-52
Elijah, 50
Elisha, 47
Eliza, 51, 52
Eliza Ann, 52
Elizabeth, 47–49, 51
Elizabeth Susan, 52
Eunice, 50, 51
Ezra Starkweather, 52
Foster, 51
Francis Dwight, 52
George, 49
Gridley, 51, 52
Guy De, 46
Hannah, 47–50
Hannah Barker, 50
Harriet, 52
Helen Maria, 53
Hubbard W., 82, 470
Ira, 50
Jabez, 47
Jacob, 48
James, 49
Jerusha, 49
John, 46–53
Jonathan, 47, 48, 50
Jonathan Pomeroy, 52
Joseph, 47–49, 51
Joseph Myrick, 53
Joshua, 47, 49
Judith, 48
Julia, 52
Julia Ann, 17
Lemuel, 48, 50
Lillie, 49
Lucy, 49, 51
Lydia, 49–51
Margaret, 48
Martha, 47, 49
Mary, 47–51
Mary Eliza, 53
Mary Ewell, 49
Mercy, 47
Molly, 50
Monroe Benjamin, 52
Nancy, 51
Nathaniel, 48–53, 219
Nathaniel Cushing, 53

Bryant, } Patience, 50
cont'd } Peleg, 48, 49, 51
Percy, 46, 53, 219
Polly, 51
Prince, 49
Rachel, 47
Rhoda, 49
Ruth, 47–50
Ruxby, 49, 50
Sally, 51
Samuel, 47, 49–52
Sarah, 47–49, 51
Seth, 48–53
Snow, 50
Stephen, 46
Susan, 51
Susannah, 48
Thomas, 47–53
Vashti, 49
Walter, 53
William H. H., 46
Zebalon, 51
Zina, 50–52
Brytton, see Britton.
Buchanan, ———, 90
Agnes, 91
Claudius, 91
Buckhurst, Anne, 484
Dorothy, 484
Judith, 484, 488
Richard, 484
Thomas, 484, 488
Buckingham, Temperance, 70
William Alfred, [87
Buckland, Robert, 117
Buckley, Thomas, 159
Buckman, Joseph, 282
Buckmaster, Jos:, 437
Bucks, Mary, 49, 50
Buckston, James, 438
Budd, Charles, 200
James, 199
Bulkley, Richard, 159
Bullard, George, 215
Isaac, 325
Mary, 276
Sarah, 215
Bullen, George, 371
Bullock, } Edward, 129
Bullocke, } John, 497
Melchesidick, 129
Priscilla, 129
William, 497
Bulman, Alexander, 324
Bulow, Charles W., 464
Bulstrode, Edward, 247
Mary, 247
Bumsted, Thomas, 324
Bunn, Matthew, 285
Samuel, 285
William, 285
Burcher, Katherine, 273
Burchill, John, 159
Burchsted, John Henry, 70
Mary, 70
Burden, George, 159
Jos:, 436
Burdick, Henry C., 322
James, 223
Burge, Phebe, 190
Thankful, 190
Burgess, } Abigail, 450
Burges, } Elisha, 190
Jacob, 190
Jedidah, 190
Joanna, 190
Job, 441
Josiah, 190
Mary, 190
Phebe, 190
Ruth, 190
Temperance, 190
Thomas, 190
Zacheus, 190

Burgoyne, John, 146
Burhans, Jacob, 367, 368
Jan, 367, 368
Samuel, 367
Burie, see Bury.
Burke, ———, 18, 19, 67, 92, 335
Bernard, 344
John, 159
Burkett, Elizabeth, 489
Burley, ———, 341
David, 337, 342
Wheeler, 342
William, 340
Burn, James, 159
Burnand, Dennis Ger., 159
Burnap, Benjamin, 438
Burnell, mrs., 116
Anne, 116, 117
Henry, 273
Hester, 273
John, 116, 273
Mary, 273
Thomas, 106, 273
Burnet, } Charles, 159,
Burnett, } John, 159, 437
Magdalen, 131
Peter, 159
Robert, 159
William, 33, 441
Burnham, ———, 10
Edward P., 470
Roderick H., 367, 369
Thomas, 283
Burns, George, 159
James, 283
William, 283
Burnsides, Anthony, 159
Burrage, } Alvah Augustus, 358
Burrege, } Charles H., 358
Elizabeth Amelia, 358
Henry S., 82, 224, 470
J. Leake, 159
John, 56, 59, 358
Josiah, 358
Robert, 358
Rose, 358
Ruth, 358
Burrell, mrs., 463
Andrew, 510
Catherine, 463
Herbert L., 360
James, 510
John, 510
Joseph, 510
Launcelot, 510
Martha, 510
Mary, 510
Randall, 360
Randall Gardner, 360
Samuel, 510
Zillah, 360
Burrent, John, 159
Burrett, Mabel, 194
Burroughs, } ———, 220
Burrowe, }
Burrowes, } mr., 118, 324
Burt, Alice, 461
Charles, 461
Cordana Augusta, 456
Elizabeth, 367, 369
George, 461
Henry, 367, 369
Josias, 128
Lucy Rockwell, 461
Richard, 439
T. Preston, 456
Ulalia, 367
Walter, 128
Burtch, Desire, 322
Harriet, 322
Burthan, John, 242

Burton, Dyonice, 123, 124
Edmund, 126
Edward, 159
Elizabeth, 131
George, 159
Ralph, 39, 159
Samuel, 125
Burwell, ———, 237
Bury, } Edward, 113
Burie, } Elizabeth, 111, 113, 114
Burye, } William, 114
Busbe, William, 282
Bush, ———, 296
mr., 53
Bussey, Mary, 473
William, 473
Buzzell, } ———, 220
Boswell, } mr., 126
Bussell, } Ellen, 139
Buswell, } H. L., 220
Butler, ———, 391
Abigail, 349
Benjamin F., 14, 87, 232
Caleb, 446
Daniel, 452
Elizabeth, 108, 109
F. O., 349
Gershom, 316
Jane, 401
John, 283, 349, 391, 401, 469, 516
Mabel, 63
Mary, 316, 349
Nathaniel, 349
Nicholas, 202
Pierce, 159
Rachel, 109
Richard, 108, 109
Sybil, 315
Thomas, 451
Walter, 159
William, 159
Butrick, George, 159
Butten, } ———, 218
Button, } John, 106
Katherine, 106
Mary, 106
Butterwick, Robert, 160
Butts, ———, 482
Buxton, Richard, 115
Thomas, 115
Byddell, Thomas, 244
Bye, Richard, 392
Robert, 392
Byfield, Adoniram, 408
Nathaniel, 187
Bygges, mr., 244
Byington, Ezra Hoyt, 81, 83, 221, 222, 224, 350, 351, 470
Byley, Rebecca, 374
Byram, Anne, 86
Branch, 86
Elizabeth, 75
Huldah Allen, 86
Nicholas, 75
Byrd, } see Bird.
Byrde, }

Cable, ———, 101
Cade, Andrew, 510
Symond, 510
Walter, 510
Cadillac, de la Mothe, 203
Cadogan, George, 160
Cady, John, 191
Cæsar, Julius, 488
Cahill, Moses, 160
Calder, James, 160
Patrick, 160
Calderwood, James, 160
Samuel, 160
William, 160

Caldwell, David, 160
    John, 160
Calef, Jonathan S., 467
    Robert, 282
Calhoun, ——, 351
Call, Thomas, 56–59
Callender, Ellis, 444
    John, 444
    Mary, 444
    Sarah, 444
Calley, John, 341
    Richard, 28, 342
    Samuel, 340
    William, 29, 338
Cambell,
Camble, see Campbell.
Camell,
Cameron, Alexander, 160
    Allan, 160
    Archibald, 160
    Donald, 160
    Duncan, 160
    Evan, 160
    Hugh, 160
    Samuel, 160
Cammeswell, Agnes, 386
    William, 386, 399
Camp, Abigail, 314
Campe, Elizabeth, 399
    George, 399
    John, 398, 399, 402
    Margaret, 87
    Margaret Cook, 87
    Mary, 399
    Nicholas, 396, 398, 399
    Richard, 399
    Sarah, 399
    Thomas, 399
    William, 399
    William S., 87
Campbell, ——, 162, 469
Cambell, Alexander, 160
Camble, Allen, 160
Camell, Archibald, 160, 161
    Ch. Henning, 161
    Charles, 286
    Colin, 161
    Donald, 161
    Duncan, 161
    George, 161
    James, 161, 288
    John. 161, 162, 265
    Mungo, 162
    Oliver, 162
    Robert, 162
    Thomas, 162
    William, 162
Campfield, ——, 61
    Margaret, 61
Campyn, ——, 257
Canady, captain, 35
Canedy, David, 438
    William, 186
Candier, Edward, 162
Cane, Edward, 162
    Rachel, 59
Cann, ——, 495, 500
Capel, ——, 381, 396, 503
Capell, Joseph, 162
Capen, Azubah, 145
Carbonell, Thomas, 162
Card, John, 283
    William, 283
Carden, John, 162
Carew, ——, 126, 137
Carewe, mr., 481
    William, 493
Carey, ——, 237
Cary, Eliezer, 198
    George, 284, 441
    Hon. Luc. Ferd., 163
    Jonª, 283
    Lydia, 198
    Mehitable, 75
Carey, Philip, 283
cont'd Zebulon, 75
Cargill, Abernethy, 162
Carleton, mrs., 131
Carlton, Bigley, 133
    Christopher, 162
    Ellis, 134
    George, 162
    Henry, 129
    John, 133, 135
    Mary, 134, 135
    Rowland, 134, 135
    Samuel, 133
Carlile, —— 476, 477
Carlisle, Francis Y., 149
Carlyle, George, 438
    John, 283
Carmichael, Robert, 162
Carnall, mrs., 377
Carncross, Hugh, 162
Carpenter, ——, 54, 497
    Alexander, 197
    Alice, 197
    Charles C., 86, 356
    Edmund J., 350
    Frank, 418
    Gelstrape, 117
    George M., 223, 351
    Jacob, 443
    Joseph, 442
    Lovinia, 418
    Sarah, 443
    William, 134
Carr, ——, 512
Carre, mr., 118
    Caleb, 442
    Ezekiel, 284
    Maurice, 162
    Robert, 442
    Stair Campbell, 162
Carrington, Edward, 56, 58, 59
Carrique, John, 162
Carroll, Alfred Ludlow, 122
Carrol, Edward, 162
    Frederick, 162
    William, 162
Carson, ——, 162
    William, 162
Carter, ——, 61
    Barbara, 133
    Edith, 133
    Eunice, 61
    Gilbert, 163
    Isaac, 128
    James, 284
    John, 133, 163, 484
    Mary, 293
    Nicholas, 133
    Sarah, 442
    William, 133, 163, 405, 406, 442
Carteret, Elizabeth, 406
    George, 406
Cartwright, colonel, 207
Carver, John, 372
    William, 197, 372
Carvile, Dorothy, 504
    John, 504
Carwithen, Abigail, 466
Carwithin, David, 466
Carwithy, Diggory, 466
Carwithye, Elizabeth, 466
    Frances, 466
    Joshua, 466
    Mary, 466
    Nicholas, 466
    Samuel, 466
Cary, see Carey.
Casbolt, Thomas, 253
Case, ——, 103, 234, 235, 478
    John, 415
Cash, Samuel, 285, 439
Cason, Margaret, 63
    Samuel, 63
Castell, Robert, 511
Caswell, Mary, 77
Cate, Samuel, 29, 30
Cathcart, Andrew, 163
Catherwood, Robert, 163
    William, 163
Catlin, Lydia, 316
Caulfield, John, 163
Caulkins, ——, 18, 142
    miss, 421
Cave, Agnes, 391
    Anthony, 391
    Robert, 391
    Thomas, 391
    William, 391
Cavendish, Frederick, 38
    Ld. Fred., 163
Cawdell, Humfrey, 503
Cawton, mr., 377
    mrs., 377
Ceely, mr., 244
Celye, Christʳ, 438
Chace, see Chase.
Chaderton, Elizabeth, 169
    Laurence, 168, 169
Chadwicke, James, 163
Chaffin, William L., 222
Chalmers, James, 163
    Thomas, 412
Chamberlain, Ebenʳ, 437, 440
Chamberlin, Eliphalet, 64
    Ephᵐ, 437
    Isaac, 441
    Lucy, 64
    Mellen, 478
Chambrier, ——, 163
Champernon, ——, 91
Champernowne, Francis, 83
Champion, ——, 369
Champney, captain, 146
Champs, Thomas, 485
Chandler, ——, 144
    Edward, 163
    Ephᵐ, 437
    George, 239
    Moses, 437
Chaney, Will:, 283
Channing, Henry, 91
    Sarah, 91
    Walter, 152
    William Ellery, 91, 410
Chapell, Elizabeth, 271
Chapin, ——, 212
    Fanny Bowen, 358
    Harriet Louisa, 359
    Nathaniel, 358
    Nathaniel Gates, 358, 359
Chaplin, ——, 118
Chapline, Hannah, 86
Chapman, ——, 266, 342
    Amie, 252
    Anne, 252
    Asher H., 322
    Benjamin, 163
    Deborah, 205
    Edmond, 252
    Edward, 234
    Elizabeth, 70
    Frederick W., 66, 70
    H. L., 470
    Jacob, 234, 236
    John, 36, 70
    Mary G., 465
    Russell, 163
    Sara, 70
Charles, king, 139
Charles I., 18, 114, 259, 263
Charles II., 477
Charles, Isaac, 286
Charlotte, queen, 183
Charlton, Denis, 163
Charleton, John, 163
    Philippa, 377, 378
    Robert, 511

Charteris, Harry, 163
Chase, ——, 372
Chace, Abigail, 414, 415
Ezekiel, 213
Isaac, 451, 469
Joanna, 28
John, 441
Jonathan, 338
Josiah, 31
Lewis J., 223
Lydia, 29, 340
Moses, 29, 30, 414
Roger, 414–416
Thomas, 29
William, 341
Chauncy, Charles, 477
Chauncey, Ichabod, 477
Chauncye, Isaac, 60, 477
Thomas, 393
Chave, John, 163
Cheake, Samuel, 282
Chease, Annye, 137
Robert, 137
Cheatham, see Chetham.
Cheever, Eliza, 277
Chenery,
Chinnery, Ebenezer, 285, 287
Cheney, Abbie I., 337
Dorothy, 125
Cherrington, John, 163
Chesebrough, Frederick D., 322
John R., 322
Louisa, 322
Lucy, 322
Mary A., 322
Sophia, 322
Chessman, Samuel, 479
Chester, colonel, 257
earl of, 335
Anne, 511
Edward, 511
Joseph L., 74, 207, 269
Robert, 511
William, 163
Chetham, Humphrey, 269
Cheatham, Margaret, 269
Chetwode, Charles, 163
Chetwynd, William, 163
Cheuers, William, 285
Cheylesmore, lord, 357
Chibby, Jon^{n}, 437
Chichelė, archbishop, 247
Agnes, 242
Henry, 242
Thomas, 242
Chick, Benjamin, 419
Isaiah, 419
Louisa Etta, 419
Chicken, Mary, 381
Chickering, Henry, 459
Chilcott, John, 115
Chilcot, Richard, 507, 509
Chilcotes, Robert, 507–509
Chilcotte, William, 507, 509
Child, Abigail, 442
Benjamin, 437
James, 442
Joanna, 442
John, 442
Mirgery, 442
Rebecca, 442
Sylvester, 442
Chillingworth, Mary, 184
Chilton, Mary, 444
Chinnery, see Chenery.
Chipman, mrs., 450
Deborah, 449
Handly, 450
Jane, 450
Chisholme, James, 163
John, 163
Chittenden, Albert A., 153
Caroline Tucker, 153
Chittenden, *cont'd* Samuel Newman, 153
Sarah Ellen, 153
Chiver, Abraham, 325, 460
Chivers, Bartholomew, 460, 480
Benjamin, 325, 460, 480
Choat, Hannah J., 337
Cholmeley, ——, 393
Katherine, 393
Christie, Gabriel, 163
James, 163
John, 163
Christopher, John, 163
Chub, Ebenezer, 285
Chubb, Pasco, 441
Church, Agnes, 245, 258
Allen S., 467
Edmund, 243, 258
Edward, 245, 258
Hannah, 47, 48
Isaac, 346
John, 437, 441
Churchame, mr., 515
Patience, 515
Churchill, ——, 99, 234, 478
Priscilla, 72
Chute, Eusebius, 163
Cilley, Jonathan, 176
Clackson, Samuel, 506
Claflin, Mary B., 99, 100
William, 81, 82, 221, 350
Claghorn, Susanna, 450
Thomas, 450
Clake, Francis, 133
Clanchy, James, 163
Clapcott, William, 380
Clapp, ——, 369
Clap, captain, 146
Asa, 11
Azubah, 145
Caroline Tucker, 153
Constance Leocadie, 153
David, 103, 145–156, 234, 235, 368, 371, 479
David Capen, 153
Ebenezer, 96, 151
Elizabeth Atherton, 153
Elizabeth W., 11
Enos, 50
George Gilson, 151
Hannah Barker, 50
John Cotton, 151, 153
Jonathan, 145
Julia Curtis, 153
Mary Elizabeth, 153
Mary Susannah, 153
Nathaniel, 145
Nicholas, 145
Otis, 151
Richard, 145
Roger, 145, 207, 324
Samuel, 149
Sarah Ellen, 153
Thomas, 163
Zenas, 464
Clare, ——, 103
Clark, ——, 89, 355, 392, 508
Clarke,
Clarkes, mrs., 468
Abigail, 219
Alice, 135
Ann, 62, 278
Anna, 342
Audley, 219
Bethiah, 452
Charles J., 364
Christopher, 131
Daniel, 91, 313, 316
Dorus, 236
Elihu, 62
Elizabeth, 62, 313
Clark, *cont'd* Enoch, 219
Francis, 140
George H., 222, 476, 477
George Kuhn, 222
Henry, 163
Iccabod, 28
Isaac, 468
Jacob, 281
James, 163
James Harper, 288
Jo., 339
John, 30, 63, 163, 187, 282, 377, 437
Jonathan, 340
Joseph, 30, 342
Josiah, 219
Margaret, 140, 219
Mary, 17, 52, 219, 322
Mary Ann, 357
Mindwell, 63
Morris, 340
Noah, 62
Paul, 338
Samuel, 29
Sarah, 62, 63, 450
Satchel, 27, 28, 30, 340, 342
Susan Cornelia, 234, 236
Symon, 389
Thankful, 219
Thomas, 52, 163, 282, 286, 326, 441, 458
Valentine, 338
Volintine, 28
William, 436
William B., 99
Clarkson, Elizabeth, 508
Clarkeson, George, 507, 510
Clarkesonne, Hellen, 507
John, 507, 510
Josias, 507
Mary, 507
Samuel, 506–509, 511
William, 510
Clason, ——, 372
Claus, Daniel, 164
Clavering, John, 39, 164
Clay, ——, 351
Claypoole, Norton, 144
Cleavland, see Cleveland.
Clemens, Judith, 454, 455
Clement, Clara Erskine, 354
Clements, Edward, 265
Elizabeth, 263–265
Fawne, 264, 265
Henry, 164
Robert, 164, 264
Theophilus, 164
Clench, Jane, 125
Clephane, James, 164
Clere, John, 388
Julyan, 388
Clerk, George, 164
Clerke, John, 240, 244
Cletherowe, see Clitherowe.
Cleveland, Abigail, 193
Cleaveland, Eeb^{r}, 438
Enoch, 438
Josiah, 193
Clifford, John, 451
Clift, mr., 422, 423
Unice, 51
Willis, 51
Clifton, Richard, 196
Clinton, Arbella, 169
Theophilus, 169
Thomas, 169
Clitherowe, Benjamin, 393
Cletherowe, Christofer, 393
Clytherowe, Dixy, 393
Dorothy, 393
Thomas, 393

Cloas, ——, 164
Clopton, Anne, 379
Clough, Ebenr, 284
Nathaniel, 284
Samuel, 284
Clowes, George, 164
Clunes, Gordon, 164
Clutterbuck, Robert H., 479, 480
Clyderowe, Henry, 126
Clypshon, John, 437
Clytherowe, see Clitherowe.
Cobb, Betsey, 455
Cob, Charles K., 411
David, 224
Elizabeth, 72, 411
James, 72
John, 183
Sally, 76
Thomas, 282
Coburn, Charity, 205
Cochran, Gavin, 164
Cochrane, Helen A., 357
James, 288, 440
John, 164, 288, 439, 440
William, 288, 440
Cock, Judith, 212
Cocke, Richard, 382
Cockburn, James, 164
Cockburne, John, 164
William, 164
Cockett, Mathew, 403
Cocks, see Cox.
Codd, Robert, 164
Codman, doctor, 471
Elizabeth, 411
John, 96, 146, 409–413
Margaret, 409
Margaret Russell, 411
Mary, 411
Mary Margaret, 411
Robert, 409, 411
Stephen, 409
William Coombs, 411
Coffeild, Judith, 118
Coffin, ——, 19
Coffine, Abner, 77
Charles Carleton, 99, 100, 221
Harriot, 103, 234, 237
Marey, 450
Prince, 450
Cogan, ——, 383
John, 466
Coggin, Ellen, 354
Jacob, 354
Coggswell, ——, 213
Cogswell, Joseph G., 278
Coit, John, 465
Martha, 313, 465
Cokaine, George, 133
Coke, ——, 107, 136, 137
John, 388
Coker, ——, 141, 275, 276, 378
mr., 338
mrs., 27
Colburn, Calvin, 88
Catherine Sybil, 88
Jeremiah, 20, 88, 101, 420
Nathaniel, 325
Colby, Anthony, 213
Coleby, John S., 232
Rebecca, 213
Susanna, 213
Theophilus, 281
Colchester, ——, 382
Duncomb, 164
Colden, Rich. Nicols, 164
Cole, ——, 89, 91
Coles, Amias, 208
Andrew, 442
Arthur, 164
Benjamin, 442

Cole, Daniel, 72
cont'd Deborah, 442
Dorothy, 442
Elisha, 378
Elizabeth, 72, 73, 119, 443
Gershom, 72
Hannah, 72, 442
Hepsibah, 72
Hugh, 442
James, 72, 442
John, 72, 119
Jonathan, 72, 443
Joseph, 72, 442
Joshua, 72
Mary, 72, 217, 315, 442
Mercy, 72
Moses, 72
Nathan, 72
Nehemiah, 442
Patience, 72
Phebe, 72
Priscilla, 442
Reliance, 73
Robert, 217
Ruth, 72
Sarah, 72, 73
Thankful, 72
William, 119
Coleby, see Colby.
Colhoun, Alexander, 164
Collamar, Lydia, 49, 51
Collomar,
Collamore, John H., 371
Collen, see Collins.
Collens,
Coller, Hannah, 296
James, 281
Colles, Susan, 117
Colley, Johnson, 164
Collicot, mr., 325
Collicott, Richard, 326
Collicut,
Collier, Samuel, 164, 377
Collyer, Sarah, 61
Colyer,
Collingwood, Gilfrid, 164
Collins, ——, 97, 391
Collen, Benajah, 183
Collens, Cha. Husbands, 164
Collyn, Dorothy, 262, 391, 401
George, 164
James, 254
John, 118, 254, 262, 391, 401, 495
Stephen, 391
Thomas, 164
Collis, Anne, 376
John, 377, 378
Susan, 376
Susanna, 378
Collity, Darby, 284
Collomar, see Collamar.
Collyer, see Collier.
Collyn, see Collins.
Colman, Agnes, 514
Alice, 514
Edward, 514
John, 252, 441, 513
Katherine, 514, 515
Mary, 139
Richard, 514
Robert, 514
William, 139, 514
Colpott, John, 133
Thomas, 133
Colquhoun, James, 164
Colville, Charles, 39, 164
Colwell, James, 286
Colyer, see Collier.
Comberbach, Edward, 164
Commons, John R., 102
Compton, William, 164
Comstock, John M., 450
Comyn, Robert, 508

Conant, ——, 10
Frederick O., 223
Hezekiah, 102
Samuel M., 223
Cone, Abigail, 63
Congalton, Henry, 164
Coningham, see Cunningham.
Conklin, ——, 70
Lydia, 70
Conner, Asenath, 50
Connor, Cornels, 284
Daniel, 436
Eliphalet, 50
Fitz Maurice, 164
Conniswell, Alice, 399
Conolly, William, 164
Conran, Henry, 164
Constantine, George, 503
Conte, marquis de, 164
Conté, Peter le, 164
Converse, Edward, 56, 59
Convers, Pamela, 479
Conway, Archibald, 164
Conyers, Edward, 393, 394
John, 393, 401
Katherine, 394, 401
Raph, 393
Thomas, 391, 394
Conyngham, see Cunningham.
Cook, mr., 118
Cooke, Anne, 75, 481
Elisha, 324
Elizabeth, 312
George, 78
Jay, 357
Job, 75
John, 78, 273, 508, 510
Joseph, 75
Joshuah, 510
Mary, 75, 273
Matthew, 165
Richard, 78, 273, 324, 326
Robert, 18, 164
Stephen, 285
Thomas, 283
Thomasine, 507, 508
W. Burt, 78
William, 165
Cookaine, William, 113
Coolidge, Austin J., 82
Helen, 196
James I. T., 153, 156
Cooms, Francis, 338, 341, 342
Cooper, mrs., 393
Anne, 500
Cunningham, 165
David, 165
Elizabeth, 112
Moses, 282
Robert, 437
Samuel, 409
William, 165
Coorpuck, James, 285
Cope, ——, 252
John, 165
Copeland, David, 291
Elizabeth, 291
Copley, ——, 465
Copeley, Hannah, 78
Robert, 334
Copp, David, 459
Gooddeth, 459
John nathan, 459
Jonathan,
Lidia, 459
Ruth, 459
William, 459
Copplestone, Arthur, 141
John, 141
Mary, 141
Corance, John, 165
Corrance,
Corbett, Ann, 516
Corbet, Elizabeth, 515

Corbett, John, 515
cont'd Thomas, 515, 516
Corbyn, Benjamin, 345
Cordner, John, 473
Mary Ann, 473
William, 473
Corey, Anne, 75
Joseph, 285
Corham, Agnes, 138
Alice, 138
Charity, 138
Joane, 138
John, 138
William, 138
Corlear, see Von Corlear.
Corlies, Clara, 196
Cornish, William, 165
Cornwallis, ——, 366
Cornwell, Esther, 313
William, 313
Corrance, see Corance.
Corry, Ralph, 165
Cortland, John, 70
Nathaniel, 70
Cosen, mrs., 125
Cosnan, John, 165
Cotchett, Jane, 105
Cotherington, Edward, 128
Cotle, Shubel, 451
Cotterell, see Cottrell.
Cottey, William, 165
Cottnam, George, 165
Samuel, 165
Cotton, Benjamin, 30
Clement, 266
Esther, 345
Frances, 217
John, 148–151, 477
Seaborn, 477
Theophilus, 190
Thomas, 28
William, 165
Cottrell, E. E., 80
Cotterell, William, 165
Cottymore, Richard, 165
Couch, John W., 467
Couche, Stephen, 398
William, 165
Courtiss, see Curtis.
Courtman, William, 250
Courtney, Francis, 490, 491
Mary, 491
William, 491
Coutts, James, 165
Cove, Thomas, 333
Coventry, ——, 131
Coventrye, Elizabeth, 116
George, 165
Sara, 116
Thomas, 116
Cowart, James, 165
Cowburn, Pat., 438
Cowell, Thomas, 287, 439
Cowen, Thomas, 436
Cowles, ——, 235, 238
Calvin D., 220, 238
John, 238
William A., 238
Cowley, Charles, 232, 238
Cowper, Elizabeth, 265
George, 265
Susanna, 496
Cowth, Richard, 481
Cox, ——, 245
Cocks, Anne, 133, 135
Coxe, Eckley B., 224
Elizabeth, 134, 135, 137
Nicholas, 165
Richard, 165
Rob., 282
William, 137
Coxeter, Henry, 165
Crabbe, Grace, 123
Cradock, ——, 97

Crafts, William, 69
Cragge, Anne, 254
Craghead, Robert, 448
Thomas, 448
Craige, Robert, 257
William, 438
Cramahé, Hect. Theo., 165
Crampton, Josiah, 165
Crauch, Richard, 179
William, 179
Crane, ——, 237
mr., 481
Albert, 235
Amazian, 296
Anne, 383
Azarian, 212
C. Sidney, 212
Dorothy, 383
Eliza, 383
Frances, 383
Giles, 251
Henry, 255, 383
John, 383, 486
John C., 101
Joseph, 212
Julia Curtis, 153
Mary, 251
Nancy, 212
Prudence, 296
Rebekah, 212
Richard, 383
Robert, 382, 383
Seth, 296
Susannah, 296
Thomas, 383
Valentine, 383
William, 382, 383
Cranfurd, Andrew, 165
Cranston, James E., 223
Cranwell, mrs., 111
Crause, Charles, 165
Craven, lady, 508, 509
Elizabeth, 508
John, 508
Mary, 508
Thomas, 508
William, 507–509
Crawford, ——, 344
Craufurd, Archibald, 165
Crawfurd, Henry, 165
John, 165
Craze, Richard, 460
Creed, Francis, 165
Creedland, Simonides, 165
Crehore, Charles Frederic, 357, 358
John, 295
Lemuel, 357
Mary Ann, 357
Mary Wyer, 358
Mehitable, 295
Teague, 357
Cressett, Edward, 264
Cresset, Elizabeth, 264
Cresitt, John, 264, 265
Joseph, 264
Cripel, Elizabeth, 117
Crisp, doctor, 131
Crispe, Edward, 134, 135
Ellis, 134–136
Hester, 134
John, 135
Mary, 131–133, 135
Nicholas, 135
Rowland, 134, 135
Samuel, 134, 135
Tobias, 134, 135
Crittenden, John J., 14
Croad, Richard, 459
Crocker, mr., 149
Sarah, 62
Crocket, Catharine, 18
Crockett, David, 343
Elinor, 73

Crocket, Ephraim, 342
cont'd John, 340, 439
Jonathan, 18
Richard, 29
Sylvanus, 18
Crocum, Francis, 324
Croakham, Joan, 324
Crofton, Edward, 166
George, 166
Henry, 166
James, 166
John, 166
Malby, 166
Walter, 166
Crogan, William, 166
Crokes, mr., 516
Cromwell, ——, 265
Cromell, Anne, 210
Benjamin, 438, 440
Eleanor, 210
Elizabeth, 210
Henry, 210, 267, 343
Joan, 267
John, 282
Joshua, 285, 439
Letitia, 210
Oliver, 210, 267, 343, 476, 477
Richard, 210, 343
Crooke, Hulda, 121
Crookshanks,
Cruickshanks, Charles, 166
Cruikshanks, John, 166
Cropley, Luke, 115
Mary, 115
Crosbie, Walter, 166
Crosley, Leonard, 166
Crossman, Caroline, 455
Job, 455
Olive, 455
Crosthwaite, W. Ward, 166
Croton, ——, 342
Crotty,
Crottie, Andrew, 166
Crouch, George, 495
Ruth, 296
Crow, Richard, 166
Crowe, William, 250
Crowell, Thomas Y., 99, 100
Crownfield, Henry, 166
Crowther, John, 273
Crozier, John, 166
Cruickshanks, see Crookshanks.
Cruikshanks,
Crymble, Edward, 166
Cullicke, Henry, 117
John, 117
Culross, ——, 218
Cumberlege, Anne, 275
John, 275
Cummings, Charles, 101
Cuming, E. C., 82
Ephraim C., 224
Thomas, 166
Cunigley, John, 251
Cunigeley, Sara, 251
Cunison, Thomas, 166
Cunningham, ——, 344
Cunninghame, James, 166, 284
Coningham,
Conyngham, John, 164
William, 67, 166
Cupp, Abraham, 108
Cuppaidge, George, 166
Curdie, ——, 218
Curoe, Frances Maria, 218
Curow, Jane, 218
Robert, 218
William, 218
Curry, John, 282
Currie, Samuel, 166
Curtis, Abigail, 51, 293
Curtiss, Augustin, 505
Courtiss, Benjamin R., 352

Curtis, *cont'd* Bridget, 505
Calvin, 49
Charles P., 352
Chester B., 101
David, 293
Elizabeth, 486
Grosvenor W., 211
Henry, 293
Jacob, 281, 286
James, 486
John, 48
Joseph, 293
Martha, 49, 486
Mary, 48, 397
Nathaniel, 486
Prudence. 443
Samuel. 144, 475, 486
Sarah, 402
Sarah Ann, 475
Solomon, 443
William, 396, 398, 402
Cushing. Samuel W., 469
Cushman, James M., 222
Cuthbert, saint, 242
James, 166
John, 166
Cutland, Elizabeth, 115
Cutler, Parnell, 118
Cutter, William, 381, 382
Cuyler, Cornelius, 166

Daggett, Dagget, see Doggett.
Dagworthy, Ely, 166
Dakyn, Richard, 245
Dale, ———, 129, 139, 267
Daleassian, ———, 103
Daliber, Dalyber, Joseph, 128
Mary, 128
Rebecca, 128
Robert, 128
Samuel, 128
Sara, 128
Tristran, 128
Daliston, Thomas, 166
Dallas, George M., 14
Dallender, ———, 482
Dalling, John, 166
Dalrymple, Hew, 166
James, 166
John, 166, 167
Robert, 167
William, 167
Dalton, Asa, 224
Blundel, 167
James, 167
Dalway, Robert, 167
Daly, Peter, 167
Dalyber, see Daliber.
Dalyell, James, 167
Dame, George, 167
Theophilus, 167
Damm, Elen, 253
Francis. 253
Joan, 253
John, 253
Dampard, mr., 120
Damrell, ———, 103, 234
Dana, Samuel. 10
Dancy, Mary, 254
Maximilian, 254
Danforth, John C., 228
Nathaniel B., 467
Thomas, 284
Daniel, Daniell, Daniels, ———, 216
Edward, 393
John, 167
Henry, 281
Danks, Benonie, 167
Dann, Charles, 167
Darby, John, 167
Robert, 167
William, 167

D'Arcy, Peter, 167
Robert. 167
D'Aripé, Isaac Aug., 167
Darling, Charles W., 101
George, 283
Darrell, John, 167
Darter, Judith, 403
William, 403
Dashon, James, 440
D'Aubin. Dubbin, Dublin, Elizabeth, 311
John, 311
Daughtry, ———, 248
Dauyes, John, 119
Margaret, 119
Davenport, Davenporte, mr., 483
Add., 187
Jemima, 194
Jesse, 74
John, 291, 458
Lemuel, 74
Mary, 291
Samuel, 74
Stephen, 291
Thankful, 291
Davers, Charles, 167
Daves, Edward G., 239
Davidson, Thomas, 322
Davis, Davies, Daviss, ———, 72, 73, 167
mr., 184
Abigail, 322
Andrew McFarland, 239, 240, 267, 405
Benajah, 322
Benjamin, 255
Caleb, 277
Daniel, 167, 282, 342
Dorothie, 253, 261, 401
Ebenezer, 420
Elizabeth, 322
Esther, 339
George, 115
Huldah, 341
James, 437
Jefferson, 94, 472
John. 338, 401, 437, 438, 441
Joseph, 420
Judith, 417
Margaret, 255
Mary, 253, 254, 322, 401, 417
Mary Jane, 354
Matthew, 253, 401
Michael, 167
Nathaniel, 282
Nicholas, 381
Richard, 143
Rowland, 167
Samuel, 456
Sarah, 322, 420
Susan, 384
Thomas, 212, 255, 267
William, 255, 460
William T., 83, 351, 468
Davison, Nicholas, 202
William, 167
Davol, Davoll, George W., 455
Mary, 74
Rebecca Avis, 455
Davy, Davie, Davies, Daaye, Davye, Abigail, 141
Agnes, 137
Amy, 137, 141
Anne, 138
Christian, 137
Elizabeth, 137, 141, 142
Ellen, 142
Ellis, 137, 138
Frances, 141
Gilbert, 137, 138
Humphrey, 137, 140–142
Isabel, 139, 140

Davy, *cont'd* James, 141
John, 137–142
Julian, 139, 140
Lawrence, 137, 138
Margaret, 137–141
Mary, 134, 135, 137–142
Nathaniel, 141
Nicholas, 138
Richard, 137
Robert, 137, 138, 140, 141
Roger, 137, 138
Sarah, 140, 142
Thomas, 136–138
Trephina, 141
William, 136, 140–142
Wilmott, 137
Dawes, Ambrose, 458
John, 135
William, 460
Dawkes, William, 126
Dawson, mr., 376
Beck, 135
Grace, 135
Jane, 135
Day, Ann, 420
E. Warren, 350
Esther, 62
Horace, 83
James, 115
John, 62
Joseph, 62, 113, 114, 439
Lawrence, 167
Lydia, 420
Mary, 60, 62, 78
Robert, 60, 78
Sarah, 60, 114, 420
Snsanna, 62
William, 438
Dayrell, Paul, 167
Deacon, Samuel, 119
Dead, Thomas, 167
Deakens, William, 456
Dealy, Peter, 167
Dean, Deane, ———, 240
Elizabeth, 72
Jane, 123
John Ward, 81, 101, 155, 221, 350, 478
Katharine, 377
Mary, 466
Richard, 167, 286, 439
Silas, 220
Thomas, 466
William, 123
Dearborn, David, 417
John, 338, 340, 417
Leonard, 417
Leonard F., 417
Mary, 417
Samuel, 417
Thomas, 417
Deblere, De Deblere, Mary, 112
Susan, 114
Debney, Debny, Robert, 504
de Boys, John, 375
Dechair, John, 167
De Chene, J. G. F. Miville, 467
De Costa, Benjamin F., 64, 100, 329
De Deblere, see Deblere.
Degg, ———, 487
De Hoo, see Hoo.
Delacherois, Mich., 167
Delafield, John L., 216
Joseph L., 218
Delamaine, Thomas, 167
De Lancy, De Lancey, James, 167
John, 167
Matilda, 55
Delano, Caroline, 196
Eugene, 196
Martha Magoun, 196

Delano, *cont'd* Moreau, 196
Susan Magoun, 196
William Adams, 196
Delap, Robert, 168
De La Warr, lord, 272
Delgarno, John, 168
Delhuntry, Lawrence, 168
Dell, John, 282
Demeré, Paul, 168
Raymond, 168
Deming, Mary, 312
Porteous, 17
Demler, George, 168
Dennet, Charles H., 360
Dennett, Joseph, 339
Denning, Andrew, 287, 288
Dening, David, 287
Robert, 287
Dennis,
Denis, John, 285
Dennies, Thomas, 282, 439
Dennison, ——, 421, 422
Denison, captain, 423
Dinnison, Charles Hyde, 80
Dorothy, 422, 423
George, 80, 422, 423
Joanna, 423
Jonathan, 286, 439
Robert, 422
Sarah, 423
Denny, Edward, 126, 168
Mary, 126
Denshire, George, 168
Denty, Thomas, 168
Deny, ——, 91
De Peyster, Frederick, 366
John Watts, 101
Derby, John, 168
Perley, 419
de Rumur, Isaac, 407
de Segraves, ——, 335
Desnoielles, ——, 168
Despard, Andrew, 168
Desseaux, Joseph, 168
Dethicke, Richard, 504
Devens, Charles, 474
Devis, Thomas, 169
Dewer, Thomas, 326
D'Ewes, Simond, 379
Dewey, Ann, 78
Anna, 63
William, 322
Dewing, Mehitable, 218
Dewitt, Peter, 168
De Wolf, ——, 89
De Wolfe, Balthazar, 92
De Wolve, Phœbe, 70
William, 92
Dexter, Henry M., 206
Franklin B., 239, 465, 477
D'Hozier, ——, 103, 234
Dickinson, ——, 369
Azariah, 346
Elizabeth, 60
Hannah, 60
John, 346
Nathaniel, 60, 78, 346
Nehemiah, 346
Oliver, 346
Samuel F., 467
Dickson, see Dixon.
Digby, ——, 89
Elizabeth, 91
John, 91
Simon, 91
Dill, John, 288
Mary, 77
Thomas, 283
Dingley, Abner, 49
Ruth, 49
Dinnison, see Dennison.
Dinsdale, John, 168
Diodati, ——, 89, 92
Disberowe, Isaack, 69
Dishon, James, 285
Disney, Daniel, 168
Francis, 168
Dix, Dorothy Lynde, 422
Ralph, 445
Robert, 166
Dixon, Alexander, 168
Dickson, Charles, 168
Dixson, David, 441
Hugh, 168
Samuel, 264
Stoughton, 346
Thomas, 168
Dixy, ——, 516
Dkwater, Warren, 441
Doane, Ann, 71
Ephraim, 71
Joshua, 189
Dobbyn, John, 168
Doble, Tobias, 325
Dobson, Henry, 168
Dockley, John, 246
Dockum, Cotton, 29–31
Sarah, 337
Silomi, 337
Dodd, ——, 100
Elizabeth, 128
Timothy, 128
Dodge, Joseph T., 220, 367, 369
Mary Ann, 357
Richard, 10
William, 10
Dodson, Antº, 438
Doggett, ——, 234, 236
Dogget, Benjamin, 450
Dagget, Margery, 450
Daggett, Samuel Bradley, 234
Thomas, 469
Timothy, 449
William, 449
Dolever, Susannah, 420
Doller, Martha, 31
Dolton, Samuel, 441
Dommer, ——, 257
Don, John, 299
Donaldson, Alexander, 299
Henry, 299
John, 299
Dongan, Thomas, 203
Donnellan, John Ormsby, 299
Doocks, Robert, 286
Dor, Thomas, 323
Dorney, Henry, 495
Mary, 495
Doten, Desire, 73
Doton, Mary Leach, 419
Douell, Alexander, 299
Doughty, Eliah, 119
Doughtie, Elizabeth, 119
Frances, 119
Francis, 119
Margaret, 119
Mary, 119
Douglas, ——, 210, 211
Douglass, A. C., 344
James, 299
John, 299
William, 299
Doule, Robert, 299
Dove, Robert, 126
Dover, Michael, 129
Dow, mr., 174
Dowe, Alexander, 299
Archibald, 299
James, 299
Jeremiah, 284
John, 299
Dowal, Alexander, 299
Downer, ——, 147
Benjamin, 441
Downing, ——, 220
Downinge, Calibut, 384
Emmanuel, 380
Downing, *cont'd* George, 379, 504
Jonathan, 420
Mary, 379
Sarah, 420
William, 299
Downs, Edward, 299
Downes, Philip, 286
Dowse, Anthony, 264
Samuel, 282
Dracott, ——, 125
Drake, ——, 20, 89, 91, 108, 111, 204, 391, 483
Bernard, 91
Job, 91
John, 91
Louisa, 319
Roger, 273
Samuel Adams, 97
Samuel G., 19, 66, 329, 491
Thomas, 281, 438
W. T. Tyrwhitt, 91
William, 282
William Richard, 91
Drane, John, 250
Draper, Christopher, 401
Clement, 393
John, 393
Robert, 393
Thomas, 393
Drayton, Stephen, 299
Drew, E. L. T., 336
Drews, John, 286, 438
Robert, 299
Drought, Richard, 376
Drowt, Thomas, 299
Drowne, Henry T., 375
Drummond, Charles, 299
Robert, 299
Drury, ——, 109
Mary, 290
Thomas, 290
Dryer, Charles, 285
Dubbin,
Dublin, see D'Aubin.
Duckett, John, 113
Ducksberry, Elizabeth, 106
Mary, 106
Thomas, 106
Duclere, Susan, 114, 116
Dudelston, John, 300
Dudley, Agnes, 109
Dudly, Dean, 235, 238
Joseph, 104
Samuel, 477
Sarah, 80, 104
Thomas, 104, 238, 371, 477, 478
William, 80, 104, 281
Duer, Samuel, 299
Du Fez, George, 299
Duff, James, 299
Duffe, Lewis, 299
Duffie, John, 438
Duffield, Francis, 299
Dugdale, ——, 67
Henry, 299
Duke, Frances, 516
John, 516
Duly, William, 285, 439
Dummer, Edmund, 257
William, 34–36, 126, 185, 187
Dummett, Thomas H., 54
Dunam, Jehoba, 439
Dunbar, ——, 89
earl of, 231
Baziel, 300
James, 300
John, 300
Patrick, 300
William, 300
Duncan, Alexander, 300
Charles, 300

Duncan, *cont'd* John, 300
  Richard, 300
Dunch, ———, 257
Dunckle, Dunckles, Elnathan, 459
  Silence, 459
Duncombe, George, 267
Dundas, Alexander, 300
Dundonald, William, earl of, 300
Dunham, Abigail, 188
  Hannah, 73
  Ichobod, 286
Dunlap, Samuel, 300
Dunn, George, 300
  Thomas, 300
Dunnet, John, 300
Dunning, Duning, Andrew, 439, 440
  David, 440
  Robert, 440
Dunster, James, 300
Dupee, ———, 88, 300
Duperon, Duperron, Philip, 300
Duplessis, Louis Victor, 300
Duport, Robert, 300
Durand, Charles, 300
Duren, Henry, 285
  Thomas, 285
Durgin, Elijah S., 467
Durham, William of, 230, 231
Duser, ———, 300
Dustin, John, 173
Dutchett, Ellyn, 332
  Jeffrey, 332
Dwelley, John, 48
  Judith, 48
Dwight, ———, 263
  Benjamin W., 466
  John, 466
  John S., 95
  M. E., 466
  Nancy Shaw, 466
  Timothy, 325, 458
Dycer, ———, 107, 114
Dyer, Dyre, ———. 114
  Anthony, 283, 439
  Cornelia C., 144
  Edmund, 143
  James, 143
  Mary, 143, 144
  Oliver, 351
  Sarah, 143
  William. 143, 144
Dyke, ———, 128, 144
Dyne, Elizabeth, 486
  John, 486
Dyngeley, ———, 386

Eagle, George, 300
Eames, Anne, 294
  John, 294
Earle, Alice Morse, 97
  Thomas, 441
  William, 286
Easman, Jos:, 284
Easterbrook, John, 442
  Thomas, 442
Eaton, ———, 213
  Theophilus, 92
  Amasa M., 223
  Arthur Wentworth Hamilton, 235, 237
  Elizabeth, 357
  Herbert Francis, 357
  Moses, 284
  Samuel, 287, 439
  Thomas, 284, 287, 440
  Theophilus, 92
Eavens, John, 439
Eccles, Alice, 111
Eccleston, Ann, 406, 407
  John, 407
  Theodore, 406, 407
Ecuyer, Simeon, 300
Eddings, Abraham, 498
Eddingstone, James, 300
Eddy, Caleb, 442
  Charlotte Elizabeth, 353
  John, 353
  Zacheriah, 353
  Zachery, 353
Edes, mr., 118
Edgar, Nicholas, 281
Edgworth, Essex, 300
Edison, Ann, 200
  John, 199, 200
  Moses, 199, 200
  Samuel, 199, 200
  Thomas A., 199, 200
Edlin, Sarah, 273
Edmeston, Andrew, 300
  Robert, 300
Edmonston, Edmondstone, Charles, 300
  John, 300
  Patrick, 115
  William, 300
Edson, Daniel, 75
  John, 75
  Mary, 75
  Susannah, 75
Edward I., 171, 231, 242
Edward II., 229, 231
Edward III., 46
Edward IV., 242
Edward VI., 261, 272
Edwards, Edwardes, Arthur, 300
  Bela Bates, 470
  Benjamin, 292
  David, 211, 286
  Joane, 375
  John, 300
  Jonathan, 350
  Margaret, 211
  Mary, 211, 292
  Robert, 112, 113
  Thomas, 112
  William, 276
Eells, ———, 372
  Abiah, 314
  John, 314, 496
  Lenthal, 314
  Nathaniel, 48
Egerton, mr., 120
  Scroope, 300
Egglestone, Almira, 322
Eiderkin, Annie, 348
  Jedidiah, 348
Eley, see Ely.
Eliot, Eliote, Eliott, Eilleott, Elliot, Elliott, Elliotte, Ellyot, Ellyott, Elott, Elyett, Elyot, Elyott, Eylleot,
  doctor, 270
  Agnes, 401
  Alice, 390, 401
  Anne, 254, 394, 396, 401–403
  Annes, 395, 402, 403
  Austin, 394, 401–403
  Bassabie, 389
  Bennet, 80, 396, 402, 403
  Blythe, 400, 401
  C. R., 101
  Daniel, 392, 404
  Dorothy, 262, 391, 401
  Edward, 254, 261, 262, 390, 391, 394–396, 400–403
  Elizabeth, 391, 395, 396, 398–402 [403
  Ellsworth, 80, 104,
  Elpha, 392, 403, 404
  Farnando, 392
  Ferdinando, 396, 402–404
  Francis, 396, 397
  George, 386, 387, 390, 391, 394, 395, 400–403
  Hannah, 261, 262, 391, 401
Eliot, *cont'd* Henry, 387, 389, 400, 403
  Hester, 392, 404
  Hugh, 396, 402
  Jacob, 80, 397, 398, 402
  James, 267, 392, 398, 399, 401, 402, 404
  Jane, 261, 390, 391, 401
  Jeffray, 403, 404
  Joane, 390, 403
  John, 80, 104, 202, 254, 262, 300, 301, 386–390, 394, 395, 397, 399–404, 499
  Joseph, 402
  Judith, 398, 399, 403
  Katherine, 387, 388, 394, 395, 400–404
  Lettes, 402, 403
  Letteye, 80
  Lydia, 392, 397, 398, 403, 404
  Magnus, 386, 387, 400
  Margaret, 390
  Margery, 389, 390, 403
  Martha, 394
  Mary, 254, 392, 394, 396–398, 401, 403, 404
  Michael, 394, 395
  Nicholas, 396, 402
  Peter, 387
  Philip, 80, 392, 397–399, 401–403
  Richard, 386, 396
  Robert, 301, 386, 387, 400
  Roger, 395, 402
  Rowland, 390, 394, 401, 402
  Sarah, 80, 402
  Simon, 387, 388, 400
  Susan, 401
  Susanna, 254, 398
  Tabitha, 390, 401
  Thomas, 254, 261, 262, 386–391, 395, 400, 401, 403
  W. C., 480
  William, 396, 402, 403
  Winifred, 400, 401
Elisha, Abia, 453
  Elisha, 450, 453
  Mary, 450
Elizabeth, queen, 91, 138, 229, 236, 242, 248, 258, 259, 261, 262, 272, 363, 392, 476, 488
Ellis, ———, 137
  Frank R., 348, 368
  George H., 360
  Hercules, 301
  John Jomer, 301
  Joseph, 459
  Moses, 228
  Rowland, 348, 368, 370
  Sally, 348
  Thomas, 301
  Warren Bartlett, 82
Ellison, H. Peter, 301
Elphinstone, John, 301
Elrington, Richard, 301
  Thomas, 301
Elsmore, mrs., 377
Eluel, Benjamin, 287
Elwes, Henry, 301
  John, 301
Elwood, Sarah, 385
  William, 385
Ely, Eley, Elizabeth, 117
  Richard, 117

Ely, Sarah, 61
cont'd William D., 223
Elyot, see Eliot.
Emberton, Paganus de, 67
Emerson, John, 265
Emmerson, Sarah, 76
Emery, George F., 224
Emerye, Sarah Anna, 19
Samuel Hopkins, 82, 222, 351, 490, 491
Thomas, 251
Emmons, Henry V., 82
Empson, ———, 253
Jane, 247, 258, 260, 261
Mary, 247
Richard, 247, 260, 261
Endicott, John, 292
Engeham, Rowland, 120
William, 120
Engel, James Samuel, 301
English, Caroline Fowler, 83
Henry F., 83, 240
James E., 83
John, 283, 436, 437
Engolde, Joane, 386
Eno, ———, 235, 238
Ensign, Charles Sidney, 222, 350
Ent, ———, 127
Errington, Anne, 382
Erington, Charles, 382
George, 381
Gilbert, 382
Mark, 382
Erskine, Henry, 37, 301
John, 240
Ervin, Thomas, 301
Essex, ———, 106, 132
Etheridge, Ann, 498
Elizabeth, 498
Etherington, George, 301
Thomas, 301
Eudo, ———, 242
Eustis, William Tracy, 221
Evans, ———, 331, 357
Eleanor, 355
Jeremiah, 438
John, 301
Peter, 496
Simon, 301
William, 301
Evaret, see Everett.
Evarts, William M., 26, 227
Evatt, John, 301
Eve, Besse, 390
Sara, 253
Thomas, 250
Eveleigh, Bridget, 495
Elizabeth, 495
Hannah, 495
Josiah, 495
Evelyn, ———, 125, 383
Evelin, John, 384, 385
Evelne, Thomasine, 384
William, 38, 301
Evens, James, 285
John, 285
Everden, Robert, 486
Everell, James, 458, 459
Everest, John, 301
Everett, Anne, 248
Evaret, Anthony, 249
Everard, Dionisia, 257
Evered, Edward, 96, 97, 147, 178, 350
Everit,
Elizabeth, 248, 257
Fanny, 466
Isaac, 282
Joane, 248
John, 147, 276
Margaret, 113
Mary, 248, 249
Melatiah, 466
Metcalf, 466
Nancy Shaw, 466
Everett, Ralfe, 248, 249, 261
cont'd Richard, 245, 257, 258, 260
Richmond P., 223
Thomas, 438
Everill, James, 325
Every, Martha, 492
Ewell, Gershom, 47, 48
Henry, 48
Mary, 47, 48
Ewer, Garnet, 301
Ewin, Robert, 438
Exton, ———, 263, 512
Eylleot, see Eliot.
Eyre, Robert, 301
Thomas, 301
William, 301
Eyton, Mary, 276
Sampson, 276

Faesh, George, 301
John, 301
Rodolph, 301
Fahie, Richard, 301
Fairbairn, ———, 19
Fairbank, Deborah, 296
Jonathan, 296
Fairbrother, Emily, 322
Isaac N., 322
Fairfax, Ann, 257
Eliza, 217
Thomas, 217
William Henry, 301
Fairweather, Walter C., 81
William, 283
Falconer, Dorothy, 471, 503
Falkner, John, 503
Faulkner, Thomas, 301
Fawkener,
Fales, James, 459
Fallé, Philip, 301
Fane, see Fawne.
Fanning, Elizabeth, 219
Jonathan, 219
Margaret, 219
Farmer, ———, 273
Jasper, 302
John, 302
Joseph, 302
Robert, 302
Farneworth, mr., 377
Farnham, Elizabeth, 219, 466
Farnam, George, 284
Farnum, John, 466
Farnill, Thomas, 281
William, 281
Farquhar, Thomas, 302
William, 302
Farquharson, Alexander, 302
Farquarson,
Farquaharson, Charles, 302
George, 302
Robert, 302
William, 302
Farrant, Henry, 302
Farren, George, 302
Farrington, Charlotte A., 88
Hannah, 276
John, 276
Mary, 276
Raphe, 112
Sibbell, 112
Farwell, ———, 491
Faucet, Hannah, 194
Faulkner, see Falconer.
Faunce, Thomas, 302
Faver, Jo°, 288
Favour, Mary, 377
Fawkener, see Falconer.
Fawler, mr., 377
George, 378
Fawne, ———, 380
Fane, Dorothy, 264
Elizabeth, 264, 265
Fawne, John, 263-265
cont'd Luke, 263-265
Faxon, Maria L., 322
Thomas, 323
Fay, Elizabeth, 291
Josiah, 291
Mary, 291
Fearn, Obdiah, 282
Feild, see Field.
Feke,
Feac,
Feake, Elizabeth, 216
Feecx, Robert, 216
Fekes,
Felch, Anne, 293
Daniel, 293
Feld, see Field.
Felix, Benjamin, 283
Felt, ———, 129
Elizabeth Quincy, 181
George, 103, 234, 237
Joseph Barlow, 181
Feltham, Jocelyn, 302
Fenne, Clement, 118, 119
Fenner, ———, 251, 395, 504
Samuel, 302
Fenton, John, 238
James, 302
Ferguson, Adam, 302
Henry, 102
William, 302
Ferman, Robert, 495
Fermor, Henry, 302
Ferrars, baron, 269
Ferris, ———, 131, 132
M. P., 218, 220
Fessenden, Guy Mannering, 442, 444
Fetherston, William, 302
Feveryear, Grafton, 20
Field, ———, 302, 352
Feild, Alice, 334
Feilde, Anthony, 120
Feld, Caleb C., 101
Felde, Christopher, 332-335
Feyld, Daniel, 336
Feylde, Elizabeth, 332-334, 336, 396
Fylde,
Frances, 334
Grace, 335
Henry, 334, 507
Hulbertus de la, 335
Isabel, 334
James, 336
Jane, 333
John, 333-335, 376
Matthew, 331-335
Nathaniel, 336
Nicholas, 333
Osgood, 331
Richard, 333, 334
Robert, 331, 334, 335
Rowland, 396
Samuel, 336
Sarah, 335, 336
Susan, 335
Thomas, 334
Walbridge Abner, 221
Walter, 335
William, 333-336
Fife, Archibald, 302
Fifield, captain, 339
mrs., 342
Benjamin, 341
Figge, James, 302
Filer, Bethesda, 491
John, 491
Fillebrown, Abigail, 454
Calvin, 454
Joanna, 454
John, 454
Kate, 454
Maria, 454

Fillebrown, Melinda, 454
cont'd Susan, 454
Fillmer, lady, 483
Filmer, Edward, 484
Robert, 484
Samuel, 484
Sara, 484
Fines, ——, 139, 486
Finys, ——, 482
Firmin-Didot, ——, 103, 234
Fish, Fanny, 206
Reuben, 206
Fisher, lieut., 457
Anthony, 459
Daniel, 459
Eliazer, 285, 437
Garnet, 302
Harriet Louisa, 359
Jabez, 359
Joane, 459
John, 386
Joshua, 325
Josiah, 459
Minne, 302
Susanna, 359
Fiske, Anna, 293
Fisk, Christian, 218
Fyske, Elizabeth, 215
Jefrey, 218
William, 218
Fitch, Elizabeth H., 216
Talbot, 106
Thomas, 187
Fitchany, James, 282
Fitzgerald, Edward, 302
G. R., 302
Hunt, 302
Martin, 302
Maurice, 302
Fitzhenry, James, 440
Fitzpatrick, William, 302
Fitzsimons, Francis, 302
Fitsimmons, William, 284
Flagg, Bartholomew, 282, 439
Flanders, Josiah, 282
Fleetwood, lady, 483
Ann, 265
George, 265
John, 265
Katherine, 265
Fleming, Alexander, 211
Anna, 211
Edward, 302
James, 211
John, 211
Lillias, 211
Malcolm, 211
Michael, 302
Sarah, 211
Thomas, 211, 344
William, 211, 302
Fletcher, ——, 367, 369
Daniel, 369
George, 303
Grace, 176
Henry, 303
John, 253
Jonathan, 369
Richard, 387, 400
Thomas, 303
William, 303
Flier, Francis, 383
Fling, Morris, 28
Flint, Weston, 101
Flood, Richard, 284
Floyer, Anthony, 491
Eleanor, 491
Fly, James, 285, 439
Fobes, Alpheus, 17
Cordana, 456
Martha P., 17
Foe, James, 275
Fogg, John, 341
Fog, John Samuel Hill, 83
Mary, 487
Folger, Abigail, 451
Abishar, 450
Peter, 202
Sarah, 450, 451
Follansbee, Molly, 174
Folley, John, 282
Folsom, ——, 29, 236
Foulsom, Abigail, 416
Foulsome, Albert A., 222, 474, 478
Jer., 281
John, 414
Mary, 414
Rachel, 339
Fones, Anna, 216
Elizabeth, 216
Thomas, 216
Fooke, Sara, 132
Fowke, Thomas, 133
William, 303
Foord, see Ford.
Foorthe, William, 514
Foote, Ann, 62
Daniel, 62
Isaac, 62, 64, 81
Lewis R., 98
Margaret, 62
Mary, 62, 64, 81
Nathaniel, 62
Forbes, ——, 22
Charles, 303
Charles S., 224
Daniel, 303
David, 303
Donald, 303
Gordon, 303
John, 37, 303
Lauchlan, 303
William, 303
Forcett, Richard, 515
Ford, Amos, 75
Foord, Edward, 303
Forde, Joane, 140
Mary, 139
Nicholas, 139
Sarah, 75
Thomas, 303
Worthington Chauncey, 36, 157, 220, 299, 424
Fordyce, Charles, 303
Forgison, Daniel, 281
Forguson, Samuel, 284
Forrester, William, 303
Forster, Anthony, 303
Christopher, 303
Edward, 303
Edward Jacob, 467
George, 303
John, 303
John Hill, 303
Thomas, 438
William, 303
See Foster.
Forsythe, Mary, 322
Fortescne, ——, 91
John, 303, 482
Fortier, Octave C., 76
Fortye, Thomas, 303
Forwoode, mr., 481
Fosdick, Stephen, 56, 59
Foss, ——, 340
Isaac, 338, 341
Foster, ——, 19, 207, 209, 369, 491
Charles, 182, 351
Elizabeth, 182, 183
Francis, 67
Humfrey, 516
John, 182, 184
Jonathan, 281
Joseph, 82, 229
Lydia, 182
Mathew, 303
Foster, Nathaniel, 182
cont'd Richard, 126
Robert, 182-184
Samuel, 183
Thomas, 183, 184, 303, 395
Timothy, 325
See Forster.
Foulis, John, 480
Foulkes, Mary, 383
Foulsom, Foulsome, see Folsom.
Fovell, John, 284
Fowke, see Fooke.
Fowl,
Fowle, Elizabeth, 123
Fowles, John, 286, 439
Fowls,
Fowlar, Alexander, 303
Fowler, Alice, 136
Edmond, 136
Joane, 136
John, 136
Phillip, 440
Mary, 496
Phil., 282
Richard, 484
Samuel Page, 88
Sibbell, 108
Thomas, 136
William, 284
Fownes, Thomas, 303
Fox, Elizabeth, 215
Foxe, Gustavus Vasa, 16
John, 104
Virginia L., 16
Foxall, Richard, 108
Sibell, 108
Foxcroft, Bridget, 226
Foxon, Charles, 303
John, 303
Frairy, ——, 369
Elizabeth, 459
John, 459
Theophilus, 459
Francis, ——, 148, 149
Frances, Anna, 346
Ebenezer, 345, 346
Isaac, 441
James Birchens, 371
Judith, 346
Rachel, 346
Richard, 507, 508, 510
Thomasine, 508
Turbot, 303
Franklin, Benjamin, 23, 24, 102, 238, 349
Mary, 448
Fraser, Alexander, 304
Frazer, Archibald, 304
George, 304
Hugh, 304
James, 304
John, 304
Malcolm, 304
Robert, 304
Simon, 39, 304
Thomas, 282, 304
William, 305
Freame, John, 406, 407
Priscilla, 406, 407
Frederick the Great, 22, 25
Freeman, ——, 189
James, 305
John, 71, 189
Thomas, 116, 189
French, ——, 203, 305, 342
Francus, mr., 339
Franceis, Aaron Davis Weld, 219, 231, 232, 469
Fraunceys, Amos, 357
Benjamin Brown, 356

French, cont'd Broderick, 305
Christopher, 305
Daniel, 357
Daniel Chester, 357
Ellen, 357
Elizabeth, 357
Elsie, 357
Francis Ormond, 356, 357
Helen A., 357
Henry Flagg, 357
Jackson Browne, 53
Jacob, 323
Jeremiah, 305
John, 305
Maria Frances, 53
Mary, 205
Robert, 231
Stephen, 323
Thomas, 337, 342
William, 126, 231, 342
Frend, ——, 118
Frende, Anne, 128
Friend, John, 128
Richard, 305
William, 247
Frere, Samuel, 441
Frink, Dorothy, 423
John, 422
Polly, 295
Frisbie, Levi, 409
Frontenac, count, 85
Froste, Christian, 137
Giles, 137
Katherine, 137
Margaret, 137
Sybbly, 137
Frothingham, Peter, 325
Froude, James Anthony, 476
Fry, ——, 183
Frye, Anne, 493
John, 498
Fryer, Elizabeth, 263
Frances, 263
Johanna, 263
Mary, 263
Peter, 263
Richard, 263
Robert, 263
Fuge, John, 305
Fulalove, Margaret, 121
Fuller, ——, 238
Andrew, 345
Anna, 218, 468
Barabi, 345
Barnabas, 468
Benjamin, 218, 468
Camel, 345
Edward, 345
Elizabeth, 345, 515
Esther, 345
Francis H., 235, 345
Hannah, 218, 468
Jabez, 282
James, 218, 345, 468
Jane, 218, 468
Janet, 345
John, 218, 345, 468
Jonathan, 291
Joseph, 218, 468
Mariah, 218
Matthew, 218, 468
Nicholas, 482
Patience, 218
Peake, 305
Rachel, 291
Ralph, 345
Richard, 345
Robert, 345
Roger, 345
Ruth, 204
Samuel, 218, 436, 468
Temperance, 218, 468
Thankful, 218
Fuller, cont'd Thomas, 235, 345, 515
William, 345
William E., 222
Fullerton, George, 305
Fulwood, George, 305
Furbush, John, 281
Furlong, Jonathan, 305
Furmis, Beneto, 440
Fuser, Lewis Valentine, 305
Fylde, see Field.
Fynche, James, 386
John, 386
Robert, 386
Thomas, 386
Fyneux, Margaret, 383
Fynnes, ——, 482
Fyske, see Fiske.

Gabbett, Joseph, 305
Thomas, 305
Gage, John Lewis, 305
Gaige, Thomas, 38, 39, 305
Will, 438
Galbraith, James, 305
Tho. Brabazon, 305
Gale, George, 497
William, 305
Gallot, Charles, 305
Gallup, John, 237
Gallop, John D., 103, 234
Gambell, Jone, 124
Gamble, Thomas, 305
Gamon, ——, 393
Edward, 392
Gannett, Deborah, 217
Elizabeth, 75
Joseph, 217
Mary, 75
Matthew, 75
Mehitable, 75
Sarah, 75
Susannah, 75
Ganse, Joseph, 341
Gansell, William, 39, 305
Gard, Roger, 83
Garde, Sarah A., 322
Garden, John, 162
Gardner, ——, 393
Gardiner, Eliza, 465
Gardyner, Francis, 278
Isaac, 287
John, 121, 465
Lucinda, 322
Luke, 395
Margaret, 121
Robert, 305
Samuel, 305
Sarah, 322
Valentine, 305
Garey, see Gary.
Garfield, president, 328
Garland, ——, 388
Garrett, George, 373
Garratt, Herman, 56, 59
Garret, Jacob, 125
James, 56, 57, 59
Richard, 127
Thomas, 115, 272
Garrigues, John, 305
Garstin, Chich^{r} Fortes, 305
Gary, Ez., 459
Garey, John, 288
William, 458
Gascoigne, lady, 394
Gaston, Alexander, 352
Jean, 352
John, 352
Kesia, 352
Louisa A., 352
William, 222, 351-353
Gates, Alice, 499
Gate, Elizabeth, 260, 261
Gatts, Geoffrey, 260, 261
Horatio, 305
Gates, cont'd John, 499
Susanna, 62
Thomas, 273
Gatty, Alfred S., 217
Gaule, William, 306
Gawdy, Amos, 436
Gawton, Thomas, 306
Gay, Abigail, 324
Frank B., 211, 220
Hezekiah, 324
John, 324, 325, 459
Jonathan, 324
Judith, 324
Nathaniel, 324
Samuel, 324
Thomas, 306
Gaylord, Millicent, 315
Gedge, James, 261, 401
Jane, 401
Gee, ——, 406
Gellibrand, Samuel, 377
Thomas, 120, 377, 378
Gellie, George, 306
Gelston, David, 209
Genyns, John, 245
Jenyns, William, 245
George III., 183
George, Albert E., 153, 156, 474
James, 283
Samuel, 284
Simon, 283
Germaine, Alice, 114
German, John, 429
William, 436, 437
Gerrard, Dorothy, 266, 267
Gerard, Gilbert, 266, 267
Mary, 267
Gerrish, Anna, 214
Joseph, 214
Gerty, Rachel, 462
Geyte, Charles William le, 306
Gibbon, Alice, 488
Gibbons, Jane, 488
Sarah, 140
Thomas, 488
William, 109, 140
Gibbs, Josiah, 285, 439
Susanna, 459
Gibson, Martha, 314
Thomas, 306, 381
Gifford, Elizabeth, 516
George, 516
James, 306
John, 516
Michael, 516
Gilberde, ——, 218
Gilbert, ——, 91, 139
Gilbart, Andrew, 251
Augusta G., 218
Bartholomew, 204
Cicely, 273
Daniel, 218
George, 282
Nathaniel, 315
Prudence, 315
Rog. Pomroy, 306
Susan D., 218
Thomas, 101
Timothy, 360
Walter Raleigh, 306
Gilbie, Judith, 111
Gilchrist, Alexander, 306
John J., 15
Gildart, Francis, 306
Giles, ——, 379
Gyles, Elizabeth, 75, 392
John, 186, 282, 287, 288, 439, 440
Samuel, 282, 340, 342
Thomas, 393
Gill, M. H., 103
Gillan, John, 306

- Gillett, Gillet, Abigail, 61, 63
  - Deborah, 458
  - Elizabeth, 60
  - Hannah, 458
  - Jonathan, 61
  - Joseph, 61
  - Samuel, 63
  - Sarah, 61
- Gillison, Nichs, 439
- Gillord, mr., 495
- Gillye, ——, 112
- Gilman, George, 306
  - Jeremiah, 472
  - Joseph Taylor, 225
  - Mary E., 225
  - Samuel, 177, 182
  - Sarah A., 225
- Gilmer, Richard, 306
- Gilmore, Gilmour, Gillmoer, Charles, 286, 439
  - Elizabeth, 216
  - Henry, 76
  - Jonathan, 216
- Ginder, Margaret, 486
- Gipson, Samuel, 316
- Gisborne, James, 37, 306
- Gladen, Katherine, 383
- Gladman, Abigail, 128
  - Elkana, 128
- Gladwin, Henry, 306
- Glamfield, John, 516
  - Mary, 516
- Glanville, Glanffield, Gluntield, Glunffield, Amye, 271
  - Elizabeth, 271
  - Francis, 271
  - Richard, 271
- Glascock, Glascocke, mr., 390
  - Grace, 171
  - Henry, 171, 249, 250
  - Richard, 391
- Glazier, Beamsley, 306
- Gleadowe, George, 306
- Gleason, Abigail, 292
  - Ezra W., 467
  - Jason, 292
- Glover, mr., 317
  - Anne, 292
  - Elizabeth, 383
  - Eunice, 293
  - James, 292
  - John, 382
  - Lois, 292
  - Richard, 383
  - Sence, 392
  - Thomas, 293, 392
- Glozen, Abigail, 292
  - Jason, 292
- Glunfield, see Glanville.
- Gnielling, ——, 306
- Goad, Goade, Susanna, 125
- Goare, ——, 490
- Goddard, Henry, 306
  - John, 283, 306
  - Robert H. I., 223
  - Warren, 147
- Goden, George, 439
- Godfrey, Anna A., 336
  - C. Newland, 306
  - Melior, 498
- Godkin, ——, 121
  - Elner, 121
- Godwynne, Philip, 124
- Goffe, Gough, captain, 281
  - mr., 268
  - Elizabeth, 273
  - James, 273
  - John, 307
  - William, 317, 318
- Gold, Moses, 437
- Goldfinch, John, 306
- Goldfrapp, Jno George, 306
- Goldsmith, John, 306
  - Thomas, 306
- Goldsworthy, Charles, 306
- Goldthwait, Goldthwaite, ——, 437
  - Charlotte, 220
- Gollman, John, 252
- Gombaud, ——, 233
- Gooch, Elizabeth, 216
  - John, 283
- Goodacre, William, 306
- Goodale, Ann, 214
  - Richard, 214
- Gooday, Gooddaye, George, 106
  - Margaret, 106
  - Richard, 496
- Goode, George Brown, 92
- Goodell, Goodells, ——, 10
  - Abner C., 227, 228, 478
- Goodenow, Abigail, 293
  - David, 291
  - Mary, 291
- Goodfellow, John, 271
- Goodhue, Benjamin, 227
  - Martha, 226, 227
  - Samuel, 29
  - Stephen, 227
- Goodman, Agnes, 509
- Goodrich, Goodridge, Ephraim, 313
  - John, 416
  - Lydia, 416
  - Mary, 322
  - Rachel, 313
  - S. G., 475
  - William, 313
- Goodwin, Goodwine, Goodwyn, ——, 68, 261
  - governor, 214
  - Edward, 512
  - Elizabeth, 313, 384, 512
  - Gartrude, 385
  - James, 384, 385
  - Jane, 385
  - Mary, 313
  - Matthew, 384, 385
  - Peter, 384, 385
  - Robert, 385
  - Sara, 384
  - Thomas, 328, 513
  - Thomasine, 266
  - William, 313
- Goodyear, Goodyeare, Goodyeere, Goodyere, Stephen, 380, 381
  - Zacharye, 380
- Gookin, Daniel, 203
- Goold, Daniel, 286
  - John, 282
- Gording, Alixander, 286
- Gordon, Gorden, Alex, 282
  - Andrew, 306
  - Ann, 306
  - Arch. Kinloch, 306
  - Archibald, 306
  - Benjamin, 306
  - Cosmo, 306
  - Francis, 307
  - George, 307
  - George A., 57, 82, 99, 100, 182, 221, 350
  - Henry, 307
  - Hugh, 307
  - James, 218, 307
  - John, 307
  - Joseph, 307
  - Patrick, 307
  - William, 307
  - WilliamAugustus, 307
- Gore, ——, 383
  - Charles, 307
- Goreing, Elizabeth, 407
- Gorham, Goreham, John, 72
  - Joseph, 39, 307
  - Nathaniel, 213
- Gorrell, James, 307
- Gorum, mr., 286
- Goshin, ——, 374
- Gosnold, ——, 204
- Goss, Rebecca, 378
- Goston, Francis, 393
- Gough, see Goffe.
- Gould, ——, 147
  - Bulkley, 307
  - James, 10
  - John, 56, 59, 450
  - Richard, 307
  - Sarah, 450
- Gowall, Richard, 288
- Gowdy, Gowdey, Amos, 437, 441
- Gower, ——, 132
  - Edward, 307
- Gowing, William, 281
- Gowldinge, Barnaby, 123
- Grabaur, Lillias, 211
- Grace, Margaret, 31
- Gradsheighe, Grace, 335
- Græme, Charles, 307
  - Thomas, 307
- Grafton, A. W., 122
- Graham, ——, 238
  - lord, 103, 235
  - Alexander, 307
  - Archibald, 307
  - Charles, 307
  - Colin, 307
  - Gordon, 307
  - John, 307
  - Peter, 307
  - William, 308
- Granard, George, earl of, 38, 308
- Grandidier, Thomas, 308
- Granger, ——, 236
  - Daniel, 282
  - James N., 103, 234
  - Launcelot, 103, 234
- Gransden, Susan, 375
- Grant, Graunte, captain, 34, 35
  - Alexander, 308
  - Allan, 308
  - Andrew, 308
  - Charles, 308
  - David Alexr, 308
  - Francis, 308
  - George, 308
  - Gregor, 308
  - James, 308
  - John, 308
  - John L., 346
  - Joseph, 308
  - Joshua, 285
  - Lewis, 308
  - Margery, 483
  - Neil, 308
  - Peter, 308
  - Robert, 308
  - Ulysses Simpson, 256
  - William, 309
- Grantham, ——, 121
  - Caleb, 121
  - Sarah, 121
- Granton, Margaret, 420
  - Thomas, 420
- Granville, ——, 91
- Gratton, William, 309
- Graves, Graues, Grave, Abraham, 499
  - Agnes, 388, 400, 499
  - Asa, 62
  - Benjamin, 62
  - Edward, 499
  - Elizabeth, 499
  - Henry Boyle, 309
  - Hugh, 388
  - John, 285, 388, 400, 499
  - Joseph, 437
  - Mercy, 62
  - Peter, 62
  - Richard, 390, 499
  - Sarah, 62
- Gray, Grey, ——, 254
  - Andrew, 249

Gray, *cont'd*
  Desire, 443
  Ebenezer, 346
  Edward, 444
  George, 309
  Harrison, 225
  James, 284, 309
  John, 189, 309
  Mary E., 225
  Robert, 309
  Samuel, 144, 443
  Sarah, 75, 444
  Thomas, 75
  Warner Wall, 309
Graydon, Alexander, 37, 309
  Charles, 309
Grazebrook, Margaret, 108
Greaves, William, 309
Greegory, Patrick, 281
Green,
Greene,
Grene,
  ———, 132, 470, 476
  Alice, 385, 399
  Asnath, 205
  Benet, 374
  Charles, 309, 330
  Eliza, 465
  Elizabeth, 385, 399, 400
  Ephraim, 29, 31, 339–341, 343
  Esther, 205
  Francis, 309
  George S., 375
  Giles, 114
  Henry, 401
  Joane, 385
  John, 281, 374, 383
  Joseph, 287, 294, 437
  Laurett, 490
  Lawrence, 392, 393
  Leonard, 490
  Levi, 205
  Love, 339
  Lucy, 294
  Margaret, 393, 401
  Martha, 465
  Mary, 339
  Robert, 393
  Samuel A., 101, 221, 238, 318, 363, 371, 444
  Samuel S., 478
  Sarah, 114
  Thomas, 385, 392, 393, 399, 400, 465
  Wardwell, 205
  William, 309, 385
Greeneway,
Greenoway,
  Humphrey, 128
  Mary, 86
Greenfield, Bridget, 274
  Francis, 309
Greenhill, Rebecca, 312
Greenleaf, Stephen, 414
Greenwood, Isaac, 209
  Isaac John, 158, 207, 368, 370
  John, 209
Gregor, Alexander, 309
  John, 309
  William, 309
Gregorson, Alexander, 309
  John, 309
Grene, see Green.
Grenville, ———, 91
  Grace, 488
Grey, see Gray.
Gribble, Humfrey, 496
  John, 496
Gridlie, Richard, 325
Grier, Robert C., 14
Griffin, mr., 70
  Abigail, 414
  Daniel, 441
  Ebenezer, 414
  Hannah, 414
  John, 414
  Lydia, 70, 414
  Nathaniel, 414
  Samuel, 414
Griffith,
Griffiths,
  Elizabeth, 291
  John, 291, 309
  Richard, 309
Grimes, Thomas, 438, 440
Grimsby, ———, 218
Grimsditch,
Grimsdich,
Grimsdiche,
  ———, 267, 268
  Thomas, 268
Grinnell, Julia, 322
Griswold, ———, 89, 91
  James Burr, 463
  Zachariah, 463
Groaton, Thomas, 441
Grodby, Francis, 376
Grogan, William, 309
Groome, Mary, 118
  Sarah, 118
  William, 118
Grose,
Gross,
  Clement, 326, 459
  Edmund, 459
Grove,
Groves,
  ———, 243
  Henry, 309
  Joan, 245, 258
  John, 441
  Robert, 245, 258
  Thomas, 309
  William, 282
Grover, Andrew, 288
  Bethsheba, 128
  John, 288
  Priscilla, 128
Grow, William, 281
Grabb, Thomas, 459
Grymwood, ———, 495
Gualley, Stephen, 309
Gudgeon, Henry, 309
Gugy, Conrard, 309
Guild, Howard R., 364, 365
  Reuben A., 223
Guinet, John Price, 309
Gull, William, 482
Gullen, William, 310
Gullifer, Henery, 437
Gunn, Nathaniel, 60, 78
  Sarah, 60, 78
Gunsell, Gregory, 511
Gurden,
Gurdon,
  Amy, 512, 515
  Anne, 512
  Brampton, 515, 516
  Elizabeth, 515, 516
  John, 512, 515, 516
  Judith, 515
  Philip, 512
  Robert, 515, 516
  Rose, 516
Gurnell, John, 325
Gurney, Elizabeth, 274
  John, 274
Gustin, David, 285
  Ebenr, 285
Gutherson, Daniel, 380
  Dorothea, 380
Guy, Townsend, 310
  Uriah, 441
Gwynne, John, 310
Gyles, see Giles.
Gyll, ———, 258, 262

Haare, Michael, 515
  Nicholas, 515
Habberthorn, ———, 310
Hack,
Hacke,
  Amelia, 455
  Anna, 453
  Avis Mary, 455
  Bethuel, 454
  Betsy, 455
  Caroline, 455
  Charlotte Melinda, 455
  Chloe, 455
  Christopher Amory, 453, 455, 456
  Cordana, 456
  Cordana Augusta, 456
  Cymanthia, 455
Hack, *cont'd*
  Cynthia, 454
  Daniel, 455, 456
  Daniel D'Bruce, 455
  Ebenezer, 455
  Emily F., 456
  Esther, 455
  Experience, 454
  Frances Amelia, 455
  GeorgeGordon Byron, 455
  Hanan, 455
  Hannah, 453
  Harold Wright, 456
  Harriet, 455
  Henry Seaver, 456
  Huldah, 454
  Jeremiah, 454, 455
  Jeremiah Warren, 455
  Joseph, 454
  Judith, 454, 455
  Kate, 454
  Kinsley, 454
  Louisa, 455
  Lydia, 454
  Manfred Amory, 456
  Marietta Augusta, 455
  Mary, 453–455
  Mary Virginia, 455
  Melinda, 455
  Nancy Jane, 455
  Nathan, 454–456
  Nathan Emerson, 456
  Olive, 455
  Olive Crossman, 455
  Peter, 454, 455
  Rachel, 455
  Rebecca, 454, 455
  Rebecca Avis, 455
  Rhoda, 455
  Rhoda Emeline, 455
  Saloma, 454
  Sarah, 454, 456
  Sarah Jane, 455
  Seth, 453, 454
  Susannah, 454, 455
  William, 453–456
  Zephaniah, 454, 455
Hacker, Elizabeth, 274
  John, 274
  Ralph, 274
  Thomas, 274
Hackett, Frank W., 73, 82, 101
  John, 285
Haddenbells, John, 282
Hadley, George, 135
  Sarah, 135, 136
Hadlock, Josiah, 282
Hadsley,
Hadesley,
  John, 392
  Mary, 392
Hagart, William, 310
Hagett, Alice, 247
Haile, see Hale.
Haines, see Haynes.
Haiwarde, see Hayward.
Haldane, David, 310
Haldimand, Frederick, 310, 424
Hale,
Haile,
Hales,
  Annes, 403
  Anthony, 143
  Apphia, 79
  Edward, 394
  Horatio, 371
  John, 424, 437
  Levi, 454
  Melinda, 454
  Richard, 442
  Robert, 56, 59
  Salma, 468
  Thomas, 116
Haley, Andrew, 281
  Mary, 420
  Richard, 339, 340
  Thomas, 420
Halket,
Halkett,
  Francis, 424

Hall, Alice, 373
  Charles, 424
  Daniel, 374
  Elizabeth, 312, 333, 373
  Emanuel, 286
  Flora, 381
  Gorsuch, 373
  Hezek., 282
  Humphrey, 373, 374
  Icchabod, 437
  J. Prescott, 14
  James, 373, 374
  Joane, 108
  Job, 442
  John, 108, 373, 374, 424, 442
  John W. D., 82, 222, 351
  Jonathan, 424
  Martin, 373
  Mary, 108, 373
  Nathaniel, 96
  Rachel, 312
  Richard, 286
  Samuel, 56, 59, 312, 316
  Sarah, 312, 373
  Thomas, 247, 312, 374, 424
  Trevor, 424
  William, 108, 333, 424
Hallam, George, 424
  Harriet R., 322
Hallawell, Joseph, 441
Hallen, A. W. Cornelius, 480
Hallett, Elizabeth, 216
  William, 216
Halliburton, William, 424
Hallott, mr., 495
Hallowes, Chambre, 424
Halls, James, 424
Hallwell, Jos., 437
Hallwood, Henry, 424
Hallyday, Sam:, 448
Halsey, Edmund D., 370
Halsted, ——, 137
  Abraham, 137
Ham, Isaac, 119
Hamblen, Hamblin, ——, 81
  Isriell, 285
  Jacob, 439
Hambleton, George, 441
Hamblinton, Jacob, 285
Hame, William, 510
Hamer, ——, 251
Hamersley, lady, 383
  Thomas, 383
  William, 383
Hamilton, ——, 235, 237
  A., 213
  Alexander, 424
  Andrew, 424, 496, 497
  Archibald, 424, 498
  Arm^r, 282
  Charles, 477
  Frederick, 424
  George, 282, 424
  Hary, 424
  Henry, 424
  Isaac, 424
  James, 424, 497
  Jane, 450
  John, 424, 425, 498
  Margaret, 497
  Martha, 498
  Otho, 425
  Paul, 498
  Robert, 425
  Thomas, 450
  William, 282, 425
Hammett, Barnabas, 75
  Hannah, 75
Hammond, ——, 347
  Benjamin, 234, 237
  Elizabeth, 234
  Roland, 234
  Sarah, 190, 347
  William, 234
Hamon, ——, 139
  Thomas, 285
Hamor, Ralph, 272
Hampden, John, 267
Hampton, Barnard, 272
  Catherine, 272
  Joane, 272
  Lawrence, 272
  Philadelphia, 272
  Wade, 272
  William, 272, 289
Hanaford, William G., 467
Hanbury, ——, 391
Hanchett, Thomas, 388
Hancock, Hancox, Handcocke, ——, 97
  William, 395
  Zebulon, 322
Hand, Edward. 425
Handasyd, Handasyde, James, 425
  Rog. Tho., 425
Handfield, Edward, 425
  George, 425
  John, 425
  Thomas, 425
  William, 425
Hanes, see Haynes.
Hanford, Elizabeth, 79
  Esther, 79
  Haynes, 79
  Jasabell, 79
  Jedediah, 79
  John, 79
  Joseph, 79
  Mary, 79
  Samuel, 79
  Thomas, 79
Hanham, Thomas, 490
Hankyn, Bridget, 251
  Elizabeth, 251
  Johane, 251
  John, 251, 252
Hanley, mr., 481
Hanmer, Joseph, 122
  Sarah, 122
Hanny, Joseph, 288
Hanson, Alice, 196
  Samuel, 217
Hapgood, Warren, 221, 365
Haradin, Benjamin, 420
  Jane, 420
  Lydia, 420
Harbert, lady, 113
Harbord, Alexander, 425
Harcher, William, 69
Harden, judge, 83
  Joshua, 436
Harding, Hardinge, Abraham, 457, 459
  Hannah, 457
  Hugh Dilkes, 425
  Johan, 247
  John, 459
  Mary, 459
  Ralph, 425
Hardnett, Jane, 117
  Mary, 117
  Richard, 117, 118
Hardy, ——, 339
  Benjamin F., 467
  Charles C., 27, 337
  Samuel, 30
Harfleete, Harflete, Henry, 120
  John, 120
  Martha, 120
  Mary, 120
  Omer, 120
  Susan, 120
  Thomas, 120
  William, 120
Hargreaves, James, 425
Haries, ——, 482
Harkness, John, 346
Harlakenden, Dorothy, 125
  Elizabeth, 125
  Mabel, 126
Harlakenden, *cont'd* Mary, 126
  Richard, 125, 126
  Roger, 125, 126
  Smith, 125
  Thomas, 125
  William, 124, 125
Harley, Abigail, 512
  Robert, 512
  Thomas, 512
Harlowe, Elianor, 276
  Richard, 499
Harman, Harmon, Abraham, 108
  Dorothy, 108
  Hugh, 108
  John, 108, 288
  Johnson, 187, 188, 283, 284
  Margaret, 108
  Sibbell, 108
  William, 108, 285
  Zebulon, 283
Harnden, Samuel, 281
Harper, James, 288, 439, 456
  John, 287, 440
  Joseph, 425
  Moses, 287, 439
  William, 245, 287
Harratt, Peter, 283
Harriman, ——, 81
Harrington, ——, 108
  Elizabeth, 294
  Jane, 293
  Jonas, 293
  Joshua, 294
  Robert, 191
Harris, Harries, Harrys, mr., 327
  Alice, 481
  Caroline, 455
  Daniel, 219
  Edmond, 481
  Edward Doubleday, 421
  George, 281
  Joanna, 219
  John, 425
  John Adol., 425
  Joseph, 481
  Mary Dorothy, 422
  Robert, 482
  Stephen, 17
  Thaddeus Mason, 96, 146, 152
  Thomas, 282, 425, 430
  William, 281, 425, 438
Harrison, ——, 132
  Alice, 131, 275
  Benjamin, 234, 237
  Bridget, 395
  Gilbert, 131
  John, 275, 425, 458
  Mary, 118, 131
  Michael, 111, 425
  Rob. John, 425
  William, 131
  William Henry, 234
Harrod, John, 20
Harrys, see Harris.
Hart, Harte, ——, 250, 392, 393, 481, 483, 496
  mr., 358
  Abraham, 425
  Austin, 119
  Elisha, 91
  George T., 223
  John, 118
  Sarah, 118
  Stephen, 118, 119
  Thomas, 406
Hartpence, ——, 369
Hartshorn, Hartsorn, Charles W., 82
  Deidamia, 337
  Sylvanus, 337

Hartwell, William, 286, 439
Harvard, John, 231
Harvey, ——, 385
Harvie, Anne, 501
Anthony, 138
Cary, 267
Elizabeth, 266, 267
Gabriel, 66
John, 459, 501, 502
Mary, 459
Nathaniel, 436
Richard, 502
Stanhope, 425
Thomas, 459
William, 459
Hascall, Jerusha, 420
William, 420
Hasell, Joane, 133
Haseltine, Abigail C., 178
John, 178
Mary, 178
Hash, William, 29
Haskins, David Greene, 81, 221, 465
Rebecca, 454
Hassam, John Tyler, 101, 117, 221, 267
Hassell, Edward, 273
Elizabeth, 273
Frances, 273
John, 273
Hastings, George, 425
John, 285
Robert, 425
Hatch, Mark, 189
Mary, 189
Philo L., 98
Samuel, 452
Hatfield, John, 425
William, 425
Hathaway, Abigail, 74, 75
Hatton, ——, 384
mr., 385
Henry, 425
Hauxhurst, Mary, 217
Haven, Edward Belknap, 475
Franklin, 474, 475
Mary E., 475
Sarah Ann, 475
Havers, ——, 382
Gilbert, 383
Haviland, William, 426
Hawes, ——. 92
Haws, Eliazer, 324
John, 285
Nicholas, 484
Hawkes, John, 126
Hawks, John Milton, 365
Hawkesbee, ——, 125
Hawkesley, John, 426
Hawkins, Damaris, 460
Hawkinges, Elizabeth, 460
James, 440, 460
Job, 458
John, 426
Mary, 460
Ruth, 460
Sarah, 460
Hawkshaw, John, 426
Hawley, Bennett, 393
Vernon, 426
William, 393
Haws, see Hawes.
Hawthorn, John, 426
Hay, ——, 328
Adam, 426
Alexander, 426
Jehu, 426
John, 426
William, 426, 438
Hayden, ——, 210, 211
Haydon, Frances, 138
George, 138
Gideon, 138-140
Hayden, *cont'd* Horace Edwin, 79, 224, 343-345
James, 56, 59
Johanna, 138
Margaret, 139, 140
Peter, 139
Haydock, Haydocke, ——, 482
Hayes, ——, 394
Horace, 426
Margaret, 121
Haynes, Agnes, 389, 400
Haines, Andrew M., 101
Hanes, Aquialah, 288
Heynes, Blythe, 390, 400, 401
Edmond, 389
George, 388, 389, 400
Grey Ward, 310
Jasabell, 79
Joane, 385, 388, 400
John, 126, 385, 389, 394, 400
John P., 76
Julia, 52
Lewis, 52
Mabel, 126
Mary. 389
Richard, 388
Ruth, 293
Walter, 426
Hayward, Alice, 111
Haiwarde, Elizabeth, 75
John, 118
Samuel, 460
Thomas, 75
Haywood, Elizabeth, 507-509
Heywood, John, 407
Thomas, 508, 509
Tymazen, 509
William Sweetzer, 98
Hazard, ——, 329
Jonathan, 218
Martha, 218
Thomas, 218
Hazelton, ——, 372
Hazen, Henry A., 101, 480
Hazlewood, William, 426
Hazzen, Moses, 426
Head, Elizabeth, 347
Heale, Deborah, 407
Dorcas, 407
Joseph, 407
Mary, 407
Healy, John Plumer, 88
Heamans, James, 437
Heardson, see Herdson.
Hearne, Thomas, 426
Hearsey, Nancy, 228
Hearst, Fr. Seymour, 426
Heart, Robert, 283
Heartlo, James, 426
Heathcote, Charles, 426
Heatley, Elizabeth, 264
Heateley, Gabriel, 264
Robert, 264
Thomas, 264
William, 264
Heaton, Jabez, 460
Hebard, Elizabeth, 198
Hedge, ——, 500
Hedges, John, 426
Hele, ——, 482
Isabel, 140
Thomas, 139
Hely, Pierce, 426
Henchman, Daniel, 491
Mary, 491
Henderson, James, 426
Walter, 426
Hendricks, Nathaniel, 440
Hene, ——, 167, 466
Henning, Edward, 265
Harry, 426
Hennis, Peter, 426
Henry I., 92
III., 92, 230, 335
IV., 242
V., 242, 311
VI., 242
VII., 262
VIII., 65, 229, 247, 262, 334
Henry, ——, 181
John, 426
Patrick, 93, 94
Hepburn, David, 426
Hepburne, John, 426
Herbert, George, 425
Maurice, 425
Robert, 425
Thomas, 425
Hercey, Caleb, 286
Herde, George, 386
John, 386
Thomas, 386
Herdson, Heardson, Hirdson, Ann, 134, 136
William, 133, 134
Herreman, Abner, 284
Herren, John, 284
Herrick, ——, 10
Abigail, 378
Nathaniel Jones, 345, 466
Herring, Elbert, 426
Hering, James, 427
Julines, 426
Peter, 427
Herringman, ——, 380
Hervey, William, 427
Hesketh, ——. 427
Hesse, Emanuel, 427
Hetham, Edward, 398, 399
Effie. 399
Hewes, see Hughs.
Hewett, Bridget, 126
Hewit, Elizabeth, 126
Henry, 126
Nicholas, 126
Richard, 455
Susannah, 455
Thomas, 126, 127
William, 126, 127, 427, 438
Hewghs, see Hughs.
Hewitson, Tho., 427
Hewetson, W., 427
Hews, see Hughs.
Hext, Alexander, 498
Amias, 498
David, 498, 499
Edward, 498, 499
Francis, 498
Hugh, 498
John, 498, 499
Philip, 498
Thomas, 498
Heynes, see Haynes.
Heywood, see Haywood.
Hibbard, Deborah, 205
Hibbin, Ann, 74
Hibbins, Hester, 74
William, 74
Hickman, John, 121
Thomas, 121
Hicks, Millard F., 223
Zacheriah, 285, 439
Hide, see Hyde.
Higgins, Richard, 115
Rob. Harpur, 427
Higginson, Francis, 227
Higgeson, Gilbert, 499
Higgison, Margaret, 499
Thomas, 143
Highland, Mary, 47
Thomas, 47
Highlord, Katherine, 132

Highmore, William, 427
Higson, Isaac, 438
Hildar, Phillis, 383
Hill, ———, 372
mrs., 28
A. L., 337
Abraham, 274
Don Gleason, 221, 239
Elizabeth, 442
George, 110
James, 427
Jethro, 339
John, 144, 324, 341, 427, 473
John Lee, 427
Joseph, 341
Joshua, 28, 342
Launcelot, 427
Mary, 473
Nicholas, 115
Noble H., 358
Ralph, 427
Samuel, 283
Silvester, 115
Thomas, 427
Trotter, 427
Valentine, 110, 111
William, 442
Hillman, Abigail, 452
Hilman, B. F., 201
Benjamin, 452
Bertha, 451
Bethiah, 449
Jo., 451
Jonathan, 449
Joseph, 450
Kezia, 450
Mary, 451
Rawlins, 427
Richard, 452
Sam, 451
Sarah, 450
Hills, Edwin M., 222
Hilton, Ann, 75
John, 30
Launcelot, 427
Winthrop, 75
Hinckes, Samuel, 286, 440, 441
Hincks,
Hinckley, Henry, 322
Hinkley, Mary, 322
Hinkly Mary A., 322
Samuel, 285, 439
Hindson, Anne, 135
Hinman, Royal Ralph, 311
Hinsdale, ———, 369
Hinsdell, Robert, 323
Hinton, lord, 494
Hippesley, Dorothy, 491
Hipson, Thomas, 437
Hirdson, see Herdson.
Hiscox, Almira, 322
Hitchcock, Elizabeth, 374
John, 61, 317
Luke, 81
Mary L., 81
Matthias, 81
Sarah, 61
Hittell, Theodore H., 239
Hoadley, Benjamin, 369
Hoadly, Charles J., 60
John, 369
Thomas, 368
William, 367, 368
Hoag, ———, 339
John, 28
Joseph, 31
Nathan, 340, 341
Hoane, see Hone.
Hoar, ———, 232
Hore, Ebenezer Rockwood, 227
Freke Dilkes, 428
George Frisbie, 227
Samuel, 469

Hobart, ———, 350
Elam W., 322
Elizabeth, 198
Jael, 197
Julia, 322
Mary, 219
Peter, 197, 198
Hobb, Joseph, 460
Hobson, Thomas, 427
Hockett, ———, 510
Hodges, Joseph, 443
Mary, 443
Thomas, 115
Hodgkinson, Hill, 427
Hodgshins, Anna, 420
Hodgson, Thomas, 427
Hodsdon, Bernard Herman, 418
John Herman, 418
Minnie Prescott, 418
Hogen, ———, 242
Hogg, Patrick, 283
Hoit, see Hoyt.
Holbech, Amilian, 110, 111
Mary, 110
Holbrock, William, 323
Holbrook, ———, 147
Holden, Life, 17
Simon, 282
Holdford, ———, 393
Holdman, Hugh, 283
Holdsworth, Joseph, 458
Joshua, 458
Holioke, Elizur, 255
Holland, ———, 427
Henry Rich, earl of, [268
Hitcher, 427
Thomas, 427
William, 218
Hollandt, Samuel Jan, 427
Hollywell, Ethan, 375
Holmes, ———, 213
Holmse, Abiel, 475
Homes, Agnes, 448, 450
Caroline F., 466
Elizabeth, 406, 448, 450
Ezekiel, 364
Hanna, 448
James, 427
Jane, 447, 448, 450
John, 197, 281, 447, 448, 466
Johnet, 447
Katherine, 447–449
Margaret, 447–449
Margery, 418, 450
Mary, 197, 448
Mary Jackson, 475
Maryan, 448
Rebecca, 447
Robert, 427, 448
Sally, 466
Susanna, 217
William, 446–453
Zerviah, 322
Holmwood, Elizabeth, 113
Holt, ———, 393
Hoult, Benett, 392
James, 281, 465
Obadia, 284
Holton, ———, 369
Houlton, Joseph, 428
Home, Luke, 427
Thomas, 427
Homes, see Holmes.
Hone, mr., 253
Hoane, Bartholomew, 253, 260
Jane, 251, 253, 260
John, 242
Hoo, ———, 89, 92
Beatrix, 92
Joane, 92
Robert de, 92
Thomas de, 92

Hood, Henry, 427
Hooke, Francis, 208
Humfrey, 119
Mary, 208
Hooker, mr., 268, 270
Edward, 363
John, 370
Richard, 370
Robert, 370
Thomas, 269, 370
William, 427
Hooper, ———, 85
mr., 495
Eunice, 216
John, 216
Lois, 216
Samuel, 216
Hope, David, 427
Edward, 427
Henry, 427
Jone, 111
Richard, 427
Hopegood, Edward, 510
Hopkins, ———, 247, 369
Hopkin, Dinah, 217
Henry, 285
Ichabod, 217
Samuel, 283, 441
Thomas, 427
William, 217
Hopkisson, Jere^{m}, 439
Hoppin, mr., 495
Hopson, John, 61
Lydia, 61
Perigrine Thomas, 38, 428
Sarah, 61
Horde, Robert, 428
Hore, see Hoar.
Horler, John, 428
Horley, John, 67
Horn, ———, 245
Horne, mr., 248
Robert, 286
Thomas, 259
Hornbrooke, Francis B., 350
Horrax, mr., 377
Horsefall, Christopher, 428
Horsey, Elizabeth, 512
Hercules, 512
Horsford, Cornelia, 101
Eben Norton, 101
Horskins, Benjamin, 439
Horsley, John Banks, 428
Horseley, Margaret, 389
Horton, Rowland, 439
Thomas, 67
Hosford, Mary, 216
Hotten, John Camden, 131, 272
Houdin, Michael, 428
Hough, ———, 203
Houghe, Raphe, 395
William, 217
Houghton, Daniel, 428
Henry O., 478
Lydia, 296
Martha, 295
Silas, 296
William, 428
Hould, Charles, 274
Hoult, see Holt.
Houlton, see Holton.
House, David, 286
Howse, Margaret, 212
Robert, 212
Houston, Lewis, 428
How, David, 289
Howe, Elizabeth, 491
George Augustus, 39, 428
George R., 238
Jane, 491
Joseph, 326
Josiah, 428

How, Martha, 289
cont'd Roger, 491
Samuel, 289
William, 38, 428
Howard, Charles, 115
Francis, 428
Hannah, 75
Isaac, 282
James M. F., 228
Joanna, 470
John, 487
Sarah, 487
William, 428
Howarth, Harry, 428
Henry, 428
Robert, 428
Howcott, Anne, 109
Howell, ——, 380
Sarah, 454
Howes, ——, 92
Adam, 336
Elizabeth, 336
Howetson, James, 428
Howland, Amy, 454
John, 50
Patience, 50
Howlet, Anne, 398
Howse, see House.
Howson, William, 252
Hoyer, George, 428
Hoyes, Robert, 428
Hoyt, captain, 339, 342
Holt, Albert H., 153, 155, 488
Benjamin, 283
Joseph, 28-30
Philip, 439
Hubbard, ——, 329, 350
Hubard, Anna, 214
Benjamin, 56, 59
Daniel, 465
Edward, 428
Edwin, 365
Harriet, 322
James, 56, 59
John, 214, 465
Joseph, 214
Martha, 214, 465
Mary, 312, 313
Naomi, 314
Prosper, 314
Richard, 115, 213, 214
Thankful, 214
Thomas, 213, 214
William, 203
Hubbert, Richard, 390
Huckle, ——, 391
Hudleston, ——, 124, 395
Hudson, James, 428
John, 442
Lawrence, 123
William, 326, 428
Hughs, ——, 367
Hewes, Ch. Philpot, 428
Hewghs, Daniel, 106
Hews, David, 102
Hughes, James, 428
Mary, 217
Philip, 428
Robert, 282
William, 106, 437 440
Hugonen, George, 428
Hulin, Margaret, 219
Hull, George, 67
Henry S., 151
Isaac, 91
Hultanie, Theodore, 428
Humble, Charles, 428
Humphrey, ——, 147
Humfries, Fr. Richm, 428
Humfry, Gad, 464
Humphreys, James, 147
Humphry, Jane, 276

Humphrey, John, 458
cont'd Nicholas, 276
Patience, 493
Hunawell, see Hunniwell.
Hungate, Anne, 505
Henry, 505
Hungerford, Esther, 62
Huniford, David, 338
John, 27, 338
Josiah, 339
Hunnington, see Huntington.
Hunniwell, Josiah, 439
Hunawell, Stephen, 287
Hunt, mr., 418, 451
Hunte, mrs., 451
Edward, 249
Jane, 449, 451
John, 428
Josiah, 462
Margaret, 386
Mary, 190
Molly, 292
Nancy, 462
Olive, 418
Samuel, 283
William, 292, 449, 500
Huntbach, John, 116
Hunter, John, 281
Martin, 428
Robert, 281
Hunting, Hannah, 324
Huntington, Charles White,
Hunnington, 234
Huntongton, Olive, 205, 206
Richard, 198
Hurd, D. Hamilton, 468
Charles E., 232
Theodore C., 57
Hurlbut, David, 312
John, 312
Mary, 312
Hurst, Mary, 491
Nicholas, 491
Huse, Stephen W., 98
Thomas, 286
Huson, Narcissus, 428
Hussey, John, 428
Hutchins, Hezekiah, 417
John, 281
Lydia, 340
Thomas, 428
Hutchinson, ——, 168, 170,
Hutchison, 329
Elizabeth, 450
Francis, 428
Jas., 450
Hyde, ——, 106, 378
Hide, Agnes, 242
Elizabeth, 276
George, 242
John, 242, 276
Luke, 276
Mary, 214
Paul, 276
Samuel, 214
Sarah, 276
Silvanus, 276
Timothy, 276
William, 217, 438

Ibgrave, Benjamin, 393
William, 393
Illagee, ——, 275
Ince, Charles, 429
Indian, John, 282
Ingalls, Henry, 470
Mary, 178
Sarah, 171
Ingersoll, ——, 235, 237
Caroline Haskell, 371
David, 75
George G., 371
John, 235
Mary, 75

Ingham, Hannah, 62
Inglis, James, 292
Martha, 292
Ingoldsbey, Eb^{n}, 283
Ingoldsbry, George, 429
Ingraham, D. Phœnix, 362
William, 458
Ingram, mrs., 133
Anne, 131
Arthur, 131, 132
Dorothy, 131
George, 131, 135
Jane, 131
John, 131, 135
Katherine, 131
Mary, 131
Ralph, 131, 133, 135
Randolph, 131
Richard, 131
Robert, 131
Rowland, 131, 134, 135
Sarah, 131
Thomas, 131, 132
William, 131, 132
Innes, John, 429
Innis, Patrick, 429
Robert, 429
Ireland, John, 429
Michael, 395
Irish, James, 284
Irving, Paulus Æmilius, 429
William, 429
Irwin, ——, 237
Isack, ——, 139
Isacke, John, 388
Isham, ——, 493, 500
Ive, Elizabeth, 388
Robert, 388
Izard, Elizabeth, 464
Louisa Charlotte, 464
Ralph, 464

Jackson, ——, 105
mr., 383
Abigail, 326
Andrew, 11, 12, 14-16, 351
Daniel, 437
Edward, 281
Ellen, 142
Francis, 348
Henry R., 102
James, 284
John, 283, 326, 348, 429
Katherine, 105
Leonard, 407
Nicholas, 142, 429
Robert, 501
Samuel, 438
Stephen, 497
William Nicholas, 429
Jacob, mr., 120
Michael, 429
Jacobse, Epke, 236
Jacomond, Elizabeth, 118
Martha, 118
Richard, 118
Thomas, 118
Jamerson, Jms., 282
James, king, 109, 138, 232
James I., 259, 379
James, Demetrius, 429
Edward W., 17, 336, 456
William, 286, 439
Jameson, ——, 351
Ephraim Orcutt, 357, 358
James, 429
Jamet, John, 429
Janes, bishop, 356
Jansen, Brian, 266
Janson, Thomasine, 121, 265
Jaques, Richard, 79, 283, 420
Stephen, 79

Jay, John, 208, 209
Jeffers, John, 438
Jefferson, ——, 15
Thomas, 93, 94
Jeffery, William, 441
Jefferyes, Charles, 429
Jeffries, James, 429
Jekyll, ——, 262
John, 257
Thomas, 513
Jencks, ——, 355
Jenckes, Albert V., 223
Simon, 116
Jenkins, ——, 341
Edward, 429
Henry, 429
John Hatch, 429
Margaret, 395
Mary, 47–49
William, 429
Jennes, Hezekiah, 338
Jennings, George, 429
Jenings, Job, 441
Robert, 106
Thomas, 106, 127
Jennison, Michai, 192
Jenny, ——, 384
Jennye, Ambrose, 503, 504
Elizabeth, 503
Francis, 503
Henry, 503
Mary, 503
Robert, 503
Thomas, 503
William, 503
Jenour, mr., 391
Jenyns, see Genyns.
Jephson, Osborne, 429
Jermyn, John, 405, 429
Mary, 405
Jervis, Thomas, 516
Jervois, John, 429
Jervyes, William, 243
Jesopp, William, 268
Jeston, Mary, 336
William, 336
Jetherill, Thomas, 429
Jewel, ——, 352
Jewell, Ann, 342
David, 28, 30, 31
Jewet, Ann, 342
Jewitt, David, 422, 423
Dol., 29
Dorothy, 31
John, 31
Joseph, 339
Joanes, see Jones.
Jocelyn, see Josselyn.
Jodrell, Henry, 429
Jofey, James, 115
Johnson, ——, 89
Jonson, Abigail, 416
Agnes, 289
Anne, 315
Arbella, 169
Ben, 489
Benjamin, 429
Caleb, 289
Charlotte Abigail, 471
Dorothy, 117
Edward, 56, 58, 59, 130, 202
Edward F., 371, 382
Elizabeth, 169
Guy, 429
Hannah, 453
Henry, 429, 430
Isaac, 169, 458
James F., 326
John, 416
Jonathan, 174
Joseph, 453
Mary, 326
Johnson, *cont'd* Richard, 140
Robert, 429
Samuel, 326, 429
Susanna, 314
Thankful, 314
Thomas, 314, 346
William, 191-193, 273, 429, 453
William D., 351
William Nicholas, 429
Johnston, Alexander, 430
Johnstone, Henry, 430
James, 430
Joseph, 430
Lauchlan, 430
Mathew, 430
Mussenden, 430
Thomas, 430
William, 429, 430
Jollands, George, 430
Jonas, John, 439
Jones, ——, 504
Joanes, Ann, 383
Anna, 355
Benjamin, 455
Caleb, 325
Caroline Elizabeth Vassar, 356
Charles, 430
Charles C., 371
David, 285, 355, 356
Deborah, 355
E. L. T., 336
Edward, 487
Eleanor, 355
Esther, 355
Henry L., 224
Horatio Gates, 355, 356
Humphry, 430
Isaac, 113
Isaiah, 430
John, 371, 430
John P., 461
Jonathan, 27, 30, 339
Lewis, 430
Morgan, 355
Paul, 461
Priscilla, 70
Rachel, 455
Rhoda, 64
Rob., 282
Seth, 346
Thomas, 70, 286, 441
Valentine, 430
William, 430
Jonson, see Johnson.
Jordan, Chester B., 480
Dominicus, 437
Samuel, 285, 286
Solom:, 285
Thomas, 115
Joseph, Peter, 286, 439
Josselyn, mr., 391
Jocelyn, Henry, 125
Josline, John, 125, 203
Josselin, Ralph, 125
Robert, 429
Thomas, 429
Joy-Dyer, Cornelia C., 144
Joyce, Elizabeth, 290
Gregory, 245
Thomas, 290
Judd, ——, 59, 60, 76
Judson, Anne H., 178
Junius, ——, 93

Kaines, major, 495
Kaynes, Theophilus, 495
Kanaird, ——, 430
Kane, John K., 14
Katherine, Elizabeth, 276
Kathrens, Samuel, 430
Kay, Anne, 503
Kaye, Arthur, 503
Dorothy, 503, 504
Edward, 503
Elizabeth, 503
Frances, 503
Francis, 503
George, 504
James, 503, 504
John, 503
Matthew, 503
Paul, 503
Peter, 503
Richard, 504
Robert, 503, 504
Thomasin, 503
Kaynes, see Kaines.
Keating, John Webb, 430
Thomas, 430
Keemans, James, 437
Keemish, ——, 114
Keenish, Mary, 114
Keen, Isaac, 282
Keene, Josiah, 439
Keens, Margaret, 108
Keep, Elizabeth P., 87
Keith, Charles P., 234
Kellet, Roger, 430
Kellogg, Aaron, 64, 81
Kellog, Abigail, 61, 63, 64, 78
Kellogge, Abner, 61, 62, 81
Kelog, Amos, 64
Ann, 61–63, 78
Anna, 63
Asa, 62
Bethiah, 64
Butler, 63
Charles, 61, 63
Daniel, 59, 61–64, 78
David, 62
Delight, 62
Dinah, 61
Ebenezer, 59, 60, 63
Editha, 61
Elijah, 61
Elinor, 62
Elisha, 62
Elizabeth, 59, 61–63
Esther, 63
Eunice, 60, 61
Eve, 64
Ezekiel, 61, 62
Ezra. 61, 62
Hannah, 60–64
Israel, 62, 64
John, 59–62
Jonathan, 59, 63, 64
Joseph, 59–64, 78
Judah, 62
Lovina, 64
Lucy, 64
Lydia, 61, 62, 64
Mabel, 63
Margaret, 60–63
Margery, 63
Martin, 63, 64
Mary, 61–64, 81
Mercy, 61, 62
Molly, 63
Moses, 61, 64
Nathaniel, 59–62
Oliver, 62
Priscilla, 60
Prudence, 63
Rachel, 62, 63
Russell, 62
Ruth, 62
Samuel, 59–62, 78
Sarah, 60–64, 78
Silas, 63
Solomon, 64
Stephen, 63
Susanna, 61, 62
Thomas, 60
William, 64

Kelly, Kelley, Dunken, 443, 444
Edward, 444
Elizabeth, 443, 444
Francis John, 430
John, 172, 443
Lydia, 443
Patience, 444
Waldron, 430
William, 282, 430, 441
Kemble, John Russell, 216
Stephen, 430
William, 430
Kempe, ——, 137
Kempton, William, 482
Kendall, mr., 391
Josiah, 103, 234, 236
Mabel, 381
Oliver, 103, 234
Kendrick, Anna, 405
Hugo, 405
Kene, Josiah, 285
Kennan, Thomas, 430
Kennedy, Kenady, Hugh, 430
James, 38, 430
John, 430
Primrose, 430
Quinton, 430
Walter, 431
William, 436
Kennison, Kenison, Abraham, 30
Joshua, 30, 31, 338
Moses, 27, 30, 337
Samuel, 339, 342
Kensall, John, 137
Kensington, mr., 257
Kent, Cora L., 225
Desire, 444
Edward, 176
Elizabeth, 444
Emma, 416
Isaac, 282
Joshua, 444
Samuel, 444
William C., 55
Kentish, ——, 377
Elizabeth, 378
Richard, 273
Kenton, Mary, 374
Richard, 374
Keny, Susanna, 61
Keough, Mathew, 431
Keppel, William, 37, 431
Kertland, see Kirkland.
Ketchum, Elizabeth, 79
Warren, 17
Kettell, Richard, 56, 59
Keugh, William, 431
Key, Jacob, 285
Keyes, Keys, John, 396, 398
Richard, 374
Solomon, 437
Kidd, ——, 249
Kidder, Ellen, 354
Mary Jane, 354
Samuel, 353, 354
Thomas, 438
Kilburn, Ruth, 358
Killingworth, mr., 381
Kilton, Sarah, 145
Thomas, 145
Kilvington, Hen. Medley, 431
Kimball, Abigail, 415
Abraham, 415
Deborah, 415
Jane, 419
John, 415
Mary, 415
Moses Day, 82
Kimber, E., 140
Richard, 479
Sidney A., 479
Kine, William, 285
King, Kinge, Kynge, ——, 103, 235, 238
mr., 347
Andrew, 262
Ann, 212
Eliza, 212
Gilbert, 431
Henry, 212, 213
Isaac, 377
Jeffery, 213
John, 213, 214, 215, 431
Joseph, 213
Judith, 212
Lettys, 245
Margaret, 212
Margery, 245
Marquis F., 223
Mary, 212, 214, 450
Matthias, 450
Moses, 98
Polly, 214
Richard, 214
Robert, 245
Rufus, 212, 214, 468
Sarah, 213
Susan, 212
William, 212, 245, 431, 500
Kingman, Bradford, 82
Kingsbury, Joseph, 264
Kingsley, Hezekiah, 442
Hope, 442
Jonathan, 442
Mary, 219
Urania, 205, 206
Kinloch, Arch., 306
Kip, Wm. Ingraham, 81
Kirby, Naomi, 314
Sarah, 314
Kirke, Anne, 117
Kirkland, Kertland, Kirteling, Kirtland, Kyrtland, ——, 235, 238
major, 67
Abigail, 67, 68, 219
Alice, 69
Ann, 69
Daniel, 66, 67, 70
Ebenezer, 69
Elizabeth, 69, 70
Francis, 67, 68
Gamel, lord of, 67
Hanna, 69
John, 66–70
JohnThornton, 70
Joseph, 67, 68
Lydia, 70
Martha, 69, 70, 347
Mary, 67–70
Nathaniel, 66–70, 347
Parnell, 69, 70, 347
Peter de, 67
Philip, 66–70
Phœbe, 70
Priscilla, 70
Ruth, 69
Samuel, 66, 67, 70
Sara, 69, 70
Susanna, 67–70
Temperance, 70
Kirkman, Michael, 431
Kirton, Thomas, 488
Kitchen, William, 115
Kleinbeil, ——, 431
Knapp, Daniel, 316
Hannah, 316
Jonas, 428
Knewstub, mr., 516
Knight, Knighte, Knights, Alexander, 142
Anne, 142
Christopher, 431
George W., 102
Hannah, 143, 429
Henry, 139, 431
James Henry, 431
Joane, 391
John, 495
Knight, *cont'd* Joseph, 431
Kate B., 223
Nathan, 439
Sarah, 129
Thomas, 129
William, 420
Knightly, Ann, 505
Robert, 504, 505
Knowles, Granes, 284
Knowlton, Lydia, 414
Rob., 282
William, 414
Knox, ——, 372
Caroline F., 466
Henry, 466
John, 431
Knoyles, Samuel, 189
Konn, ——, 431
Kook, Sarah, 63
Kuyper, Jan, 100
Kynge, see King.
Kynnersley, Rich. Leighton, 431
Kyrtland, see Kirkland.

Labret, Charles, 438
Lacock, Samuel, 283
Ladd, Herbert Warren, 221
Nathaniel, 415
Warren, 76, 217
Lake, Benjamin, 286
John, 326, 386, 458
Joseph, 282
Thomas, 386, 460
William, 386
Lakin, Laken, Catharine Sybil, 88
John, 444, 445
William, 444–446
Laland, Henry, 457, 458
Hopestill, 457
Lamb, Lambe, Abigail, 467
Ebenezer, 467
Emily, 322
Frank B., 467
Jane, 123
Martha J., 195
Richard, 242
Thomas, 123
Lambarde, Joane, 388
Nicolles, 388
Lambert, Margaret, 384
Robert, 285
Thomas Ricker, 89
Lambley, Lamley, James, 170
Lamboll, Thomas, 498
Lamborn, ——, 220
Lamont, Archibald, 431
Lampoon, Jos., 437
Lampson, Joseph, 441
Lancaster, Anne, 500
Edward, 500
Robert, 500
Lander, Francis, 431
Landman, see Lanman.
Lane, ——, 137, 236
Alice, 481
Anne, 481
Dorothy, 489
Edmond, 408, 481
Edward, 481
George, 481
John, 283
Mary, 481
Mathew, 431
Richard, 489
Robert, 481
Samuel, 27, 337
Timothy, 481
Lang, Benjamin, 419
Deborah, 419
Eleanor, 418, 419
Langdon, ——, 15
Mary, 214
Richard, 214

Langford, Sarah, 190
Langham, William, 388
Langhorne, Frances, 113
Johane. 113
Thomas, 112, 113
Langley, ———, 248
Thomas, 431
Lanier, mr., 200
Lauman, ———. 220
Landman, Susan D., 218
Lanyon, William, 431
Lapham, Abijah, 372
Ben W., 372
Cynthia A.. 372
Fanny B., 372
John, 372
Joseph. 372
Mary C., 372
Thomas, 372
William B., 46, 224, 351, 372
Zephaniah. 485
Larch, John, 459
Larned, miss, 194
Larrabee, Larabe, Larabee, Larraby, Abigail, 467
Benjamin, 282, 284, 285, 437
Larrance, Tilton, 27, 29
Lary, Annis, 30
Nahum, 341
La Salle, ———, 85
Lascelles, Peregrine, 38, 431
Robert, 431
Lasheford, Lasheforde, Christopher, 120
Mary, 120
Latham, James, 431
Sarah A., 322
Laud, ———, 255, 487
Lauder, George, 431
Lau'hé, Jacob, 431
Laulhie, John, 431
Laund, ———, 135
Laurie, Andrew. 431
Law, ——— 504, 505
Lawe. John, 233
Lawde, William, 393
Lawrence, ———, 85
Laurence, Charles, 431
John, 208. 385
Joseph, 338
Nathaniel, 285
Robert, 516
Tilton, 339
Lawson, Thomas, 374
Lawten, John, 444
Lawzell, William, 256
Leach, Frank Willing, 76
John, 282, 324
Josiah Granville, 367, 369
Leadbetter, Deborah, 383
Samuel, 383
Leake, Alice, 123
Robert, 431
Lear, John, 115
Leathe, Benjamin, 213
Leavens, F. P., 368
Paschal P., 370
Leaver, William, 431
Leavit, Leavitt, Benjamin, 27, 31, 342
Elisha, 30
Elizabeth, 30
Emily Wilder, 190, 368, 370
Ephraim, 29
James, 27
John, 29–31, 342
Jonathan. 340
Joshiah, 342
Lydia, 29, 31
Miles, 28
Moses, 27
Samuel, 339
Sarah, 28
Simeon, 342
Lechford, ———, 119, 496
Thomas, 202
Lechland, Mary, 491
William, 491
Ledgegood, Giles, 503
Joane, 503
Ledingham, ———. 131
Lee, Leigh, ———, 89, 91, 97, 353, 408
bishop, 356
general, 22
Alvin Dexter, 455
Ann, 257
Caroline, 455
Charles, 431
Edward. 431
F. G.. 258. 261
George, 257
Hannah, 110
Jacob, 31
James, 455
James Emery, 455
Jeremiah Thomas, 455
John, 106, 431, 440, 441
Lois, 63
Mason, 455
Nancy Jane, 455
Nathan, 455
R. H., 94
Rhoda, 455
Rhoda Emeline, 455
Roberge, 510
Sally, 455
Samuel, 495
Susan, 455
Thomas, 110, 111, 432
William, 250, 362, 455
Leeds, ———, 270
Thomas Osborne, duke of, 126
B. Frank, 53, 461
Leeke, Martha, 276
Ralph, 276
Leete, Anne, 383
Leffingwell, Albert, 348
Legatt, Leget, Leggat, Legget, James, 286, 439
John, 249
Legge, Francis, 431
Le Hunt, Le Hunte, Francis, 432
George, 432
Leicester, ———, 123, 249
countess of, 269
Robert, earl of, 269
Leigh, see Lee.
Leighton, James, 432
Leith, John, 432
Leland, John, 432
le Long, John, 171
Peter, 171
Le Noble, ———, 432
Lenox, Lennox, John, 432
Robert, 209
Leonard, Lennard, ———, 97
Benjamin, 282
Elisha C., 82, 222, 469
Jemima, 198
Lernoult, Rich. Berr., 432
Leslie, Leslye, Alexander, 432
George, 432
James, 432
John, 432
Mathew, 432
Peter Henry, 432
Samnel, 432
William, 432
L'Espenard, Antoine, 101
Lesty, Edward, 128
John, 128
William, 128
Letherbury, Bridget, 497
Leventrope, mr., 253
Leverett, John, 316–321
Levering, ———, 356
Deborah, 355
Levingston, Adam, 432
Lewellyn, Miles, 432
Lewes, James, 438
Judith, 485
Thomas, 485
Lewis, ———, 66–70
Benjamin, 64
Betty, 25, 26
Elizabeth, 26
Ellen, 111
Fielding, 25, 26
George, 21, 25, 26, 47
George W., 26
Harriet, 322
Henry Howell, 26
Howell, 26
John, 111, 115, 392, 432
Judah, 61
Lawrence, 23, 26
Mary, 47, 64, 500
Robert, 26
Samuel, 26
Sarah. 61
Thomas, 284
Virginia Tayloe, 26
Lewsey, mr., 126
Lewyn, ———, 408
Ley, Alice, 137
John, 137
Libby, Charles Thornton, 214
James, 439
Lilly, Moses, 432
Lillybridge, Clark, 76
Lincoln, bishop of, 169, 170
earl of, 169
Abiah, 314
Abraham, 16, 327, 328, 357
Ann. 49
Bersheba, 327
Ellen, 455
Eph , 284
Ferdinand A., 223
John, 327
Joshua, 49
Josiah, 327
Kate, 454
Levi, 409
Mary, 327
Mordecai, 327
Olive Crossman, 455
Samuel, 327
Solomon, 327
Thomas, 327, 328
William, 455
Lind, John, 432
Lindall, Jane, 491
Timothy, 491
Lindsay, Lindesay, Lindsey, Bethune, 432
James, 432
Robert, 432
Thomas, 432
Waterhouse, 432
Ling, John, 143
Linscott, Linscut, Joseph, 288
Josiah, 284
Liscomb, Hannah, 326
John, 326
Lisle, William, 382
Lister, Jeremy, 432
Litchfield, John, 432
Lithgo, Lithgoe, Lithgow, Robert, 287, 440
Little, ———, 101, 174, 232
George T., 76, 79
Jedidah, 451
John, 173
Laura Elizabeth, 472
Lucy, 450
Otis, 51
Sarah, 49, 51
Thomas, 51, 450, 452

Littlefield, Francis, 458
George E., 96, 367
Meribah, 458
Littlehale, Elizabeth, 420
Joseph, 420
Littler, ——, 432
Thomas, 432
Litton, Robert, 516
Livermore, Lucy, 292
Nathan, 292
Livingstone, John, 432
Lloyd, ——, 127, 274
Loyd, Arthur, 432
George, 432
Griffith, 432
Thomas, 119, 144, 432, 433
William, 432
Lobden, Benjamin, 283
Lock, ——, 89, 91, 93
Locke, John, 432
Jonathan, 450
Mary, 450
Robert, 432
Lockhart, John, 432
Lockwood, ——, 103, 234, 235, 478
John Traviss, 80, 402, 403
Loe, Jacob, 31
Loftus, Arthur, 433
Lofty, Mary, 375
Thomas, 375
Loke, Jane, 332
William, 332
Loller, John, 286
Long, ——, 218
Abiel, 414
Hannah, 414
Robert, 56, 59
Longbottom, Anne, 77
Daniel, 77
Elijah, 77
Elizabeth, 77
Judith, 77
Lydia, 77
Mary, 77
Longfellow, Henry Wadsworth, 183, 289
Longsdon, John, 433
Loowick, Francis, 66
Lord, ——, 89, 423
mr., 60
Anna, 18
Anne, 90
Hugh, 433
Thomas, 91
Loring, ——, 147
Elizabeth Faris, 358
Henry, 358
Joshua, 433
Mary Wyer, 358
Lothrop, Daniel, 476
David W., 154
Hannah, 70
Jane, 218, 468
Lidia, 450
Samuel K., 66–68
Loude, Francis, 287
Loudoun, John, earl of, 39, 433
Love, Samuel, 283
William de Loss, 223, 350
Loveday, William, 250
Lovejoy, Abel, 418
David Morrison, 418
John, 418
Laura Morrison, 418
Lovinia, 418
Lydia, 418
Mary, 418
Mercy, 418
Polly, 418
Sophronia, 418
Timothy, 282
Westley, 418

Lovelace, Francis, 203, 208
Lovell, Bethiah, 449
Lovel, James, 433
John, 460
Porter K., 76
Lovering, Henry M., 222
Low, Abigail, 75
Lowe, Abraham, 433
Anna, 75
Arther, 286
Frances, 444
John, 75
Lyman Haynes, 232, 233
Nathaniel, 75
Richard, 433
Sarah, 75
Lowden, John, 282, 417
Richard, 325
Lowell, John, 409
Lower, ——, 19
Lowery, A. H., 16
Frances A., 16
Lowndes, ——, 331
Lowne, Judith, 112
Lownes, Lawrence, 112
Lowson, Charles, 433
Loyd, see Lloyd.
Lucas, Bridget, 276
Edward, 276
Luce, Anna, 205
Ebenezer, 205
Luddington, W. E., 462
Ludgater, ——, 125
Ludlow, Gabriel, 122
James Ryley, 122
John, 122
John Livingston, 122
M., 122
Martha, 122
Roger, 122
Sarah, 122
Thomas W., 122
Luke, ——, 245
Lukes, Daniel, 451
John, 433
Samuel, 286
Lukyne, Jane, 254
John, 254
Lumbard, mr., 483
Lumbarde, mrs., 483
Mary, 482
Lumbert, Bathsheba, 450
Benjamin, 450
Lumley, Martin, 373, 374
Sarah, 374
Lunden, James, 433
Lundy, ——, 433
Lunsford, ——, 482
Lunsforde, Cicely, 483
John, 482, 483
Mary, 483
Robert, 483
Thomas, 483
Lunt, George, 19
Henry, 456
Mary, 296
Lupton, William, 433
Lusher, Eleazer, 323, 324
Luson, Margaret, 108
Lute, William, 377
Luther, ——, 95
Ebenezer, 443
Edward, 444
Elizabeth, 444
Hezekiah, 443
John, 443
Joshua, 443
Nathaniel, 443
Ruth, 443
Samuel, 443
Sarah, 444
Lutterell, Hen. Laws, 433
Luz, Lewis de, 433

Lycoris, Edward, 130
Mary, 130
Lyllye, John, 396
Lyman, Gam. Dwight, 433
Olive, 76
Phineas, 433
Samuel F., 297, 298
Sarah, 76
Theodore, 76
Lynch, Elizabeth R., 99
William, 433
Lynde, ——, 89, 92, 423
Lynd, Benjamin, 384, 421, 422
Dorothy, 421–423
Elizabeth, 384
Joseph, 421
Nicholas, 421, 422
Samuel, 265
Sarah, 421
Simon, 384
Thomas, 56, 59
Lyndon, Josias, 442, 444
Lyon, ——, 137
Lyons, Charles, 433
Henry, 433
James, 433
John, 335
Lysaght, Cornelius, 433
Nicholas, 433
Lyther, Matthew, 251, 252
Walter, 252

McAdam, Gilbert, 436
McAlister, Archibald, 436
McAlpin, Daniel, 436
Patrick, 436
Macaulay, admiral, 233
McBean, Alexander, 436
Daniel, 436
Mcbride, James, 440
McCall, John, 498, 499
McCaulay, Archibald, 436
McCausland, Jam:, 284
McClean, Jane, 450
MClelland, John, 451
McClenachan, Alexander, 436
McClenathan, John, 294
Phebe, 294
McClintock, Andrew H., 224
McClucas, John, 284
McCluer,
McClewer, David, 287, 440
McColme, John, 436
McConnel, Samuel, 436
McCorkingdale, Thomas, 441
MacCormick, William, 433
McCullough, ——, 357
M'Cullock, Kenneth, 436
M'Culloh, Nathaniel, 436
M'Cuming, Price, 436
MacCurdy, ——, 89
Anne, 90
Charles Johnson, 91
John, 90, 91
Sarah, 91
Macdaniel, John, 439
McDonald, Alexander, 436
Reno^{ld}:, 284
McDonongh, John, 474
McDowell, ——, 237, 322
Mace, Benjamin, 433
Gibbons, 73
Joseph, 73
Ma:Entire, Daniel, 283
Mcfadin, James, 441
McFarling, James, 284
McFarlon, John, 438
McGee, Mary, 450
Thoma, 450
McGowen, Alex^{a}, 441
McGown, Lud., 438
Macham, Michael, 438
Machell, John, 267

Machem, Anne, 275
Machea, Ellen, 275
John, 275
Richard, 275
Machiavelli, ——, 93
Mack, Catherine, 227
Elisha, 227
Mary C., 227
Mackane, John, 433
Mackay, ——, 434
Alexander, 38, 39, 433
Eucas, 433
George, 433
Hugh, 433
John, 433
Samuel, 433, 434
Mackdanill, John, 285
Mackenzie, Alexander, 434
McKenzie, Ann, 295
Colin, 434
George, 434
James, 434
Louisa, 454
Robert, 434
McKeny, Robert, 439
Muckfaden, James, 281
Mackfedress, John, 282
Mackie, John, 434
Mackilwain, Andrew, 434
Mackilwaine, John, 434
McKim, John W., 228
Mackinley, Robert, 434
McLagan, James, 434
McLaughlin, D. L., 467
Maclean, James, 434
William, 434
McMath, Ellen M., 17
McNeil, J. W. S., 462
John, 462
Macomb, John, 440
Macook, John, 264
McPhetres, William, 282
Macy, Silvanus J., 77
Madan, Richard, 434
Madden, Edward, 434
William, 434
Maddocks, Caleb, 285
Maddox, Henry, 285, 439
Singleton, 434
Madison, ——, 15
Dolly, 211, 344
James, 93, 94, 211
John Houston M. J., 54
John Ripley, 54
Magoun, Frances, 195
Isaac, 198
Martha Bradshaw, 195
Mary, 195
Susan P., 195
Thatcher, 195
Magra, Perkins, 434
Magrae, Redmond, 434
Magrath, John T., 153
Mahanne, David, 441
Mahew, see Mayhew.
Mahone, Thomas, 286
Mahurin, Hew, 282
Maiben, John, 434
Maier, ——, 434
Mailliard, ——, 233
Maine, Almira, 322
Mainwareing, ——, 132
Maior, Deborah, 383
Major, Elizabeth, 135
Jerman, 383
Thomas, 383, 384
Maitland, David, 434
Richard, 434
Maken, Robert, 118
Makepeace, Abell, 121
Malcolm, Alexander B., 467
Malcom, James, 434
Malcomb, John, 287

Mall, Alexander, 434
Elizabeth, 252
Katherine, 495
Rachel, 495
Thomas, 495
Mallet, Jonathan, 434
Malone, Edward, 434
Maltby, John, 434
Thomas, 434
Mande, Francis, 434
Mandevill, lady, 267
lord, 267, 269
Manfield, see Mansfield.
Manger, Mathew, 434
Mangin, Paul, 434
Manistey, Clement, 273
Lucy, 273
Manley, ——, 383
Manly, Saloma, 454
Mann, mr., 244
Man, George S., 82
Manne, John, 291
Robert, 398
Manning, Nicholas, 70
John, 439
Mannocke, Francis, 120
Manser, Thomas, 515
Mansfield, Dennis, 247, 256, [260
Manfield, George, 247, 256, 260
Mannifeld, Philip, 408
Mannfield, William Murray, lord, 353
Mante, Thomas, 434
Manten, John, 469
Manuil, Darbee, 258
Manwood, Roger, 482
Marbin, John, 434
Marble, Samuel, 29, 340, 341
Marcell, Henry, 434
March, captain, 342
George, 440
John, 437
Mariner, Marriner, John, 438, 441
Marishall, Robert, 434
Marke, John, 496
Markham, Daniel, 347
Marcum, E. A., 347
Jephthah, 347
John, 347
Moses, 437
Patience, 347
William, 144
Markoe, Martin M. H., 76
Marlborough, duke of, 91
Marler, Anthony, 332
Marlow, Anne, 273
Thomas, 273
Marr, Henry, 435
Marriner, see Mariner.
Marriott, Edward, 270
Sidey, 270
Susanna, 270
Marsh, Dorothy, 247
Marshe, Francis, 435
Henry, 247
James, 435
Nathaniel, 417
Samuel, 336
Marshall, Edward, 435
Marshal, George W., 18, 19, 79, 256, 405, 469
Hubert, 435
Jerrat, 265
John, 106, 107
Richard, 435
Stephen, 125
Thomas, 107
Marshfield, ——, 369
Martin, ——, 132
Martine, Ebenezer, 444
Martyn, John, 58, 59, 204, 242, 286, 435, 444

Martin, *cont'd* John Biddulph, 240
Josiah, 435
Josias, 435
Judia, 444
Molly, 444
Nathaniel, 444
Roger, 515
William, 284, 445, 446
Willis, 435
Marvell, Ellen, 455
Marvel, Samuel, 29
Marvin, Reinold, 91
Theophilus R., 232
William T. R., 232, 233
Mary, queen, 121, 232, 272, 494
Masham, William, 267
Mason, Ann, 384
Benjamin, 340, 416
Charles, 435
Charles Frank, 82
Daniel, 28, 30, 338
Edmund, 435
Elizabeth, 219
George, 92–94
George C., 223
John, 125, 219
Joseph, 30, 338
L. B., 219
Margaret, 219
Marie Antoinette, 462
Mary, 29, 219, 293
Nicolus, 30
Peter, 219
Robert, 462
Rosa, 462
Samuel, 443
Ward, 30
William, 435
Massam, ——, 266
Massey, Cholmondeley, 435
Eyre, 435
Hugh, 435
Master, ——, 383
Masters, Deborah, 488
Gyles, 488
Maston, Ruth, 420
Mather, ——, 19, 168, 203
Increase, 448
Richard, 96, 145, 435
Matheson, Kenneth, 435
Matthews, Benjamin, 264
Mathew, Bridget, 264
Mathews, Elizabeth, 459
Matthewe, John, 459
Jonathan, 264
Robert, 435
William, 247
Mattier, Daniel, 435
Maturin, Gabriel, 435
Mauley, Will, 438
Maunsell, ——, 245
Maunselld, John, 435
Sewell, 435
Mauran, Giuseppe Carlo, 237
James Eddy, 234, 237
Maurice, see Morris.
Maverick, ——, 368
Mavericke, Andrew, 209
Maureick, Elias, 209
John, 207–209
Nathaniel, 209
Paul, 209
Peter, 209
Peter Rushton, 209
Radford, 209
Samuel, 83, 202, 207–209
Sarah, 209
Maw, Crank, 435
Mawby, John, 435
Mawr-rwyce, see Morris.
Maxwell, Edward, 435
George, 435

Maxwell, *cont'd* Hamilton, 435
James, 284, 435
John, 435
Sarah, 211
May, ——, 283, 385
Maye, Anness, 215
Dorothy, 196, 197
Elisha, 444
George, 458
Gideon, 284
John, 215, 460
Lucy, 63, 215
Samuel, 460
William, 119
Mayhew, major, 452
Mahew, Abia, 450
Abigail, 450
Bathsheba, 450
Benjamin, 451, 452
Bethiah, 450
Dinah, 450
Elijah, 452
Elizabeth, 450
Eunice, 450
Experience, 451
Hannah, 450
Jane, 450
Jedidah, 450
Jemimah, 450
John, 452
Lidia, 450
Lois, 450
Lucy, 450
Martha, 449
Mary, 449, 450
Matthew, 203
Nathan, 449, 451
Pain, 450, 451
Reliance, 450
Ruth, 450
Samuel, 450
Sarah, 450, 452
Thomas. 201-203, 450-452
Timothy, 450
Zachariah, 450, 452
Zephaniah, 450, 451
Maynard, Ann, 379
Edward F., 218
Frances M., 218
James, 104
Mary, 104
W., 104
Walter, 435
Maynard-Bellerose, Joseph H., 467
Mayo, Charles Herbert, 103, 235, 238
Elizabeth, 189
Mary, 72
Mercy, 72
Samuel, 189
Mazarin, cardinal, 476
Mead, ——, 100, 112, 271,
Meade, 505
Edward, 392
Johane, 392
John, 340
Thomas, 123
Meadows,
Meddowes, doctor, 271
Medust, James, 271
Means, C. J., 471
Charlotte Abigail, 471
F. H., 471
J., 471
James, 470
James H., 413, 470, 471
Joanna, 470
Marion B., 471
Meautys, mr., 253
Medoll, James, 439
Meeds, Josiah, 437, 441
Meere, ——, 485
Megges, mr., 126
Mei, ——, 92
Mellige, ——, 408
Melshawe, mr., 271
Melson, mr., 271
Melville, ——, 357
Mercer, ——, 274
Meredith, Elizabeth, 332
Ellyn, 332
Jane, 332
Mary, 332
Robert, 332
William, 332
Merefield, John, 492
Merrick, ——, 317
Merrifall, Richard, 398
Merrill, ——, 63
Merril, mrs., 341
Merrils, Benjamin, 340, 341
Daniel, 28, 30
Donald, 226
Elias, 338
Eliza Watson, 226
Enoch, 28, 29, 340, 341
Gyles, 225, 226
Helen, 418
James, 30, 31, 340
Joseph, 30, 341
Lidia, 28
Mary, 63
Moses, 226
Nathaniel, 226
Merritt, Archibald, 322
Dinah, 217
Douglas, 217
James, 284
Nehemiah, 217
Stephen D., 322
Merry, Eliz:, 451
Sam, 451
Merton, Robert, 495
Murton, Walter de, 230
William, 495
Meserve, Albion K. P., 223
Messenger, Lydia, 276
Metcalf, ——, 379
Metcalfe, Barnabas, 479, 480
Frank Johnson, 479
Michael, 480
Mewe, William, 408, 481
Michell, see Mitchell.
Micklethwaite, ——, 143
Micklethwaight, Nathaniel,
Micklethwayte, 142
Paul, 142
Mico, ——, 264, 275
Middleton, mrs., 135
Midleton, Alice, 135
Myddleton, Andrew, 134, 135
Ann, 295
Elizabeth, 217
Henry, 135
Hester, 502
Richard, 502
Thomas, 129, 502, 503
Midgley, John, 335
Susan, 335
Mildmay, Cary, 267
Mildway, Walter, 169
Miles, ——, 50, 504
Myles, Experience, 325
Henry, 283
Richard, 325
Samuel, 109
Millborne, John, 507
Millbourne, William, 507
Miller, mr., 418
Millard, Abigail, 61, 78, 442
Millerd, Anne, 133
Benjamin, 443
Bethiah, 420
Charity, 443
Gabriel, 133
Miller, *cont'd* James, 419
John, 326
Lois, 418
Matthew, 133
Nathan, 443
Patience, 347
Robert, 443
Samuel, 442, 443
Sarah, 443
Thomas, 326
William, 133
Millett, Asa, 86
Millet, Charles S., 86
Myllett, Deliverance, 86
Eunice, 86
Frank D.. 86
Huldah Allen, 86
John, 392, 401, 402, 404
Josiah B., 86
Katherine, 392
Mary, 86
Nathaniel, 436
Thomas, 86
Zebulon Parsons, 86
Milliken, Arthur, 462
John H., 462
Mills, ——, 218
Milles, Bathsheba, 450
Mylls, Dorothy, 292
Jacob, 285
John, 450, 451
Richard, 292
Susan, 275
Thomas, 66, 388
Milton, John, 476
Miner, Alonzo A., 81
Latham Hull, 322
Sidney R., 224
Minot, ——, 9, 13, 97
Francis, 152
James, 325
John, 34, 325
Martha, 325
Rebecca, 227
Samuel, 325
Stephen, 34, 325
Minthorn, M., 269
Mirick, see Myrick.
Mitchell, ——, 89-91, 367
Mitchel, Agnes, 91
Michell, David, 436
Donald Grant, 91
Henry, 287, 439
Hugh, 287, 439
Humphrey, 516
J. O., 344
James, 91
John, 284
Stephen Mix, 91
William, 91
Mitford,
Mittford, Thomas, 504
Moggridge,
Mogridg, William, 281, 286
Muggeridge,
Monckton, Robert, 37
Money, W., 19
Monger, Henry, 513
Monk, Beatrice, 386
Thomas, 386
Monnox, George, 126
Montague, ——, 138, 391, 502
Abigail, 314
Richard, 314
Sarah, 314
William Henry, 89, 101
Montang, Robert, 438
Montcalm, Louis Joseph St. Veran, marquis of, 85
Monteith, earl of, 103
Montesquieu, ——, 93
Montgomery, Archibald, 39
John F., 222

Montjoy, lord, 90
Moody, Moodey, Moodie, doctor, 463
  Deborah, 257
  Joshua, 284
  Mary, 463
  Samuel, 284, 285
Moore, Moor, More, ——, 74, 342, 376, 387, 515
  major, 174
  mr., 495
  Ann, 74
  Charles Church, 234, 236
  David, 450
  David Fellows, 234, 236
  Ebenezer, 292
  Edward C., 196
  Eliza Coe, 196
  Elizabeth, 136
  Hannah, 180, 412, 458
  John, 74, 121
  Jonathan, 74
  Joseph, 74, 458
  Katherin, 449, 450
  Lucy, 294
  Peter, 294, 342
  Samuel, 281, 436
  Samuel P., 234
  Susannah, 292
  Thomas, 27
  William, 28, 30, 284, 338, 342
  Wyat, 284
Morant, ——, 256, 258, 261
Morehouse, ——, 90
Moretoft, Mortoft, Francis, 382, 383
  Margaret, 382, 383
  Valentine, 382
  William, 382, 383
Morgan, Morgin, ——, 268, 343
  Abraham, 29
  Elizabeth, 267, 270
  Esther, 355
  Forest, 95
  John, 267, 342
  Lucy, 205
  Mary, 131, 347
  Rebecca, 28, 86
  Samuel, 440
Morley, Anne, 273
  Elizabeth, 117
  Isaac, 116
  John, 117, 273
  Katherine, 273
  Robert, 391, 401
  Thomas, 116, 117
Morrill, Nicholas, 281
Morris, Maurice, Morice, Morrice, Mawr-rwyce, Benjamin, 339
  Edward, 325, 460, 479
  Elizabeth, 376
  Ephraim, 479
  Isabella, 406
  Jevan, 208
  John, 118, 119
  John E., 103, 234, 237
  Judith, 118
  Lewis, 406
  Mary, 276
  Nicholas, 493
  Pamela, 479
  Peter, 488
  Philip, 376
  Robert, 438
  Thomas, 118, 276
  Tyler Seymour, 479
  William, 118, 207
Morrison, Morison, Morrisson, Abigail, 415, 416
  Adoniram, 419
  Almira, 419
Morrison, *cont'd* Anna, 416
  Arvilla, 419
  Benjamin Lang, 419
  Beriah, 415
  Betsey, 418, 419
  Bradbury, 416
  Cassandra Mary, 419
  Clarissa Jane, 419
  Cyrus, 419
  Daniel, 413–419
  Darius, 419
  David, 416–419
  Deborah, 415
  Ebenezer, 415–417
  Elbridge Gerry, 419
  Eleanor, 418, 419
  Elijah, 419
  Elizabeth, 416
  Emma, 416
  Esther J., 416
  Franklin P., 419
  Grace Winnifred, 419
  Hannah, 414–417
  Horatio G., 419
  Ira, 418
  Jacob, 418
  James, 282, 419
  James Blaine, 419
  James K. P., 419
  Jane, 419
  Jeremiah, 416
  John, 283, 414–419
  John Addison, 419
  John Hopkins, 278
  Jonathan, 416
  Judith, 417
  Leonard Allison, 103, 234, 237, 413
  Lois, 418
  Louisa Etta, 419
  Lydia, 415–417
  Marriann, 416
  Mary, 414–419
  Mary Ellen, 419
  Mary Leach, 419
  Mercy, 418
  Molly, 416
  Moses, 418
  Moses Baker, 419
  Nancy Longfellow, 418
  Olive, 418
  Polly, 418
  Potty, 418
  Rebekah, 419
  Salome, 418, 419
  Samuel, 416
  Sarah, 416–418
  Spindelow, 416
  Stephen, 418
  Thomas, 417
  Thomas D., 418, 419
  William, 419
Morse, Morss, ——, 344
  Abraham, 285
  Bethiah, 295
  John, 460
  John T., 327, 328
  Joseph, 118
  Joshua, 437
  Leopold, 85, 86
  Timothy, 414
Mortimer, John, 495
Mortoft, see Moretoft.
Morton, ——, 151, 329–331
  captain, 183
  Abraham, 60
  Joseph, 217
  Levi Parsons, 367, 369
  Nathaniel, 202
  Sarah, 60
Moseley, ——, 147
  Edward, 512
  Meriall, 512
Moss, William C., 322
Motherwell, Motherwel, Thomas, 283, 419
Motley, John Lothrop, 278
Mott, Robert, 393
Mould, Christian, 313, 314
  Hugh, 313
  Martha, 313
Moulton, Abell, 281, 285
  Jeremiah, 281, 285, 441
Mountfort, Edmund, 35, 185
Mowlson, Moulson, Moulston, ——, 267
  Alicia, 405
  Anne, 239, 266, 267, 405
  Catharine, 405
  John, 266, 405
  Mary, 405
  Rebecca, 405
  Thomas, 266, 405
Moyle, Mary, 493
Moyser, Jane, 113
  Sarah, 113
Muchamore, Samuel, 73
Mudge, Alfred, 95, 233, 235
Mudgen, Christ, 438
Muggeridge, see Moggridge.
Mulgrave, baron, 217
Mullen, John, 437
Mumford, Edmund, 466
  Elizabeth, 466
Muncreef, John, 438
Mundye, John, 242
Munroe, ——, 148, 149
  Wilfred H., 223
Munson, ——, 118
  Bede, 206
Muntog, Robert, 438
Murch, captain, 342
Murphy, John, 440
Murray, Murry, ——, 31
  Edward, 282
  George, 464
  Jane Frances Winfred, 464
  John, 38
  Thomas, 38
  William Vans, 213
Murton, see Merton.
Muskett, Joseph J., 220, 363, 364
Mussell, Ebenezer, 142
  Elizabeth, 142
Mussey, Muzzy, James, 440
  Willia, 438
Myddleton, see Middleton.
Myers, Ellen Isabella, 464
  Joseph H., 464
Myles, see Miles.
Myllett, see Millett.
Mylls, see Mills.
Myrick, Mirick, Arlitta, 52
  Isaak, 438
  Joshua, 52
  Josiah, 52
  Mary, 52

Nailer, Thomas, 284
Nash, Charles E., 470
  Thomas, 417, 438
Nason, Elias, 89
  R. W., 228
Nattiel, Rebecca, 54
Nazro, ——, 147
Neal, Neale, ——, 329
  Fleetwood, 391
  Francis, 391
  Joshua, 31
  Samuel, 30, 339, 341
  Sarah, 215
  Thomas, 391
  Walter, 391

Ned, Francis, 437, 438
Nedd, Joseph, 283
Josiah, 437, 438
Needham, William, 323
Nelson, mr., 11, 14
Gilbert, 487
Mary Ann, 473
Sol., 282
William, 239, 480
Nepsham, ———, 482
Neuce, Thomas, 388
Nevell, ———, 111, 124
Newburgh, Mary, 254
Thomas, 254
Newbury, Eliza Watson, 226
Newcomb, mr., 118
Newcome, Mary, 296
Samuel, 296
Newdigate, ———, 89
John, 91, 92
Newell, Jane, 129, 134, 135
Richard, 129, 134, 135
Robert, 135
Thomas, 134
Newhall, ———, 66–70
Newman, ———, 501
Bennett, 123
Elizabeth, 135, 136
Gabriel, 135, 137
George, 276
Grace, 501
John, 485
Philip, 123
Thomas, 123, 276
Newport, Christopher, 270–
Newporte, 272
Edward, 123
Elizabeth, 270, 271
Jane, 270, 271
John, 270–272
Newson, ———. 218
Newton, Ann, 63
Hannah, 62
Israel, 62
James, 62, 63
John, 245, 246, 256
Jonathan, 106
Mary, 61, 62
Patience, 292
Seth, 292
Nichols, James, 437
Nicolls, John Gough, 126
Matthias, 208
Rich., 208
Nicholson, Lois, 216
Otho, 332
Roger, 376
Nickerson, Deborah, 449
Ebenezer, 189
Edward I., 223
Elizabeth, 189
Hannah, 189
Jane, 189
Mary, 189
Nathan, 189
Nicholas, 189, 449
Seth, 189
Thankful, 189
William, 189
Nicolay, ———, 328
Nicolls, see Nichols.
Niebuhr, C. E., 474
Nightingale, mr., 470
Niles, Mary, 63
Nills, Phil., 282
Nitschke, ———, 367
Noble, ———, 469
Noel, Bennet, 38
Noell, Edward, 127
Nokes, Ruffe, 338
Rachel, 341
Noone, Edward, 396
Norden, Samuel, 459
Sarah, 459
Norfolk, duke of, 248, 270
Normandy, marquis of, 217
Norris, Jonathan, 342
Nathaniel, 341
North, ———, 330, 331
John, 331
Northam, Abigail, 64
Elizabeth, 63
Sarah, 61
Northcote, Dorothy, 495
Northcotte, John, 138
Katherine, 495
Lewis, 495
Northers, Susan, 113
Northey, Thomas, 113
Norton, Bethiah, 450
Content, 450, 452
Dina, 450
Edward L. 218, 468
Francis, 56, 59
Jacob, 450, 469
Jethro, 452
John, 267
Joseph, 469
Kezia, 450
Lois, 450
Margaret, 420
Martha, 314
Mary, 450
Rebeccah, 450
Rowland, 287, 440
Sam, 450, 452
Norwood, Luce, 420
Mary, 75
Nott, Roger, 511
Nourse, Benjamin, 472
Nurse, Benjamin Franklin, 471, 472
Dorothy, 471
Eunice, 472
Francis, 471, 472
Henry S., 240, 365
Laura Elizabeth, 472
Mary, 471
Rebecca, 471
Ruth, 472
Sally, 472
Samuel, 471
Nowell, Elizabeth, 333
Nowling, Amy, 192
Thomas, 192
Noyes, ———, 235, 238
Noy, Anne, 19
Noye, Augusta. 418
Dorothy, 18
Frank, 322
Hannah, 75
Helen Gilman, 196
James, 18, 19
James Atkins, 18, 235, 239, 478
Joseph, 75
Louisa, 322
Martha B., 322
Nathan S., 322
Nathaniel M., 322
Nicholas, 19
Sara, 19
Thomas Herbert, 19
William, 18
Numocks, Lazarus, 286
Nurse, see Nourse.
Nutting, Ebenezer, 281
Nuttinge, Edmund, 116
Nutton, Thomas, 504
Nye, Mariah, 218

Oates, Titus, 380
Occom, Samson, 223
Odell, Joanna, 468
Odel, John, 468
Samuel, 468
Thomas, 28–30
William, 468
Odlin, John, 324, 325
Offley, Anne, 393
Offor, George, 81
Ogden, ———, 89
John, 91, 367, 370
Ogilby, John, 203
Ogle, mr., 381
Oldam, Frances, 466
Oldfield, Anne, 266
Oldfelde, Edward, 266
Owfeild, Elizabeth, 127, 266
Owfeilde, James, 266
Owfield, John, 265, 266
Katherine, 265, 266
Margaret, 265, 266
Mary, 266
Roger, 121, 127, 265, 266
Samuel, 265, 266
Sarah, 266
Thomas, 500
Thomasine, 121, 266
William, 265, 266
Olds, Prudence, 77
Oliphant, ———, 228
Oliver, ———, 149
Olliver, Daniel, 187
Fitch Edward, 371
James, 326
Peter, 284, 325, 326
Olmstead, Sarah, 315
Olney, George H., 223
Olversent, David, 440
Onckelbach, Adam, 208
Orcutt, ———, 468
William Dana, 96
Orne, Catherine, 227
Orth, Casper, 286
Osborn, ———, 368
Osborne, mr., 248
Anne, 126
Arthur D., 102
Edward, 126, 127
Hewett, 126
Jacob, 370
John, 385
Peter, 247, 261
Otis, colonel, 286
James, 97
Joseph, 48
Lydia, 62
Unice, 51
Otway, Charles, 38
Oughton, James Adolphus, 38, 39
Overbury, Mary, 269
Walter, 260
Overton, Nathaniel, 495
Owen, Ann, 61
Owens, Charles, 437
Elizabeth, 216
James, 441
John, 39, 216, 284
Josias, 216
Mary, 216
Noah, 216
Robert, 488
Susan, 488
Owfield, see Oldfield.

Pabodie, Elizabeth, 75, 347
Jerusha, 347
Judith, 347
Mary, 347
Mercy, 347
Rebecca, 347
William, 347
See Peabody.
Pacetti, Douglas D., 54, 55
Packard, Edward N., 411
Packer, James, 95
Paddock, James, 443
Padelford, John, 17

Page, ——, 119, 343, 353
Paige, Edmond, 116
Jonathan, 284
Joseph, 287, 437, 440
Pagen, Thomas, 441
Pagitt, Thomas, 247
Paine, ——, 191, 192
Payne, Anna, 211
Anne W., 76
Dolly, 211
Elisha, 192
Eliza, 76
Elizabeth, 76
Henry, 76
John, 71, 72, 211
John Howard, 97
Josiah, 72, 189
Lucy Lyman, 76
Mary Ann Smith, 76
Olive, 76
Robert Treat, 76
Ruth, 192
Sally, 76
Thomas, 76, 202
Painter, Edward, 441
Paisturd, Joseph, 288
Palmer, ——, 29, 338, 393
Pallmer, Abiah, 205
Albert, 417
Alexander S., 322
Barsheba, 49
Caroline, 322
Eliakim, 513
Eliza A., 322
Emeline, 322
Esther, 205, 206
Jairus Burrows, 322
James, 120
John, 347
Jonah, 205
Joseph, 347, 417
Lydia, 417
Mary, 417
Mitte, 31
Moses, 417
Nancy L., 322
Priscilla, 417
Richard, 28, 29, 339
Salome, 417
Samuel, 49
Silvestor, 347
Simeon, 322
Stephen, 417
Thomas, 120, 187, 347
Walter, 56, 59
William, 347
Panmure, William, earl of, 38
Parham, Sarah, 132
Paris, see Parris.
Park, ——, 235, 237
Parke, Edwards A., 470
John, 386
John C., 228
Robert, 438
William, 460
Parker, ——, 235, 238, 506, 507
mr., 457
Alice, 507
Anne, 19, 507, 508
Calthrop, 379
Edmond, 507-509
Edward, 508
Edwin Pond, 103, 235
Eliazer, 285
Elizabeth, 507
Francis J., 367, 369
Henry, 126, 379
Jacob, 287
James, 229, 446
Jemima, 194
John, 284, 501, 507, 508, 510
Joshua, 194
Martha, 313
Mary, 194
Parker, *cont'd* Nicholas, 507-509
Robert, 507-510
Rogers, 170
Samuel, 313
Sarah Ainsworth, 369
Submit, 292
Theodore, 358
Thomas, 19, 507-509
William, 238, 507-509
Parkins, see Perkins.
Parkman, Elias, 84
Francis, 84, 85, 473
George, 149, 151, 152
Parkyn, see Perkins.
Parmelee, Parmelin, John, 92
Parnell, Robert, 386
Thomas, 396
William, 388
Parrett, Rachel, 500
Parrie, Ellen, 120
Francis, 120
James, 120
Judith, 120
Parris, Ferdinando John, 497
Paris, John, 276
Parriss, Mary, 292
Nicholas, 438, 441
Ralfe, 437
Samuel, 292, 436
Thomas, 276
Parry, Peter, 441
Parsons, ——, 266, 369
Parson, Calvin, 224
Charles W., 83, 475
Eunice, 86
Hannah, 205
Jesse, 205
Joseph, 475
Josiah, 341
Lydia, 420
Margaret, 62
Mary Hallowell, 475
Mary Jackson, 475
Rachel, 420
Sarah, 420
Theophilus, 171
Thomas, 420
Usher, 475
William, 458
Partridge, mr., 495
John, 380
Paschal, Andrew, 260, 261
Pascall, Jane, 260, 261
Pasfield, John, 266
Passmure, countess, 211
Passon, Thomas, 390
Paterson, ——, 210, 211, 344
Patterson, David Williams, 223
Robert, 285
William D., 80, 366
Pattee, W. G., 228
Patrick, Daniel, 216
Paul, Edward, 286
Mary, 454
Samuel, 454
Paunceforte, Robert, 495
Pawne, mr., 244
Paye, Susan, 123
Payne, see Paine.
Payton, see Peyton.
Peabody, Andrew Preston, 84
Francis, 84, 171
George, 84, 182
Harry Ernest, 182
John, 171
Leonard, 182
Margaret Russell, 411
Mary, 178, 182
Polly, 176, 177, 182
Sarah, 171
Stephen, 171-182, 222, 239
William, 182
William A., 411
See Pabodie.
Peace, Peter, 325
Peacock, Gabrill, 285
Peake, Susanna, 263
William, 263
Pearce, see Pierce.
Pearson, Thomas, 127
Pease, ——, 118
Peese, Abigail, 449, 450
John, 286, 450
Joseph, 77
Margaret, 386
Martha, 259
Prudence, 77
Robert, 259
Peck, ——, 103, 235, 238
Ira Ballou, 89
Jethnel, 285
Joseph, 286
Lucy Rockwell, 461
Robert M., 148, 149
Sarah, 461-463
Seth S., 461-463
William L., 467
Peckeen, Pickeen, Joshua, 437, 438
Peckham, Mary, 449
Peellee, Robert, 115
Peershall, see Peshall.
Peirce, see Pierce.
Peirson, Abel L., 227
Pelham, mrs., 483
Elizabeth, 125
Herbert, 125
Judith, 483
Thomas, 482, 483
Pell, ——, 511
Valentine, 511
Pellet, Phebe, 217
Pemberton, Benjamin, 513
Ebenezer, 448
Elizabeth, 122
James, 56, 59
Robert, 122
Roger, 122
Tecla, 122
Pembroke, ——, 133, 496
Penderson, Thomas, 218
Pendleton, Eliza A., 322
Henry, 504, 505
Phebe, 322
Susan, 505
Pendrill, Lawrence, 114
Pindrell, Sarah, 114
Penhallow, John, 283
Penn, Elizabeth, 234
James, 458
John, 497
Richard, 497
William, 77
Pennington, captain, 489
Penington, Isaac, 113
Susanna, 378
Pensax, captain, 255
Pepper, Dorothy, 511
John, 458
Joseph, 458
Robert, 458
Pepperell, Pepperrell, William, 34, 82, 97
Pepys, Samuel, 380
Percival, Anne, 467, 484
Percivall, John, 96
Samuel, 467, 484
Perham, Cynthia A., 372
Joel, 372
Sidney, 372
Periam, Mary, 490, 491
William, 491
Perkins, ——, 10, 234, 236
Parkins, Augustus T., 465
Parkyn, Charles C., 95
Elizabeth, 511
Esther J., 416
George, 511

Perkins, *cont'd* Hannah, 70
Jabez, 70
Jacob, 198
Jemima, 198
John, 440
John Carroll, 224
Judith, 194, 198
Mary, 70
Thomas, 440
Perley, Sidney, 294
Perrin, Aaron, 63
Anna, 63
Asahel, 63
Esther M., 322
James H., 59, 78, 81, 215
James Joel, 63
Jerusha, 63
Lois, 63
Margaret, 63
Sarah, 63
Solomon, 63
Thomas, 63
Perry, Pery, Perrye, mr., 495
Amos, 83, 222, 223, 351, 371, 470, 475
Benjamin, 48, 50
Elizabeth, 276, 485
Gardner B., 213
Henry, 441
Lydia, 215
Margaret, 508, 510
Peter, 276
Philip, 500
Robert, 485
Ruth, 48
Ruxby, 49, 50
Susan, 276
Thomas, 284
W., 104
William Stevens, 101
Perryman, Thomas, 254
Person, Pereson, Pyerson, William, 386, 387
Peshall, Peershall, Edmond, 483, 488, 489
Mary, 488, 489
Peterattuck, Jacob, 438
Peters, Peter, Petre, ——, 247
lord, 493
Jonathan, 436
Samuel, 366
Tabitha, 498
William, baron, 255
Pettingill, David, 75
Sarah, 75
Pettus, Anne, 505
Augustine, 504, 505
Bridget, 504, 505
John, 504, 505
Susan, 504
Thomas, 504, 505
William, 504
Pevy, Nathaniel, 338
Samuel, 29, 338, 339
Peyton, Payton, Henry, 79
John L., 344
John, 394, 402
Robert, 344
Thomas, 344
Phelps, professor, 470
Phesant, Peter, 267
Philbrick, ——, 236
Philbrook, Catherine, 340
Elizabeth, 416
John, 416
Phillemore, Phillimore, William P. W., 78, 103, 235, 238, 364, 365, 367, 370
Phillips, Philipp, Philips, Phillip, Phillippe, ——, 376
George, 77, 285
John, 137
Joseph, 285, 324
Nicholas, 460
Phillips, *cont'd* Robert, 137
Wendell, 278
William Henry, 82
Zerubbabel, 77
Phinney, Phiney, Experience, 454
Jonathan, 443
Temperance, 218
Thomas, 437
Phipps, Phippes, Phips, ——, 47
Constantine, 217
Eliza, 217
Francis, 110
George, 217
Samuel, 217
William, 203, 217, 468
Piatt, Donn, 102
Pickeen, see Peckeen.
Pickering, Charles, 143
Pickford, C. J., 218
Pierce, Pearce, Peirce, master, 148
Abigail, 420
Benjamin, 462
Ebenezer, 284
Ebenezer W., 222
Elizabeth, 215, 420
Eunice, 295
Franklin, 15
John, 441
Mary Frances, 233
Michael, 69
Richard, 283
Robert, 437
Ruth, 69
Samuel, 420
William, 295
Pierpont, Sarah Ann, 475
Pierrelée, Constance Leocadie, 153
Piers, Hugh, 275
Pieters, Pietersen, Jan, 100
Piggott, Pigot, Pigott, Garthred, 384, 385
John, 384
Thomas, 385
Piquet, Rodolphe, 233
Pike, John, 282, 284
Samuel, 283
Solomon, 284
Pile, ——, 269
Pilston, Pylston, Agnes, 390, 401
Richard, 387, 390, 400, 401
Winifred, 400, 401
Pim, see Pym.
Pinchon, Pincheon, Pinchin, Pinchion, Pinchone, Pinco, Pincon, Pyncherne, Pynchion, Pynchon, Pynchyn, ——, 480
Agnes, 242, 244, 245, 260
Alice, 251, 252, 256, 260
Ann, 252, 255, 259, 260
Anna, 263
Annes, 251, 260
Bridget, 255
Catherine, 261
Christopher, 249, 253, 254, 258, 260
Dennys, 244, 245, 256, 260
Dorothy, 253, 255, 260
Edward, 241, 243–246, 248–253, 255–262
Elizabeth, 243–250, 256, 258, 260, 261
Frances, 250–252, 259, 260
George, 243, 244, 260
Hannah, 254, 261, 391, 401
Pinchon, *cont'd* Helen, 244, 256, 260, 261
Henry, 242–244, 249, 251, 253, 257–261
Hetabell, 255
Hugh, 242
Isabel, 251, 252, 260
Jane, 246, 247, 249, 251, 252, 256, 258–262
Joane, 244, 260
John, 241–251, 253–263, 316–321, 401
Joseph, 255
Joyce, 244, 260
Margaret, 259, 260
Margery, 244, 245, 260
Mary, 254, 255, 260
Nicholas, 241, 256, 258–260, 262
Parnell, 241, 260
Peter, 250, 252, 258, 260, 262
Richard, 242
Robert, 241, 260
Rose, 249, 250, 258–261
Sarah, 254
Susan, 251, 252, 258, 260
Susanna, 260
Thomas R., 242, 246, 247, 250, 251, 253, 255, 263
Thomas, 256
William, 241, 242, 246–253, 255–262, 371, 479
Pincknel, Experience, 347
Pinckney, ——, 257
Pindar, Jane, 273
William, 273
Pindrell, see Pendrill.
Pinkington, John, 441
Piper, ——, 343
Asa, 480
Elisha, 340, 479, 480
Horace, 479
James, 338
Jonathan, 29, 338, 339
Josiah, 341, 342
Nathaniel, 480
Samuel, 339, 341
Solomon, 480
Stephen, 480
Thomas, 339–341
Pitkin, ——, 89
William, 91
Pitman, Pittman, Nehemiah, 286, 441
Pitt, Pitts, Benjamin, 408
Ebenezer, 438
Samuel, 438
Plant, John, 76
Plater, George, 487
Platt, Peter, 488
Sarah, 488
Susan, 255
Susanna, 260
Plimpton, ——, 218
Plowright, Joanne, 245
Mary, 245
Thomas, 245
William, 245
Plumb, ——, 234, 236
Henry B., 103, 234
Plumer, Sampson, 439
William, 11

Poalett, William, 506
Pockonett, Jo^n, 437
Pointes, Gabriel, 506
Pointingdon, Thomas, 495
Pole, see Poole.
Poley, ——, 111
Polk, ——, 13
Pollard, William, 363
Pollitz, Mary Margaret, 411
O. W., 411
Pollixfen, John, 141
Wollcombe, 141
Pomeroy, John, 39
Pomery, Richard, 437
Pond, ——, 103, 235, 238
Ponder, ——, 364
Poole, **Pole**, corporal, 319, 320
Abigail, 420
Anne, 491, 493
Arthur, 491
Benjamin, 285
Bethesda, 491
Carolus, 493
Courtney, 490, 492
Dorothy, 491, 492
Edward, 103, 235, 237
Eleanor, 491
Elizabeth, 491, 492, 494
Francis, 491
German, 494
James, 494
Jane, 490–492, 495
John, 490–495
Katherine, 489–492
Margaret, 386
Mary, 490–492
Murray Edward, 103, 235, 237
Nathaniel, 491, 492, 494, 495
Periam, 491, 492
Reginald, 493, 494
Samuel, 285
Theodor, 491, 492
Theophilus, 491, 495
Timothy, 491
William, 489–495
William F., 238
Poor, **Poore**, ——, 101
Alfred, 99
Benjamin, 415
Enoch, 172
John, 99, 284
Robert, 283, 438
Pope, ——, 180
Francis, 242
Franklin Leonard, 76, 77, 212, 346
Seth, 286
Popham, George, 480, 490
John, 490
Katharine, 490
Pordage, **Portage**, Elizabeth, 384
George, 384
Hannah, 384
Joshua, 383, 384
Sam., 384
Porter, ——, 50
Anita Amelia, 55
Edmund W., 222, 351
Jerusha, 63
John, 251, 252
John B., 55
Joseph W., 189, 224
Rose, 189
Portland, earl of, 250, 253, 260, 261
Post, William, 208
Potter, ——, 298
Anne, 504
Benjamin, 27
Richard, 137
Thomas, 504
Pottle, **Pottles**, Anna, 29
Judith, 29
Samuel, 31, 340
Simon, 29
William, 339
Poulet, **Poulett**, **Powlett**, Anne, 510
Jane, 510
John, 494
Susan, 510
Povey, Thomas, 113, 114
Powell, **Powill**, James, 281, 285, 439
Powers, **Power**, Anne, 109–111
Anthony, 109–111
Hanna, 109, 110
Henry, 109–111
Hiram, 17
Mary, 109, 110
Stephen, 109–111
Thomas, 109–111
William, 109, 110
Pratt, **Prat**, Caleb, 287
Calvin, 455
Calvin Dennis, 455
Charles B., 467
Charlotte Elizabeth, 353
Cynthia, 454
Editha, 61
Elizabeth, 69, 500
Enos, 454
Francis Greenleaf, 353
Gresswell, 500
James, 500
John, 500
Jonath, 284
Joseph, 61
Keith William, 500
Lovina, 454
Lucinda, 455
Lydia, 70, 454, 455
Matthew, 353
Melinda, 454
Nancy, 455
Nathan, 454, 455
Rebecca, 455
Sarah, 61, 292
Susanna, 455
William, 69, 70, 287, 500
Preble, Caleb, 288
Edward, 284
Jonathan, 283
Prence, Jane, 188, 189
Prentyze, ——, 244
Prescott, Benjamin, 227
Betsey Bean, 418
Martha, 227
Nathan, 418
Rebecca, 227
William Hickling, 227
Preston, Howard W., 223
John, 211
Priaulx, **Pryaulx**, John, 274
Paul, 274
Peter, 274
William, 274
Prickman, Jer., 282
Prideaux, ——, 91
John, 39
Prigg, Nicholas, 118
Prince, Thomas, 450
Pringle, James, 448
Prinsepp, Robert, 510
Thomas, 510
Prioleau, Ann, 498
Philip, 498, 499
Samuel, 498
Proby, **Probey**, **Probie**, Elizabeth, 114
Emanuell, 112–114
Frances, 114
Mary, 112
Peter, 114
Prosser, Mary, 143
Prowse, ——, 139
Richard, 509
Prudden, Abigail, 468
John, 77
Peter, 77
Pryar, Samuel, 287
Pryaulx, see Priaulx.
Pryor, Dorothy, 513
Pulisden, **Puleston**, ——, 391, 401
Pulsifer, Hannah, 420
Pumrey, Richard, 437
Punchard, Fra^s, 441
Purchase, Francis, 253, 254
Purple, Christopher, 125
Mary, 125
Putnam, Ann S., 464
Eben, 364, 365, 371
Eunice, 472
George P., 92
Israel, 97, 366
Putt, Thomas, 492
Putts, Thomas, 493
Pyerson, see Person.
Pylston, see Pilston.
Pym, **Pim**, **Pyme**, ——, 393
Charles, 487, 488
Elizabeth, 487, 488
John, 269
Pynchon, see Pinchon.
Pynson, William, 110
Pyston, Wynnyfryde, 390

Quack, James, 284
Quanum, John, 438
Quarles, ——, 391
Priscilla, 391
Quick, **Quicke**, Charles, 141
John, 141
Quimby, Asa, 76
Quincy, **Quinsey**, ——, 97
Edward, 323
Quiterfield, Benjamin, 60
Eunice, 60

Rackley, John, 288
Radcliffe, **Radcliff**, **Radclyffe**, **Ratcliffe**, Ann, 239, 405
Anthony, 266, 267, 405
Edward, 266
Elizabeth, 266
Radford, ——, 209
Radnor, countess of, 493
earl of, 493
Raiment, **Rayment**, Alice, 295
Richard, 380
William, 295
Rainer, **Raynor**, mr., 377
Deborah, 380
Jonathan, 379, 380
Thurston, 380
Raines, John, 126
Rainton, ——, 480
Raleigh, **Raleighe**, **Rawleighe**, ——, 91, 239
Walter, 408
Ralle, father, 79
Sebastian, 186–188
Ralph, Richard, 496
Rame, Francis, 516
Ramock, Isaac, 281
Joshua, 281
Ramsall, ——, 244
Ramsey, ——, 237
Rand, **Rande**, ——, 87
Anne, 272
Henry, 272
Mary, 70
Robert, 56, 59, 70
Randall, **Rundel**, **Randell**, ——, 59–61
Abigail, 48, 49
Abraham, 110, 111
Adaline, 322
Anne, 267
Charles, 73
Deborah, 49

Randall, *cont'd* Edward, 267
  Margaret, 111
  Rebecca, 73
  Sarah, 73
  Susan, 316
  William, 49
Randes, William, 123
Randolph, Randolf, Randolfe, Randolphe, Agnes, 481
  Anne, 489
  Barnard, 481–484. 486–489
  Deborah, 486–488
  Dorothy, 489
  Edmond, 483–489
  Edward, 486–488
  Elizabeth, 485–489
  Francis, 486
  George, 489
  Giles, 486, 487
  Grace, 488
  Henry, 489
  Herbert, 482, 483, 485, 486
  Isabell, 482
  Jane, 136, 485–488
  John, 93, 136, 481, 482, 485, 489
  Joice, 486
  Judith, 482, 483, 485, 488, 489
  Margaret, 486, 489
  Mary, 485–488
  Richard, 489
  Robert, 485, 489
  Rose, 499
  Sarah, 485–488
  Susan, 486
  Susanna, 486
  Thomas, 482, 486–489
  William, 136, 485, 486, 489
Ranew, mr., 377
Ranney, Anne, 315
  Deborah, 314
  Elizabeth, 314, 315
  Esther, 313
  John, 316
  Joseph, 316
  Mary, 312, 313
  Rebecca, 315
  Thomas, 312, 313, 316
  Willett, 314, 315
Rantoul, Robert, 12, 15, 16
Rashleigh, Jonathan, 493
  Philip, 493
Ratcliffe, see Radcliffe.
Raven, John James. 218
Raveninge, Isaac, 128
Ravens, Christofer, 271
  Henry, 271
  Johane, 271
Rawleighe, see Raleigh.
Rawlins, mr., 398
Rawson, Edward, 318
Rawton, ———, 480
  Nicholas, 405
  Rebecca, 405
Ray, miss, 85
  Benjamin, 282
Rayment, see Raiment.
Raymond, Alice, 291
  Barnabas, 291
  Marcius D., 98
  W. A., 102
Rayne, ———, 369
  M. L., 200
Raynolde, see Reynolds.
Raynor, see Rainer.
Read, Reade, Reed, Reede, captain 276
  Abigail, 381, 382
  Abraham, 274
  Anne, 382
  Charles A., 83, 222
  David, 148, 444
  Edgar Hodges, 82
  Elizabeth, 294
  George, 381, 382
  Henry, 382
  Jacob Whittemore, 381
  James, 417
  John, 77, 382
  Josiah, 77
  Justus. 381
  Lucinda, 322
  Mabel, 381, 382
  Mehitable, 205
  Michael, 382
  Parker M., 224
  Ralph, 381. 382
  Samuel, 77
  Sarah, 381
  Thomas, 246, 285, 294, 382
  William, 381, 382, 501
Record, Jos:, 436
Reddick, ———, 115
Redding, Readeing, Reding, Redinge, Reydinge, Daniel, 281
  George, 249, 260
  Rose, 258, 260
  Thomas, 249
  Thomasin. 503
  William, 503
Redman, Anne, 391
  Thomas, 391
Reed, see Read.
Reeve, ———, 141, 378
  mrs., 504
  Alice, 393
  Barbara, 273
  Thomas, 273
Remich, ———, 220
Renesse, Theodore de, 219
Revere, Paul, 97
Reydinge, see Redding.
Reynell. Thomas, 141
Reynolds, Raynolde, Renolds, Reynoldes, Christian, 386
  Mary, 75
  Richard, 126, 437
  Sarah, 275
  Sheldon, 224
Rhodes, Roads, John, 143
  Richard, 252
  William, 143
Riall, Ryall, See Royall.
Rice, ———, 85
  Agnes, 289
  Bezaleel, 290
  Beulah, 293
  Charles, 468
  David, 290, 293
  Edward, 289
  Elizabeth, 293
  Franklin P., 102
  Grace, 293
  Hannah, 290
  Jonathan, 293
  Martha, 289
  Matthew, 289
  Micah, 293
  Reuben, 293
  Richard, 290
  Ruth, 293
  Sarah, 290
Rich, Riche, ———, 269
  miss, 454
  Deliverance, 86
  Edward, 506, 511
  Elizabeth, 516
  George, 367
  Jonathan, 367, 370
  Nathaniel, 267–270
  Richard, 506
  Susan, 511
Richard II, 363
Richard III, 334
Richards, Alice, 197
  David, 458
  Elizabeth, 142
  James, 140, 142
  Sarah, 140, 142
  Thomas, 197
  Welthean, 197
Richardson, ———, 358
  John, 437, 439
  M. E., 474
  Moses, 282
  Peter, 437
  Rosell L., 79
  Theo^s, 438
  William A., 297, 298
  William Merchant, 11, 357
Richford, Catharine, 405
  William, 405
Richinson, John, 281, 286
Richmond, Amy, 454
  Andrew A., 454
  Chole, 454
  Cynthia, 454
  Gamaliel, 347
  Jane, 495
  John, 454
  Joseph, 454
  Kate, 454
  Louisa, 454
  Mary, 454
  Nancy, 454
  Oliver, 438
  Patience, 347
  Susanna, 454
  Thomas, 438
  Zelotes, 454
Rickard, Bethiah, 73
  Eleazur, 73
  Elkanah, 73
  Giles, 73
  Hannah, 73
  Henry, 73
  Keturah, 73
  Mary, 73
  Mehitabel, 73
  Rebecca, 73
  Samuel, 73
Ricker, Rickor, ———, 372
  Benjamin, 27
  J. M., 474
Ridley, doctor, 394
Rietstap, J. B., 219
Riggs, Rigg, Abigail. 75
  George W., 27
  Ruth, 420
Riley, Ryley, Abigail, 314
  Jonathan, 313
  Martha, 313
  Nathaniel, 314
  Thomas, 253
  Triphena, 314
Rindge, Samuel Baker, 89
Ripley, Allce, 198
  Alithea, 198
  Ann, 198
  Bradford, 198
  Charles, 437
  Charles Stedman, 235
  David, 198
  David Bradford, 199
  Elizabeth, 194, 195, 198, 199
  Faith, 198
  Gamaliel, 194, 198, 199
  Hannah, 197, 198
  Hervey, 199
  Hezekiah, 198
  Irene, 198
  Jabez Perkins, 199
  Jerusha, 198
  John, 198

- **Ripley,** *cont'd*
  - Joshua, 197, 198
  - Judith, 194, 198, 199
  - Leah, 198
  - Lydia, 198, 199
  - Margaret, 198
  - Rachel, 198
  - Rosweli, 199
  - William, 197-199
  - Zephaniah, 199
- **Risby,** Robert, 274
- **Rishworthe,** Christopher, 334
- **Rivers,** ———, 131, 132, 205, 373–375
- **Rivinns,** Edward Florens, 463
  - Elizabeth Caldwell, 463
- **Roads,** see Rhodes.
- **Robbins,**
- **Robins,**
  - Chandler, 151
  - Frances, 195
  - John, 284, 314
  - Mary, 314
- **Robert II,** 238
- **Robert III,** 232, 344
- **Roberts,** mr., 11
  - Elizabeth, 63
  - Prudence, 63
  - Rose, 489
  - S. O., 467
  - Thomas, 489
  - William, 63, 437
- **Robertson,** Thomas, 283
- **Robinson,**
- **Robison,**
  - ———, 28, 240
  - doctor, 355
  - Abiah, 205
  - Abigail, 322
  - Abraham, 206, 420
  - Alvan, 455
  - Andrew, 38
  - Anna, 205
  - Asa, 205, 206
  - Asnath, 205
  - Bede, 206
  - Benjamin, 205
  - Benjamin Franklin, 206
  - Betsey, 206
  - Bradford, 206
  - Bridget, 207
  - Charity, 205 [206
  - Charles Kingsley,
  - Clifferd, 205
  - David, 340
  - Deborah, 205
  - Edward, 507
  - Eli Palmer, 206
  - Eliab, 204
  - Eliab Weeks, 205
  - Eliel, 205
  - Elizabeth, 393
  - Elmina Malissa, 206
  - Esther, 205, 206
  - Fanny, 206
  - Fear, 207
  - Hannah, 205
  - Isaac, 204–207
  - Isaac Newton, 206
  - Israel, 205
  - Jacob, 207
  - James, 206, 340
  - Jerusha, 205
  - John, 31, 196, 204–207, 507
  - John Milton, 206
  - Joseph, 31, 205
  - Josiah, 341
  - Judith, 420
  - Lavonia, 205, 206
  - Levi, 205, 206
  - Lewis, 206
  - Lucius, 204, 206
  - Lucy, 205
  - Lydia, 416, 420
  - Martha, 205
  - Mary, 205, 206, 455
  - Matthew, 286, 441
- **Robinson,** *cont'd*
  - Mehitable, 205
  - Mercy, 204, 207
  - Nancy, 206
  - Nathan, 206
  - Nehemiah, 284
  - Olive, 205, 206
  - Olivia, 206
  - Orrin, 206
  - Peter, 204-206
  - Phebe, 205
  - Polly, 206
  - Ralph, 204, 205
  - Reuben, 205, 206
  - Robert, 250
  - Roxana, 205
  - Ruth, 204
  - Sarah, 205
  - Sinuon, 205 [438
  - Thomas, 205, 206,
  - Urania, 205, 206
  - Whiting, 206
  - Wilhelmina, 206
  - William, 273
  - William Saxton, 206
  - Zilpah, 205
  - Zimrue, 205
  - Zipporah, 205
  - Zopher, 205
- **Robords,** Benjamin, 420
  - Ruth, 420
- **Rockwell,** ———, 99, 234, 478
- **Rodd,** ———, 331
- **Rodeney,** William, 144
- **Rodman,** John, 407
  - Nancy, 322
- **Roe,** Alfred S., 240
- **Roffs,** Daniel, 441
- **Rogers,**
- **Roger,**
- **Roggers,**
  - ———, 10, 104, 245
  - Abijah, 72
  - Ann, 137
  - Daniel, 125
  - Desire, 72
  - Eleazur, 72
  - Elizabeth, 71, 72, 75
  - Experience, 72
  - Hannah, 71, 72
  - Horatio, 83, 222, 223, 351, 470
  - Huldah, 72
  - John, 75, 81, 257, 353
  - Joseph, 71
  - Lucy, 71
  - Mary, 322
  - Matthias, 450
  - Meriah, 72
  - Nathaniel, 72
  - Phebe, 71
  - Priscilla, 72
  - Prudence, 71
  - Rachel, 419
  - Ruhamah, 72
  - Ruth, 72, 75
  - Samuel, 72
  - Sarah, 71, 450
  - Symon, 460
  - Thomas, 71, 72
  - Willis, 72
- **Rolfe,** Apphia, 79
  - Benjamin, 79
  - Betsey, 79
  - Enoch Carter, 79
  - H. P., 79, 81
  - Hannah, 79
  - Henry, 79
  - Honour, 79
  - John, 79, 378
  - Molly, 79
  - Nathaniel, 79
- **Rollins,**
- **Roling,**
- **Rolings,**
- **Rolling,**
  - ———, 340
  - Caleb, 339, 341 [477
  - Daniel, 96, 97, 361,
  - Elisha, 31 [342
  - Jonathan, 338, 339,
  - Joshua, 31, 339
- **Rollins,** *cont'd*
  - Moses, 341
  - Peletiah, 339
  - Thomas, 28
- **Rolt,** Ann, 379
- **Roods,** Samuel, 282
- **Roofe,** Thomas, 118
- **Rookeing,**
- **Rookins,**
  - William, 274
- **Rooke,**
- **Rookes,**
  - James, 437
  - Mary, 510
- **Roop,** Dow, 200
  - Isaac, 200
  - Maria, 200
- **Root,** Margaret, 218
  - Sarah, 60
  - Thomas, 60
- **Rose,** ———, 245
  - Edward, 454
  - Francis, 107
  - Jabez, 47
  - John, 377, 378
  - Mary, 47
  - Nancy, 454
  - William, 378
- **Rosnery,** Matthew, 436
- **Ross,**
- **Rosse,**
  - ———, 113, 511
  - Andrew, 469
  - James, 438, 440
  - Mary, 322
  - Waldo O., 475
  - William, 286
- **Rosson,** Peletiah, 285
- **Roth,** Richard, 438
- **Rous,** Anthony, 515
  - Arthur, 515
  - Edmnnd, 515
  - Edward, 515
  - Francis, 515
  - John, 515
  - Mary, 515
  - Prudence, 515
  - Reynold, 515
  - Thomas, 515
- **Row,**
- **Rowe,**
  - ———, 130
  - Hannah, 135
  - Henry, 332
  - Jacob, 287
  - John, 495
  - John George, 345
  - Mary, 134–136, 416, 495
  - Owen, 134–136
  - Richard, 140
  - Sarah, 135, 495
  - Simon, 416
  - Susanna, 135
  - Thomas, 495
  - William, 482, 495
- **Rowland,** Kate Mason, 92
- **Rowley,**
- **Rowlee,**
  - Abigail, 63
  - Elnathan, 63
- **Rowse,** mr., 481
  - William, 283
- **Royall,**
- **Riall,**
- **Ryall,**
  - ———, 97
  - Anne, 507, 508
  - William, 507
- **Roydon,** ———, 244
- **Rudd,** ———, 139
  - mrs., 130
  - Anne, 130, 132
  - Edith, 132
  - Elizabeth, 132
  - John, 132
  - Katherine, 132
  - Margaret, 130, 132
  - Richard, 132
  - Robert, 132
  - Thomas, 131, 132
- **Ruggles,**
- **Ruggle,**
  - Edward, 286
  - Miriam, 296
  - Thomas, 404
- **Rumrill,** Elizabeth C., 104
  - Sarah, 104
  - Thomas, 104
- **Rundlet,** Elizabeth, 340
  - Jacob, 339

Rundlet, *cont'd* John, 30, 337, 341
Norris, 339
Theophilus, 28, 339, 340
Runnels, Mary, 31
Runnel, Moses T., 413
Thomas, 30
Runyan, Henry, 368, 370
Hugh, 370
Rushton, Bethia, 209
Ruston, Peter, 209
Sarah, 209
Russ, Augustus, 228
Charles E., 228
Daniel, 228
Lucy, 228
Sarah, 228
Russell, ——, 110, 128, 136, 267, 393
Russel, Catherine, 292
Russill, Daniel, 409
Edward, 388
James, 409
John, 215, 216, 286, 317, 318, 321
John B., 148
John R., 215
Lois, 215
Margaret, 409
Paul, 409
Richard, 254, 409
Samuel, 292
Thomas, 286, 441
William, 292, 438
William E., 232
Rust, Mary, 458
Nathaniel, 458
Ruston, see Rushton.
Ruthen, ——, 140, 143, 265, 276, 374, 382
Rutland, ——, 248
Rutlidge, Sarah, 498
Rutter, Philipp, 247
William, 281
Ryall, see Riall.
Ryan, H., 467
Rycroft, Jane, 106
Ryder, Deborah, 189
Mary, 189
Seth, 189
Ryland, Elizabeth, 489
Ryley, see Riley.

Sabb, ——, 482
Sabin, Jeremiah, 285
Sarah, 205
Sacheverell, mr., 377
Sacomocho, Job, 282
Sadler, ——, 377
Richard, 445
Safford, Moses A., 82
Nathaniel Foster, 89
Sagar, Thomas, 123
Sainberbe, ——, 501
Sainsbury, William Noel, 207
St. John, Henry, 131
St. Leger, John, lord de, 92
St. Nicholas, Deborah, 120
Dorothy, 120
John, 120, 383
Thomas, 120, 383
Timothy, 119, 121
Vincent, 119
Sale, John, 112
Margaret, 112
Salisbury, Edward E., 18, 89–92, 111, 221, 257, 423
Salsbury, Evelyn McCurdy, 89–92, 257, 423
John, 115
Robert Arthur Talbot Gascoigne Cecil, marquis of, 229
Salmon, Adam, 244
Jabesh, 324
Martha, 510
Peter, 510
Thomas, 510
Salter, ——, 323
Abigail, 128
George, 128
Hanna, 128
Johane, 109
Mary, 128
Samuel, 128
Sence, 109
Theophilus, 128, 129
Thomas, 109
Saltmarsh, mr., 270
Saltonstall, Abigail, 502
Saltingstall, Ann, 504, 510
Saltonstoll, Bernard, 505, 506, 510
Bridgett, 504, 510
Charles, 511
Christian, 504, 505
Dorothy, 511
Drury, 500, 501
Edward, 502, 503, 511
Elias, 500
Elizabeth, 502, 507, 510, 512
Esdras, 500
Farnando, 500
Gilbert, 501
Grace, 501, 503
Gurdon, 60, 365
Henry, 511
Hester, 502
James, 505, 511
Jane, 506
John, 500, 505, 506, 510, 511
Judith, 511
Leverett, 409
Margaret, 512
Mark, 500, 501
Martha, 501
Mary, 513
Meriall, 512
Nathaniel, 512
Pawlen, 506
Peter, 503, 504–506, 511
Richard, 501, 502, 505–507, 510–513
Samuel, 501–504, 511
Sara, 502
Silence, 512
Steven, 500
Susan, 502, 504, 505
Susanna, 501, 502
Thomas, 511
William, 501
Wye, 511
Samforde, Damoras, 392
Priscilla, 392
Sara, 392
Sampforth, Dionisia, 257
Johanna, 257
John, 257
Nicholas, 257
Stephen, 257
William, 257
Sampson, Abigail, 291
George, 291
Sarah, 295
Zabdiel, 295
Sanborn, John, 338
Victor Channing, 66, 235
Sandbrooke, ——, 510
Sanders, ——, 218
Sandars, captain, 186
Saunders, Alice, 109
Sanders, *cont'd* Avery, 125
Bridget, 109
Charles, 144
Isabel, 109
James, 264
John, 324
Joseph, 287, 440
Judith, 420
Richard, 109
Samuel, 109, 283
Thomas, 109, 185, 287, 420, 440
William, 324
Sanderson, Benjamin, 325
Sandford, ——, 126, 383
Sandforde, Edward, 37
Sanford, Heman Howes, 367
Henry, 496
William, 367, 370
Sands, Christopher, 134
Rebecka, 134
Sanfer, Wilhelmina, 206
Sargent, Aaron, 82
Hannah, 75
John, 75
Mary, 75
Samuel, 75
William M., 480
Sarkey, John, 376
Sassacus, sachem, 263
Saunders, see Sanders.
Savage, ——, 19, 66–69, 119, 125, 142, 144, 213, 323–326, 347, 381, 384, 458
Sauage, lord, 131
Sauige, Abiah, 314
Sauvage, Abigail, 312–314
Savadge, Abijah, 314, 315
Savedg, Amos, 314
Savidge, Ann, 315
Savige, Anna, 315
Belinda, 315
Christian, 313, 314
Daniel, 314, 316
Ebenezer, 313–315
Edward, 315
Eleanor, 315
Elisha, 314
Elizabeth, 311–315
Esther, 313
Francis W., 314
Gideon, 315
Giles, 316
Grace, 315
Hannah, 312–314, 316
Hepzibah, 315
Hiel, 316
Ira, 315
Jabez, 313
James, 96
James Francis, 311
Jerusha, 315
John, 311–316, 437
Jonathan, 314, 315
Joseph, 313, 315
Josiah, 314, 315
Lemuel, 315
Lenthal, 314
Lucy, 315, 316
Lydia, 316
Martha, 313–315
Mary, 269, 312, 314–316, 403
Mary Whitmore, 315
Mercy, 313
Millicent, 315
Naomi, 314
Nathan, 315
Nathaniel, 312–316
Prudence, 315
Rachel, 312, 313

Savage, *cont'd* Rebecca, 315
Richard, 487
Ruth, 314
Samuel, 314
Samuel Stow, 315
Sarah, 312-316
Seth, 314
Simeon, 315
Solomon, 314
Stephen, 314
Susan, 316
Susanna, 313
Thankful, 314
Thomas, 312-316, 324
Triphena, 314
Violet, 315
William, 312-316
Savary, Savery, Savory, Severit, Severy, ——, 234
Alfred William, 199, 217, 234, 237
Christopher, 141, 142
Lydia, 234
Sarah, 141, 142
Savel, Benjamin, 323
Hannah, 323
John, 323
Samuel, 323
Sarah, 323
William, 323
Savile, ——, 124
Savoy, duke of, 476
Sawins, Elizabeth, 315
Sawle, Sara, 111
Sawtell, J. A., 103, 235
S. T., 103, 235
Sawyer, Sawyers, Jos, 436
Joseph, 214
Nancy, 454
Polly, 214
Richard K., 214
Saxton, Mary, 206
Saye, Robert, 126
William, 126
Sayer, Seyer, John, 386
Nicholas, 386
Thomas, 386
Saywood, Luce, 420
Samvelle, 420
Scales, ——, 393
Margaret, 393
William, 393
Scammin, Scammon, ——, 341
mrs., 338
Richard, 31, 342
Scarburgh, Anne, 115
Bennett, 115
Charles, 115
Elizabeth, 115
Scarlett, Francis, 408
Joane, 124
Richard, 124
Sceavey, Rebecca, 29
Schenck, Elizabeth Hubbell, 468
Schepens, Oscar, 219
Scobie, John, 53
Margaret Westray, 53, 54
Nathaniel C., 53
Scolding, Rebecca, 118
Scott, Scot, ——, 181, 232
mr., 135
Deborah, 380
Dorothy, 135, 380
Jacamiah, 379, 380
Jeremiah, 143
John, 38, 217, 379, 380
Joseph, 283
Mary, 217
Thomas, 380
Scribner, Charles, 97
Scroggs, Scrogges, Scroogs, Alice, 123
Anne, 124, 125
Diouise, 122, 123
Scroggs, *cont'd* Edward, 123-125
Elizabeth, 123
Emlyn, 124
Francis, 122-124
Grace, 122, 123
Henry, 122-124
Jane, 123
John, 123, 124
Lettice, 122, 123
Margaret, 125
Mary, 123, 124
Penelope, 124
Smythie, 124, 125
Susan, 122-124
Thomas, 122, 123
William, 122, 123
Scroope, ——, 253
Scrouther, Sara, 373
Scull, Gideon Delaplane, 122, 270, 380
Seaborne, mr., 118
Seabright, Sebright, Edward, 116, 117
Elizabeth, 117
John, 38
Theodicia, 117
Thomas, 116
William, 116, 117
Seager, ——, 119, 254
Searle, John, 495
Sears, Dinah, 61
Seaver, Robert, 460
Sarah, 456
Sedgwick, Sedgwicke, Robert, 56, 59, 505
Z., 127
Sedley, Sedly, Bridget, 505
Martin, 504, 505
Seeks, Joseph, 284
Seeley, Bridget, 505
Thomas, 505
Seires, Edmond, 110
Elizabeth, 110
Selby, Selbye, John, 501
Selden, Rebecca, 314
Sarah, 314
Thomas, 314
Serieant, Serjant, Anne, 107
Jane, 264
Stephen, 264
Severit, Severy, see Savary.
Seward, Joseph, 288
Sewall, Sewell, Sewill, Shewell, Showell, Anne, 109-111
Henry, 108, 109, 111
Joice, 109
Margaret, 108, 109, 111
Nicholas, 281, 288
Prudence, 110
Richard, 109, 110
Rufus K., 470
Samuel, 110, 111, 203, 207
Stephen, 111
William, 109, 111
Sewster, Charles, 511
Elizabeth, 511
George, 511
Samuel, 511
Seyer, see Sayer.
Seymour, George D., 78
Shackford, Samuel, 327
Shakespeare, William, 180, 272, 477
Shambaugh, Benjamin F., 101
Shapcote, Shapcott, ——, 492
Sharp, Sharpe, ——, 364
A. Mary, 234, 236
Agnes, 386
Deborah, 217
Henry, 253, 276
John, 386
Richard, 386, 458
Sharp, *cont'd* Robert, 386
Samuel, 217
Thomas, 386
William C., 235, 238
Shatswell, John, 414
Lydia, 414
Theophilus, 414
Shattuck, Anne Henrietta, 278
Eliza, 277
George Cheyne, 277-279, 480
Lemuel, 101, 364
Shaw, Shawe, mrs., 28
Abigail, 347
Abraham, 346
Bridget, 346
Desire, 322
Elizabeth, 179, 180
Elizabeth Quincy, 181
Francis, 393
Grace, 346
John, 179, 181, 346
Jonathan, 189
Joseph, 346, 15
Lemuel, 15
Lydia, 189, 348
Maria, 346
Martha, 346
Mary, 346
Nicholas, 348
Phebe, 189
R. K., 346, 348
Samuel, 288
William Smith, 181
Shays, Shay, ——, 346, 372
Daniel, 346
Thomas, 334
Shearman, see Sherman.
Sheldon, ——, 369
George, 316, 318, 349
John, 349
Ralph, 469
Thankful, 219
Shemynge, ——, 123
Shepard, Shepheard, Shepherd, Sheppard, ——, 97, 316, 353, 362
mr., 483
Abigail, 312, 313
Christian, 313
Deborah, 313
Edward, 312, 313
Elizabeth, 313
Fanny, 466
Hannah, 296
James, 492
John, 312
John H., 364
Rebecca, 312
Richard, 483
Samuel, 313
Thomas, 125
Shepherdson, Daniel, 56, 59
Sherley, see Shirley.
Sherman, Shearman, Abigail, 74, 75
David, 74, 75
Dorcas, 74
Edmund, 74
Elizabeth, 445, 446
Henry, 74
John, 74
L., 367
Margaret, 75
Philip, 74
Roger, 227
Samuel, 74
Shewell, see Sewall.
Shipley, John, 437
Mary, 327
Shipman, Lydia L., 87
Shippen, Edward, 458, 460
Shirley, Sherley, Anthony, 483
Arthur, 162
Elianor, 269
Ralph, 269

Short, Amos, 495
Shorte, James, 375
John, 265
Matthew, 286
William, 374, 375
Shorter, Sara, 266
Shortwel, Pearce, 283
Shoulster, Richard, 143
Showell, see Sewall.
Shuckbrowe, Bridget, 264
Valentine, 264
Shurtleff, Nathaniel Bradstreet, [278
Shute, Isaac, 286
Samuel, 186
Sibley, ———, 18, 142
mr., 339
Sidey, Dorothy, 270
William, 270
Sigel, Franz, 473
Sillesby, Sillesbye, Matthew, 377
Silver, Margaret, 227
Simes, Simmes, see Symmes.
Simmons, Aaron, 347
Benjamin, 347
Experience, 347
Isaac, 347
John, 347
Joseph, 347
Joshua, 347
Mercy, 347
Moses, 347
Rebeckah, 347
William, 347
Simpson, Anthony, 376-378
Simson, Barbara, 376
Sympson, Christopher, 375
Elizabeth, 375-378
Elianor, 376
Grace, 378
Henry, 281
Hester, 377
Isabell, 376
James, 357, 375, 436
Jo^{n}, 288
Joyce, 376
Martin, 376-378
Nicholas, 376
Oswald, 375
Percivall, 375
Phillip, 376
Samuel, 378
Susan, 376
Susanna, 378
Sims, see Symmes.
Sinclair, James, 37
Singleton, Will, 325
Sinkler, Richard, 341, 342
Sisson, J. L., 333
Skelinton, Joane, 117
Skiff, Abigail, 449, 452
Skiffe, Bathshebah, 450
Benjamin, 449, 451, 469
James, 451
John, 451
Marey, 450
Nathan, 451
Sarah, 449
Stephen, 450
Skilling, Eliz^{a}, 281
Skillings, Joseph, 281
Skinner, ———, 253, 510
Skynner, Joseph T., 467
Josephus, 455
Miles, 254
Rebecca, 455
Thomas, 281
Skitter, Lovina, 454
Skydmore, John, 482
Slafter, Edmund F., 101, 371
Slater, Edmund, 170, 171
Margaret, 170
Samuel, 273
Slaughter, ———, 114
Slee, Joane, 510
Roger, 510
William, 510
Slefford, Rowland, 393
Slidell, John, 208
Slocum, Charles E., 349
Slocom, Simon, 439
Small, Edwin, 418
Francis, 224
Josephine, 418
Mary, 418
Smalley, Ann, 71
Isaac, 71
John, 71
Mary, 71
Smallpage, Myhell, 481, 482
Smalpage, Thomas, 481
Smedley, Samuel, 102
Smeeth, Richard, 495
Sminell, Elizabeth, 133
Thomas, 133
Smith, Smithe, Smyth, Smythe, ———, 104, 119, 150, 209, 264, 322, 378, 383, 393
captain, 31, 34, 35
mr., 118, 418
Aaron, 76
Abigail, 451
Albert, 52
Ananias, 211
Anita Amelia, 55
Ann E., 322
Anna, 453
Anna Elizabeth, 52
Anne, 130, 132, 255
Anness, 211
Benjamin, 282, 283, 449
Bethiah, 211
Buckingham, 55
Catherine, 107, 449
Charity, 342
Charles H., 223, 351
Charlotte, 55
Colum:, 283
Daniel, 211, 288
David, 55
Ebenezer, 437
Egbert C., 350
Eleanor, 495
Elias, 417
Elisha, 255
Elizabeth, 106, 107, 255, 416, 449, 489, 513
Elizabeth Amelia, 358
Esther, 455
Experience, 293
Frederick, 221
George C., 467
Hannah, 55
Harriet, 52
Henry, 255, 258
Ichabod, 76
Isaac, 179, 180, 211
Israel A., 53
John Challenor Covington, 362, 363
James, 281, 284, 285, 288
Jeremiah, 10
Jerome V. C., 149, 151, 152
John, 107, 124, 192, 268, 281, 338, 418, 439
Jonas M., 467
Jonathan, 211, 416
Joseph, 52, 284, 288, 316, 338
Josephine, 52
Joshua, 211
Smith, *cont'd* Josiah, 55, 205, 340
Joyce, 376
Julia G., 55
Laura, 55
Lemuel, 76
Leroy A., 419
Margaret, 111, 211
Maria L., 322
Martha, 255, 265, 449
Mary, 129, 211, 255, 418, 449, 471, 488
Mary Ellen, 419
Matthew, 56, 57, 59, 248
Mehitable, 192
Nathaniel, 76
Newman, 83
Olive, 418
Olive Bicknell, 356
Phebe, 211
Phylip, 76
Rebecca, 255, 454
Robert, 273
Ruth, 211
S. A., 494
Samuel, 284, 342, 440, 449
Sarah, 211, 416
Shubael, 449, 451
Simon, 265
Simuon, 205
Solomon, 286, 441
Thomas, 34, 107, 133, 244, 271, 449, 488, 489
Virginia, 343
William, 123, 179, 266, 343, 416, 453
Zillah, 360
Smithiman, John, 384
Smithwicke, Robert, 392
Snape, mr., 120
Snow, ———, 352
Abigail, 71
Anne, 188
Asa B., 467
Deborah, 72
Edward, 72
Elisha, 71
Elizabeth, 71, 72
Grace, 72
Hannah, 71, 73, 190, 347
Isaac, 71
Jabez, 72
Jane, 188, 189
John, 71, 281
Jonathan, 190
Joseph, 190
Joshua, 190
Love, 339
Lydia, 71, 189
Mark, 188-190, 347
Mary, 71, 189, 190
Moll, 339
Nathaniel, 190
Nicholas, 71-73, 188, 189, 347
Phebe, 71, 190
Prince, 190, 347
Rachel, 72
Rebecca, 71, 73
Ruth, 72
Sarah, 72, 190, 347
Thankful, 190
Thomas, 72
Soames, ———, 117
Soame, Edward, 135
Solmes, Jane, 379
Josias, 134, 135
Mary, 131, 132, 135
Sarah, 135
Stephen, 379
Thomas, 379
Sohier, ———, 103, 234, 236

Solley, Benjamin, 120
Somers, John, 107
Thomas, 376
Soper, Lysander, 82
Sotherton, ——, 394
Sutherton, mrs., 393
Baron, 393
Catherine, 401
John, 267
Nowell, 391, 401
Timothy, 401
Soule, Deborah, 74
George, 74
Hannah, 74
John, 74
Nathan, 74
Nathaniel, 74
Rachel, 74
Sarah, 74
Thankful, 74
William, 74
South, mr., 253
Southack, David, 283
Southall, Mark John, 53
Mary, 53
Mary Eliza, 53
Southampton, Henry Wriotherby, earl of, 272
Southarick, captain, 32
Southcote, Ames, 138
Southcot, Bernard, 139
Southcott, George, 139, 140
Humphrey, 139, 140
Katharine, 491
Margaret, 140
Margery, 139
Richard, 139
Robert, 139
Thomas, 139, 491
Southgate, Eliza, 214
Mary, 214
Southwick, Isaac H., 223
Lawrence, 380
Southworth, Alice, 197
Andrew, 347
Constant, 347
Edward, 197
Gideon, 347
Joseph, 347
Martha, 347
Mary, 347
Rebecca, 347
Susannah, 347
William, 347
Soward, Joseph, 288
Sowch, Elizabeth, 510
Spafford, Lavonia, 205
Spafferd, Roxana, 205
Spare, John, 74
Sparhawk, John, 220
Sparke, ——, 66, 349
Sparks, John, 387
Sparoke, Katherine, 387, 400
Sparrowe, Jane, 511
Spaulding, Leander, 336
Speakman, William, 20
Spear, Victor J., 102
Speed, John, 30, 339
Speire, John, 115
Spencer, ——, 138, 490
sergeant, 124
Agnes, 242
Alice, 242
Daniel, 405, 406
Eliphaz, 78
Hannah, 78, 405
Mary, 406
Rebecca, 405, 406
Samuel, 405, 406
Sarah, 405
Thomas, 242
William, 78
Spert, ——, 242
Spindelow, Anna, 416
Philip, 416
Spinney, Charlotte Melinda, 455
William N., 455
Spinning, John, 312
Rachel, 312
Spofforth, Samuel, 487
Spolden, Zacheus, 438
Spooner, Wallace, 479
Spore, Amye, 386
Sprague, ——, 413
Charles, 474
Henry H., 101
Ralph, 56, 58, 59
Richard, 325
Spray, Anne, 496
Spring, Almira, 419
Springer, Jeremiah, 438, 440
Lydia, 179, 180
Springham, Mary, 332
Matthew, 332
Matthias, 271
Richard, 332
Spurweye, Richard, 509
Squire, Elizabeth, 407
Squyer, John, 244
Stacy, John, 294
Stacey, Molly, 294
Samuel, 36
Stafford, ——, 120
Stam, J. F., 331
Standish, Myles, 183, 204, 473
Stanford, Robert, 437
Stanley, ——, 212
Edward, 124
Jabez, 281
Mary, 124
Richard, 124
Thomas, 124, 125
Stansall, Thomas, 107
Stanton, mr., 118
Anna, 18
Dorothy, 18, 421–423
Emeline, 322
Harriet A., 322
Lucy, 322
Mary A., 322
Nancy L., 322
Rebecca, 322
Thomas, 18, 421
William A., 423
Stanwood, Ebenezer, 287
Staper, Elizabeth, 127
Hewyt, 127
Richard, 126, 127
Staples, Elizabeth, 414
John, 281, 286
Lucinda, 455
Solomon, 281
Sylvester N., 82
Thomas, 414
Stapley, Anthony, 483
Grace, 483
Starr, Frank F., 261
Jerusha, 347
Mary, 347
Thomas, 347
Start, William, 480
William A., 479
States, Benjamin F., 322
Esther M., 322
Harriet, 322
Stearns, ——, 367, 370
Sterns, Ezra S., 364
John P., 367
Lucretia, 215
Nathaniel, 441, 458
Stebbins, ——, 120, 369
Stebbinge, Oliver B., 82, 155, 474
Stedman, Francis, 485
Hannah, 420
John, 126
Samvell, 420
Steefe, see Stiff.
Steel, James, 451
Joseph, 285, 439
Mary, 450
Steenstra, doctor, 360
Stephens, see Stevens.
Steptoe, Ann, 26
Sterling, miss, 344
Abigail, 61
Sterns, see Stearns.
Sterrell, ——, 393
Stetson, ——, 358, 369
Lydia, 454
Stevens, ——, 232, 330
Stephen, Alexander H., 472
Stephens, Anne W., 76
Benjamin, 454
David, 31, 341, 342
Dorothy, 214
Elizabeth, 257
Harriet, 455
Henry, 329
Hubbard, 214
Joanna, 257
John, 257, 414, 439
Lydia, 454
Mary, 439
Richard, 257, 258, 260, 261
William, 285, 456, 457
William S., 83, 221, 350
Stevenson, James, 287, 288
Stephenson, Lawrence, 127
William, 287
Steventon, John, 384
Thomas, 384
Steward, Anna, 420
Stewerd, Robert, 420
Solomon, 284
Stewart, see Stuart.
Stickney, Abraham, 282
Stiff, ——, 367, 370
Steefe, Elias, 78
Stiffe, Ellis, 78
Francis, 78
Jacob, 78
Margaret, 78
Susan, 78
Susanna, 78
Thomas, 78
Stiles, ——, 62, 216, 504
Stile, Henry, 62
Henry R., 90, 91, 213
Hugh, 285
Ruth, 62
Still, Elizabeth, 498
Hannah, 498
Katherine, 498
Philip, 498
Stillwell, Anna, 355
Stinson, James, 440
Stinsone, John, 281
William, 440
Stock, Elliott, 234
Stockbridge, John, 29, 340
John C., 234, 237
Mary, 340
Samuel, 284
Stocking, Grace, 315
Stoddard, ——, 513
Anthony, 458
Stodder, Hannah, 47
John, 47
Stoggin, John, 437
Stoite, Stoyt, John, 408, 481
Stokes, Joane, 386
William, 386
Stone, ——, 384
Abigail, 294, 385
Daniel, 437
Elizabeth, 274, 385

Stone, } Hannah, 289
cont'd } Henry, 274
James, 385
John, 274, 289, 385
Joseph, 294
Lucy, 96, 293
Mary, 292
Peter, 385
Robert, 507, 508
Samuel, 292, 293
Sarah, 294
Simon, 118, 119
Susannah, 293, 385
William, 118, 119
Stones, Nicholas, 326
Story, } Gilbert, 501
Storye, } Joseph, 13
Mary, 380
Stoughton, mr., 120
Catharine, 312
George, 267
Israel, 96
William, 96
Stow, ——, 242
Samuel, 316
Sarah, 314
Thomas, 316
Stowell, Benjamin, 214
John, 214
Mary, 214
Samuel, 214
Stowers, Nicholas, 56, 58, 59
Stoyt, see Stoite.
Strachey, William, 203
Strange, James L., 438
Strangeman, } mr., 118
Strangmane, } Hester, 118
Strater, Stephen, 283
Strattell, mr., 377
Stratton, Enoch, 283
John, 281, 287
Jonathan, 285
Stretton, John, 59
Stride, mr., 330
Strode, Julian, 140
William, 140
Strong, ——, 369
Nathan, 91
Stroud, John, 377
Strout, Joanna, 189
Strowde, Thomas, 481
Strype, ——, 489
Stuardfort, Jonª, 439
Stuart, } ——, 180, 238, 317
Stewart, } David, 103, 235
Duncan, 367
George H., 356
Joseph A., 367, 370
Moses, 470
Thomas H., 467
Stuckey, Robert, 494
Stucley, Lewis, 495
Studson, Joseph, 441
Sturdivaunt, } ——, 126, 383
Sturdiuant, } Jonathan, 286
Sturtivant, }
Sturgis, } Abigail, 450
Sturges, } John, 450
Lucy Lyman, 76
Rebeccah, 450
Russell, 76
Thomas, 450
Stuyvesant, Peter, 368
Summers, George W., 21, 23, 24
Henry, 382
Mabel, 382
Sumner, Anna, 63
George, 206
Henry P., 63
Jerusha, 63
Reuben, 63
Surflet, William, 275
Surnames unknown:
Alice, 375
Surnames unknown (*cont'd*):
Andrew, 451
Billy, 499
Cæsar, 281
Ciss, 497
Dick, 450, 499
Die, 499
Elinor, 384
Fill, 384
Hagar, 499
Henry, 492
Isaac, 497
James, 274
Jeremiah, 497
Margery, 105
Martha, 136
Mereah, 450
Nanny, 497
Primus, 285
Rebecca, 510
Ruth O——, 214
Sindah, 499
Sue, 497
Thomas, 492
Toto, 317
Willie, 54
Surrye, Katherine, 123
Raff, 123
Sutherton, see Sotherton.
Sutton, ——, 125
John, 398
Swaffer, Deborah, 487
Edmund, 487
John, 487
Thomas, 487
Swan, Caroline F., 466
John, 436
Robert F., 239
Thomas, 459
Swanwick, } Deborah, 383
Swanwicke, } Dorothy, 383
Maior, 383
Samuel, 383
Thomas, 383
Swayne, ——, 89, 91
Swayzy, Mary, 211
Sweat, Molly, 79
Sweet, } Gilbert, 139
Sweete, } Samuel B., 467
Swett, Dolly, 28
John, 325
Swifte, } Francis, 392
Swyfte, } Richard, 392, 393, 504
Swinerton, Job, 282
Sydney, ——, 93
Robert, 269
Syeley, } Martin, 505
Syelie, }
Sykes, William, 334
Symberke, John, 492
Symmes, } ——, 237
Simes, } mr., 399
Simmes, } Anne, 123, 393
Sims, } Dorothy, 123
Symes, } Dyonis, 124
Symme, } Elizabeth, 109
Syms, } Ellen, 109
Jane, 491
John, 109, 492
Mary, 121
Randall, 125, 126
Randolph, 123, 125
Richard, 126, 393
Samuel, 109
Sarah, 121, 125, 126
Thomas, 109 [491
William, 120, 121,
Zachariah, 56, 59, 120, 121
Symonds, } ——, 247, 393
Symonde, } John, 254
Symons, } Joseph W., 351
Richard, 335
Samuel, 264
Sympson, see Simpson.

Taberer, Thomas, 115
Tackington, major, 111
Tadlowe, Henry, 109
Lucy, 109
Tailer, see Taylor.
Taine, ——, 476
Taintor, } mr., 60
Tainter, } Sarah, 62
Talbot, } George F., 224
Talbott, } John, 123
Talbut, } Newton, 221
Roger, 281, 287
Sharington, 38
Talcott, } major, 60
Talcot, } Joseph, 94, 95
Mary K., 77, 94, 95, 270
Taney, Roger B., 12, 14
Tappan, Hannah, 79
Tarah, William, 437
Tarbell, Ruth, 472
Tarbox, Increase Niles, 89
Tarle, Enº, 115
Tarte, Enº, 115
Tatem, mr., 247
Tatton, George, 275
William, 275
Tatum, Agnes, 376
Taverner, Robert, 170
Taylor, } ——, 90, 151, 339, 342
Tailer, } mr., 132
Tayler, } mrs., 377
Alice, 488
Barnabas, 450
Benjamin, 10, 340
Ebenezer, 284
Edward, 28, 340
Fortunatus, 315
John, 31, 496, 499
Jonª, 282
Martha, 450
Mary Whitmore, 315
Obadiah, 128
Rachel, 63
Robert, 284
Tryphena, 348
William, 284, 440
William H., 199
Tead, } Harriet, 322
Teed, } Joshua, 56, 59
Tempest, John, 255
Thomas, 255
Temple, John, 458
Richard, 257
Robert, 438
Terry, mr., 495
William, 377
Tesdall, Jane, 255, 260
Tew, Elizabeth, 143
Nicholas, 143
Tewgood, Daniel, 443
Tewxsbury, ——, 459
Tey, John, 398
Thatch, Mary, 405, 406
Thomas, 405
Thatcher, ——, 150
Content, 450
John, 450
Thayer, Abigail, 454
Betsy, 454
Collins, 336
Edward, 454
Foster, 147
Hassadiah, 454
Henry O., 224
Lydia, 454
Melinda, 454
Nancy, 454
Rebecca, 454
Theaton, Mark, 381
Theoballs, George, 267
Thetcher, William, 332

Thimbleby,
Thimelbee, George, 134, 135
Thirston, see Thurston.
Thomas, Amos, 443
Evan, 69
George H., 102
Jane, 69
John, 284, 311, 440, 441, 443
Joseph, 285
William, 51, 441
Thomlinson, ——, 393
Tomlynson, Thomas, 393
Thomlyn, ——, 245
Thompkins, mrs., 377
Tomkins, Edward, 103, 235, 237
Tompkins, Mary, 378
Thompson, ——, 339
Thomson, mr., 129
Tompson, Amias, 208
Tomson, Anna, 214
Avery, 129
David, 208
Ebenezer, 438
Francis M., 349
James, 288, 437
John, 189, 214
Joseph P., 223
Mary, 189
Matthew, 27, 338
Robert, 284
Sarah, 414
William, 214, 387
Thorndike, Sarah, 75
Thorne, Susan, 496
William, 496
Thornton, John, 246
Robert, 336
Sarah, 336
Thorpe, Robert, 515
Thruston, William, 500
Thurber, John, 443, 444
Thurston, ——, 368
Thirston, Abner, 29
Ariel Standish, 204
Benjamin, 282
John, 28, 30, 342, 457, 458
John D., 337
Mary, 29, 457
Moses, 28
Stephen, 31, 338, 339
Thomas, 459
Tibbets, Meriam, 339
Tickanoman, 469
Tid, John, 56, 59
Tidman, Joane, 509
Tiffany, Ann, 444
Caroline, 322
Ebenezer, 444
Recompence, 444
Tiffin, Alice, 129
Tiffen, Anne, 135
Tifline, Benjamin, 129, 134
Jane, 129
John, 129
Mary, 129
Richard, 129
Sarah, 129
William, 129, 134
Tileston, major, 283
Tylstone, Thomas, 325
Till, mr., 125
Tillinghast, C. B., 221
Tilsley, mr., 377
Anne, 405
William, 405
Tilton, ——, 341
mr., 451
Abraham, 28
Bathshebah, 450
Beriah, 450
Jacob, 282
Jane, 449
Tilton, *cont'd* Jedidah, 450
Jemimah, 450
John, 340–342
Joseph, 450, 452
Mary, 450
Ruth, 450, 452
Samuel, 451
Sarah, 452
Thomas, 450
William, 452
Tindall, see Tyndall.
Tinkham, Mary, 454
Tirwhite, ——, 248
Tisdale, Ebenezer, 450
Hope, 450
Tittery, Joshua, 497
Titus, Anson, 350, 372, 480
Toakefield, Catherine, 511
Tobey, Charles E., 419
Tobie, Jos^{s}, 438
Todd, ——, 77
Mary, 182
William, 182
William C., 171, 222, 239
Tolman, Experience, 218
Mehitable, 218
Nathaniel, 218
Thomas, 218
Tom, captain, 437, 438
Tomkins, see Thompkins.
Tomlynson, see Thomlinson.
Tompkins, see Thompkins.
Tompson,
Tomson, see Thompson.
Tookie, Job, 275
Sarah, 275
Toplady, Augustus Montague, 104
Torrey, Benjamin Barstow, 221
Martha, 315
William, 362
Totman, Experience, 72
Samuel, 72
Tower, Leah, 458
William, 458
Towne, Rebecca, 471
Towns, Nathaniel, 282
Townsend, ——, 497
Job, 454
Nancy, 462
Penn, 187
S. B., 462
Townshend, Charles Hervey, 74
George, 38
Towson, Nathan, 343
Nathaniel, 210
Thomas, 210, 343
Virginia, 343
Tracy, Benjamin Franklin, 463
Elizabeth Faris, 358
Traice, Nicholas, 84
Trask, Osmond, 10
William Blake, 31, 97, 145, 184, 280, 371, 436, 491
Tratt, see Treat.
Tray, John, 284
Joseph, 286
Treadway, Sarah, 63, 64
Treat, ——, 102
Tratt, John, 437
Trott, John Harvey, 72, 102, 233
Richard, 235
Robert, 235, 320, 321
Samuel, 71
Sarah, 71
Trench, Edmund, 273
Trenley, ——, 494, 496, 497, 499
Trent, ——, 497
Trerice, Dorothy, 422
John, 421–423
Nicholas, 56, 59
Trescott, Thomas, 495
Trevelian, ——, 493
Trevelyan, George, 494
John, 492, 494
Trigoath, Thomas, 287
Trotman, ——, 103, 235
John, 238
Trott, see Treat.
Trow, Betsey, 454
Trowbridge, Christian, 138
Trobridge, Francis Bacon, 367
George, 138
Gilbert, 138
John, 138, 294
Lawrence, 138
Mary, 138, 294
Robert, 138
Roger, 138
Thomas R., 83
Trowrethy, John, 439
Truel, Samuel, 281
Trumbull, Ann E., 322
James Hammond, 65, 220
Tublay, Roger, 500
Tuck, ——, 225
Amos, 357
Ellen, 357
Tucker, Atherton, 153
H. W., 329, 330
John, 285
Martin A., 467
Mary Elizabeth, 153
Samuel, 285
Tudman, Joane, 507
Tufts, Abigail, 213
Simon, 213
Tully, John, 70
Parnell, 70
Tunbridge, Robert, 246
Turges, Edward, 512
Rebecca, 512
Turneedge, John, 253
Turner, mr., 377
Turnor, A. J., 235, 238
Abigail, 47, 49
Arthur, 266
Edward, 123, 124
F. J., 238
H. A., 474
Henry E., 223, 375
James, 438
John, 115, 235
Jonathan, 235
Mary, 48
Thomas, 48, 283
William, 78
Turney, George Henry, 337
Hannah J. C., 337
Peter, 337
Turrel, George, 281
Turvile, Richard, 265
Tuthill, ——, 237
Tuttle, ——, 90
Charles W., 487, 488
Joseph F., 101
Tutty, Anne, 142
Tuttie, Benjamin, 142
Dorcas, 142, 143
Elizabeth, 142
Hester, 142
John, 142, 143
Joseph, 142
Rachel, 143
Samuel, 142, 143
William, 142, 143
Twining, Barnabas, 72
Elizabeth, 72
Hannah, 72
Mercy, 72
Ruth, 72
Thankful, 72
William, 72
Twisse, ——, 110, 118, 119, 374

Twitchell, Almon, 372
Twichell, Benjamin, 285
Joseph Hopkins,
100, 216
Tyler, ——, 13
James, 284
Platt B., 467
Nathaniel, 69
Tylstone, see Tileston.
Tyndall, professor, 472
Tindal, Henry, 257
Tindall, John, 100, 257
Margareta, 257
Tyng, Jonathan, 140
Tynian, Thomasin, 386
Tyrrel, ——, 246
Tyssen, William, 332

Ufford, Laura, 55
Underhill, John, 202, 216
Underwood, ——, 437
Adin B., 473, 474
Eleanor, 296
Elijah, 296
Upcher, Edward, 120
Upham, ——, 103, 234
Phinehas, 319–321
William F., 318, 478
Upton, Anne, 378
Elizabeth, 249
William Henry, 367, 368
Urmston, Edward, 39

Vain, Robert, 283
Valentine, Absalom H., 463
Elizabeth, 216
Mary, 216
Thomas, 216
Van Buren, Martin, 12, 14
Van Courtland, Stephanus, 144
Van Dam, Rip, 406, 407
Vandenborgh, Hendrick, 143
Vander Linden, ——, 92
Vander Scheuren, William, 208
Van Wyck, Jan, 100
Varell, Susannah, 420
Varel, Thomas, 284, 420
Varney, see Verney.
Vaugham, Thomas, 486
Vaughan, Ann, 420
Vaughn, Benjamin, 364
Vaugn, George, 265
John, 39
Joseph, 436
Richard, 420
Veazey, captain, 342
Veasey, colonel, 342
George, 27, 29, 31, 343
Hannah, 339
Henry, 342
John, 417
Samuel, 338
Thomas, 338, 341
Venner, Thomas, 101
Vere, ——, 384
Vermages, Benjamin, 197
Joseph, 197
Mercy, 197
Verney, John, 130
Varney, Katherine, 130
Margaret, 130
Vernon, Humphrey, 269
Thomas, 269
Verrill, Mary, 418
Vessy, Jasper, 259
Margaret, 259
Viall, John, 125
Vicars, John, 324
Vicers, Thomas, 129
Viets, Roger, 240
Villers, Barbara, 482
Vyllers, George, 283
William, 482
Villiers, Elizabeth, 488
Vinar, Thomas, 383
Vincent, Augustine, 469
Philip, 142
Vines, Richard, 203
Vinton, John A., 121, 207
Virgin, Harry R., 104
William Wirt, 104
Vivian, ——, 18, 499
J. L., 491
Von Corlear, Antony, 263
Vose, Elijah, 291
Hannah, 295
James G., 223
Nathaniel, 291
Rachel, 291
Sarah, 291
Vyllers, see Villers.
Vyne, Christopher, 118

Wade, ——, 10
Eunice, 50, 51
Wadham, George, 490
Wadleigh, Ann, 75
Wadley, Hannah, 75
John, 340
Jonathan, 75, 76
Judith, 174
Mary, 466
Wadsworth, Daniel, 478, 479
Dorothy, 183
Peleg, 183
Wadye, James, 501
Waite, D. Byron, 235
Wait, Francis, 132
Wayte, John, 326
Joseph, 441
Lloyd, 455
Morrison Remick, 89
Nancy, 455
Thomas, 238
Wakefield, Elizabeth, 107
Walcot, Humphrey, 487
Walden, Ann, 71
Waldgrave, Elizabeth, 516
John, 516
Thomas, 516
Waldron, Edmond, 495
Waldrond, Urith, 495
Wale, Thomas, 249, 259
Walford, ——, 19
Richard, 283
Walker, Abigail, 454, 468
Agatha, 136
Ambrose, 239
Anne, 292
Anthony, 381
C. S., 474
Edward M., 463
Francis A., 83
George Leon, 478, 479
Isaack, 458
Joanna, 468
Joseph, 468
Joseph B., 221
Joshua, 440
Lyman B., 15
Otis, 454
Samuel, 381
Sarah, 381
William, 71
Walkley, Rebecca, 314
Wall, Betsy, 50, 52, 219
Wallace, Abel, 418
Hugh, 211
John, 210, 211, 344
Joseph, 102
Laura Morrison, 418
Michael, 344
Robert, 211
Sophronia, 418
Thomas, 344
William, 210, 211, 344
Walley, John, 327
Walrond, Anne, 491
Edward, 491
Walsh, Anne, 116
Walshe, Thomas, 116
Walsingham, Francis, 248, 488
Walter, ——, 378
Walters, Elizabeth, 121, 497
Richard, 121
Walpole, Anne, 505
Walpoole, Calibut, 505
Waltham, Elizabeth, 139
Walton, Elizabeth, 375
Hanna, 375
Margaret, 375
Mary, 375
Peter, 284
Richard, 110
Shadrack, 282
Susan, 375
William, 375
Wamskum, Joshua, 285
Wanton, John, 311
Ruth, 47
William, 47
Waple, William, 376
Warburton, Hugh, 38
Ward, Bennett, 496
Elizabeth, 265
Michael, 115
Nathaniel, 269
Wardell, Elihu, 458
Elizabeth, 458
Rachel, 458
Uzall, 458
William, 458
Ware, ——, 137
Emma F., 365
Henry, 409
John, 152, 255
Nicholas, 255
Wareman, Elizabeth, 140
Warenor, Robert, 256
Warfield, Elitt, 438
Warmagehan, John, 286
Warner, Andrew, 406
John, 406
Jonathan, 316
Mary, 314
Warney, John, 132
Katherine, 132
Warren, Elizabeth, 118
Fiske, 234
Hester, 118
John C., 152
Josuah, 118
Mary, 118, 183
Richard, 183 [236
Samuel Dennis, 234,
Sarah, 118
Susan, 51
Susan Cornelia, 236
Warry, Elizabeth, 494
Warwick, countess of, 169
lady, 267, 269
lord of, 268
Washburn, Alfred F., 153
Anne, 86
George A., 222
Washington, Ann, 26, 257
Betty, 25, 26
Bushrod, 21, 23–25
Bushrod Corbin,
24
Ella B., 25
George, 21–26, 92,
95, 98, 102, 343,
356, 365, 366, 466,
472, 476
George Corbin,
22, 24
George Steptoe,
21, 26, 27
James Barroll, 24,
25
Lawrence, 257
Lewis William,
24, 25

Washington, *cont'd*
  Samuel, 21-23, 26
  Samuel T., 21-24
  Thornton A., 21
  William Augustine, 21, 23-25
  William de Hurtbern, 25
  William Temple, 26, 27
Wasnom, Samuel, 286
Wass, John, 449
  Rebecah, 450
  Wilmot, 450
Wastall, see Westall.
Waterman, ——, 310
  Abiah, 314
  Anthony, 311
  Elizabeth, 311
  Joseph, 311
  Orphan, 311
  Thomas, 311
  Zebulon, 311
Waters, ——, 377
  Andrew, 376
  Anthony, 376
  Clara Erskine, 354
  Edwin Forbes, 354
  Frances, 378
  Francis, 376-378
  Henry F., 67, 70, 79, 105, 111, 112, 117, 119, 121, 125-128, 170, 241, 257, 262, 265, 266, 271, 273, 362, 373, 374, 379, 381-385, 402, 404, 405, 481, 489, 494, 496
  Katherine, 378
  Patience, 50
  William, 50
Watkins, Walter K., 81, 101, 108, 111, 114, 116, 126, 129, 131, 220, 235, 238, 274-276, 323, 371, 378-380, 406, 457, 480, 491, 497, 499, 505
Watkinson, Edward, 376
  Elizabeth, 333
  Henry, 333
  Matthew, 333
Watson, Wattson,
  ——, 370
  Hannah, 295
  John, 458
  Jonˢ, 439
  Mary, 130, 132, 381
  Nathaniel, 31
  Oliver, 295
  Phebe, 189
  Richard, 170
  Sarah, 130, 132
Wattles, Wattells,
  John, 468
  Mary, 468
  Richard, 468
  William, 468
Wattman, John, 500
Watts, ——, 367, 370
  Eleanor, 270
  Richard, 270
Way, Elizabeth, 219
  Samuel A., 357
Wayland, Weyland,
  ——, 210
  John, 66
Wayne, Anthony, 348, 355
Wayte, see Waite.
Weare, Joane, 138
  Mesheck, 364
Weaver, Edmond, 264
  Edward, 264
  Ethan Allen, 77
  Frederick W., 239
  John, 264
  Thomas, 264
Webb, Webbe,
  ——, 62
  Bennett, 392, 401
Webb, *cont'd*
  Christofer, 393
  Daniel, 37, 39
  John, 393
  Josiah, 281
  Margaret, 62
  Roger, 393
  Samuel H., 223
  Thomas, 275
  William, 392, 393, 401
Webber, Thomas, 284
Webster, ——, 372
  Daniel, 102, 176, 351, 474
  Grace, 176
  James, 441
  John White, 149
  Mary, 182
  Polly, 182, 418
  Potty, 418
  Stephen Peabody, 182
Wedge, Sarah, 62
Weed, Deborah, 415
  John, 415
  Samuel, 282
Weeden, William B., 223
Weeks, ——, 236, 341
  William, 286
Weels, Lydia, 420
Weems, Wemys, Wemyss,
  earl of, 210, 343
  David, 210, 343
  James, 210, 343
  Mason L., 343
Welche, mr., 516
Weld, Welde,
  lady, 273
  Thomas, 326
  William Fletcher, 89
Weldon, ——, 67
Wellman, Welman,
  Adam, 420
  James Wyman, 350
  Ruth, 420
Wells, Welles,
  Abigail, 454
  Adaline, 322
  John, 283, 284, 297, 298
  Luke, 281, 440
  Mary, 62
  Thomas, 62
Welsh, Frances, 77
  John, 77, 205
  Zipporah, 205
Wemyss, see Weems.
Wenemuit, sachem, 280
Wentworth, ——, 31
  John, 190
Wenungenit, sachem, 280
Wequogan, sachem, 319
Wesley, ——, 104
Wesson, Jeremiah, 290
  Sarah, 290
West, mrs., 378
  Abigail, 466
  Dorothy, 489
  Eber, 76
  Henry, 110
  John, 513
  Martha, 347
  Mary, 407
  Samuel, 347
  Thomas, 489
  William, 407, 466
Westall, Wastall,
  John, 68, 70
  Susanna, 68, 70
Westbrook, Thomas, 31-35, 184-187, 280-287, 436-441
Weston, ——, 275
  lady, 253
  Dorothy, 253, 255, 260
  Elizabeth, 250, 260
  Jerome, 249, 250, 260
  Margaret, 250
  Richard, 250, 253, 260, 261
  Thomas, 82, 221
  William, 250
  Winifrede, 250
Westrop, John, 274
Wetherell, William, 56, 58, 59
Wetmore, ——, 312
Weyland, see Wayland.
Whall, ——, 504
  Thomas, 505
Whally, Whaley,
  ——, 317
  Thomas, 438, 440
Wharton, mr., 269
  Francis, 240
Wheatland, Bridget, 226
  George, 227
  Henry, 226, 227
  Margaret, 226
  Martha, 226, 227
  Mary C., 227
  Peter, 226
  Richard, 226
Wheeler, ——, 79
  Ellen Isabella, 464
  John, 464
  Joseph, 458
  Lucy, 322
  Nancy L., 322
  Noyes, 322
  Richard, 376
  Richard A., 18
  Sarah, 502
  Thomas, 458, 502
  Thomas J., 322
  William Ogden, 370
  Zerviah, 322
Wheelwright, Ebenezer, 411
  John, 222, 225, 281, 285
  Mary, 411
  Nathaniel, 285
  Samuel, 439
Whetten, John, 443
Whipple, Joseph, 480
Whiston, Benjamin, 513
  Frances, 513
Whitchurch, James, 275
Whitcomb, Whetcomb, Whetcombe, Whitcombe,
  Christian, 408
  Edmond, 408, 481
  Elizabeth, 408
  Hugh, 408, 481
  J. B., 367
  Jane, 408
  John, 370, 408, 481
  Jonathan Priest, 367, 370
  Joseph, 408
  Mary, 408
  Robert, 408, 481
  Samuel, 408
  Simon, 408, 481
  Thomas, 408, 481
Whitcroft, Jane, 508
White, Whight,
  ——, 133
  mr., 342
  Aaron, 315
  Ann, 136
  B., 103
  Daniel, 316
  Daniel A., 463
  Deborah, 313, 314
  Edmund, 131, 134-137, 140, 142
  Elias, 315
  Elizabeth, 134-136, 312, 315, 332, 340
  Henry, 332
  Hester, 273
  Isaac, 315
  Jacob, 313, 315
  James, 136, 147, 148
  John, 103, 136, 137, 235, 315, 367, 420, 479
  Joseph, 316, 438

White, Joshua, 332
cont'd Lucy, 315
Martha, 313
Mary, 134, 140, 316
Nathaniel, 312, 316
Prudence, 315
Rowland, 134
Samuel E,, 467
Sarah, 135, 136, 315
Stephen, 273
Susanna, 314
Sybil, 315
Thomas, 126, 136, 247, 286, 325, 332
William, 332
William T., 102
Whitebread, Johane, 249
Whiten, Jemima, 76
Whitfield, ——, 92
Henry, 202
Whitiher, sergeant, 341
Whiting, ——, 324
Lydia, 322
Nathan P., 322
Whitlatche, Emme, 111
Whitlock, lady, 136
Whitlocke, Bulstrode, 247
Samuel, 136
Whitman, ——, 140
Whittman, Stephen, 143
Whitmarsh, Rebecca, 455
Whitmore, Edward, 38
Elizabeth, 508
Jane, 508
John, 312
Joseph, 314
Martha, 314
Mary, 312, 314
Sarah, 312
Thomas, 312
William, 37
William H., 101, 111, 365, 371
Whitney, Eli, 83
Henry Austin, 89
Whittaker, Stephen, 282
Whitteker, Thomas, 285
Whittemore, Augustus, 474
Henry, 102
Pel^{sh}, 282
Phebe, 294
Thomas, 56, 59
Whittier, John G., 100
Whittingham, Thomas, 271
Whittle, Elizabeth, 263
Whittlesey, Martha, 70
Whitton, John, 284
Whittum, Andrew, 288
Benjamin, 288
Whitwick, ——, 276
Wiborne, Thomas, 460
Wich, Elizabeth, 502
Wiche, Richard, 502
Wickens, John, 255
Wickson, see Wixon.
Wier, mr., 344
Thomas, 285, 436
Wigeer, Haunah, 459
Wigge, Hanna, 128
Wiggin, colonel, 341
Wigging, Andrew, 28, 30, 340, 342
Bradstreet, 27, 29
Coper, 342
Eliphalet, 28
John, 27, 29, 30, 338
Jonathan, 29, 339, 341
Joseph, 29, 338, 342
Mary, 29, 30
Nathaniel, 341
Nicolus, 340
Phebe, 27
Rachael, 341

Wiggin, Samuel, 27, 28
cont'd Sarah, 340
Simon, 29, 30
Thomas, 341–343
Tuftin, 28, 29
Walter, 29, 340, 342
Wigglesworth, Michael, 477
Wight, John, 126
Wyghte, Thomas, 459
William W., 371
Wightman, Susanna, 217
Valentine, 217
Wigton, earl of, 211, 344
Wilbore, Philip, 247
Thomas, 247
Wilcox, Catharine, 312
Israel, 312
John, 312
Sarah, 312
Thomas, 285
Wild, John, 408
Wilde, Symon, 408
William, 376
Wiley, Benjamin, 215
Byron, 215
Lucy, 215
Oscar, 215
Robert, 215
Wilford, Martha, 269
Wilkes, ——, 95
Wilks, Francis, 77
William, 510
Wilkinson, ——, 358
mr., 481
mrs., 133
Anne, 117
Dorothie, 395
George, 117
Henry, 117
Jeffery, 117
John, 117, 281
Mary, 117
Pru., 58
Richard, 117
Robert, 117
William, 117, 389
Will, Daniel, 438
Willard, secretary, 34, 35
Samuel, 445, 446
Willaston, Anne, 510
Arthur, 510
Willes, Anne, 118
William I., 67, 477
William III., 477, 494
Williams, ——, 132, 210, 393, 394, 487
Willyams, Alexander, 391
Alfred G., 467
Anne, 77, 132, 250
Anthony, 401
Asa, 77
Benjamin, 441
Catherine, 132, 401
Charles, 61
Daniel, 281
David P., 337
Dorothy, 77
Ebenezer, 286
Elijah, 77
Elinor, 62
Elizabeth, 61, 130, 131
Hannah, 77
Henry Howell, 80
Jane, 213, 488
Jeremy, 253
John, 55, 213, 249, 250, 286
Joseph, 77
Lemuel, 55
Margaret, 132
Mary, 77
Moses, 77
Phebe, 322

Williams, Priscilla, 60, 77
cont'd Rebecca, 213
Rice, 383
Roger, 122, 202, 267, 350, 352
Samuel, 438
Sarah, 55, 77, 80, 104, 213
Sarah S., 55
Sibol, 77
Sophia, 322
Timothy, 401
William, 130, 132, 286
Williamson, John, 498
Joseph, 221, 348, 470
Thankful, 188
Williard, Francis, 352
Willis, mr., 377
Experience, 324
Mary, 377
Michael, 324
Mildred, 324
Temperance, 324
Thomas, 285
William, 185
Willoughby, ——, 89
Francis, 91
John, 140
Mary, 140
Robert, 267
Willox, George, 497
Wilis, Henry, 70
Martha, 70
Willyams, see Williams.
Wilmot, Montague, 39
Wilson, ——, 135
Willson, Ann, 75, 130–133
Archibald, 287
Catharine, 129-131
Edmund B., 227
Edward, 399, 400
Elihu Parsons, 367
Elizabeth, 129, 400
Francis, 443
Fred A., 367, 370
George, 133, 134, 287
Godfrey, 248
Gowen, 370
Jane, 129, 248, 260, 261
Joane, 375
John, 96, 129, 207, 234, 248, 399
Lucrece, 248
Mabel, 129
Martha, 132
Mary, 129, 132–135, 248, 324
Nathaniel, 341, 367
Nicholas, 248
Rafe, 399
Raufe, 386
Richard, 130–132
Robert, 129–133, 136
Roda, 130
Rowland, 129–133, 136
Samuel, 130, 132–136, 487
Sarah, 129, 130
Symon, 130, 133
Thomas, 120, 130, 131, 248, 260, 261, 325, 399, 400
Wilton, Francis, 133
Wiman, see Wyman.
Winans, Ross, 52
Winchester, Mary, 88
Wincoll, John, 516
Windham, Joseph, 500
Windsor, ——, 385
Wine, William, 437
Wing, Elnathan, 450
Hanna, 450

Winn, James, 438
Winnall, Prudence, 506
Winsley, Deborah, 415
Winslow, colonel, 295, 310
Agatha, 48
Deborah, 48
Edward, 202
Isaac, 48
Joanna, 454
John, 441
Josiah, 285
Keneline, 272
Mary, 444
Nathaniel, 48
Oliver, 48
Sarah, 444
Snow, 48
Susannah, 48
William C., 350
Winter, Amelia, 455
Winters, Cymanthia, 455
Wynter, Francis, 224
Samuel, 273
William, 103, 104, 248, 403
Winthrop, ——, 207, 220, 329, 364
Adam, 187, 216
Anna, 216
Elizabeth, 216
Henry, 216
John, 77, 100, 202, 203, 216, 257, 259, 379, 478
Margaret, 100, 216, 257
Martha Joanna, 216
Robert C., 364
Wirley, Dorothy, 108
Wyrley, Thomas, 108
Wise, John, 503
Wiswall, ——, 197
Wiswell, John, 326
R. M., 474
Witham, Jane, 420
Joseph, 420
Witherill, Elizabeth, 47
William, 47
Witherle, George H., 51
Sally, 51
Sarah R., 51
William, 51
William H., 51
Withers, mr., 498
James, 498, 499
Mary, 499
Wittens,
Witten, John, 439, 440
Wixon, Barnebes, 285
Wickson, Barnibs, 439
Wolcott, ——, 89, 91
Henry, 92
Wolfe, James, 10, 85
Wollaston, Henry, 273
Thomas, 273
Wonnam, Robert, 398
Wood, ——, 118, 139, 210, 211, 482
Woodde,
Woode, Abigail, 457
Woods, Alice, 375
Alpheus, 291
Anna, 457
Annie, 348
Beththya, 457
Charity, 443
Deborah, 383
Dorothy, 383
Eleazer, 457
Elizabeth, 375, 509
Henry E., 82
John, 131, 283, 383, 396, 438, 443
Jonathan, 457
Leonard, 470
Wood, Mary, 383
cont'd Mehitabel, 457
Nathaniel, 282
Nehemiah, 284
Nicholas, 457, 458
Phineas, 348
Richard, 398, 458
Sarah, 291
Thomas, 392, 404
William, 329, 392, 404
Woodard, see Woodward.
Woodbury, Charles Levi, 9, 16, 86, 238
Ellen C. de Q., 16
Elizabeth W., 11, 16
Frances A., 16
James, 10
Jesse, 10
John, 9
Josiah, 10
Levi, 9-17, 176, 238
Mary, 10
Mary Elizabeth, 16
Peter, 9, 10
Virginia L., 16
William, 9, 10
Woodcock, ——, 393
Woodery, Judith, 114
Thomas, 114
Woodferd, James, 206
Urania, 206
Woodhall, ——, 502
John, 467
Woodman, Cyrus, 89
Woodroffe, Ann, 273
Thomas, 273
Woodrow, Alice, 373
Woods, see Wood.
Woodsides, James, 284
William, 284
Woodward, ——, 118, 385
Woodard, Anna, 420
Peter, 323, 459
Stanley, 224
William, 285, 323
Woodwell, David, 440, 441
Woody, Isaac, 327
Woode, John, 327
Woodie, Richard, 327
Wooley, Robert, 122
Tecla, 122
Wootten,
Wootton, ——, 127, 135
Wormageham, John, 441
Wormell, Bartholomew, 392
John, 393
Wormwood, William, 440
Worner, Anna, 420
John, 420
Worter, John, 115
Worthen, Jacob, 417
John, 418
Lydia, 418
Mary, 417
Wotton, ——, 140, 491
Wrastley, ——, 390
Wraxhall, Abraham, 374
Christopher, 374
Elizabeth, 374
Frances, 374
John, 374
Mary, 374
Peter, 374
Sarah, 374
Wray, mrs., 126
Wraye, Abell, 284
Jasper, 126
Thomas, 126
Wright, ——, 298
Anne, 375
Benedict, 375
Benett, 392
Wright. Benjamin, 441
cont'd Daniel, 437
Elizabeth, 60
Emily F., 456
Henry, 110
J. Ridgway, 224
Joane, 375
John, 155, 393, 441
Katharine, 375
Mary, 499
Samuel, 60
Thomas, 109, 170
Wriothesley, Henry, 272
Wroth, ——, 268, 269
Wrothe, lady, 267
Josias, 484
Wulfleete, Mary, 376
Wyatt, Hannah, 316
Temperance, 316
Wyghte, see Wight.
Wykeham, William of, 245, 246
Wylie, Elizabeth, 252
Wyman, ——, 2 3, 409, 422
Wiman, Abigail, 382
Bethiah, 420
Francis, 382, 436
James, 420
Mary, 293
Thomas B., 108
Wynter, see Winter.
Wyrley, see Wirley.

Yarde, John, 481
Yeardley, Anne, 111
Yardley, Elizabeth, 111
Yeardly, George, 272
Jasper, 111, 112
Margaret, 111
Mary, 53, 111, 112
William, 111
Yearret, William, 115
Yetts, J. Muskett, 363
Young, Anne, 273
Yong, Constantine, 254
Yonge, Ebenezer, 288
Younge, Edward, 254
Elizabeth, 254, 262, 401
Elizabeth C., 80, 104
George, 104, 495
Henry, 342
Isabel, 140
James, 273
Job, 284, 288
John, 140, 254, 262, 284, 401
Joseph, 27
Joshua, 495
Margaret, 92
Martin, 418
Nancy Longfellow, 418
Nicholas, 92
Patience, 218
Rebecca, 455
Richard, 338, 340
Robert, 249
Samuel, 455
Stephen J., 470
Thomas, 257
Walter, 140, 141
Younger, Anne, 264
Youngers, Jane, 264
John, 264
Sarah, 264
Valentine, 264
York, Hannah, 420
James, duke of, 208

Zenger, John Peter, 497
Zouch, ——, 480
Edward, lord, 489

INDEX OF PLACES.

Abbotts Langley, Herts., Eng., 392, 393
Abchurch Lane, London, Eng., 265
Aberdeenshire, Scotland, 500
Abington, Eng., 255
    Mass., 86, 348
Acquamac, Va., 487
Adams, Mass., 454
Adithe, 374
Agawam, Mass., 103, 234
    River, 263
Agemogen Reach, } 185
Aggamoggin Strait, }
Ailesford, Eng., 486
Airth, 235
Alabama, State of, 455
Albany, Me., 337
    N. H., 472
    N. Y., 25, 28, 208, 263, 295
Albion, Me., 76
Alburgh, Eng., 345
Albury, } Herts., Eng., 122-124, 387, 389, 396
Aldbury, }
    Co. Surrey, Eng., 267
Aldermary Church, London, Eng., 113
Aldersgate, London, Eng., 393, 394
Aleppo, 374
Alewife Brook, 57, 58
Alexandria, Va., 295
Alfred, Me., 345, 346, 419, 466
All Hallows, London, Eng., 171, 242
    Barking, London, Eng., 270
All Saints College, Oxford, Eng., 208
    Staynings, London, Eng., 408
Allardice, 235
Allawayes Creek, 144
Alna, Me., 76
Alveley, Eng., 515, 516
Alverthorpe, Eng., 333
America, 36–47, 52, 77, 78, 90, 92–94, 101–103, 142, 157–167, 200, 202, 204, 206, 210, 213, 219, 220, 224, 231, 233–237, 246, 263, 265, 268, 270, 299–309, 311, 335, 356, 367–369, 406, 407, 412, 414, 424–435, 457, 469, 479, 480, 487, 488, 496, 499
Amesbury, Mass., 214, 415, 418
Amherst, Mass., 76, 81
    N. H., 10
    College, 354, 411
Amsbury, 439, 440
Amsterdam, Holland, 196, 329
Andover, Mass., 86, 97, 171, 194, 195, 240, 350, 353, 356, 409, 470
Androscoggin Co., Me., 80, 366
    River, 80, 366
Andwarpp, 482
Angola Neck, Pa., 143
Ann Arundell Co., Md., 114
Annapolis Co., N. S., 200, 217
    Royal, N. S., 199, 234, 237
Antiqua, 39
Antwerp, 311
Appalachicola, Fla., 360, 472
Apsley, Co. Sussex, Eng., 488
Arden, Warwickshire, Eng., 108
Ardleigh, Eng., 118
Ardley, Co. Essex, Eng., 401
Ardmore, Pa., 211, 343
Ardsley, } Eng., 333, 334
Ardislawe, }
Arlington, Mass., 57, 58
Armenia College, Turkey, 471
Arundel, 440
Ashe, Co. Kent, Eng., 119, 120
Asheborne, Derbyshire, Eng., 265
Ashton-Under-Lyne, Lancashire, Eng., 53
Assington, Co. Suffolk. Eng., 516
Atkinson, N. H., 171-181, 222, 239
Atlanta, 473
Auburn, N. Y., 101
Auburndale, Mass., 475
Audubon, Iowa, 81
Auglaize River, 348
Augusta, Me., 224, 240, 351, 364, 371, 372
Austerfield, Eng., 196
Australia, 237, 479
Autery St. Mary, Eng., 495
Averysboro, 473
Ayr, Scotland, 210, 211, 344
Ayton, 231, 232

Bablacke, Eng., 109
Badhingham, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 515
Bahama Islands, 464
Baltic Provinces, 195
Baltimore, Md., 24–26, 102, 239, 240, 278, 360
Banbury, Eng., 108, 376
Bangold Land, Eng., 117
Bangor, Me., 51, 189, 360
Bankside, Eng., 376
Bannockburn, 231
Bantam Road, London, Eng., 271
Barbadoes, 255, 276, 380
Bardene, Co. Essex, Eng., 123
Barham, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 515
Barkeway, Herts., Eng., 502, 511
Barley Wood, 412
Barmondsey, Eng., 120
Barnes, Eng., 134
Barnstable, Mass., 47, 71, 204, 207, 218, 440, 496
    Co., Mass., 34
Barnstaple, Devonshire, Eng., 142, 495, 496
Barre, Mass., 293
Barrington, R. I., 442–444
Basinghall, London, Eng., 507
Basishaw Street, London, Eng., 134
Batcombe, Somersetshire, Eng., 408
Bath, Me., 224
Baton Rouge, La., 419
Battle Bridge, 273
Bavaria, 85
Bayeux, Normandy, 311
Beaver Dam, 143
Beaworthy, Devonshire, Eng., 207, 208
Beccles, Eng., 495
Bedale, Eng., 91
Bedford, 22
    Co., Va., 76
Bedfordshire, Eng., 92, 121, 133, 261, 336, 394
Bedlem without Bishopsgate, London, Eng., 392
Beere Haggat, Somersetshire, Eng., 408
Belchertown, Mass., 371
Belfast, Ireland, 473
    Me., 221, 348
Belgium, 219
Belknap Co., N. H., 15
Bellows Falls, Vt., 358, 359
Belrica, 440
Benington, Herts., Eng., 248

Bennet Sherrug, London, Eng., 132
Benson, Vt., 76
Bensonhurst, N. Y., 219
Bent Co., Col., 293
Bentonville, 473
Bent's Fort, Col., 293
Bergen, N. J., 236
Berkeley, Cal., 367
Berkhampstead, Eng., 210
Berkshire, Eng., 19, 78, 127, 234, 236, 263, 479
Berlin, Conn., 314
Bermudas, 208, 268, 271, 487
Berwick, Eng., 500, 501
    Me., 35, 285, 286, 439
    Mass., 469
Bethel, Me., 372
Bethlehem without Bishopsgate, London, Eng., 392
Beverly, Mass., 9, 10, 84, 345, 346
    Farms, Mass., 475
Beverly's Ford, 473
Bewdley, Worcestershire, Eng., 107
Biddeford, Me., 286, 441
Biddenden, Co. Kent, Eng., 484–486, 489
Billiter Lane, London, Eng., 265, 375
Binghamton, 234
Birchanger, Co. Essex, Eng., 170, 171
Bishops Morchard, Devonshire, Eng., 138
    Nympton, Eng., 496
    Stortford, Herts., Eng., 171, 400
Bishopsgate, London, Eng., 133, 136, 373, 384, 392, 507
Black Callerton, Eng., 381
Blackfriars, London, Eng., 375–377
Bloomfield, Me., 76
Bloxwich, Staffordshire, Eng., 509
Bobyngworth, Eng., 386
Bocking, Eng., 384
Bogastow, Natick, Mass., 458
Boghail, Scotland, 211
Bolton, Conn., 61
Bordentown, 233
Borton, Eng., 108
Boston, Lincolnshire, Eng., 74
    Mass., 9, 10, 17, 18, 20, 34–36, 52, 57, 59, 60, 69, 74, 76, 78, 81, 83–89, 91, 92, 94-99, 101-103, 111, 117, 121, 128, 137, 140, 142-144, 147-149, 151-153, 176, 178, 180, 181, 186-188, 190, 207, 209, 212, 214, 216-218, 220-222, 225, 226, 228, 231-235, 238-240, 255, 257, 263, 265, 275, 276-278, 280, 287-289, 291, 292, 295-298, 319-321, 323-327, 350-355, 357-360, 362, 363, 365, 367, 368, 370, 371, 384, 403, 409-413, 417, 429, 439-441, 444, 446, 448, 456-460, 465-467, 469-480, 487, 488, 495
Bosworthe, Eng., 392
Bovey, Devonshire, Eng., 491
Bow, Eng., 137, 265
    Co. Middlesex, Eng., 134
    N. H., 419
Bowdoin College, 76, 79, 86, 88, 409, 413
Bowdon, Eng., 141
Boxted, Eng., 118
Bradford, Me., 282
    Mass., 178, 213, 414, 415, 471
Bradwell on the Sea, Eng., 245, 246, 248, 255, 256, 260
Brainford, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 171
Braintree, Co. Essex., Eng., 119, 364
    Mass., 50, 190, 217, 296, 323, 459, 472
Brampton, Derbyshire, Eng., 67
    Mass., 99
Bramton, Devonshire, Eng., 496
Brandon, Vt., 454
Brandywine, 356
Branford, Conn., 367, 368
Branscomb, Devonshire, Eng., 207, 495
Branton,
Braunton, } Devonshire, Eng., 496
Brattleboro, Vt., 468
Bray, Eng., 515
Braylesford, Leicestershire, Eng., 269
Bread Street, London, Eng., 171
Bremen, Me., 51
Brentwood, N. H., 341
Bretneham, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 495
Brewer, Me., 88
Brewsters, 228
Bridewell, London, Eng., 392
Bridgewater, Mass., 86, 291, 323, 353, 454, 456, 472
Brigend, Eng., 170
Brighton, Mass., 195
Brindeley, Eng., 515
Bristol, Eng., 91, 119, 142, 374, 384, 410, 500
    Me., 52, 219
    N. H., 102
    R. I., 92, 198, 347
    Co., Mass., 34, 491
    Parish, Va., 114
Broad Kill, Pa., 143
Brockport, N. Y., 463
Brockton, Mass., 82
Bromefield,
Broomefield, } Co. Essex, Eng., 242, 248, 250–252, 390
Brumfield,
Bromly, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 134
Brookefield, Mass., 320
Brookhaven, N. Y., 211
Brookline, Mass., 20, 82, 88, 222, 359
Brooklyn, Conn., 352
    N. Y., 239, 353, 354, 463, 467
Brown University, 86, 352, 354–356, 413, 475
Browsyard, Eng., 515
Brunswick, Me., 76, 79, 287, 348. 470
Bruxelles, Belgium, 219
Bryant's Pond, Me., 372
Bryantville, Mass., 46
Buckfield, Me., 419
Buckinghamshire, Eng., 67, 68, 70, 107, 128, 247, 255, 257, 260, 262, 263, 383
Bucks Co., 497
Bucksport, Me., 182, 360
Buffalo, N. Y., 46, 219, 239
Bulstrode Park, Co. Bucks, Eng., 247
Bunker Hill, 100, 148, 362, 417, 472
Burham, Eng., 486
Burial Hill, 197
Burlington, N. J., 53
    Vt., 463
Burton upon Trent, Co. Staff, Eng., 105
Bury St. Edmunds, Eng., 260
Buryan, Co. Cornwall, Eng., 18
Bushey mellowes, Eng., 391
Buxton, Me., 89
Byfield, Mass., 179, 180
Byfortie, Eng., 246

Caistree St. Edmunds, Co. Norfolk, Eng., 505
Calcutta, 355
California, State of, 81, 88, 223, 239, 360, 362, 367, 371, 467
Calverley, Devonshire, Eng., 138–140
Calwoodley, Devonshire, Eng., 139
Cambridge, Eng., 92, 103, 121, 142, 169, 196, 263, 268, 397, 476, 477, 483, 510
        Emmanuel College, 121
        Queen's College, 483
    Mass., 18, 58, 78, 89, 96, 97, 99, 119, 125, 126, 146, 174, 214, 221, 234, 235, 238–240, 285, 289, 292, 294, 312, 349, 361, 367, 371, 382, 409, 439, 465, 474, 475, 477, 496
Cambridgeshire, Eng., 119, 120
Camden, N. J., 465
Campello, Mass., 234
Canaan, Conn., 193
    N. Y., 467
Canada, 35, 47, 72, 85, 101, 102, 186, 200, 226, 237, 238, 280, 294, 311, 453, 469, 473
Canadice, N. Y., 235
Candia, 214
    N. H., 413, 414, 417–419
Canser, 451
Canterbury, Conn., 191-194, 198, 217
    Eng., 242, 362, 486–488

Canterbury—
        Co. Kent, Eng., 121
        London, Eng., 332, 336
        N. H., 419
Canton, Conn., 354
        Mass., 74, 295
Canvey Island, 256
Capawock, 201, 204
Cape Ann, 9, 204, 206
        Breton, 62
        Britton Island, 184
        Cod, 189, 197, 202, 237, 360, 370, 439
Cape Poge, } 469
Capoag,
Cape Sable, 280
        Wack, 204
Capooket, 469
Cardiganshire, Wales, 355
Carnock, 240
Carolina, 127
Casco Bay, 103, 144, 184, 234, 237, 420
Castell, the, 324
Caster Lane, London, Eng., 377
Castine, Me., 51, 228
Castle Cary, Eng., 122
Castleton, Vt., 216
Catsborough, Eng., 391
Cave, Yorkshire, Eng., 366
Cayuga Co., N. Y., 101, 102
Cedar Falls, Iowa, 53
        Neck, Pa., 143
Centry Hill, Mass., 326
Chancellorsville, 473
Chapaquidget, } 469
Chappaquiddic,
Chaplin, Conn., 86
Charles River, 208
Charleston, Ill., 328
        S. C., 11, 209, 411, 464, 498
Charlestown, Mass., 52, 56–58, 91, 108, 117, 121, 273, 286, 353, 358, 381, 409, 421, 422, 439–441
        N. H., 348
Charleton, Co. Kent, Eng., 503
Charlottesville, Va., 472
Charter house Yard, London, Eng., 265
Chatham, Conn., 315
        Mass., 63, 189, 467
Chauncy Lane, London, Eng., 78
Cheapside, London, Eng., 130, 374
        Ward, London, Eng., 129
Chekomy, 452
Chelmsford, Eng., 142
        Co. Essex, Eng., 246, 252
        Hundred, Co. Essex, Eng., 259
        Mass., 325
Chelsea, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 500
Chenango Co., N. Y., 55, 217
Cheping Onger, Eng., 386
Cherefield, Eng., 119
Cheriton Fitzpaine, Devonshire, Eng., 139
Cheshire, Eng., 312, 494
        Mass,, 454
        Co., N. H., 468
Cheshunt, Eng., 103, 104, 394
        Hertfordshire, Eng., 403
Chester, Conn., 91
        N. H., 225, 357
Chesterfield, Mass., 50–52
Chew Magna, Somersetshire, Eng., 119
Chicago, Ill., 67, 223, 235, 238, 239, 349, 351, 479
Chicahomine River, 272
Chicksands, Bedfordshire, Eng., 261
Chicopee, Mass., 297
Childerdish, Co. Essex, Eng., 377
Chili, 88
Chillenden, Eng., 120
Chillworth, Co. Surrey, Eng., 267
Chilmark, Mass., 446, 447, 449–452, 469
Chilton, Devonshire, Eng., 139, 140
Chinckford, Co. Essex, Eng., 507–509
Chipping Warden, Northamptonshire, Eng., 506, 510, 512
Chippoaks Creek, 274
Chisdell *als.* Chisley Field, Eng., 396
Cholderton, Wiltshire, Eng., 18, 19
Christ Hospital, London, Eng., 105, 112, 265, 392, 501, 508
Chuchatuke Creek, 115
Chudleigh, Eng., 209
Cincinnati, Ohio, 102, 239, 348, 359, 368
City Point, Va., 356
Clapboard Islands, 144
Cleathall, Hertfordshire, Eng., 499
Cleveland, Ohio, 216, 359
Clifton, Derbyshire, Eng., 269
Clisthouse, Devonshire, Eng., 141
Coals Mouth, Va., 23
Cochituate, Mass,, 293
Coddeuham, Eng., 515
Coddicut, Hertfordshire, Eng., 400
Coddiford, Eng., 139
Codreth, Hertfordshire, Eng., 399
Colby University, 86, 372
Colchester, Conn., 59–64, 78, 81, 194, 195, 216
        Eng., 118
Colcombe, Devonshire, Eng., 490
Cold Spring, Pa., 143
Coleman Street, London, Eng., 113, 131, 132, 142, 508
Coles Co., Ill., 328
Coleton,
Colliton, } Devonshire, Eng., 140–142, 489–494
Colyton,
Colne Prior, Eng., 125
Colorado, State of, 182, 293
Columbia College, 472
Columbus, Ohio, 367
Combe, Devonshire, Eng., 492
Concord, 439
        Mass., 77, 215, 233, 292, 357, 358
        N. H., 79, 101, 234, 278, 279, 364, 480
Connecticut, State of, 10, 17, 18, 49, 59, 63, 66, 70, 74, 76–78, 80, 81, 83, 86, 87, 89–92, 94, 95, 102, 103, 119, 122, 126, 140, 142, 168, 191, 193–195, 197, 198, 204–206, 211–213, 216, 217, 219–223, 226, 234, 235, 238, 240, 258, 263, 270, 279, 289, 295, 311–315, 320, 322, 336, 347, 348, 349–352, 354, 365–370, 380, 381, 400, 421, 422, 454, 455, 462, 463, 467, 468, 471, 478, 479, 496
        River, 90, 251, 263, 312, 453
        Valley, 316, 349
Conway, Mass., 454
Cony Hatch, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 405
Copford, Eng., 118
Corfe Castle, Dorsetshire, Eng., 114
Cornhill, London, Eng., 385
Cornwall Co., Eng., 18, 208, 274, 491, 493, 499
Cotentin, 231
Cotred, } Hertfordshire, Eng., 385, 386, 399, 400
Cottered,
Conncil Bluffs, Iowa, 467
Coventry, Conn., 313, 467
        Eng., 108–111
Cowbridge, Eng., 244
Craignish, Scotland, 469
Crattield, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 218
Crawfordsville, 101
Crayford, Co. Kent, Eng., 511
Crediton *als.* Kyrton, Devonshire, Eng., 137–141, 495
Creechurch, London, Eng., 265
Creedy, Devonshire, Eng., 139–141
        Widger, 141
Crepredie, Eng., 108
Crewkerne, Somersetshire, Eng., 492
Crofton, Eng., 334
Cromwell, Conn., 312–314
Crown Point, N. Y., 293, 295, 338
Crowton, Northamptonshire, Eng., 127
Cucklington, Somersetshire, Eng., 239
Cumberland, 22
        Eng., 67

Cumberland—
  Co., Eng., 124, 125
  Me., 104, 366
  N. S., 295
Curricutt, Hertfordshire, Eng., 394
Cypress Bridge, 143

Damariscotta, Me., 228
  Pond, 50
  River, 50, 52
Danbury, Conn., 455
  Eng., 259
  N. H., 418
Danvers, Mass., 88, 97, 471
Danville, Ky., 215
Dartmoor, Eng., 10
Dartmouth, Eng., 459
  Mass., 74, 75
  College, 10, 11, 82, 225, 359, 372, 472, 480
Davenport, Iowa, 216
Dedham, Co. Essex, Eng., 118, 128, 495, 496
  Mass., 221, 235, 238, 239, 276, 291, 296, 323-325, 345, 346, 371, 457, 459, 466, 479, 480
Deer Isle, Me., 185
Deerfield, Mass., 97, 316, 349
Defiance, Ohio, 348, 480
Delaware, State of, 77, 217, 497
  Co., 496
  River, 497
Denbigh Co., Eng., 511
Derbyshire, } Darbyshire, } Eng., 67, 265, 269, 407, 494
Derry, N. H., 418
Devonshire, Eng,, 137-142, 145, 207-209, 489-496, 509
Digby, N. S., 199, 200
  Co., N. S., 200
District of Columbia, 21, 24, 27, 36, 52, 157, 179, 220, 235, 239, 240, 299, 350, 357, 360, 366, 424, 479
Dommer, Eng., 257
Donachmore, Ireland, 446, 447
Dorchester, Dorsetshire, Eng , 145
  Mass., 31, 84, 86, 88, 96, 97, 101, 119, 145-148, 151-153, 184, 207, 276, 280, 291, 296, 325, 350, 357, 370, 381, 409, 410, 412, 413, 436, 439, 440, 459, 470, 471, 490, 491, 495, 496
  Heights, 146, 345
Dorset, 103
Dorsetshire, Eng., 114, 128, 145, 216, 226, 235, 238, 408, 481, 495
Dover, 440
Dublin, Ireland, 96, 103
Dukes Co., Mass., 297
Dunbar, Eng., 476
Dunk's Ferry, 497
Dunstable, Bedfordshire, Eng., 121
Durham, Conn., 347
  Eng., 248, 382
Duxbury, Mass, 49, 72, 197, 291, 473
Dyers Island, 144
Dynton, Co. Surrey, Eng., 384
Dyra, Eng., 141

Earles Colne, Co. Essex, Eng., 124, 125
East Acton, Eng., 331
  Ardsley, Eng., 333
  Berlin, Conn., 313
  Boston, Mass., 146
  Bridgewater, Mass., 86
  Cambridge, Mass., 89
  Candia, N. H., 417
  Cheap, London, Eng., 511
  Greenwich, Co. Kent, Eng., 468, 503
  Hampton, Mass., 97
  Hartford, Conn., 91
  Haven, Conn., 81
  Indies, 96, 137, 226, 270, 271, 504
  Marsye, Eng., 118
  Mascalls, Co. Sussex, Eng., 19
East—
  Riding of New Yorkshire, L. I., 379
  Sudbury, Mass., 293
  Sutton, Co. Kent, Eng., 484
  Tilbury, Eng., 242
  Wareham, Mass., 234
  Windsor, Conn., 89
Eastbonrne, Co. Sussex, Eng., 67
Eastham, Eng., 131
  Mass., 71-73, 188-190
Easton, Mass., 454
Eastport, Me., 101, 296
Eastwood, Co. Essex, Eng., 377
Eaton, Bedfordshire, Eng., 133
Ecclesfield, Yorkshire, Eng., 217
Ederslie, 210
Edgartown, Mass., 201, 447, 468, 469
Edgehill, 476
Edinburgh, Scotland, 210, 231, 238, 240, 469, 480
Edmonton, Eng., 248
Egerton, Co. Kent, Eng., 380
Egham, Eng., 377
Elderslie, Scotland, 344
Elizabeth, N. J., 76, 77, 91, 346
  Islands, 469
Elizabethtown, N. J., 370
Elkington, Northamptonshire, Eng., 376
Ellerslie, Va., 344
Elmira, N. Y., 204
Ely, Eng., 171, 476
Emmanuel College, Cambridge, Eng., 121
Enfield, Conn., 77, 347
  Eng., 104
  Co. Middlesex, Eng., 406, 407
England, 10, 18-20, 47, 53, 59, 60, 64, 67, 70, 78-80, 88, 90-92, 94, 95, 97, 100, 102, 103, 105-145, 183, 196, 197, 207, 212, 215, 216, 218, 219, 222, 226, 231-235, 237, 241-276, 286, 288, 289, 311, 312, 330, 335, 345, 346, 357, 358, 363, 364, 369, 373-409, 412, 441, 445, 453, 459, 466, 471, 472, 475-477, 479, 481-516
Epping, Co. Essex, Eng., 392, 396, 402
  N. H., 413, 416, 417
Essex Co., Eng., 67, 80, 92, 103, 114, 117-119, 123, 124, 126, 128, 170, 171, 241, 242, 245-248, 250-256, 258-262, 267-270, 377, 385-388, 390-396, 398-405, 467, 479, 484, 495, 499, 502, 505-508, 510, 516
  Mass., 10, 85, 220, 227, 264, 367, 369-371, 513
Estdowne, } East Down, } Devonshire, Eng., 496
Estweeke, } Estwick, } Hertfordshire, Eng., 396, 397
Europe, 25, 103, 226, 232, 234, 278, 357, 359, 410, 412
Exeter, } Exon, } Eng., 137, 138, 140, 145, 363, 370, 466, 491, 492, 495
  N. H., 10, 52, 75, 77, 176, 225, 236, 240, 357, 414-417, 439
  College, Oxford University Eng., 207-209
Exon, Eng., see Exeter.

Fairfield, Conn., 102, 367, 370, 468
Fairhaven, Mass., 220
Faiths, London, Eng., 336, 383
Fall River, Mass., 222, 467
Falmouth, Me., 184-186, 420
  Va., 27
Fanchurch, Eng., 271
Farmington, Conn., 59, 119
  Me., 419
Farneham, } Farnham, } Co. Essex, Eng., 171, 387
Farrington, Somersetshire, Eng., 119
Felsted, Co. Essex, Eng., 269
Fenchurch, London, Eng., 105-108
Fenny Stratford, Bucks. Eng , 107
Fetter Lane, London, Eng., 259
Finburrow, Eng., 515
Finchingfield, Eng., 125

- Fishkill, 22
- Fitzwilliam, N. H., 292
- Florida, 37, 38, 53-55, 360, 461-464, 472
- Floyers Hayes, Eng., 491
- Flushing, 269
  - L. I., 335
- Forest Hills, 359, 360, 474
- Fort Covington, N. Y., 76, 370
  - Defiance, Ind., 348, 349, 480
  - George, Me., 184, 287
  - Hill, 228
  - Mary, 184
  - Wagner, 88
  - Warren, Boston, 473
- Foster Lane, London, Eng., 374
- Framingham, Mass., 289, 290, 292-294, 372
- France, 32, 85, 103, 237, 311, 352, 476
- Francestown, N. H., 9, 10
- Franklin, Mass., 479
  - Co., Ky., 328
- Fredericksburg, Va., 25, 27, 473
- Freethorne, Gloucestershire, Eng., 274
- Freetown, Mass., 74, 75, 222
- Frendstead, Co. Kent, Eng., 375
- Fressingfield, Eng., 215
- Fryern Barnett, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 405
- Friesland, 236
- Frome, Eng., 122
- Froome, Somersetshire, Eng., 498

- Gadshill, Co. Kent, Eng., 374
- Galrigs,
- Galrix, } Scotland, 210, 211, 344
- Gariggs,
- Garricks,
- Galway, Ireland, 103
- Garden City, N. Y., 218, 220
- Gardiner, Me., 419
- Gardiner's Island, 465
- Garsdon, Eng., 257
- Gatton, Co. Surrey, Eng., 265, 266
- Gay Head, 451, 469
- Gedlinge, Eng., 117
- Genesee Country, 217
- Gentryville, Ind., 328
- Georgetown, D. C., 22, 24
  - Me., 283
  - Md., 456
  - Mass., 419
- Georgia, State of, 83, 102, 355, 411, 470
- Germantown, Pa., 356
- Germany, 269
- Gettysburg, 473
- Gilberton, Scotland, 211
- Gillingham, Co. Kent, Eng., 374, 375
- Gilmanton, N. H., 416, 417
- Gingemargaret, Eng., 391
- Glasgow, Scotland, 91, 210, 211, 344
- Glastonbury. Conn., 313
- Glenbervie, Scotland, 344
- Gloucester, Mass., 75, 86, 177, 420
  - Co., Va., 500
- Gloucestershire, Eng., 78, 103, 119, 136, 235, 247, 274, 367, 370, 480
- Godstone, Co. Surrey, Eng., 384, 385
- Good Easter, Eng., 391
- Gorgeana, Me., 83
- Gosport, Isles of Shoals, 73
  - Va., 337
- Gouldborough, Me., 224
- Grafton, N. H., 418
- Granby, Mass., 89
- Grand Caicos, Bahamas, 464
- Gravesend, Eng., 405
- Gray, Me., 224
- Gray's Inn, London, Eng., 482, 488
  - Lane, London, Eng., 495
- Great Barrington, Mass., 212, 467
  - Bloxwich, Staffordshire, Eng., 507, 508
  - Britain, 19, 186, 231, 410, 498
  - Chesham, Co. Bucks, Eng., 128
  - Coales, Lincolnshire, Eng., 379
  - Falls, Montana, 79, 81
- Great—
  - Hyfield, Eng., 397
  - Munden, Eng., 123
  - Noyock River, 379
  - St. Albans, Hertfordshire, Eng., 84
    - Hellens, London, Eng., 382
  - Salt-Water Falls, 50
- Greegarth, Co. Westmoreland, Eng., 134
- Greenbury, Eng., 244, 245
- Greene, N. Y., 217
- Greene's Court, London, Eng., 405
- Greenfield, Mass., 80, 349
  - N. Y., 316
- Greenwich, Conn., 216
- Greenwood, Me., 372
- Gressum College, London, Eng., 133
- Groby, Eng., 114
- Groton, 217
  - Conn., 86
  - Eng , 216, 364
  - Mass., 88, 118, 142, 358, 363, 365, 444-446, 480
- Grove, Berkshire, Eng., 479
- Grynsted, Eng., 386
- Guiana, 380
- Guildford, Eng., 79
- Guilford, Conn., 92, 97, 119, 312, 369
  - N. Y., 316
- Gunston, Va., 93

- Hackensack, N. J., 100, 101
- Hackney, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 136, 137, 264, 332, 377, 384
- Haddam Neck, Conn., 314
- Haddington College, 356
- Hadham, Eng., 403
- Hadley, Eng., 495, 496, 514
  - Mass., 59-61, 63, 69, 76, 78, 312, 314, 316-321
- Halifax, 29
  - Eng., 335, 500-502
  - Yorkshire, Eng., 346
  - N. S., 102
- Hallowell, Me., 364
- Halltown, W. Va., 24
- Halsted, Co. Essex, Eng., 126
- Ham, Eng., 126
- Hamburg, 114, 411
- Hamilton, Canada, 238
- Hammerfest, Norway, 177
- Hampden Co., Mass., 297
  - Falls, N. H., 190
- Hampshire, } Eng., 19, 78, 288, 453, 480
- Hants,
  - Co., Mass., 235, 237, 297, 298
- Hampstead, N. H., 172, 174
  - Eng., 210
- Hampsted, Staffordshire, Eng., 108
- Hampsteed, Gloucestershire, Eng., 119
- Hampton, Conn., 86
  - Warwickshire, Eng., 108
  - N. H., 30, 84, 441
  - Va., 337
  - River, 272
  - Roads, Va., 456, 457
- Hams, Co. Sussex, Eng., 489
- Hancock Co., Me., 80, 182, 366
- Hanover, Conn., 217
  - Mass., 48, 49, 221
  - N. H., 480
- Hants Co., Eng., see Hampshire.
- Hardwick, Mass., 77
- Harewood, Va., 26
- Hargrave, Eng., 405
- Harleston, Derbyshire, Eng., 269
- Harlow, Co. Essex, Eng., 392
- Harnesey, Eng., 242
- Harp Alley, Londoo, Eng., 385
- Harper's Ferry, 24, 25
- Harpswell, Me., 79
- Harrold, Bedfordshire, Eng., 336
- Harrow, Eng., 266, 267
  - on the Hill, Eng., 273

Hartford, Conn., 13, 59, 60, 62, 77, 78, 84, 86, 87, 90, 91, 94, 95, 102, 103, 119, 140, 142, 211, 217, 219, 220, 222, 223, 234, 235, 240, 270, 311-313, 347, 350, 354, 367, 369, 370, 478, 479, 496
    Co., Conn., 119
    Vt., 314
Hartland, Vt., 369
Hartlipp, Co. Kent, Eng., 375
Harvard, Mass., 240, 358, 365
    College, 18, 50, 70, 77, 80, 84, 91, 140, 142, 171, 174, 181, 182, 184, 225, 227, 239, 278, 329, 352, 357, 405, 409, 411, 413, 456, 465, 470, 472, 475, 477
Harwich, Mass., 52, 189
Hasset, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 170
Hatfield, Mass., 59–61, 78, 441
    N. S., 199, 200
Hatherly, Devonshire, Eng., 207
Haverhill, Mass., 79, 172, 179, 213, 225, 226, 264, 413–419, 467, 513
    N. H., 182
Havre, France, 412
Hawkesbury, Eng., 367, 370
Hebron, Conn., 59, 63, 78, 216
    N. H., 418
Henrico Co., Va., 489
Hereford, Eng., 335, 409
    Castle, Wales, 46
Hertford College, Oxford, Eng., 231
Hertfordshire, Eng., 80, 84, 92, 103, 122-125, 171, 248, 374, 385–390, 392-396, 399, 400, 402-404, 499, 502, 511
Hertfordtown, Hertfordshire, Eng., 374
Heybridge, Eng., 171
High Onger, Eng., 386
Higham, Eng., 118
    Ferrers, Northamptonshire, Eng., 242
Highgreen, Yorkshire, Eng., 217
Hill, N. H., 419
Hingham, Co. Norwich, Eng., 197
    Mass., 47, 50, 97, 197, 198, 327, 369, 409, 440
Hippoletts, Eng., 405
Hitchin, Hertfordshire, Eng., 400, 405
Hochelaga, 371
Hockley, Eng., 398
Hodgenville, Ky., 328
Holcombe, Devonshire, Eng., 490
Holden, Me., 88
    Mass., 295
Holland, 196, 264, 236, 269
Hollington, Co. Sussex, Eng., 483
Holmes Hole, 451, 468, 469
Holsworthy, Devonshire, Eng., 141
Homer, N. Y., 235
Honolulu, 228
Hopkinton, Mass., 99
Horbling, Lincolnshire, Eng., 169, 170
Horsey Down, Eng., 383
Horsham, Co. Sussex, Eng., 274
Horton, Eng., 247, 263
    Kirkeby, Co. Kent, Eng., 482, 488
Hoxton, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 495
Hubbardston, Mass., 294
    N. Y., 345, 346
Hull, Mass., 439
Hunsdon, Hertfordshire, Eng., 387, 392, 395–398, 400–404
Hunsome, Devonshire, Eng., 140
Hunterscombe, Eng., 273
Huntingdon, Eng., 476
Huntingfield, Eng., 218
Hunt's Alley, London, Eng., 241
Husbands Bosworth, Leicestershire, Eng., 376, 377

Illinois, State of, 66, 102, 194, 235, 295, 328, 351, 474
    River, 359
India, 91, 444
Indiana, State of, 59, 63, 78, 215, 328, 349, 489
Ingarston, Eng., 377
Iowa, State of, 53, 81, 101, 216, 467
    City, Iowa, 101
Ipswich, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 60, 78, 118, 375
    Mass., 10, 80, 84, 129, 142, 213, 234, 282, 420, 439, 468, 480
Ireland, 19, 37, 90, 96, 133, 169, 213, 217, 218, 237, 254, 352, 385, 439, 440, 446, 473, 476, 491, 494
Iremonger Lane's End, London, Eng., 134
Isle of Ely, Eng., 119
    Thannet, Co. Kent, Eng., 375
    Wight, 263, 489
Isles of Bute, 90
    Shoals, 73
Islington, Eng., 209, 364
    Co. Middlesex, Eng., 513
Italy, 237, 331
Ithaca, N. Y., 78, 235, 237
Itringham, Co. Norfolk, Eng., 383

Jacksonville, Ill., 194
Jaffrey, N. H., 336, 369
Jamaica, 38, 39, 421, 458
    L. I., 77
    Plain, Mass., 345, 418
James City, Va., 274
    River, 272
Jamestown, R. I., 442
    Va., 505
Jefferson Co., Ky., 328
    W. Va., 24, 26
    Medical College, 88
Jewett City, Conn., 87
Jewry, London, Eng., 134, 135, 137
Johnston, R. I., 355
Jones's Hill, Dorchester, Mass., 145, 146, 151
Judea (Washington), Conn., 314
Judson University, 356

Kanawha Co., Va., 21-23
Katherine Creechurch, London, Eng., 265
Keble College, Oxford, Eng., 231
Keene, N. H., 468
Kelshall, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 374
Kelvedon, Eng., 386
Kendall, Co. Westmoreland, Eng., 134, 136
Kenesaw Mountain, 473
Kenilworth, Warwickshire, Eng., 109, 110
Kennebec Co., Me., 80, 366, 372
    River, 35, 142, 490
Kent Co., 496, 497
    Eng., 47, 92, 111, 119–121, 136, 374, 375, 380, 405, 468, 481, 482, 484, 485, 488, 489, 503, 511
Kentucky, State of, 215, 328
Ketle, Eng., 496
Ketton, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 379
Kilbryde, 235
Killingly, Conn., 219
Killingworth, Warwickshire, Eng., 374
Kilpont, 235
Kingston, Mass., 182, 183, 197, 466
    N. H., 214, 416, 417
    R. I., 62
Kingsworth, Hertfordshire, Eng., 248
Kirkintilloch, 231
Kirkland, Lancashire, Eng., 67
Kittery, Me., 97, 208, 224, 286, 367, 370, 372, 439
    Point, Me., 82
Knox Co., Me., 80, 366
Knoxville, 473
Kyrton, Kerton, Devonshire, Eng., 137, 138

Lacon, Ill., 359
Laconia, 219
Lafayette, Ind., 59, 78, 215
Lafford, Eng., 118
La Grange, Ill., 66
Lake Erie, 475
    George, 10, 213
Lamb Alley, London, Eng., 373

Lambeth, Eng., 336
Lamborne, Berkshire, Eng., 78
Co. Essex, Eng., 170
Lancashire, Eng., 53, 67, 334, 335
Lancaster, Mass., 215, 365
Lauesboro', Mass., 315
Langford, Eng., 407
Langham, Eng., 118
Langley, Eng., 393
Langthorne, Yorkshire, Eng., 509
Lanocke, Eng., 387, 400
Latton, Co. Essex. Eng., 242
Lawefeild (Wakefield), Eng., 335
Lawford, Eng., 118
Lawrence, Mass., 72
Church, London, Eng., 133
Leadenhall, London, Eng., 488
Lebanon, Conn., 61, 468
Lee, Eng., 267
Leeds, Me., 86
Leicester, Mass., 294
Leicestershire, Eng., 132, 269, 376–378, 386
Leominster, Mass., 81, 88, 101, 229, 360, 370
Le Roy, N. Y., 215
Lewes, Co. Sussex, Eng., 489, 495
Lewes (Lewis), Pa., 143
Lexington, Mass., 195, 233, 294, 337, 472, 473
Leyden, Holland, 196, 204, 206, 207, 217
Lichfield, Eng., 107
Limehouse Stepney, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 274
Limerick, Ireland, 103
Lincoln, Me., 235
Mass., 233
Neb., 102
Co., Ky., 328
Me., 80, 219, 366
Lincoln's Inn, Eng., 217, 268, 487
Fields, London, Eng., 363, 364
Lincolnshire, Eng., 74, 169, 170, 242, 248, 275, 379, 393, 505
Linlithgow, 232
Lisbon, Conn., 205
Litchfield, Conn., 10, 336
Co., Conn., 193, 212
Little Baddowe, Co. Essex, Eng., 251
Broxted, Eng., 391
Coggeshall, Co. Essex, Eng., 516
Compton, R. I., 75, 347
Little Ellingham, Co. Nortolk, Eng., 505
Hadham, Eng., 387–389, 400
Houghton, Northamptonshire, Eng., 489
Munden, Eng., 123
Hertfordshire, Eng., 374
Totham, Co. Essex, Eng., 270
Waldingfield, Eng., 513–516
Westney, Eng., 397
Littleton, Mass., 77
Liverpool, Eng., 412
N. S., 183, 184
London, Eng., 18, 19, 65, 66, 68, 78, 79, 84, 86, 93, 95, 102, 104–108, 110–118, 120, 121, 124, 126, 127, 129–137, 140, 142–144, 170, 171, 180, 209, 211, 212, 216, 220, 226, 229, 234, 239–242, 245–248, 251, 254–256, 258–260, 262–266, 270–276, 288, 329–336, 357, 362–365, 367, 370, 373–390, 392–396, 398–402, 404, 405, 407, 408, 410, 412, 466, 467, 469, 481–485, 488–492, 495, 497, 499–504, 506–511, 513, 515
Ab Church Lane, 265
Aldermary Church, 113
Aldersgate, 393, 394
All Hallows, 171, 242
Barking, 270
All Saints Staynings, 408
Bantam Road, 271
Basinghall, 507
Basishaw Street, 134
Bedlem without BishopsgateStreet, 392
Bennet Sherrug, 132
Bethlehem without Bishopsgate Street, 392

London, Eng.—
Billiter Lane, 265, 375
Bishopsgate, 133, 136, 373, 384, 392, 507
Blackfriars, 375–377
Bread Street, 171
Bridewell, 392
Bridge, 127, 392, 488
Canterbury, 332, 336
Caster Lane, 377
Charter house Yard, 265
Chauncy Lane, 78
Cheapside, 130, 374
Ward, 129
Christ Hospital, 105, 112, 265, 392, 501, 508
Coleman Street, 113, 131, 132, 142, 508
Cornhill, 385
Creechurch, 265
Duke's Place, 131
East Cheap, 511
Exchange, 377
Faiths, 383
Fenchurch, 105–108
Fetter Lane, 259
Foster Lane, 374
Gray's Inn, 482, 488
Lane, 495
Great St. Hellens, 382
Greene's Court, 405
Gressum College, 133
Harp Alley, 385
Hunt's Alley, 241
Iremonger Lane's End, 134
Jewry, 134, 135, 137
Katherine Creechurch, 265
Lambe Alley, 373
Lawrence Church, 133
Leadenhall, 488
Lincoln's Inn Fields, 363, 364
Lothbury, 405
Ludgate Street, 376, 392
Lumbard Street, 116, 240, 373
Mark Lane, 132
Martin's Ludgate, 378
Newgate, 392
Nicholas Acon, 373
Old Change, 336
Fish Street, 483, 488
Jewry, 332
Street, 495
Pater Noster Row, 130
Paul's Wharf, 266
Penthecost Lane, 241
Pynchon Lane, 242
Rood Lane, 276
St. Alban's, 242
Alphege, 171
Andrew Undershaft. 508
Anne Blackfriars, 375, 376
Antholins, 112, 113, 121, 507, 508
Bartholomew the Great, 374, 375
Bartholomews, 266, 377, 392
Hospital, 501
Bennet, 266
Fincke, 384
Sherhogg, 129
Botolphs Bishopsgate, 384
without Aldersgate, 393
Bishopsgate, 373
Christophers, 266, 267
Christopher le Stocks, 405
Clement, 126
Dionis Backchurch, 107
Dunstan's in the East, 273, 392, 393, 502
West, 373
Edmund the King, 116
Faith, 336
Fosters, 389
Gabriel Fenchurch, 106–108
Gregory's, 113, 380

London, Eng.—
Hellen's, 373, 507
Katherine's, 375
Laurence, 332
Lawrence Jewry, 134,135,137,513
Magnus, 170
Margaret Pattens, 385
Margaret's in Lothbury, 395
Martin Outwich, 133-135
Martin's in the Fields, 275
Lane, 329
Mary Aldermary, 275
le Bow, 378
Magdalen, 482, 483
Woolchurch Haw in Walbrooke, 513
Michael Basishaw, } 121,
Bessingshawe, } 134
Cornhill, 385
Nichas, 241, 242
Pancras, 129, 378
Paul's, 380
Churchyard, 183, 264, 265, 330, 336
Peter Cheapside, 270
the Poor, 513
Peter's Cornhill, 378, 384
Hill, 266
Saviour's Southwark, 121
Stephen's. 113, 142
Thomas Hospital, 392, 501
Vedast, 389
Scaldinghouse Alley, 241
Silver Street, 66
Somerset House, 19, 362
Soper Lane, 129, 130, 378
South Tottenham, 220
Southwark, 86, 392
Strand, 128, 331
Swallow Street, 410
Swan Alley, 131
Syth Lane, 114
Thames Street, 242, 266
Tower, 276, 380
Hill, 247, 270
Street, 242, 385
Trinity Lane, 385
the Less, 385
Watling Street, 392, 507
West ham Church, 113
Westminster, 329
Abbey, 355, 382
White Friars, 374
Whitechapel, 111
Wood Street, 171, 242, 392
Londonderry, Ireland. 447
N. H., 225, 413
Vt., 216
Long Island, 68, 69, 77, 119, 211, 218, 239, 335, 378-380, 463
Sound, 102
Long Plain, Mass., 75
Longford, Eng., 407
Longwood, Mass., 99, 360
Los Angeles, Cal., 371
Lothbury, Eng., 375
London, Eng., 405
Loughhouse, Eng., 381
Louisiana, State of, 38, 102, 419
Louisville, Ky., 328
Loveland, Ohio, 327
Loves Creek, Pa., 143
Low Countries, 269
Loweford, Eng., 244, 246
Lowell, Mass., 98, 232, 297, 311, 353, 467
Loxbeare, Eng., 138, 139
Lucca, 92
Ludgate Street, London, Eng., 376, 392
Lnghborowe, Leicestershire, Eng., 386
Lumbard } Street, London, Eng., 116, 240, 373
Lombard }
Lunenburg, N. S., 182, 183
Luzerne Co., Pa., 103, 234
Lyllington, Dorsetshire, Eng., 481

Lyme, Conn., 17, 90-92, 102
Regis, Dorsetshire, Eng., 495
Lynn, Mass., 66-70, 184, 218, 380

Macon, Ga., 355
Co., Ill., 328
Madison, N. Y., 367, 370
Wis., 220, 238, 239, 367, 369
Madley, Eng.. 335
Madrid, Me., 419
Madura, 210
Magna Charta Island, 263
Maine, State of, 10, 11, 18, 31, 49-52, 76, 79, 80, 82. 83, 86, 88, 89, 104, 182, 184, 185, 189, 201, 203, 214, 219, 221, 223, 224, 226, 228, 235, 237, 240, 280, 296, 336, 337, 345, 346, 348, 351, 354, 359, 360, 362, 364, 366, 367, 372, 415, 418, 419, 436, 446, 466, 470-472, 479, 480
Mains, 344
Malden, Mass., 74
Manayunk, Pa., 356
Manchester, 420
Eng., 269
N. H., 221, 225, 337, 418
Manitoba, 102
Mansfield, Mass., 455
Marblehead, Mass., 31, 215, 216, 286, 441
Margatinge, Eng., 391
Marietta, Ohio, 293, 346, 348
Mark Lane, London, Eng., 132
Marlboro, Mass., 289-292
N. H., 232
Marshfield, Mass., 48-51, 184, 197, 290, 291, 310, 311, 474
Marston Moor, 476
Marten, Co. Surrey, Eng., 133, 135
Martha's } Vineyard, 201-204, 446, 468, 469
Martin's }
Martin's Ludgate, London, Eng., 378
Maryland, State of, 22, 24-26, 102, 112, 114, 115, 127, 210, 240, 278, 279, 343, 366, 456, 457, 487, 497, 499
Massachusetts, State of, 10, 15, 17-20, 31, 34-36, 46, 50-52, 55, 57, 60, 68, 72, 74-84, 86-89, 91-93, 95, 97-104, 111, 117-119, 121, 122, 140, 142, 144, 145, 151, 152, 172, 176, 178, 179, 182-187, 189-192, 194. 195, 197, 198, 202-204, 206, 207, 212-218, 220-222, 224-226, 229, 232-235, 237-240. 251, 257, 259, 262-264, 269, 277, 278, 280-289, 291, 293-298, 311, 312, 314-316, 318, 323, 327-329, 336, 337, 345-351, 353, 354, 356-360, 362-372, 375, 379-381, 384, 400, 402, 409, 412-420, 436-441, 444, 453, 454, 457, 462, 466-471, 473-475, 477-480, 489, 490, 496
Bay, 119, 203, 217, 246, 263, 311, 408, 468, 513
Mathers, 235
Mattabesett (Middletown), Conn., 311
Mattapoisett, Mass., 86
Maumee River, 348
Valley, 349
Meacocks, L. I., 379
Meadville, Pa., 84
Medfield, Mass., 191, 192, 459
Medford, Mass., 80, 97, 101, 104, 195, 213, 221, 353
Melkesham, Wiltshire, Eng., 274
Melton, Eng., 123
Mendon, Mass., 77
Menis, 35
Menotomy River, 58
Meriden, Conn., 211
Merrick's Brook, 198
Merrimack River, 414
Valley, 99
Village, 414
Merton, Co. Surrey, Eng., 133-136
College, Oxford, Eng., 230

Michigan, State of, 200
Mickleton, Gloucestershire, Eng., 136
Middle Town, 342
Middleboro, Mass., 75, 291, 295, 353, 454
Middleburgh, 169
Middlebury College, 413
Middlefield. Conn., 211
Middlesex Co., Eng., 114, 127, 129, 134, 136, 171, 249, 253, 254, 257, 260, 264, 266, 270, 272–274, 332, 374, 377, 384, 385, 391, 405–407, 495, 496, 499, 500, 511, 513
    Mass., 57, 232, 297, 363, 382, 422
Middletown, Conn., 61, 87, 270, 295, 311–316
Midgham. Berkshire, Eng., 127
Mildenhall, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 114
Milend, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 257
Milford, Conn., 77
Milifleet Key, Eng., 375
Milton, Co. Essex, Eng., 117
    Mass., 89, 142, 153, 235, 291, 295, 296, 357, 439, 457
    N. Y., 316
Milwaukee, Wis., 371
Minnesota. State of, 155, 279, 357, 362, 467
Minorca, 38
Mispillen Creek, 143
Missionary Ridge, 473
Mississippi River, 328
Missouri, State of, 182
Mobile, Ala , 455
Modbury, Devonshire, Eng., 142
Mohawk Country, 263
Monadnock Mountain, 181
Monkton, Devonshire, Eng., 493
Monmouth, Me., 86
    N. J., 356
Montana, State of, 79, 81
Monteith, 235
Montgomery Co., Md., 24
    Pa., 211
Montpelier, Vt., 102
Montreal, Canada, 294. 473
Montville, Conn., 422, 423
Moriah, N. Y., 454
Morley, Co. Norfolk, Eng., 505
Morris Co., N. J., 370
Morrison, Ill., 295
Morristown, N. J., 367, 370, 375
Mortlake, Eng., 134
Morton Hamstead. Eng., 492
Moultonborough. N. H., 418
Mt. Auburn, 358
    Desert, 185
    Vernon, N. H., 10
        Va , 27
Much Badfield (Bardfield), Eng., 386
    Coggeshall, Co. Essex, Eng., 516
    Hadham, Hertfordshire, Eng., 388, 389, 392, 400, 403
    Munden, Hertfordshire, Eng., 392
    Parndon, Co. Essex, Eng., 386
    Totham, Co. Essex, Eng., 270
    Wakering, Co. Essex, Eng., 117
Mnddy River, Mass., 381
Munden, Eng., 392
Munmonkton, Yorkshire, Eng., 504
Muscat, 11
Mystic, } Conn., 80, 263
Mistick, }
Mystic River, 57, 208

New Castle, 441
Nahant, Mass., 370
Nansamond, Va., 115
Nantucket, 203, 360, 451
Naples, Bay of, 11
Naponsett Field, Mass., 276
Narraganset, 478
    Country, 144, 263
    Lands, 380
    No. 2 (Westminster, Mass.), 98
    No. 4 (Amherst, N. H.), 10
Naseby, Eng., 476, 489
Nashaway Valley, 365
Natick, Mass., 32, 276, 291, 293, 350, 372, 457, 458
Natuk, 469
Nawnham, Eng., 489
Nazing, } Co. Essex, Eng., 80, 104, 396, 398–400,
Nasinge, } 402, 403, 479
Nebraska, State of, 102, 295
Needham, Mass., 194, 218, 222
Neen Savage, Shropshire, Eng., 367, 370
Nelson Co., Va., 467, 489
Neponset, Mass., 74
Netherlands, 236
Nettlecomb, Somersetshire, Eng., 492
Neverne, Pembrokeshire, Wales, 268
New Amsterdam, 236, 380
    Bedford, Mass., 55, 74, 76, 82, 217, 222, 469
    Boston, N. H., 417
    Braintree, Mass., 77
    Brunswick, 81, 102, 182
    Castle, Me., 49, 50, 52
        N. H., 73, 101, 342
        Co., Pa., 143, 144
    England, 9, 10, 17–20, 64–66, 68, 74, 80–86, 88, 97, 99–102, 104, 108, 116–119, 121, 125, 126, 128, 137, 140, 142–145, 151, 153, 169, 174, 190, 197, 201–203, 206–209, 216, 220–227, 232, 235–238, 251, 255, 256, 258, 259. 262–264, 267–270, 275, 277, 279, 289, 294, 298, 311, 326, 329, 345, 349–354, 359, 363–365, 368, 371, 374, 375, 377, 379–384, 409, 410, 420, 442, 444, 453, 460, 461, 466, 470–472, 474, 477–480, 491, 494–496, 513
    Fairfield, N. Y., 367
    Framingham (Lanesboro), Mass., 315
    Hampshire, State of, 9–13, 15–17, 27–30, 52, 73, 75, 79, 82, 84, 85, 88, 101, 102, 171–182, 190, 214, 219, 221, 222, 225, 226, 232, 234, 237, 239, 249, 278, 292, 293, 336–342, 347, 348, 357–359, 364. 369, 370, 413–419, 462, 468, 472, 480
    Hartford, N. Y., 315
    Haven, Conn, 74, 78, 83, 87, 90, 92, 212, 221, 240, 325, 367, 380, 462, 465, 477
    Inn, Co. Middlesex. Eng., 391
    Jersey, State of, 22, 53, 76. 77, 91, 100, 102, 212, 235, 236, 238, 239, 346, 348, 367, 368, 370, 375, 406, 407, 413, 465–467, 480, 497
    Kent Co., Va., 211, 344
    London, Conn., 18, 60, 91, 95, 142, 168, 217, 313, 347, 365, 465
        Co., Conn., 365
    Mexico, 293
    Orleans, La., 63, 87
    Rochelle, 101
    Sarum, Eng., 274
    York City, 16, 25, 36, 52–55, 79, 80, 91, 92, 98, 99, 101–104, 122, 168, 190, 195, 207–209, 212, 216, 218, 219, 232, 234, 235, 237, 238, 240, 329, 351, 357, 359, 361, 366–368, 370–372, 375, 403, 406, 467, 411, 421, 463, 465, 467, 468, 496, 497
        State of, 13, 14, 25, 26, 37, 46, 55, 64, 71, 75, 76, 78, 81, 95, 98, 100–103, 122, 144, 168, 188, 199, 200, 202–204. 206, 212–220, 223, 226, 234, 235, 237, 249, 295. 310, 315, 316, 337, 345–347, 354, 356, 357, 362, 366–370, 417, 454, 456, 461–464, 467, 468, 470, 479
    Yorkshire, L. I., 379
Newark, Del., 77
    N. J., 77, 235, 238
    Valley, N. Y., 223
Newberne, N. C., 356
Newberry District, S. C., 53

Newbury, Eng., 476
Berkshire, Eng., 19
Mass., 18, 19, 75, 79, 103, 184, 226, 234, 264, 282, 289, 413-419, 439, 441
Newburyport, Mass., 181, 411, 417
Newcastle under Lyne, Staffordshire, Eng., 275
upon Tyne, Eng., 381, 382
Co., 496
Newfield, Me., 480
Newfoundland, 380
Newgate, London, Eng., 392
Newland, Co. Essex, Eng., 390, 391, 401, 402
Co. Gloucester, Eng., 247, 261
Newman Regis, Warwickshire, Eng., 250
Newnham, Eng., 140
Newport, R. I., 74, 151, 219, 237, 276, 337, 375, 442, 444
Co., R. I., 362, 443
Newse, Va., 272
Pagnell, Buckinghamshire, Eng., 67, 68, 70
Newton, Mass., 82, 83, 89, 214, 221, 222, 224, 292, 348, 350, 351, 357, 358, 470
Petroocke, Eng., 139
St. Cyres, 141
Newtonville, Mass., 318
Newtown (Cambridge), Mass., 57, 119
N. Y., 218
Niagara, 419
Falls, N. Y., 103, 234, 472
Nice, 237
Nicholas Acon, London, Eng., 373
Nipmugg Country, 69
Noansamond River, 114
Nobleborough,
Noblesboro, Me., 51, 53, 219
Noddle's Island (East Boston), 146
Noman's Land, 201-204, 469
Norfolk, Va., 17, 18, 336, 337, 456, 469
Co., Eng., 92, 275, 345, 358, 383, 505
Co., Va., 456
Norham, Eng., 501
Normandy, 92, 231, 311
Normanton, Eng., 334
Norridgewock, Me., 32, 34, 35, 186, 187
North Adams, Mass., 454, 467
America, 85
Billerica, Mass., 89
Bovie, Eng., 137
Bridgewater, Mass., 82
Britain, 500
Carolina, State of, 327
Countrey, 135
Dighton, Mass., 453
Easton, Mass., 222
Haverhill, Mass., 226
Leominster, Mass., 358
Ouram, Eng., 335
Rawceby, Lincolnshire, Eng., 170
Reading, Mass., 446
Society, Middletown, Conn., 312, 316
Stoneham, Co. Southampton, Eng., 257
Wokenden, Co. Essex, Eng., 506
Northampton, Eng., 127, 377
Mass., 60, 278, 297, 475
Northamptonshire, Eng., 92, 242, 247, 263, 273, 376-378, 489, 506, 512
Northants, Eng., 78
Northfield, Mass., 453
Northill, Co. Cornwall, Eng., 208
Northowram, Yorkshire, Eng., 346
Northshoberie, Co. Essex, Eng., 117
Northumberland, Eng., 381
Norton, Eng., 391
Norwalk, Conn., 79
Norway, 177
Me., 372
Norwich, Conn., 70, 77, 197, 198, 348
Co. Suffolk, Eng., 504, 505, 514, 516
Vt., 348
Co., Eng., 197
Norwood, Va., 272, 467, 489
Nottingham, N. H., 418
Nottinghamshire, Eng., 117, 126, 196
Nova Scotia, 35, 92, 183, 199, 200, 217, 234, 237, 293, 295, 296
Nutfield, 449

Ogwells, Eng., 141
Ohio, State of, 24, 102, 200, 216, 239, 293, 327, 346, 348, 359, 367, 368, 418, 463, 479, 480
River, 328
Old Change, London, Eng., 336
Fish Street, London, Eng., 483, 488
Gretna, Scotland, 463
Holt, Co. Essex, Eng., 400
Jewry, London, Eng., 332
Street, London, Eng., 495
Winsor, Berkshire, Eng., 263
Oldsbury, Gloucestershire, Eng., 119
Olivestob, 235, 237
Oneida, 223
Onondaga Co., N. Y., 464
Orange, N. J., 212
Oregon, State of, 53
Orrington, Me., 189, 471
Ospringe, Co. Kent, Eng., 120
Ossipee, N. H., 419
Osterfeldt, Eng., 196
Ottawa, Canada, 102
Ottery Mohun, Eng., 491
St. Mary, Devonshire, Eng., 138
Oxford, Eng., 92, 129, 207, 208, 229-231, 242, 245-247, 249, 251, 255, 256, 260, 262-264, 270, 377, 477, 491
All Soul's College, 242
Balliol College, 230
Brasenose College, 19, 230
Exeter College, 207-9, 491
Hart Hall, 491
Hertford College, 262
Magdalen College, 264
New College, 245-247, 251, 255, 256, 258, 260
Oriel College, 491
Queen's College, 129
Me., 372
Co., Me., 372
Vt., 216
Oxfordshire, Eng., 108
Oxney Green, Eng., 244
Oyster Bay, 217
River, 286, 439, 441

Pagan Creek, 115
Painesville, Ohio, 418, 463
Palermo, Me., 418, 419
Palmer, Mass., 371
Paoli, Pa., 356
Paris, France, 103, 233, 234, 412, 472
Me., 214, 372
Parracombe, Eng., 496
Parsonsfield, Me., 479, 480
Pascataqua, 265
River, 83
Passaic, N. J., 368
Valley, 368
Patchinge, Eng., 129
Pater Noster Row, London, Eng., 130
Paterson, N. J., 239, 480
Patrichborne, Co. Kent, Eng., 136
Paul's Wharf, Eng., 171
London, Eng., 266
Pawtucket, R. I., 375
Paxton, Mass., 294
Payhembury, Devonshire, Eng., 140
Peabody, Mass., 99
Pelham, 346
N. H., 348
Pembroke, Mass., 49, 439
Pembrook, N. H., 225
Pembrokeshire, Wales, 268
Penicuik, 240
Pennsylvania, State of, 13, 14, 22, 76, 77, 79, 84, 89, 102, 103, 122, 143, 211, 224, 233, 234, 296, 345, 349, 355, 356, 366, 371, 407, 466, 468, 479, 496, 497

Penobscot, 34, 35
Pentagoet, 224
Pentecost Lane, London, Eng., 241
Penton-Grafton, Co. Hants, Eng., 288
Mewsey, Hampshire, Eng., 479, 480
Pentucket (Haverhill), Mass., 172
Penzance, Co. Cornwall, Eng., 274
Pequit, 144
Pequot Country, 263
Perly, Pa., 103, 234
Perthshire, Scotland, 53
Peterhead, Aberdeenshire, Scotland, 500
Petersham, Mass., 294, 354
Philadelphia, Pa., 53, 76, 77, 89, 91, 122, 220, 233–235, 238, 239, 343, 349, 354–356, 363, 371, 463, 466, 497
Phillips, Me., 419
Pigg Point, 115
Pinner, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 249, 260
Pitcher, N. Y., 55
Pitminster, Somersetshire, Eng., 88
Pittsburg, 24, 25
Pittsburgh, Pa., 468
Landing, 328
Pittsfield, Mass., 467
N. H., 418
Plainfield, Conn., 194, 352
N. J., 466
Plaislow, Co. Essex, Eng., 114
Plaistow, N. H., 172
Plimtown, 439
Ploughed Hill, 100
Plymouth, Eng., 197
Mass., 46, 52, 71, 72, 82, 83, 182-184, 189, 202, 203, 231, 291, 295, 310, 311, 336, 351, 353, 439, 453, 491
Plympton, Eng., 495
Mass., 46, 73, 291, 295
Pocomoke River, 115
Poictiers, France, 311
Polsted, Eng., 251
Ponkapog, Mass., 295
Ponpon, 498
Poplar, Eng., 496
Port Huron, Mich., 200
Portage, Wis., 235, 238
Portland, Conn., 313
Me., 11, 80, 88, 104, 201, 214, 223, 224, 348, 351, 354, 366, 371, 446, 470
Ore., 53
Portsmouth, N. H., 11, 15, 17, 35, 82–84, 185, 214, 219, 286, 343, 418, 441, 461
R. I., 74, 75, 238
Potomac River, 92
Potuxent, Md., 487
Poughkeepsie, N. Y., 356
Powderham, Devonshire, Eng., 490, 491
Powick, Worcestershire, Eng., 136
Preston, Eng., 405, 476
Bucks., Eng., 383
Co. Sussex, Eng., 377
Pans, 210
Prestwood, Co. Stafford, Eng., 117
Presumpscot River, 224
Prime Hook Creek, 143
Princeton, Mass., 475
N. J., 368, 370
Prittlewell, Co. Essex, Eng., 117, 256
Providence, R. I., 17, 83, 86, 217, 219, 221, 222, 234, 240, 337, 350, 351, 354, 355, 371, 470, 475
Island, 268, 269
Plantation, 144
Prudence, 144
Prussia, 25
Purgatory, Dedham, Mass., 276
Putney, Co. Surrey, Eng., 140
Vt., 194
Pynchon Lane, London, Eng., 242

Quabaug, Mass., 319, 320
Quallah Buttoo, 11
Quebec, 10, 76, 315
Quincy, Mass., 52, 97, 180, 296
Quinnapauge, Mass., 323

Rackeye, Eng., 505
Radcliffe, Eng., 107
Radford, Warwickshire, Eng., 375
Radwinter, Co. Essex, Eng., 259
Raisbury, Co. Bucks., Eng., 263
Raleigh, Rayleigh, Co. Essex, Eng., 398, 401, 402
Rangeley, Me., 419
Raphe, Ireland, 447
Rappahannock River, 27
Ratcliffe, Eng., 117
Co. Middlesex, Eng., 254
Rattlesden, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 128
Ravelston, 480
Ravensthorpe, Eng., 377
Raymond, N. H., 418, 419
Raynham, Mass., 97
Reading, Eng., 393
Mass., 144, 285, 440, 444-446
Red River, 102
Redding, Conn., 77
Rederith, Co. Surrey, Eng., 254
Rehoboth, Mass., 326, 381, 439, 444, 460
Resaca, 473
Reynoldsville, 480
Rhinebeck, N. Y., 217
Rhode Island, State of, 17, 18, 47, 61, 62, 74, 83, 86, 89, 92, 144, 151, 195, 207, 217-219, 221, 222, 237, 238, 276, 311, 337, 351, 352, 355, 362, 370, 375, 442, 443, 470, 475
Richmond, Va., 114, 116, 215, 344, 356, 489
Riton, Durham, Eng., 382
Roanoke, 93
Co., Va., 215
Robertland, 211
Rochdale, Eng., 334
Rochester, Eng., 405
Mass., 75, 189, 234, 347
Rock Savage, Cheshire, Eng., 312
Rockingham Co., Va., 327
Rockland, Mass., 86
Rockville, Md., 24
Rocky Mountains, 85
Rolleston, Staffordshire, Eng., 105
Rome, Italy, 331
Rood Lane, London, Eng., 276
Rotchford Hundred, Co. Essex, Eng., 117
Rotterdam, 131
Roudington, Eng., 117
Rowland's Brook, 191
Rowley, Mass., 99, 414, 415, 439
Roxborough, Pa., 355, 356
Roxbury, Mass., 75, 80, 89, 202. 219, 226, 263, 288, 324, 327, 352, 360, 369, 400, 402, 440, 457–459, 472, 473, 479
Roxwell, Co. Essex, Eng., 243, 245–250, 253, 256, 260-262, 391, 401, 403
Royalton, Vt., 88
Rumford, Me., 79, 372
Rumley, *als* Rumney Marsh, 142
Runnymede, Eng., 263
Rupert's Land, 102
Rushell, Eng., 508
Rusper, Co. Sussex, Eng., 274
Russia, 195
Rutland, Mass., 290, 291, 293-295
Vt., 221, 295, 357
Rygate, Eng., 510

Saccabonnocke River, 379
Sagadahock Co., Me., 80, 366
St. Albans, Eng., 122, 503
London, Eng., 242
Allhallowes Barking, Eng., 273
Alphege, London, Eng., 171
Andrew Undershaft, London, Eng., 508
Andrews, Scotland, 412
Holborn, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 253, 258
Ann, Eng., 496

St.—
Anne Blackfriars, London, Eng., 375, 376
Antholins, London, Eng., 112, 113, 121, 507, 508
Augustine, Fla., 53–55, 461–464
Bartholomew the Great, London, Eng., 374, 375
Bartholomews, London, Eng., 266, 377, 392
Hospital, London, Eng., 501
Bennet, London, Eng , 171, 266
Fincke, London, Eng., 384
Sherhogg, London, Eng., 129
Bennets, Co. Kent, Eng., 111, 112
Botolphs, Bishopsgate, London, Eng., 584
without Aldersgate, London, Eng., 393
Bishopsgate, London, Eng., 373
Breock, Co. Cornwall, Eng., 493
Christopher le Stocks, London, Eng., 405
Christophers, London, Eng., 266, 267
Clement, London, Eng., 126
Danes, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 374
Croix, W. I., 76
Dionis Backchurch, London, Eng., 107
Dunstan's in the East, London, Eng., 273, 392, 393, 502
West, London, Eng., 373
Edmund the King, London, Eng., 116
Fosters, London, Eng., 389
Gabriel Fenchurch, London, Eng., 106-108
George the Martyr, Canterbury, Eng., 486
Georges, Me., 34, 35, 185, 186, 280
River, 280
Giles, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 511
Gregory's, London, Eng., 113, 380
Helena Island, 498
Hellens, London, Eng., 373, 507
Ives, Eng , 476
James, Colchester, Eng., 118
College, Md., 279
John, N. B., 81
John's River, 32
Katherine's, London, Eng., 375
Lawrence, London, Eng., 332
Lawrence Jewry, London, Eng., 134, 135, 137, 513
Louis, Mo., 182, 293
Magnus, London, Eng , 170
Margaret Pattens, London, Eng., 385
Margarets in Lothbury, London, Eng., 395
Martin Outwich, London, Eng., 133–135
Martins, Eng., 114
in the Fields, London, Eng.,127,275
Lane, London, Eng., 329
within Ludgate, Eng., 111
Mary Aldermary, London, Eng., 275
Arches, Exeter, Eng., 138
le Bow, London, Eng., 378
Magdalen, London, Eng., 482, 483
Magdalens, Barmondsey, Eng., 120
Matfellon, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 270
Woolchurch Haw in Walbrooke, London, Eng., 513
Marys, Co. Cambridge, Eng., 119, 120
Bay, 199
Michael Basishaw, London, Eng., 121, 134
Cornhill, London, Eng., 385
Michael's, Coventry, Eng, 108-110
Nichas, London, Eng., 241, 242
Olave, Southwark, Co. Surrey, Eng., 273, 378
Pancras, London, Eng., 129, 378
Paul, Minn., 155
Paul's, London, Eng., 380
Churchyard, London, Eng., 183, 264, 265, 330, 336
Peter Cheapside, London, Eng., 270
Cornhill, London, Eng., 378, 384
the Poor, London, Eng., 513
Peter's, Co. Kent, Eng., 112
Nottingham, Eng., 117
Hill, London, Eng., 266
in the East, Oxford, Eng., 129

St.—
Saviours Southwark, Co. Surrey, Eng., 275
London, Eng., 121
Stephen, N. B., 102, 182
Stephens, London, Eng., 113, 142
Thomas, Devonshire, Eng., 139
Hospital, London, Eng., 392, 501
Vedast, London, Eng., 389
Salcomb, Devonshire, Eng., 207
Regis, Devonshire, Eng., 145
Saldamin Road, 271
Salem, Mass., 9, 11, 60, 78, 89, 97, 99, 101, 102, 111, 216, 226, 227, 233, 239, 292, 364, 369, 371, 380, 409, 415, 419, 440, 466, 471
Ohio, 479
Va., 63
Salina, N. Y., 464
Salisbury, 213, 214, 439, 440
Conn., 219
Eng., 18, 247
Wiltshire, Eng., 274
Mass., 226, 415
N. H., 418, 419
Salop Co., Eng , 136, 495
San Domingo, 76
Francisco, Cal., 53, 88, 102, 228, 239, 354, 367, 467
Mateo, Fla., 463
Sanbornton, N. H., 413–416
Sandall, Eng., 334
Sandford, Devonshire, Eng., 138–142
Sandwich, Co. Kent, Eng., 119, 120
Mass., 86, 183, 234, 348, 370, 440
N. H., 85, 419
Islands, 228
Sandy Point, 451
Sangamon River, 328
Santa Barbara, Cal., 367
Sarum, Eng., 19
Satawket, L. I., 211
Savannah, Ga., 102, 473
Saybrook, Conn., 66, 68–70, 90
Scaldinghouse Alley, London, Eng., 241
Scarborough, Me., 214, 439
Schaghticoke, N. Y., 337
Schraalenburgh, N. J., 100, 101
Scituate, Mass., 46–52, 75, 151, 204, 206, 370, 381, 439
Scotland, 53, 90, 91, 210, 211, 226, 231, 232, 236–238, 276, 344, 352, 410, 412, 463, 469, 476, 497
Society (Windham), Conn., 204
Scrooby, Eng., 196
Seaton, Eng., 489, 495
Seekonk, Mass., 326, 462
Seething, Co. Norfolk, Eng., 358
Selliettes, Dorsetshire, Eng., 128
Settle, Eng., 333
Seymour, Conn., 235, 238
Shaiford, Co. Surrey, Eng., 267
Sharon, Mass., 51, 293
Sheffield, Mass., 78
Shelley, Eng., 386
Shenfield, Eng., 247, 261
Sherburne, } 103, 235
Sherborne, } Eng., 481
Mass., 462
N. Y., 98
Sherrington, Co. Bucks., Eng., 68, 70
Shilson, Devonshire, Eng., 142
Ship Island, 87
Shirborne, Dorsetshire, Eng., 408
Shirley, Derbyshire, Eng., 269
Shoreditch, Eng., 112
Shrewsbury, Eng., 367
Mass., 17
Shropshire, Eng., 370
Shute, Devonshire, Eng., 489–494
Shutesbury, 346
Shutfor, Eng., 267
Siam, 11
Sidmouth, Eng., 145
Devonshire, Eng., 207

Silver Street, London, Eng., 66
Simsbury, Conn., 210
Skreens, Eng., 250
Skuilkill River, 497
Smithfield, Eng., 353
Smythe's Hundred, Va., 272
Snelston, Derbyshire, Eng., 269
Snow Pond, 189
Soham, Cambridgeshire, Eng., 120
Somer Islands (Bermudas), 268, 269
Somers, Conn., 77
Somerset Co., Md., 497
Somersetshire, Eng., 88, 119, 122, 141, 238, 239, 408, 492, 495, 498, 499
Somerville, Mass., 57, 99, 100, 221
Soper Lane, London, Eng., 129, 130, 378
South Berwick, Me., 89, 214
  Boston, Mass., 152, 155, 473, 474
  Carolina, State of, 33, 37, 53, 76, 209, 272, 411, 444, 464, 498
  Fambridge, Eng., 261
  Killingly, Conn., 351
  Ockendon, Co. Essex, Eng., 502, 510
  Tottenham, London, Eng., 220
Southampton, Eng., 258
  Co. Hants, Eng., 19
  L. I., 77, 378–380
  Hundred, Va., 272
  River, 272
Southamptonshire, Eng., 257
Southboro', Mass., 289–292
Southold, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 212
  L. I., 69, 380
Southton, New Eng., 377
Southwark, Co. Surrey, Eng., 275, 378
  London, Eng., 86, 392
Southwokendon, Co. Essex, Eng., 505
Sowerby, Eng., 334, 335
Spain, 11
Spencer, Mass., 295
Spencertown, N. Y., 217
Spittie, Eng., 501
  Co. Middlesex, Eng., 273
Spittlefields, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 499
Springfield, Co. Essex, Eng., 246, 250, 251, 253, 258–260, 262, 263
  Mass., 251, 255, 259, 263, 316–318, 320, 321, 367, 369, 467, 475, 479
Spurstow, Eng., 405
Stafford, Conn., 76, 349
Staffordshire, Eng., 105, 108, 117, 275, 507–510
Staines, Co. Bucks, Eng., 263
  Co. Middlesex, Eng., 406, 407
Stamford, Lincolnshire, Eng., 275
Standon, Co. Essex, Eng., 267, 269
Stanford Rivers, Co. Essex, Eng., 385, 386, 391, 399–401
Stanley, Eng., 333
Stanmore, Eng., 273
  Magna, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 273
Staplehurst, Co. Kent, Eng , 484
Staunton, Va., 344
  Harold, Leicestershire, Eng., 269
Stebunheath, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 385
Steelton, Pa., 296
Stepney, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 274, 380, 385, 496
Sterling, Mass., 103, 234
Stertford, Hertfordshire, Eng., 386, 387, 400
Stoke, Eng., 110, 252
  Abbot, Dorsetshire, Eng., 128
  Newington, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 129, 130
Stondon, Hertfordshire, Eng., 374, 386, 389
  Massey, Co. Essex, Eng., 269
Stone, Eng., 123
  Co. Kent, Eng., 481
Stonington, Conn., 18, 205, 322, 421–423, 465
Stony River, 460
Stortford, Hertfordshire, Eng., 387, 389, 400, 401, 403, 499
Stoughton, Mass., 295
Stow, Co. Bucks, Eng., 257
  Mass., 365
Strabane, Ireland, 446–448
Stratford, N. H., 337
Stragolun, Ireland, 447
Strand, London, Eng., 128, 331
Stratford, Conn., 468
  Eng., 118
  Hertfordshire, Eng., 389, 400
Stratham, N. H., 27–30, 337–342, 413, 415–417, 480
Strathearn, 103, 275
Stratton, Somersetshire, Eng., 141
Strayfield, Eng., 117
Stroud, Gloucestershire, Eng., 103, 235, 367
  Worcestershire, Eng., 479
Sudbury, 439
  Mass., 97, 214, 288–294
Suffield, Conn., 78, 103, 234
Suffolk Co., Eng., 60, 78, 92, 114, 123, 128, 129, 168, 170, 212, 218, 220, 363, 374, 375, 379, 495, 515, 516
  Mass., 108, 117, 202, 208, 221, 228, 240, 276, 323, 326, 381, 422, 457–460, 491
Sullivan Co., N. H., 468
Summit, N. J., 348
Suncook, N. H., 418
Sunderland, Mass., 453
Sundridge, Co. Kent, Eng., 111
Surrey Co., Eng., 92, 102, 133–136, 140, 254, 265–267, 273, 275, 378, 384
Sussex Co., 496
  Eng., 19, 67, 92, 124, 274, 377, 482, 483, 488, 489, 495
  Pa., 143, 144
Sutton, Somersetshire, Eng., 119
  Canfield, Warwickshire, Eng., 108
Swallow Street, London, Eng., 410
Swan Alley, London, Eng., 131
  Island, 142
Swanzey, 443
  N. H., 370
Swathling, Southamptonshire, Eng., 257
Syracuse, N. Y., 367, 490
Syth Lane, London, Eng., 114

Tallaton, Devonshire, Eng., 491, 492
Tangier, 113
Tanks Wayonoke, Va., 272
Tarrytown, N. Y., 98
Tattershall, Lincolnshire, Eng , 242
Taunton, Somersetshire, Eng., 495
  Mass., 17, 46, 74, 82, 119. 222, 295, 296, 347, 351, 440, 453, 490, 491
  R. I., 370
Temple, Eng., 138
  Bar near London, Eng., 124
Tennessee, State of, 474
Terling, Co. Essex, Eng., 251, 260, 261
Texas, State of, 13, 362, 419
Texel, 203
Thame, Eng., 258
Thames River, 127, 263, 488
  Street, London, Eng., 242, 266
Theydon Mount, Eng., 386
Thomaston, Me., 18, 50, 466
Thorley, Eng., 388, 389
Thornydykes, 231, 232
Three Mile River, 453
Tickanomau Point, 468
Tickford, Co. Bucks., Eng., 67, 68
Ticonderoga, N. Y., 76, 343, 345, 346
Tilbery, Co. Essex, Eng., 405
Tilton, N. H., 414
Tinian, East Indies, 96
Tipperary, Ireland, 103
Tisbury, Mass., 469
Tiverton, Tyverton, Devonshire, Eng., 137, 139, 509
  R. I., 74, 75
Toboga, 380
Tolland, Conn., 76
  Co., Conn., 348, 349
Tollesbery, Eng., 171
Topcroft, Co. Norfolk, Eng., 34
Topsfield, Mass., 84

Topsham, Me., 79
Toronto, Canada, 238
Tottenham High Cross, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 134
Totteridge, } Eng., 143
Totteride, }
Tower of London, 276, 380
Tower Hill, London, Eng., 247, 270
    street, London, Eng., 242, 385
Town Creek, 143
Tredyffrin, Pa., 355
Tregony, Co. Cornwall, Eng., 491
Trent, Somersetshire, Eng., 408
    River, 105
Trenton, N. J., 215, 239
Trimley, } Eng., 123
Trymley, }
Trinidad, Col., 182
Trinity College, Conn., 279
    Lane, London, Eng., 385
    the Less, London, Eng., 385
Troy, N. Y., 71, 75, 188, 310, 347, 357, 362, 462, 463
Truro, Mass., 71, 370
    N. S., 296
Trusham, Eng., 209
Tucker's Terror, 204
Tufts College, 239, 240
Turkey, 471
Turnham Green, Eng., 380
Tuxedo, N. Y., 356, 357
Tweed River, 500
Tweedmouth, Eng., 501
Twickenham, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 272
Twiwell, Northamptonshire, Eng., 263
Tyne River, 381, 382
Tyrehurst, Co. Sussex, Eng., 483
Tyringham, Mass., 348
Tysherst, Eng., 481, 482

Ufsculm, Devonshire, Eng., 495
Ufton, Berkshire, Eng., 234, 236
Ulster, Ireland, 473
    Co., N. Y., 368
United States, 11, 12, 14, 21-23, 26, 92, 93, 101, 103, 152, 181, 217, 220, 225, 232, 234, 237-240, 270, 271, 298, 330, 337, 343, 350, 351, 357, 364, 366, 367, 403, 419, 456, 457, 462, 466, 469, 472, 479, 488, 489
University College, Oxford, Eng., 230
Upper Houses, Middletown, Conn., 312, 314
    Middletown, Conn., 312
Upshere, Co. Essex, Eng., 395
Upton Hellions, Eng., 141
Urney, Ireland, 448
Ury, 235
Utica, N. Y., 55, 480
Utreicht, 186
Uxbridge, Eng., 407
    Mass., 336

Valley Forge, 356
Valognes, 231
Valparaiso, Chili, 88
Vermadois, 103, 234, 236
Vermont, State of, 17, 76, 88, 102, 175, 194, 216, 221, 226, 314, 315, 337, 348, 357, 368-370, 418, 454, 463, 464, 468
Vernon, Conn., 63
Villafranca, 237
Vineland, 101
Virginia, State of, 17, 18, 21-26, 63, 76, 78, 79, 93, 112-116, 130-132, 203, 204, 210, 211, 215, 239, 255, 268, 271, 272, 274, 276, 295, 327, 336, 337, 343-345, 356, 366, 456, 457, 467, 469, 472, 484, 487, 489, 497, 500, 505

Wachenheim, Bavaria, 85
Wachuset Mountain, 263, 365
Wadebridge, Co. Cornwall, Eng., 493
Wakefield, Yorkshire, Eng., 332-335
    Mass., 235
    N. H., 480
Wakering Magna, Co. Essex, Eng., 117, 256
Walbrooke, Eng., 392
Waldingfield, Eng., 516
Waldo Co., Me., 80, 366
Wales, 46, 69, 77, 256, 258, 268, 355, 412
    Eng., 218
    Yorkshire, Eng., 126
Walesby, Lincolnshire, Eng., 393
Walkern, Hertfordshire, Eng., 103
Walla-Walla, Wn., 367, 368
Wallsall, Staffordshire, Eng., 507-510
Walpole, N. H., 358
Waltham, Co. Essex, Eng., 390, 400
    Abbey, Co. Essex, Eng., 103, 104, 394, 401, 406
    Cross, Co. Essex, Eng., 406
    Holy Cross, Co. Essex, Eng., 395, 396, 402
    Mass., 240, 293
Walthamstow, Co. Essex, Eng., 467, 484
Wauhatchie, Tenn., 473, 474
Wanodsworth, Co. Surrey, Eng., 134
Wantage, Berkshire, Eng., 479
Wapensett, Natick, Mass., 276
Wardenton, Eng., 376
Wardis, } Co. Sussex, Eng., 483, 488
Wardes, }
Ware, Eng., 387, 396, 397, 400, 402
    River, 77
Wareham, Dorsetshire, Eng., 226
Ware's Down, Devonshire, Eng., 495
Warminster, Eng., 122
Warren, R. I., 442, 443
    Co., N. Y., 213
Warwick, N. Y., 367, 369
    R. I., 151
Warwickshire, Eng., 108-110, 250, 374, 375
Washington, State of, 367, 368
    Conn., 314
    D. C., 13, 14, 17, 21, 27, 36, 52, 99, 101, 102, 157, 179, 220, 235, 239, 240, 298, 299, 350, 357, 360, 361, 371, 424, 479, 480
    N. H., 88
    Co., Me., 80, 366
Waterloo, 101
Watertown, Mass., 77, 81, 102, 108, 119, 191, 192, 214, 215, 285, 350, 370, 375, 457
Waterville, Me., 86
Watford, Eng., 393
Watling Street, London, Eng., 392, 507
Watton, Eng., 123
Wayland, Mass., 289, 290, 292, 293
Wayne Co., N. Y., 240
Weald, Eng., 273
Welford, Eng., 126
    Northamptonshire, Eng., 376-378
Wellesley Hills, Mass., 232
Wellingborow, Northamptonshire, Eng., 273
Wells, Me., 281, 285, 286, 415, 439-441
Wenotomies River, 57
Wequetequoc Cove, 18
Werrington, Devonshire, Eng., 208
Wesleyan University, 87
Wesson, Eng., 105
West Berkshire, Vt., 370
    Bloomfield, N. Y., 215
    Cliffe, Co. Kent, Eng., 488
    Gloucester, Me., 419
    Hall, Dorsetshire, Eng., 235
    ham Church, London, Eng., 113
    Indies, 76, 226, 269, 421
    Jersey, 144
    Medford, Mass., 154
    Milton, Vt., 17
    Roxbury, Mass., 85
    Springfield, Mass., 411
    Stockbridge, Mass., 467
    Tilbury, Eng., 242
    Virginia, State of, 24, 26
    Wickcombe, Eng., 128
Westberry, Co. Salop, Eng., 136
Westboro, Mass., 84, 291
Westdenton, Eng., 382

Westerly, R. I., 18
Westfield, Mass., 60, 235
N. J., 467
River, 263
Westgate, Eng., 334
Westminster, Conn., 205
Eng., 127, 242
London, Eng., 329, 355, 382
Mass., 98
Vt., 337
Westmoreland Co., Eng., 134
Va., 26
Weston, Hertfordshire, Eng., 395, 402
Mass., 233, 240, 292, 293
Westville, Mass., 453
Wethersfield, Conn., 60, 68, 78, 81, 91, 92, 220, 235, 314
Co. Essex, Eng., 125, 392
Weymouth, Mass., 103, 179, 184, 197, 235, 237, 323, 346, 353
Whalley Abbey, Eng., 334
White Friars, London, Eng., 374
Whitechapel, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 270
London, Eng., 111
Whitehall, Eng., 380
Whitesborough, N. Y., 461
Whitestown, N. Y., 315
Whitley, Eng., 110
Wicconioco River, 115
Wickham Hall, Eng., 400
Wicocoa, 497
Widford, Hertfordshire, Eng., 80, 244, 387-390, 394, 396, 397, 400-403
Wigton, Scotland, 210, 211
Wikestreet, Eng., 246
Wilbraham, Mass., 87
Wilford, Eng., 117
Wilkesbarre, Pa., 79, 224, 345
Williams College, 471
Williamsburgh, Mass., 51
Williamsport, Md., 210, 343
Willingall Spain, Co. Essex, Eng., 254
Willion, Eng., 399
Wiltshire, Eng., 18, 215, 274, 511
Wimbledon, Eng., 134
Winchester, Eng., 245, 247, 249, 510
N. H., 293
Windham, Conn., 198, 204, 206, 348, 471
N. H., 237, 413, 418
Co., Conn., 194, 217, 219
Windsor, Conn., 49, 62, 90, 91, 213, 216, 312, 496
Eng., 247
Vt., 315
Co., Vt., 315
Winnipeg, 102
Winsor, Me., 337
Winsted, Conn., 223
Winter Harbour, Me., 286
Hill, 10
Winton, Eng., 245
Wisbeach, Cambridgeshire, Eng., 196
Wiscasset, Me., 80, 366
Wisconsin, State of, 220, 235, 238, 239, 367, 369
Witham, Co. Essex, Eng., 252
Withersfield, Co. Essex, Eng., see Wethersfield.
Wittenham, Eng., 257
Witzbutz, 196
Woburn, Mass., 58, 240, 353, 371, 381, 382
Wonnersh, Eng., 267
Wood Street, London, Eng., 171, 242, 392
Woodall, Eng., 333
Woodbridge, Eng., 495
Woodford, Eng., 242
Woodside, Eng., 333
Woodsom, Yorkshire, Eng., 503
Woodstock, Conn., 369, 454, 479
Me., 372
Vt., 88
Woolverley, Worcestershire, Eng., 116
Woolwich, Eng., 131
Woonsocket, R. I., 89
Worcester, Eng., 93, 476
Mass., 16, 101, 102, 215, 239, 240, 296, 328, 369, 467, 477
College, Oxford, Eng., 230
Worcestershire, Eng., 107, 116, 117, 136, 479
Worlingham, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 129
Wraysbury, Wyrardisbury, Eng., 247, 255, 258, 260, 262, 263
Wrentham, Eng., 197
Mass., 86, 89, 337, 466
Wrenthorpe, Eng., 333
Wrexham, Co. Denbigh, Eng., 511
Wrightsbridge, Co. Essex, Eng., 393
Writtle, Co. Essex, Eng., 241-256, 258-262, 390, 391, 401
Wymbourneminster, Dorsetshire, Eng., 408
Wyoming, Pa., 223, 224

Yale College, 18, 70, 86, 87, 194, 195, 239, 354, 413, 465, 477, 480
Yarmouth, 439
Yesnam, Eng., 126
Yonkers, N. Y., 81, 122, 212, 214, 468
York, Eng., 375
Me., 281, 285, 286
Co., Me., 202, 281, 366, 419
Yorkshire, Eng., 126, 136, 217, 332, 333, 346, 366, 394, 492, 503, 504, 509
Yorktown, Va., 356

BOND'S WATERTOWN.

A limited number of the "Genealogies and History of Watertown," by Henry Bond, M. D., has been completed by the addition of new plates, and will be sold at $10 per copy, by the New-England Historic Genealogical Society.

The Society has also for sale the following books:

Vinton Memorial, by Rev. John A. Vinton, cloth, $5.

Giles Memorial, by Rev. John A. Vinton, cloth, $5.

Cushman Genealogy, by Hon. H. W. Cushman, cloth, $5.

Woodman Genealogy, by Cyrus Woodman, cloth, $3.

Braintree Town Record, 1640–1793, cloth, $5.

Gillson or Jillson Genealogy, by David Jillson, cloth, $3.

Felton Genealogy, by Cyrus Felton, paper, $3.

Huntoon Genealogy, by D. T. V. Huntoon, paper, $1.50.

Clark Genealogy, by John Clark, cl., $4.

Memorial Biographies of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, Vols. II., III. and IV., cloth, $2.25 a volume.

Address, B. B. Torrey, Treasurer, 18 Somerset Street, Boston, Mass.

BRITISH RECORD SOCIETY, LIMITED

(With which is incorporated the INDEX SOCIETY, founded 1878).

INSTITUTED FOR PRINTING

Indexes, Calendars, and Records

ILLUSTRATIVE OF THE

GENEALOGY & TOPOGRAPHY OF GREAT BRITAIN.

President.—The Most Hon. the Marquess of Bute, K.T.

Vice-Presidents.—The Right Rev. the Lord Bishop of Oxford, D.D., F.S.A. The Right Hon. Lord Hannen, P.C. Alderman Sir Reginald Hanson, Bart., M.P., LL.D., F.S.A. Right Hon. Sir Francis H. Jeune, President Probate Division. The Hon. E. J. Phelps, LL.D., late U. S. Minister to the Court of St. James. The Right Hon. A. M. Porter, Master of the Rolls, Ireland.

The Society's issues appear in the

INDEX LIBRARY,

which is issued quarterly.

Annual Subscription—One Guinea.

For prospectus and list of publications, address the *Hon. Secretary,*

E. A. Fry, 172 Edmund Street, Birmingham, England.

PEDIGREES TRACED.—Miss E. W. Leavitt traces out family lines, compiles genealogies, and makes a specialty of searching New-England records.

Post Office Address—18 *Somerset Street, Boston, Mass.*

The New-England Historical and Genealogical Register,

Designed to gather up and place in a permanent form the scattered and decaying records of the domestic, civil, literary, religious and political life of the people of the United States, and particularly of New England, is published quarterly by the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, Boston, in January, April, July and October. Each number contains not less than 96 octavo pages, with a portrait, usually on steel. Terms $3.00 a year in advance.

Subscriptions should be sent to Benjamin B. Torrey, *Treasurer,*
18 Somerset Street, Boston, Massachusetts.

☞ Entered at the Post-Office in Boston, Massachusetts, as second-class mail-matter.

DAVID CLAPP & SON, PRINTERS, 115 HIGH ST., BOSTON.

SUBSCRIPTIONS ARE DESIRED FOR THE FIRST VOLUME OF A BOOK ENTITLED

"OLD HOUSES OF NORWICH."

COMPILED FROM OLD RECORDS, DEEDS, MANUSCRIPTS, ETC. ETC., BY MARY E. PERKINS.

This work has been prepared to answer queries, so often made by descendants of the early inhabitants, as to the location of the homes of their ancestors. It aims to give an account of the original home lots, the old houses and people of the parish of Norwich Town from 1659 to the year 1800. The first volume will include the buildings on the main roads from Mill Lane (or Lafayette St.) to the road leading to Bean Hill from the corner of the Meeting-house Green, and also genealogical charts of the residents, as long as they reside in this part of the town. The book will contain two maps, about two hundred and fifty pages, and fifty genealogical charts. As soon as the requsite number of subscribers has been obtained, the work will be at once placed in the publisher's hands, and be ready for delivery as soon as possible. The book will not be published unless enough subscriptions are received to pay the expense of a first edition.

A list of unmounted photographs of houses, gravestones, etc., to be procured at reasonable prices, will be furnished to each subscriber, and unbound copies of the book may be ordered by those who desire to illustrate their own family histories.

Price per volume, } Cloth, $3.00.
} In loose sheets for illustrating, $2.00.

Subscriptions may be sent to NOYES & DAVIS, or CRANSTON & CO., Main St., Norwich, Conn.

The second volume, giving an account of the houses from the meeting-house corner to the Bean Hill bridge, and a third describing Chelsea, or the Landing, will be issued later.

The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record.

DEVOTED TO THE INTERESTS OF AMERICAN
GENEALOGY AND BIOGRAPHY.

ISSUED QUARTERLY, AT TWO DOLLARS PER ANNUM.

PUBLICATION COMMITTEE.

THOMAS G. EVANS, *Chairman.*
DR. SAMUEL S. PURPLE.
REV. BEVERLEY R. BETTS.
EDWARD F. DE LANCEY.
EDMUND ABDY HURRY.

The Society has a few complete sets of the RECORD on sale. Price for the twenty-four volumes, well bound in cloth, $70.00. Subscriptions, payable in advance, should be sent to Mr. WILLIAM P. KETCHAM, Treasurer, Berkeley Lyceum, No. 23 West 44th Street, New York.

NOW READY.—Vol. I. of the Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, comprising the Records of Marriages in the Reformed Dutch Church in New York, from 1639 to 1801, with a Historical Introduction and Index of Names. Edition, one hundred numbered copies. Price, $15.00.

It is expected that Vols. II. and III., containing Baptisms, will be issued soon.

GENEALOGICAL RESEARCH.

Revolutionary and Colonial Pedigrees traced.

MILITARY SERVICE OF ANCESTRY FURNISHED.

MR. WALTER K. WATKINS, after many years experience in genealogical research, the last five years as Assistant Librarian of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, feels qualified to offer his service to those desiring researches made in printed works or original records. Address,

WALTER K. WATKINS.
18 *Somerset St., Boston.*

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record.

DEVOTED TO THE INTERESTS OF AMERICAN GENEALOGY AND BIOGRAPHY.

ISSUED QUARTERLY, AT TWO DOLLARS PER ANNUM.

[illegible]

[illegible]

GENEALOGICAL RESEARCH.

Revolutionary and Colonial Pedigrees traced.

[illegible]

[illegible]

WALTER K. WATKINS

[illegible]

Will be Published this Autumn.

MEMORIAL BIOGRAPHIES, VOL. 5.

The Fifth Volume of Memorial Biographies of deceased members of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society will be published this autumn. It will contain memoirs of 49 members of the Society, or of all who died between April 16, 1862, and June 15, 1864. The four previous volumes contain memoirs of 162 members, making a total of 211 memoirs in the five volumes—an average of 42 memoirs to a volume.

Each volume contains over five hundred octavo pages, printed on superior paper, and handsomely bound. The price is $2.25 a volume. When the book is sent by mail, the postage, 25 cents, will be added.

This series of volumes is replete with historic and biographic lore, of constantly increasing value.

The books will make an excellent present, especially from members of the Society to their friends. Only a small edition is printed. *Those who wish to secure this volume should send in their orders early.*

Address:

B. B. TORREY, Treasurer.
18 Somerset St., Boston, Mass.

$10.00 REWARD.

I will give ($10.00) Ten Dollars reward to the first one furnishing me with the identity and parentage of Mehitable Doubledee or Doubleday, who was born about 1739, and married Joseph Wild 1759. George H. Clapp, *Brookline, Mass.*

BOND'S WATERTOWN.

A limited number of the "Genealogies and History of Watertown," by Henry Bond, M. D., has been completed by the addition of new plates, and will be sold at $10 per copy, by the New-England Historic Genealogical Society.

The Society has also for sale the following books:

Vinton Memorial, by Rev. John A. Vinton, cloth, $5.
Giles Memorial, by Rev. John A. Vinton, cloth, $5.
Cushman Genealogy, by Hon. H. W. Cushman, cloth, $5.
Woodman Genealogy, by Cyrus Woodman, cloth, $3.
Braintree Town Records, 1640–1793, cloth, $5.
Clark Genealogy, by John Clark, cl., $4.
Gillson or Jillson Genealogy, by David Jillson, cloth, $3.
Felton Genealogy, by Cyrus Felton, paper, $3.
Huntoon Genealogy, by D. T. V. Huntoon, paper, $1.50.
Life of Com. Samuel Tucker, by John H. Sheppard, $3.
Memorial Biographies of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society. Vols. II., III. and IV., cloth, $2.25 a volume.

Address, B. B. Torrey, Treasurer, 18 Somerset Street, Boston, Mass.

THE SCOTTISH ANTIQUARY, or NORTHERN NOTES AND QUERIES. A Magazine of Archæology, Etymology, Folklore, Genealogy, Heraldry, etc. Edited by the Rev. A. W. Cornelius Hallen, M.A., F.S.A., Scot. Mem. Coun. Scot. Hist. Soc. Issued Quarterly. 48 pages, with Illustrations. Price 1s. Annual Subscription (payable in advance), 4s. Address the Editor, the Rev. A. W. Cornelius Hallen, the Parsonage, Alloa, Scotland.

DAVID CLAPP & SON, PRINTERS, 115 HIGH ST., BOSTON.

SUFFOLK MANORIAL FAMILIES,

BEING

THE COUNTY VISITATIONS AND OTHER PEDIGREES.

EDITED WITH EXTENSIVE ADDITIONS

By JOSEPH JAMES MUSKETT,

Corresponding Member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society.

It is the Editor's aim, should he live to complete the work, to give the pedigree of every ancient Suffolk family of Visitation standing. Especial attention will be given to the earlier emigrants into New England, as indicated by Candler and other authorities. And where practicable these genealogies will be illustrated by wills and other documentary evidences of interest.

The work will be issued, to subscribers only, in Parts of forty pages, price 5s. each, payable in advance. The number of each issue will be restricted to 250 copies. Communications to be addressed to the Editor, care of J. Muskett Yetts, Esq., 55 Lincoln's Inn Fields, London.

Part I., now ready, contains pedigrees, etc., of Winthrop of Groton and New England, Ponder of Braintree, and Sharpe of Islington. Part II., in the press, will give Mildmay of Essex and of Cretingham, co. Suffolk, Alabaster of Hadleigh, Vesey of Hintlesham, Risby of Thorpe Morieux, Still of Lincolnshire, and Browne of Edwardstone. Part III., Fones of London and Suffolk, Downing of Ipswich and New England, Munning of Brettenham, etc. etc.

The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record.

DEVOTED TO THE INTERESTS OF AMERICAN GENEALOGY AND BIOGRAPHY.

ISSUED QUARTERLY, AT TWO DOLLARS PER ANNUM.

PUBLICATION COMMITTEE.

Gen. JAS. GRANT WILSON, Dr. SAMUEL S. PURPLE, Rev. BEVERLEY R. BETTS, THOMAS G. EVANS, EDWARD F. DE LANCEY, CEPHAS BRAINARD.

The Society has a few complete sets of the RECORD on sale. Price for the twenty-two volumes, well bound in cloth, $66.00. Subscriptions, payable in advance, should be sent to Mr. WILLIAM P. KETCHAM, Treasurer, Berkeley Lyceum, No. 23 West 44th Street, New York.

NOW READY.—Vol. I. of the Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, comprising the Records of Marriages in the Reformed Dutch Church in New York, from 1639 to 1801, with a Historical Introduction and Index of Names. Edition, one hundred numbered copies. Price, $15.00.

It is expected that Vols. II. and III., containing Baptisms, will be issued during 1893.

PUTNAM'S MONTHLY HISTORICAL MAGAZINE

(Formerly the Salem Press Historical and Genealogical Record).

EDITED AND PUBLISHED BY EBEN PUTNAM, SALEM, MASS.

$2.00 Per Annum.

Devoted to Genealogy, History, Archæology, Records, Notes and Queries.

Books sent for notice should be plainly marked "Review."

Send 10 cents in stamps for specimen copy.

THE SALEM PRESS,

operated by the SALEM PRESS PUBLISHING AND PRINTING Co., has an enviable record of excellent genealogical and historical work.

Send four cent stamp for our catalogue of books for sale and exchange.

THE SALEM PRESS, 200 DERBY ST., SALEM, MASS.
EBEN PUTNAM, Manager.

1615¢